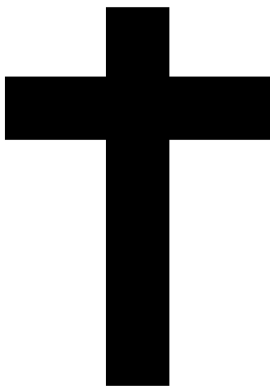


Alyawarr Bible



Portions of the Holy Bible in the Alyawarr language of
Australia

Alyawarr Bible

Portions of the Holy Bible in the Alyawarr language of Australia

copyright © 2009 Wycliffe Bible Translators

Language: Alyawarr

This translation is made available to you under the terms of the Creative Commons Attribution-Noncommercial-No Derivatives license 4.0.

You may share and redistribute this Bible translation or extracts from it in any format, provided that:

You include the above copyright and source information.

You do not sell this work for a profit.

You do not change any of the words or punctuation of the Scriptures.

Pictures included with Scriptures and other documents on this site are licensed just for use with those Scriptures and documents. For other uses, please contact the respective copyright owners.

2023-11-10

PDF generated using Haiola and XeLaTeX on 9 Mar 2024 from source files dated 10 Nov 2023

284d4e02-292d-5bd8-a8a6-8360a307b937

Contents

Matthew	1
Mark	92
Luke	153
John	274
Acts	348
Romans	426
Galatians	462
Colossians	475
1 Thessalonians	484
2 Thessalonians	494
1 Timothy	501
2 Timothy	517
Titus	528
James	532
1 Peter	544
2 Peter	563
Revelation	574

Matthew Matthew-el ingkwernek pip-warl Angka Akngey-kenh

Matthew-el angka ingkwernek, arrwekeleny-kenh angka ayntenharl, rarl awek-penh, ingkerrenhel Jesus renh iterl-aretyek, Akngey-kenh inngarl, rernem ingkerrenh itethirre-tyek ikwerenh-angkwarr; ikwerenh-angkwarr apentetyek. Angka arrwekeleny Akngey-kenh ayntenharl, ra innganem irrek. Jew-rnem-tangkwel rernem itethirrek Jesus-wenyankel. Akngey ilkelheyel ahern-areny ingkerrenhek, renh-rnem itethiletyek. Alakenh-anyem ra Jesus renh thwenek ahern nhenh-warl, ingkerrenh itethiletyek.

*Jesus Christ-kenh
(Luke 3:23-38)*

- 1 Arrwekeleny Abraham anenh. Abraham-they Jesus-kenh-rnem anenh arrpemarl, atyetyart David-ek-atwety. Nhenh-rnem Jesus Christ-kenh,
- 2 Abraham Isaac-kenh aynikw anenh. Isaac Jacob-kenh aynikw anenh. Jacob Judah-kenh aynikw anenh, alerikw ingwer-rnem-then Jacob-kenh.
- 3 Judah Perez-kenh Zerah-kenh aynikw, Amikw ikwer-atherrenh Tamar. Perez Hezron-kenh aynikw, Hezron Ram-kenh aynikw.
- 4 Ram Amminadab-kenh aynikw, Amminadab Nahshon-kenh aynikw. Nahshon aynikw Salmon-kenh.
- 5 Salmon aynikw Boaz-kenh. Amikw ikwerenh Rahab. Boaz aynikw Obed-kenh. Amikw ikwerenh Ruth. Obed Jesse-kenh aynikw.
- 6 Jesse Atyetyart David-kenh aynikw. David aynikw Solomon-kenh, amikw ikwerenh artwa Uriah-itwek arrwekel itengirrek.
- 7 Solomon Rehoboam-kenh aynikw, Rehoboam Abijah-kenh aynikw, Abijah, Asa-kenh aynikw.
- 8 Asa Jehoshapat-kenh aynikw, Jehoshaphat Joram-kenh aynikw, Joram, Uzziah-kenh aynikw.
- 9 Uzziah Jotham-kenh aynikw anenh. Jotham Ahaz-kenh aynikw anenh. Ahaz Hezekiah-kenh aynikw anenh.
- 10 Hezekiah Manasseh-kenh aynikw anenh. Manasseh Amon-kenh aynikw anenh. Amon Josiah-kenh aynikw anenh.
- 11 Josiah Jeconiah-kenh aynikw anenh, Jeconiah-kenh ayteyikw-rnem-then. Rernem iteth anenharl-antey,

ahelengkw-rnemel Israel-kenh-rnem apmer Babylon-warl atnwenheynek-kety.

¹² Israel-kenh-rnem apmer Babylon-they alpek. Shealtiel aynikw ikwerenh Jeconiah. Shealtiel Zerubbabel-kenh aynikw anenh.

¹³ Zerubbabel Abiud-kenh aynikw anenh. Abiud Eliakim-kenh aynikw anenh. Eliakim Azor-kenh aynikw anenh.

¹⁴ Azor Zadok-kenh aynikw anenh. Zadok Akim-kenh aynikw anenh. Akim Eliud-kenh aynikw anenh.

¹⁵ Eliud Eleazar-kenh aynikw anenh. Eleazar Matthan-kenh aynikw anenh. Matthan Jacob-kenh aynikw anenh.

¹⁶ Jacob Joseph-kenh aynikw, Joseph Mary-kenh anewikw, Mary rey-antey Jesus renh ampa akely atnyenek. Renhey-antey itneweyel Christ-an.

¹⁷ Abraham-they David-ek-atwety, ¹⁴ anenhek. Atyetyart David-they ¹⁴-ek-atwety arrpemarl anenhel Babylonia-el anenh-rnemek-atwety. Babylonia-el anenh-penh ¹⁴-ek-atwety anenhek Christ-ek-atwety.

Mary-el Jesus renh atnyeneyel
(*Luke 2:1-7*)

¹⁸ Mary Joseph-itwek itengirrey-angenh-antey, amperr-arenyel-antey. Mary ra Joseph alhelekarl anenh. Joseph ra arrwekeleny Atyetyart David-kenh arrpemarl, arleng-alenty ikwerenh-rnem anenhey-alpek. Itnweng Rlwartel Mary renh ampa akely antheke. ¹⁹ Joseph ra artwa arraty anenh. Ra iterrenh ipmelhetyek, artwa ingwer-akert-arrpantey.

²⁰ Ra altyerr arek-anem. Inkart-kenh angel-el renh ilek, "Joseph-ay, alerikw David-kenh, Itnweng Rlwartel ampa akely Mary antheke. Mary renh anew ngkweng inay, itengirretyek. ²¹ Alerl ampa ra atnyeneyenh. Renh itnewa Jesus. Itna alakenh-anyem aynteyel ingkerrenh itethileyenh apmwekety."

²² Inkart ra arrwekel ilek-angkwarr-antey, innganem ra alakenh ayntek, angkakert arrwekelenyel arrwekel ilek-angkwarr-antey, rap innganem ayntekan. ²³ "Aleyak ra ampa akely atnyeneyenh. Renh itneweyel Immanuel. Itnan alakenh-anyem aynteyel. Akngey anwekantherr-itwek anem."

²⁴ Joseph ra akemirrek, ratherr itengirrek-anem, angel-el renh ilek-angkwarr-antey. ²⁵ Ratherr iteng ayntey-angenh, away ra aney-alentyan. Mary-el Jesus renh atnyenek-anem. Joseph-el away renh itnewek Jesus.

2

Artwernem apetyeyel akngerrakw-they

¹ Herod atyetyart anenh-antey arrwekelan Jesus atnyenek apmer Bethlehem-itwek, ahern Judea-ampeny-itwek. Artwa rernem ayerrer-they apetyek apmer Jerusalem-warl. Antyarrantarl artwel-rnem iterl-arenh apmer nthek-angkwarr ra born-irrek. Antyarr aremirrek ikwer-rnem-warl. Antyarrel ikwer-rnem-warl iylparrernek, antyarr-angkwarrant rernem iterl-arek, antyarr renh apentetyek, rarl ikwer-rnem iylparrerneman, rarl ikwerel born-irrekan. ² Rernem ayerne, "Nthenh ampa akely ra, Jew-rnem-kenh atyetyart ilkwa? Anwantherr antyarr ikwerenh arenhey-alpenh, renharl antyarrel iylparrernek. Anwantherr antyarr renh aremel apentek. Anwantherr apetyek, ikwer inkwerelhemel."

³ Atyetyart Herod ra angka awek, rap arlkarirrek atyetyart ingwer Jew-rnem-kenh-kety. Jerusalem-areny ingwer-rnem arlkarirrek arppemarl. Rernem aterirrenh atyetyart Herod-kety, ahelengkwrnem ilanthe Kerr, renh-rnem atweyek. ⁴ Herod-el-anem tyaty-areny atyetyart ilkwernem-then akarrilek, artwa Moses-kenh angka akalty-anthey-angker-rnem-then, renh-rnem ayerne, "Nthenharlap ran, artwa itethiley-angker nheng aynteyel. Nthenh-itwek ra aremirreyenhan, pip arrwekeleny Akngey-kenhel aynteyel-angkwarr-antey?"

⁵ Rernem renh ilek, "Bethlehem-itwek, ahern Judea-ampeny-itwek, angkakert arrwekelenyel angkarl arrwekel ingkwernek-angkwarr-antey, ra irrkn garl ayntek. ⁶ Akngey-kenh pip arrwekeleny alakenh aynteyel: 'Judea-ampenyel Bethlehem-areny-rnem rernem atyetyart ilkwakert-anem aneyenh. Bethlehem-areny anyent ra atyetyart Israel-kenh-rnem arntarnt-areyenh.' "

⁷ Herod artwa tyak-rnemek anyelkel yangkelhek, renh-rnem ayerne, "Ilenger arrantherr antyarr arek?"

⁸ Ra renh-rnem ilanthe k, "Bethlehem-warl alhenherr-arey, ampa ikwer nthwetyek. Arrantherr arenty-penh, arrantherr atyeng-warl apey-alpenherr-arey, ayenh-anem iletiek. Ayengan ikwer-warl alhetyek arppemarl, ikwer inkwerelhetyek arppemarl."

⁹⁻¹⁰ Artwa tyak-rnem Herod ikwer awelhek. Rernem antyarr wethy areynenh arppemarl, awankarl rernem arek ayerrer. Rernem antyarr renh arek-penh, rernem ikwer artewentyel inkwerelhek innga. Ra ikwer-rnem iylparrernek. Antyarr ra ampa akely ayntenh-itwek-anem arlanirrek.

¹¹ Artwernem warl kwen-warl aylpenhek, amenheng-atherr arey-alhek. Rernem kwenirrey-alhek ampwethel alernelhemel. Rernem ikwer antheke ilek-ilek, apwert gold-then apernelhey-angker mwerr-angker inteyel-rnem-then.

¹² Ikwer-penhan rernem altyerr arek. Rernem angkarl awek-penh, rernem ilek, "Arrantherr iwerr ingwer-angkwarr alpenherr-arey atyetyart Herod-kety." Rernem iwerr ingwerel-anem ikwerety alpek.

Rernem aterel anterreyel apmer Egypt-warl

¹³ Artwa tyak rernem alpek-penh, Ingkart-kenh angel Joseph ikwer aremirrek, Ra renh ilek, "Akemirra, ampa akely-then amikw-then akngeyna Egypt-warl. Herod-arl ikwer nthweyel-kety, renh atwetyek. Arrantherr ikwer-itwel anem, atha arrenhantherr iletiek-atwetyek."

¹⁴ Ingwa ikwerel-antey Joseph-el anew ikwerenh-then ampa akely-then Egypt-warl akngeynek. ¹⁵ Rernem-anem aney-alpek. Herod ra ilwekarl-kety, Akngeyel renh-rnem ilantheke, rernem angkep alpetyek, Israel-warl. Akngey-kenh angka alakenh ayntek, angkakert arrwekelenyel ingkwernek-angkwarr-antey, "Atha alerey atyenh renh atwenhek, Egypt-they." Angka arrwekeleny innganem ayntek.

Ahelengkwel-rnem ampa akely-rnem ipmek atweyel

¹⁶ Herod ra iterl-arek-anem, artwa tyak arleng-areny rernemarl renh irrtwyerl-ampernek, ra ahelirrek-anem. Ra ahelengkw-rnem thwenek, away akely-rnem atwetyek. Away aherrety atherrek-atwety anenh-rnem, ra ingkerrenh atwetyek, artwa tyak-rnem awek-penh, arlta ilengerarl Mary-el Jesus renh atnyenek, rernemarl antyarr arek-penh-angkwarr.

¹⁷ Angka innganem ayntek. Angkakert arrwekeleny Jeremiah ra arrwekel ilenh-angkwarr-antey, ¹⁸ "Apmem Ramah-itwek rernem artewentyel artnalhelirreyenh. Israel-kenh-rnem artneyenh ampa ikwerenh-rnemek, arternpirrey-angenh, rernemarl ingkerrenh ilwem."

Rernem alpeyel Egypt-they

¹⁹ Atyetyart Herod ra ilwek-penh, Ingkart-kenh angel ra altyerr-angkwarr aremirrek, Joseph ra Egypt-itwek anenharl-warl. ²⁰ Angel angkek, "Akemirra, ampa akely-then amikw-then akngeyna apmer Israel-warl. Ahelengkw ingkerrenh kel ilwekarl-kety."

²¹ Joseph ranem akemirrek, amenheng-atherr akngeynek apmer Israel-warl. ²² Herod-kenh alerikw Archelaus ranem atyetyart ahern Judea-ampeny-itwek anenh. Joseph ranem

awek-penh, ranem aterirrek. Ra altyerr arek, Ingkartelarl renh ilantheek, ra Galilee-warl alpetyek. ²³ Rernem Nazareth tawen-itwek aney-alpek. Akngey-kenh angkakert arrwekeleny-rnemel ingkwernek, "Renh-anem itneweyn 'Nazareth-areny,' " Angka arraty innganem ayntek.

3

*John-el ingwer-rnem akalty-antheyel
(Mark 1:3-8; Luke 3:1-18; John 1:19-28)*

¹ Ingwer-inger, John Baptise-emeley-angker ra ingwer-rnem akalty-antherl-apenh ahern Judea-itwek, apmer arlpaw-itwek. ² "Angkepirrenherr-arey apmwekety Akngey-warl, arlta Atyetyart ikwerenh arrerirreyelarl-kety, ingkerrenhel anwantherr Akngey renhant-anem apentetyek."

³ John rey-antey arlkeyel angkakert, Angkakert Isaiiah-kenh pip arrwekel aynteyel: "Angkakert ra arlkeyel apmer arlpawel. Iwerr arraty-angkwarrant ingkerrenhel apenterl-ayntetyek!"

⁴ Arnkwan ikwerenh alta kamwerl-penh, pilt yenpenh arertnelhenh. Ra intelty-rnem arlkwenh, ngkwarl arwengalker-then.

⁵ Ingkerrenh apmer Jordan-ampeny-they John-warl akarirrek apmer Judea-areny-rnem-then, Jerusalem-areny-rnem-then. ⁶ Rernem illehek John-ek, rernemarl apmwakert anenh. John-el renh-rnem baptise-emelek Jordan ilpayek.

⁷ Pharisee-rnem-then Sadducee-rnem-then John ikwer-warl apetyek arrpemar, renh-rnem baptise-emeletyek. John-el renh-rnem ilek, "Arrantherr apmwangkwarrant apenteyel. Kel ingwerentyel arrenhantherr ilek, arrantherr apmwekety angkepirretyek-arrpantey Akngey-warl! Akngey arrekantherr ahelirreyel-antey. ⁸ Arrantherr innga angkepirretyek apmwekety, ingkerrenhel arrenhantherr aretyek. ⁹ Arrantherr Abraham-kenh-rnem tnakelhey-angenh anetyek. Akngey ilkelheyel ingwerek-ingwer ikwerenh-rnem anetyek. Akngeyel Abraham renh arntarnt-arenh, rarl ikwer awelhenh. Ikwer awelheyel-rnem rernem ikwerenh-rnem innga aneyel. Akngey ra ampa akngerram-akngerrilem, rernem arraty-angkwarr apenterl-ayntetyek. Ran ilek-ilek mpwarem, artwernem apwert-penh mpwarey-angker. ¹⁰ Artwa apmwernem arwerl apmwarl arternemel, rwewarl iwem-apeny. Alakenh-apeny arrenhantherr iwekerr, arrantherr arraty-angkwarr apentey-angenh-they."

11 "Atha arrwekel arrenhantherr kwatyelant baptise-emelem, arrantherr apmwekety ipmelhetyek. Artwa ingw-eran atyeng-they rlterrk inngan apetyem, ingkern-theyarl. Ayeng rlterrk-wenyarl, warrkenh apmwamwamarl, ran Atyetyart inngarl. Ra Itnweng Rlwart arrerney-angker. 12 Alakenh-anyem arlta ingkernel Akngeyel apmwangkwar-rarl alheyel-rnem ingkerr-antey rwewarl iweyenh, irrarkemel ampetyek, atherrk ilpatileyel-apeny."

John-el Jesus renh baptise-emeleyel

(Mark 1:9-11; Luke 3:21-22; John 1:31-34)

13 Jesus Galilee-they anperl-alhek Jordan lher-warl, John-el renh baptise-emeleyek. 14 John arrkngert angkek, "Ilekek ngan atyeng-warl apetyek? Ntwa ayenh baptise-emeley-areny!"

15 Jesus-el renh ilek, "Kel aleyan alakenh aynteyel: arraty-angkwarr-antey marenyel-areth, Akngey-kenh angka aynteyel-angkwarr-antey." John-anem ikwer awelhek.

16 John-el Jesus renh baptise-emelek-anem. Kwaty-they tyerrelhenhey-alpek-anem kwenpay-anem amentant ather-rirrekarl ra arek. Itnweng Rlwart ikwer-warl apetyek irrwerl-they, thip pwelker-apeny. 17 Ingkerrenhel awek alker irrwerl-theyarl angkek, "Nhanyem alerey atyenh, ayengan ikwer inkwerelheyel."

4

Arrentyel Jesus renh arrkerneyel

(Mark 1:12-13; Luke 4:1-13)

1 Itnwengel-anem Jesus renh atnwenhek apmer arlpaw-ampeny-warl, arrentyel renh arrkernetyek. 2 Jesus ra amern arlkwey-angenh anenh, arlta 40-ek-atwety, an-gayakw. 3 Arrenty ra ikwer-warl apetyek, angkemel, "Akngey-kenh alerikw apek nga. Apwert nhernem akn-gartewa, amern irretyek, Akngey-kenh rlterrk-akertel."

4 Jesus-el renh tyernek, "Akngey-kenh pipel aynteyel: 'Ingwerenty nthakenh amernelant itethirrey-angenh. Rernem angka Akngey-kenh-angkwarrant itethirretyek.' "

5 Arrentyel Jesus renh atnwenhek Jerusalem-warl, tern ilkwewarl. Akngey-kenh apmer aknganenty-warl. Ar-rentyel Jesus renh tyaty ilkwa Jew-kenh irrwerl-warl at-nwenhek, warl irrwerl-itwek rnrkerne. 6 Arrentyel renh ilek, "Akngey-kenh alerikw apekap ngan? Kel irrwerl-they nhenh atnarnpa. Nthakenh nga atwelhey-angenh. Akngey-kenh pipel alakenh aynteyel: 'Akngeyel angel-rnem thwenem, ngenh anterrkwetyek, atwelhekerr.' "

⁷ Jesus-el renh tyerne, "Akngey-kenh pipel alakenh aynteyel: 'Nthakenh Ingkart Akngey arrkerney-angenh rlterreke, rlterrk ilkwangkarr.'" "

⁸ Ikwer-penh Arrentyeyel Jesus renh atnwenhek apwert irrwerl inngewarl-anem. Arrenty-anem ikwer lwewar-rerne apmer ingkerr tern ilkwernem, apmer ilek-ilek-akert, mwerr-angker-akert. ⁹ Arrentyeyel renh ilek, "Nga atyeng awelhemel kwenirrenty, atha ingkerrenh ngenh anthem."

¹⁰ Jesus-el renh tyerne, "Arrenty, atyengety alhay! Akngey-kenh pipel aynteyel: 'Akngey anyent ikwerant awelhetyek, Ingkart Akngey renhant apenterl-ayntetyek.'" "

¹¹ Arrentyeyel Jesus renh iwerl-alhek-anem. Angel irrwerl-areny ikwer-warl apetyek, renh arntarnt-aretyek.

*Jesus-el renh-rnem akalty-antheyel
(Mark 1:14-15; Luke 4:14-15)*

¹² Artwa ahelengkwr-nmemel John tyayl-warl akwernek. Jesus-el angka awek-penh, ra apmer Galilee-warl alhek. ¹³ Ra Nazareth-itwek aney-angenh, ra anper-antey alhek Capernaum tawen-warl, ikwer-itwel aney-alhek, apmer Zebulun-itwel, Naphthali-itwel. ¹⁴ Akngeyel angka ar-rwekel arrerne-angkwarr-antey, kel array-anem ayntek, angkaker Isaiiah-el ilenh-angkwarr-antey. ¹⁵ "Awelhenh-arey, Zebulun-areny-rnem-then, Naphthali-areny-rnem-then, Jordan-they intwarr-ampeny, Galilee ahern artwa alethang-angketyarr. ¹⁶ Arrantherr apatemel aneyel, ingwemern-tel aneyel-apeny, Ingkart iterl-arey-angenh. Arrekantherr arrer-anem ilwetyekan. Lyenentyel arrekantherr arrtyer-neyenh, arrantherr iwerr array-angkwarr apentetyek."

Anayntileyel: Lyenentyel arrtyerneyenh, iwerr ar-raty apentetyek. Alakenh-anyem Jesus lyenenty-apeny anwekantherr aneyel, anwantherr array apenterl-ayntetyek.

¹⁷ Jesus ranem renh-rnem akalty-anthenh, "Angkepirrenh-arey apmwekety Akngey-warl-athek! Arla ikwerrenh arrer-anem ra Ingkart ingkerrenhek anetyek."

*Jesus-el kwertengerl 4-pel rlwaneyel
(Mark 1:16-20; Luke 5:1-11; John 1:35-42)*

¹⁸ Jesus alhenh Galilee kwaty alay impalth-angkwarr. Ra awayenheng-atherr arek. Anyent Simon itnan ingweran Peter, ingweran Andrew-arl. Netting ratherr kwaty-warl iwenh, irrpeng anterrkwetyek. ¹⁹ Jesus-an angkek ikwer-atherr, "Apetyenh-atherr atyeng-angkwarr, atha

mpwelenh akalty-anthetyek, mpwel ingwer-rnem akalty-anthetyek Akngey-kenh angkek, rernem-anem apentetyek arrpemar, irrpeng mentyarl.” ²⁰ Ratherr ikwer-angkwarr antelherl-alhek netting iwerl-alhemel.

²¹ Jesus ra alhenharl-antey, ra James-then John-then arek, Zebedee-kenh alerikw-atherr. Ratherr rtnwa kwen-itwek, aynikw-itwek netting mpwarenh. Jesus-el renh-atherr ayernekk arrpemar, “Atyeng-angkwarr apetyenherr-atherr!” ²² Ratherr rtnwa renh iwerl-alhek, aynikw-then-antey, Jesus-angkwarr antelherl-alhek.

Jesus-el akngerr akalty-antheyel, arntety-rnem-then mwerrileyel

(Luke 6:17-19)

²³ Jesus ran ahern ingkerrenh-angkwarr alhenh Galilee-ampeny. Jew-rnem akalty-anthenh, Jew-kenh tyaty akely-rnem-itwek, angka mwerr-angker ilerl-apenh. Akngey rant atyetyart ingkerrenhek aneyel. Ranem arntety-rnem mwerrilerl-apenh. ²⁴ Rernem ahern Syria-ampenyel angka awak. Rernem arntety ilek-ilek-akert-rnem ikwer-warl akngetyek, arrenty-akert-rnem-then, arwengkw-rnem-then, nthakenh alhey-angenh-rnem-then. Jesus-el renh-rnem ingkerrenh mwerrilek.

²⁵ Galilee-ampeny akngerr innga Jesus ikwer-warl akar-irrek, 10-pel tawen-areny-rnem-then, Jerusalem-areny-rnem-then, Judea-areny-rnem-then anyentirrek arrpemar, Jordan ilpay intwarr-ampeny-they.

5

Akngeyel renh-rnem arntarnt-areyel

(Luke 6:20-23)

¹ Jesus-el akngerrarl arek-penh, ra apwert irrwerl-warl alhek kwertengerl ikwerrenh-rnem-akert. ² Ranem renh-rnem akalty-anthek.

³ “Rernemar, ikwer-warl angkepirretyek arrkernelheyel, Akngeyel renh-rnem arntarnt-arem. Rernem Akngey-kenh-rnem ingkerrenh anem.

⁴ Rernemar amperrngirreyel, Akngeyel renh-rnem arntarnt-arem, arternpilemel.

⁵ Rernem iterl-arelheyel rernemar ahern-areny-rnem arwa aneyel, rernem ahern-areny ingkerrenhek atyetyart aneyenh.

⁶ Akngeyel ingwer-rnem arntarnt-arem arrpemar, rernemar ikwer array-angkwarr awelheyel, arrayirretyek ikwerrenh-angkwarr. Akngeyel ikwer-rnem iwerr mp-warem, itnweng mwerr-angker anthemel.

⁷ Ingwer-rnem mwerrant-arey arntarnt-arerreyel, Akngeyel renh-rnem arntarnt-areyel ingkerrenh-anteyarl arrpemarl.

⁸ Arraty-angkwarr aneyel-rnem, Akngey ikwer-rnem inkwerelhem.

⁹ Aylperrepwenty atyetyart ilkwernem aheketyarl arrkngert angkeyel-rnem, Akngeyel renh-rnem alerey antweyel.

¹⁰ Rernem arraty-angkwarr alhetyek arrkernelheyel. Ingwer-rnemel renh-rnem irrwerneyelarl, Akngeyel renh-rnem arntarnt-arem arrpemarl.

¹¹ Arrantherr atyeng-angkwarr alhetyek arrkernelheyel-rnem, ingwer-rnemel arrenhantherr irrwerneyelarl, Akngeyel arrenhantherr arntarnt-areyel arrpemarl. ¹² Irrkngerney anaynta! Akngeyel ngenh atnyen-aynteman, apmer aknganenty-itwek. Awank-akerrarl ingwerel-rnem Akngey-kenh angkakert-rnem irrwernek-apeny, aleyarl aynteyel arrpem.”

*Angka thalt-akert, angka lyenenty-akert
(Mark 9:49-50; Luke 14:34-35)*

¹³ “Aker-warl thalt arrernem. Thalt-penh nthakenh apmwirrey-angenh, intengirrey-angenh, arleng-alenty mwerr ayntem. Thalt-weny aker anamerl intengirrem, ikweweny. Alakenh-anyem Akngey-kenh angka aynteyel. Akngey-kenh angkekety amentirrenty, rap aleth-antey apmwirreman, Akngey-kenh-angkwarr apentey-angenh. Ikwer-angkwarr akaltyirrenty, rernem arleng-alenty mwerr aneman.

¹⁴ Lyenentyel arrtyernem-apeny, iwerr aketh arem. Ahern-areny ingkerrenhel arrenhantherr aketh-antey arem arrpemarl, nthenh-angkwarr alheman. Warl-rnem apwert irrwerl-itwek artelhenharl. Ingwer-rnemel anaynt arem arleng-they. Ingwer-rnemel arrenhantherr anaynt arem arrpemarl, rernem arraty-angkwarr apenteyelan. ¹⁵ Lherrm ampenty, nthakenh ntwa tyampet-warl akwerney-angenh. Renh akethek-anem arrernetyek irrwerl-warl, ingkerrenhel anaynt aretyek. ¹⁶ Arrantherr arraty-angkwarr apententy, ingwer-rnemel arrenhantherr aketh arem arrpemarl, rernem Akngey-kenh-angkwarrant apentem arrpemarl, ikwer inkwerelhemel.”

Moses-kenh angkakert

¹⁷ “Angka Moses-kenh aynteyel, angka arrwekeleny angkakert-rnemel pip-warl ingkwernek aynteyel arrpemarl. Atyeng arrantherr iterreyel, ayeng angka ingwer-akert apetyentyek-athen, angka Moses-kenh arrwekeleny

iyipelirrentyek-athen. Angka nthakenh iparelhey-angenh. Ayengan apetyek atha Akngey-kenh angka irrkaty renhey-antey arrekanterr iletiek, angka Akngey-kenh arlperryiletiek, ywerreyek-atwety. ¹⁸ Arraty innga atha arrenhantherr ileyel. Angka Akngey-kenh ywerrey-angenh, ahern-then alker-then ywerrey-alenty. ¹⁹ Angka Moses-kenh arrwekeleny-kety amentirrenty, ingwer-rnem apmwel-aretharl akalty-anthenty, arrantherr apmwelhileyel Akngey-kenh-angkwarr. Angka Akngey-kenh arraty apententy, ingwer-rnem arraty akalty-anthenty, arrantherr Akngey-angkwarr mwerrarl aneyenh. ²⁰ Pharisee-kenh-rnem, artwa ilkwa Moses-kenh-rnem rernem apmwangkwarr apenteyel. Arrantherr arraty-angkwarr apenterl-ayntetyek. Arrangkwelan, angka Pharisee-kenh Moses-kenh apententy, arrantherr Akngey-kenh apmer-warl aylpey-angenh.”

Ahel iltenty-akert

²¹ “Moses-kenh angka arrwekeleny angka alakenh ayn-tenh, ‘Ra ingwer ipmek atwenty, renh angkep atweyenh arppemarl.’ ²² Athan arrenhantherr ileyel, ‘Ingwerentyel apek iltenty, arlta ingkernel Akngeyel renh ayerneyenh arppemarl. Arrantherr ingwer-rnem apmwa antwenty, rwa aknganenty arrwekel ikwer mpwelheyel arlta ingkernel.’

²³⁻²⁴ Ngethen ingwerenty-then ahel mpwelanth ilterrekarl-penh, nga ikwer-warl alhetyek-tangkwel, sorry antwelhetyek, tyaty-warl aylpey-angenh, Akngey renh tyenkerr anthey-alenty. Ahenp-antey alhey-angenh. Ikwer-penh-anem ntwā Akngey renh tyenkerr anthey-alpemanem, mwerrant-atherr anetyek. Alakenh-anyem Akngey-angkwarran mwerrant-arey anetyek.

²⁵ Arrkent arwa ilterrey-angenh. Angketangkwal aratyilerrey mwerr-angkwarr, ra ngenh court-warl akngeker, court-arenyel ngenh tyayl-warl akwernekerr. ²⁶ Fine ilkwa ntwā payemeley-angenh, nthakenh nga tyerrelhey-angenh.”

Anew inetyek

²⁷ “Akngey-kenh angka alakenh aynteyel: ‘Ingwer-kenh anewikw nthakenh ikngwey-angenh.’ ²⁸ Athan arrenhantherr arraty ileyel, angka awerr innga. Nga arelh ingwerek ahenty anenty ikngwetyek-arrpantey, ngap apmwangkwarr iterreyelan. ²⁹ Ntwā apek apmwangkwarr mpwareyel anngel. Ntwā apek annga atherr-akert apmwangkwarr mpwareyel-kety, mwerr ntwā annga anyent tyerrelhemel

iwetyek, ngap Akngey-kenh apmer-warl aylpeman, annga anyent-akert. ³⁰ Ntwa apek apmwangkwarr mpwareyel itepel. Ntwa apek itep atherr-akert apmwangkwarr mpwareyel-kety, mwerr ntwa itep anyent akelhem iwemer, mwerr-angkwarr Akngey-kenh apmer-warl aylpetyek.”

Anayntileyel: Anwantherr arwa akelhey-angenh, impen-antey. Alakenh-anyem angka anayntileyel, Inkart ra impen inngarl, angethen iltyethen-angkwarran. Kel Jesus-el arwa renh-rnem ilek, rernem iterretyek, rernem apmwelhilekerr.

Ratherr iwerretyek

³¹ “Angka arrwekeleny alakenh aynteyel: ‘Mwerr arelh ikwerenh iwem. Artwa pip-warl itna inkwernelhemel, arelh ikwerenh pip renh anthemel, arelh ra pip renh aremel, artwa renh iwey-alentyan.’ ³² Athan arrenhantherr arraty ileyel, angka atyenh awerr. Arelh ra artwa ingwer-angkwarr antelhenty, kel alakenh mwerr iwemarl. Arrangkwarl, arelh ngkwenh ntwa iwenty apmwel-areth, Akngey-angkwarr apmwa aynteyel.”

Inkart itnewemel irrtwyerremel angkey-angenh

³³ “Arrwekeleny-kenh aynteyel arrpemar, ‘Inkart itnewemel irrtwyerremel ilelhey-angenh, Inkartel arem.’ Arraty ntwa angkaayntetyek. ³⁴ Angka atyengan awerr, atharl arrenhantherr ileyel. Alkenh itnewey-angenh, irrtwyerremel ilelhey-angenh. ³⁵ Ahern itnewey-angenh arrpemar, ikwerenh arrpemar. Jerusalem itnewey-angenh arrpemar, apmer ilkwa atyetyart impen ikwerenh arrpemar. ³⁶ Irtywerremel ilelhey-angenh, arratyant nga ilelhetyek. ³⁷ Yaw apek, arrangkw apek, alakenh arraty innga nga ilelhetyek. Ingwer-angkwarr nga ilelhenty, arrenty-kenh-angkwarrarl.”

Angkep atwey-angenh

(Luke 6:29-30)

³⁸ “Angka arrwekeleny aynteyel: ‘Ingwerentyel annga atwenty, ntwa renh annga angkep atweyentyek arrpemar. Ingwerel ngenh arntek renh atwenty, renh arntek atwem arrpemar.’ ³⁹ Ayengan arrekantherr-warl angkem, ngenh apek areyl anyent-ampeny atwenty, renh angkep atwey-angenh, aleth-antey atwerrerrl-anekerr. Nga menty anthelhetyek ra ngenh areyl ingwer-angkwarr-anemarl atwenty. ⁴⁰ Ingwerentyel kwet ngkwenhek ayernenty, ntwa kwet renh alhewer anthem arnkwa ingwer-then anthem. Akngey-kenh-angkwarr alakenh aynteyel. ⁴¹ Ingwerentyel

ngenh ilantheny, ikwer-angkwarr alhetyek, nga ikwer-angkwarr alha anper-antey, ikwer awelhemel. Angath-antey alhey-angenh. ⁴² Ingwerentyel ngenh amernek ayernenty angayakwel, ntwā renh amern anthetyekan. Ampwal ilek-ilek renh anthetyek arppemarl.”

Ingwer-rnem arntarnt-aretyek, ikwer-rnem amperrngirre-tyek

⁴³⁻⁴⁴ “Ingwer-rnemel ileyel, ikwer-rnem-kenh arntarnt-arayntetyek. Angka atyenhan awerr, atharl arrenhantherr ileyel, alakenh aynteyel, ingkerrenh arntarnt-arayntetyek alethang-rnem-then arntarnt-arayntetyek. Ingwerentyel ngenh irrwernenty, ntwā Akngey ayernetyekan ikwer, renh arntarnt-aretyek. ⁴⁵ Arrantherrap Akngey-kenh-rnem ingkerrenharl aneman, arrantherrap alakenh mwerrant-arey anetyek. Akngeyel ingkeny arrernek ingkerrenhek, apmwernemek-then mwerr-rnemek-then, ilek-ilek ra antheke, kwaty antheke, amern ingkerrenh lyapelhiletiek, akert-then anteril-ayntetyek atherrkeny. ⁴⁶ Ahern-areny-kenh alakenh aynteyel, ngkwenh-rnemant arntarnt-arayntetyek apmellereny. Apmwamwam man kapmentek iney-angker-rnem rernem arntarnt-arayntetyek arppemarl, apmellereny. Akngey-kenh ingwer-angkwarr aynteyel, ingkerrenh arntarnt-arayntetyek. Alakenh Akngeyel anwenhantherr angkep anthemā. ⁴⁷ Ingwer-rnem Akngey apentey-angenh-rnem rernem ikwer-rnemekant inkwerleheyel. Alakenh-apeny-weny anayntetyek mwerr-angkwarr. ⁴⁸ Arrantherr mwerr innga anayntetyek, Akngey irrwerl-areny aneyel-apeny.”

6

Tnakelhey-angenh

¹ “Mwerr-arrpantey tnakelhey-angenh, arraty-angkwarr nga anetyek, ingwer-rnemel arrenhantherr awekerr. Arrantherr tnakelhenty, Akngey irrwerl-arenyel arrenhantherr nthakenh arntarnt-arey-angenh.

² Ntwā irrperrn-rnem man anthenty, ingwer-rnem akarriley-angenh, rernem ngenh aretyek. Apmwangkwarr alheyel-rnem rernem alakenh tnakelheyel, tyaty akely kwenel iwerr impalthel, ingwer-rnemel renh-rnem aretyek, tnaketyek. Atha arrenhantherr arraty ileyel, Akngeyel renh-rnem anthey-angenh.

³ Ntwā irreperrn-rnem arnkwa anthenty anyelkelantey, tnakelhey-angenhel, ingkerrenhel ngenh arekerr; ⁴ Akngeyelant ngenh aremel, rap ngenh arntarnt-arem arppemarl.”

Alakenh Akngey-warl angkaynta
(Luke 11:2-4)

⁵ “Ingwer-rnem alhem tyaty akely-rnem-warl, aketh-warl, Jew-rnem angkerreyel-warl. Akngerr akarrirrenty, rernem angkem Akngey-warl, ingwerel-rnem renh-rnem mwerr-arrpantey aretyek, tnaketyek. Rernem tnakelheyele. Akngey alakenh-kety arlkarirreyel. Kel ra renh-rnem arntarnt-arey-angenh.

⁶ Ament Akngey-warl angkenty mwerrarl. Akngey ilkelheyele, ngenh arntarnt-aremarl.

⁷ Arrantherr aleth-antey angkey-angenh, artwa ingwer-arenyel-rnem angka akngerrileyele-apeny ingkart ikwer-rnem-kenh-warl. ⁸ Aleth angkey-angenh, rernem angkeyel-apeny. Anyent-inger-antey angketyek, kel ra ngenh aweyellarl. ⁹ Arrantherr alakenh ayernem, ‘Akngey anwekantherrenh, ngarl irrwerl aneyel. Ingkerrenh akalty-antha, anwantherr ngenh arraty iterl-aretyek. ¹⁰ Apeyalha, ingkerrenhek ingkart anetyek. Ingkerrenh arratyila, ngkweng awelhetyek, irrwerl-areny ingkerrenh ngkweng awelheyele-apeny. ¹¹ Anwenhantherr intem-antey amern-antherl-aynta. ¹² Apmwa anwekantherrety iwa, anwer-nantherr arratyilerretyek, mwerrant-arey anwer-nantherr anetyek. ¹³ Anwer-nantherr apmwewarl irrekerr atnyena. Arrenty anwernekantherr irrpelthirreyelarl-kety, anwer-nenhantherr arntarnt-ara.’”

¹⁴ Jesus-el renh-rnem ilek, “Arrantherr ingkerrenh mwerrant-arey-anem anetyek atwerrey-angenh, Akngeyan arrekantherr ingkerrenhek inkwerelhem, apmwa ingkerrenh-kety, arrekantherrety Akngeyel iwem. ¹⁵ Arrangkwelan, Akngeyel apmwa arrekantherrety iwey-angenh.”

Rernem amern-kety ipmelhetyek

¹⁶ “Ingwer-inger amern-kety ipmelhem, amernekant aleth iterrey-angenh, Akngeyekant iterrerl-ayntetyek. Ingwer-rnem artwerrety anew-aneyel, irrepern antwelhemel. Akngey ikwer-rnem inkwerelhey-angenh, renh-rnem angkep anthey-angenh. ¹⁷ Alakenh amern-kety ipmelhenty, artwerrety aney-angenh. Inngerr lhewelhem apmelerreny-angkwarr. Irrepern antwelhey-angenh ingwer-rnemek. ¹⁸ Akngeyel kel aketh-antey areyel, arrenhantherr angkep anthem.”

Ampwal akngerr ayerrpiley-angenh
(Luke 12:32-34)

¹⁹ “Ampwal akngerr ayerrpiley-angenh ahern nhenh-itwek. Arrangkwarrap ikwer-angkwarran. Ampwal

akngerr apwert man-then akarriley-angenh, ingwerentyel irrtiyert-inekerr, interrkel arlkwekerr. ²⁰ Arraty-angkwarr apenterl-ayntem. Rap arrernem ilek-ilek mwerr-angker arrekanterr irrwerl-itwek. Mwerr-angker ayntayntem intem-antey irrwerl-itwek, nthakenh ywerrey-angenh, ar-rangkw. Ingwerentyel irrtiyert-iney-angenh, interrkel arlkwey-angenh, arrangkw. ²¹ Arrantherranap ampwal ikwer-rnemant iterreyel, arranterr ampwal renh-rnemant apenteyel.”

Angka lyenenty-akert

(Luke 11:34-36)

²² “Annga mwerr-akertel ntwā iwerr arraty apenteyel-apeny, anaynt-apeny. ²³ Aparrngelan iwerr arraty apentey-angenh arrangwarl, aperrertirrerl-alpeyel. Aparrngel-apeny rernem apmwangkwarr apenteyel, atwemengkel-apeny. Rernem Akngey-kety amentirreyel.”

Angka man-akert

(Luke 12:22-31; 16:13)

²⁴ “Arranterr apwert man akngerrekant iterrerrl-anenty, arranterrap Akngey-kenh angkek-anem iyelpelirrem-anem, Akngey-kenh angka apentey-angenh, amentewarl-anem. Akngey-kenh angka impenarl. Manek artewentyel iterrey-angenh, Akngey-kenh angkekant artewentyel iterr-ayntetyek. Nthakenh ntwā atherr-angkwarr apentey-angenh.

²⁵ Alakenh iterrey-angenh, ‘Amern ilek atha arlkwetyek, ilek atha antywetyek, arnkwa ilek-warl ayeng aylpetyek?’ Iteth anayntetyekant nga iterr-ayntetyek, Akngey-kenh-angkwarr apenterl-ayntetyek. ²⁶ Thip yanh-rnem arenh-arey. Thip nthakenh amentel amern lyapelhiley-angenh, amern warl-warl akwerney-angenh, awakelhey-angenh. Akngey irrwerl-areny rant thip-rnem wanteyel, arntarnt-areyel. Arranterr Akngey-kenh impen thip-rnem-angkwarr. Anwenhanterr arntarnt-areyel arppemarl.

²⁷ Arranterr artewentyel iterrerrl-anenty, arranterrap arwapeny ywerreman. ²⁸⁻²⁹ Arnkwekant iterrey-angenh. Solomon arnkwa mwerr-angker-warl aylpenh. Arnkwan ik-werenh ahern-areny-kenhant. Akngeyelant alpeyt mwerr-angker arrernek ahern nhewarl. Alpeyt arnkwerne-angkwarr mwerr-angker inngarl inngelheyel! Alpeyt yanh-rnem arenherr-arey! Anyentel-antey aneyel rernem arnkwel mwerr ilelhey-angenh. ³⁰ Akngeyel atherrk lyapel-hileyel. Atherrk arlenyirrem aherretyel, rernem antywer arryem. Akngeyel atherrk renharl arntarnt-areyel-apeny,

ra anwenhantherr iwerl-alhey-angenh arrpemar, arnkwa ilek-ilek anthemel arntarnt-arem mwerr-angkwarr. Arrantherr apal, Akngey renh tnakey-angenh, rarl anwenhantherr ingkerrenh arntarnt-arem.

³¹⁻³² Artewentyel iterrey-angenh, 'Ilek anwantherr arlk-wem, ilek anwantherr antywem, arnkwa ilek-warl anwantherr aylpeman?' Inkart apentey-angenh-rnem alakenh iterreyelan. Akngey alker-areny ra arrenhantherr areyel, ranem arrenhantherr ilek-ilek anthem, arntarnt-arementhen. ³³ Arrantherr-anem ikwerenh-angkwarr apenterlayntetyek arraty-angkwarr, Akngeyel arrenhantherr atnyenem.

³⁴ Ampwal ilek-ilek akngerr arrerney-angenh ingwer-ingere. Ngant ikwerant iterretyek. Arlta arrpanenhel Akngeyel arenhantherr arntarnt-areyelan."

7

Ingwer-rnem akngakey-angenh (Luke 6:37-38, 41-42)

¹ "Arrantherr ingwer-rnem tyatyemiley-angenh, akngakey-angenh. Arrantherr renh-rnem apmwa antwey-angenh, Akngeyel ngenh arrpemar ilekerr. ² Nga mwerr-arrpantey ilelhenty, ngap irrtwyerreyelar. Alakenh Akngeyel ngenh akngakeyenh mwerr-rnem-they.

³ Artwa anyent annga arwerl-akert nthakenh arey-angenh. Mwerr-arrpantey irrtwyerremel ilelheyel. Ra artwa ingwer annga ahern-angketyarr ileyel, 'Annga ahern-akert irrarkelha nwa anynt arey-alkenh!' ⁴ Nthakenh ingwerek alakenh angkey-angenh, 'Atha ahern akely irrarketyek annga ngkweng-itwel.' Arrangkw! Ra apek arrkay arem, annga arwerl ilkwakert. ⁵ Rarl alakenh angkem, rap irrtwyerremar. Ra arwerl angethey-tangkwel tyerrelhem, mwerr-anem arey-kety. Rap ahern akely irrarkem annga ingwer-itwek-anem."

Anayntileyel: Jesus-el angka ilenh, rernem iterretyek, tnakelhey-angenh. Artwa Moses-kenh-rnem rernem mwerr-arrpantey ilelhenh, ingwer-rnem apmwekety angkepilyek-arrpantey ikwer-rnem-kenh-angkwarrant apenterlayntetyek.

⁶ "Nhanyem angka Akngey-kenh impen. Rant angkepilye-angker. Ahern-arenyelant-amperl nthakenh angkepilye-angenh. Apwert mwerr-angker impen, nthakenh pikepik

anthey-angenh. Aker mwerr-angker arengk apmwa nthakenh anthey-angenh. Akngey-kenh angka impen arrpemarl apwert mwerr-angker impen-apeny.”

Anayntileyel: Akngey-kenh angka impen, apwert mwerr-angker-apeny, aker impen mwerr-angker-apeny. Alakenh atnwenh pikepik anthey-angenh-apeny, arengk apmwa anthey-angenh-apeny, alakenh anwantherr Angka Akngey-kenh atnyenem, ingwer-angkwarrarl iterreyel-rnem anthey-angenh.

⁷⁻⁸ “Ntwa Akngey ayernenty, ranap ngenh anthemarl. Ntwa renh ayernenty, ranap ngkweng lwewarrernemarl. Ran iwerr ngkweng mpwareyel, ntwa ikwerenh-angkwarr apentetyek. Inngarlap ran! Akngey ranap ngkweng mpwaremarl, ngap aylpenhem-anem. ⁹ Alerengkwel ngenh amernek apek ayernem. Ntwa apwert ikwer anthey-angenh, arrangkw! Ntwa amernant anthem arlkwetyekan. ¹⁰ Alerengkwel ngenh aker irrpengek apek ayernem. Ntwa rtnwem ahelengkw ikwer anthey-angenharl, arrangkw! Ntwa aker irrpengant anthetyek arlkwetyekan. ¹¹ Arrantherran apmwamwam aneyel, arrantherrap iterl-areyelarl, ilek-ilek mwerr-angker anthey-angker. Ra mwerr-angkerarl arrekanterr anthem, arrantherr renh ayernentyan. Rant iterl-areyel. ¹² Anwantherr ilkelheyel ingwer-rnemel anwenhantherr mwerr-angkwarr arntarnt-aretyek. Alakenh anwantherr mwerr-angkwarr renh-rnem-tangkwel arntarnt-aretyek. Akngey-kenh angka arrwekeleny aynteyel, Moses-kenh-angkwarr angkakert ingwer-rnem-angkwarr-then.”

Iwerr atherr-akert

¹³ “Iwerr akely alpeyel Inggart-kenh-angkwarr, nga arraty-angkwarr apentetyekan. Akngerr alpeyel iwerr ilkwangkwarr, apmwel-aretharl alheyel-rnem. Akngeyel renh-rnem ywerrelhileyen. ¹⁴ Irrpetyap alheyel Inggart-kenh-angkwarran. Rernem iteth intem-antey aneyen.”

*Arwerl amern-akert
(Luke 6:43-45)*

¹⁵ “Mwentyel arntarnt-arelhetyek mwerranty arraty apentetyek artwa apmwernem-kety. Rernem irrtwyerremel angkakert mwerr-arrpantey illeheyel-kety, yep-yep-rnem anik mwerr aneyel-apeny. Artwa apmwernem ahelirreyel arengk artnwerel ahelirrem-apeny tnhwerremel. Rernem apmwangkwarr akalty-antheyel, ngenh apmwewarlilekerr.

¹⁶ Apmwarlap ran, arwerl arleny-apenyarl. Arwerl arleny-penh nthekwern amern iney-angenh. Apmwa nthekwern akey-angenh, amern arnwekety akey-angenh arwerl arleny-penh apmwarl. Amern akatyerr akey-angenh arwerl arntek-arntek-penh apmwarl.”

Anayntileyel: Apmwangkwarr akwerrpel akalty-antheyel-rnem arwerl arleny-rnem-apeny. Angka mwerr akalty-anthey-angenh akwerrpel-rnem, amern apmwamwam-apeny.

¹⁷ Jesus-el angka ingwer-anem ikwer-rnem ilenh. “Arwerl ingweran amern mwerr-akertarl, arwerl apmwarenyan amern mentyarl. ¹⁸ Arwerl arleny-penh nthekwern amern akey-angenh. Amernek ywarn nthweyel. ¹⁹ Arwerl arlenyan apmwarl, rwewarl iwem arwerl renh.

²⁰ Angkakert irrtwyerrey-angker-rnem rernem arwerl arleny-apeny. ²¹ Apmwel-areth aneyel-rneman rernem arlkeyenh, ‘Ay, Ingkartay.’ Rernemap Akngey-kenh-warl aylpey-angenh. Arraty-angkwarr apenteyel-rnemant, Akngey ikwerenh-rnem aneyenh. ²² Arlta ingkernel ingwer-rnem arlkeyenh, ‘Ay, Ingkartay. Anwantherr angka ngkwenh ilerl-apenh arrpemar, anwantherr arrenty-rnem irrentek, itna ngkwenh itnewemel, ilek-ilek mpwarek, rlterrk ngkwenh-akertel.’ ²³ Athan renh-rnem ileyenh, ‘Alpenherr-arey atyengety, athan arrenhantherr iterl-arey-angenharl.’ ”

*Warl atherr-akert
(Luke 6:47-49)*

²⁴ “Rernem apek angka atyenh awek-penh, rernem arraty-angkwarr apenteyel rlterrk-anem, artwa warl apwert irrwerl rlterrk-itwek artek-apeny. ²⁵ Kwaty-anem rntwey-alhek, atnyerr ilkwanem alhek. Warl atakelhey-angenh arrangkw, ra anyentel-antey apwert rlterrk ikwerel cement-apeny-itwek artelhenh. ²⁶ Artwa ingwerel angka atyenh arwa iylpelant awek atyeng awelhey-angenh. Ra anamerl ywerreyenh warl apmwamwam anamerl ywerrek-apeny. ²⁷ Kwaty ilkwa rntwey-alhek. Atnyerr alhek, awerel rlterrk pwey-alhek, warl apmwamwam renhanem atakenhek, kel. Warl rlterrk intem-antey aneyenh, warl apmwamwam arrangkwarl, angath-antey atakelheyel. Artwa akalty intem-antey aneyel, Akngey-kenh. Artwa arwengk angath-antey ywerreyenh, warl apmwamwaman angath-antey ywerremel atakelhek-apeny.”

28-29 Jesus rarl angka ilenh-penh, ingkerrenh-anem apatek, rarl renh-rnem rlterrk innga akalty-anthek Akngey-kenh-angkwarr, artwa Jew-kenh akalty-anthey-angker-rnemel rlterrkkel akalty-anthey-angenh.

8

*Jesus-el artwa tywen-angketyarr mwerrileyel
(Mark 1:40-45; Luke 5:12-16)*

¹ Jesus apwert-they atwarrerl-alhek, akngerr ingwer-rnemel renh apentek. ² Artwa tywen-angketyarr apetyek Jesus-warl. Tywen ywerrey-angenh intem-anteyarl anenh. Ra kwenirrenh Jesus-itwek, ampwethel alernelhemel. Ra angkek, "Nga rlterrk inngan, mwerriley-angker. Ntwa ayenh mwerrileyek tywen-rnem atyeng-they ywerrelhila, ayeng tywen-weny alyelk-anem anetyek."

³ Jesus ranem renh arnep-arnek, angkemel, "Ayeng ilkelheyel, ngenh atha mwerrileyek." Tywen-rnem arwapeny ywerrerl-alhek, mwerrirreyelpek. ⁴ Jesus ra arrkngert angkek, "Akater-anem aney-alpa! Ingwer-rnem-warl ilelhey-angenh anetyek, atharl ngenh tywen-angketyarr-penh mwerrilek. Atyetyart tyaty ilkwa Jew-rnem-kenh-arenyek nga anyentekant ilelhey-alpa, ra ngenh mwerr-anem aretyek. Ntwa aker tyenkerr Atyetyart antha! Moses-kenh angka aynteyel, aker Atyetyartek anthetyek, ingkerrenhel ngenh aretyek, ngarl mwerrirrek-anem, ntwarl aker tyenkerr Atyetyart anthek."

*Jesus-el atyetyart Rome-areny-kenh warrkenh mwerrileyel
(Luke 7:1-10; John 4:43-54)*

⁵ Jesus apmer Capernaum-warl-anem alpek. Artwa ahelengkw atyetyart irlkentyek-artwey Rome-areny ikwer-warl apetyek, ayernetyek. ⁶ "Ingkartay, warrkenh atyenh arlan aynteyel, akngelhey-angenhirrek, arlka ingkerr kwarnelheyel-kety."

⁷ Jesus angkek, "Ayeng alhem ngkweng-angkwarr, renh mwerrileyek."

⁸ Atyetyart irlkentyek-artwey ilelhek, "Ngan ilkwarl atyeng-angkwarr. Ayengan artwa apmwamwamarl. Ayeng nyerrirreyel ngkwengety, atha ngenh warl atyenh-warl atnwenheynekerr. Nga arntety ikwer angka, renh mwerrileyek. ⁹ Ayeng atyetyart arrpemarl ingwer-rnemek. Atha apek anyent ilanthem, rap awelhemarl. Atha anyent ingwerek arlkem, rap atyeng-warl apetyem. Atha warrkenh anyent ilanthenty, rap awelhemel warrkirremarl. Ngan atyetyart ilkwa innga, ingwer-rnem ngkweng awelhemarl."

¹⁰ Artwa renh awek-penh Jesus ra apatek, rantarl renh-nem ilek, “Artwa nhenhelant ayenh tnakeyel innga, ayengarl rlterrk ilkwakert, arleng-they mwerriley-angker. Ranap Jew-wenyarl, alethangarl. Nhareny-rneman ar-rangkwarl. ¹¹ Akgerr akarrirreyenh apmer arpanenh-they amern kwenty arlkwetyek arrwekeleny-rnem-itwek. Abraham-akerr, Isaac-akerr, Jacob-akerr, Rernem ingkerr anerl-aneyenh Akgey-itwel. Akgey-kenh-rneman ingkerrenh mwerr anayntem, inkwerelhemel amern kwenty arlkwerl-anemel. Jew-rnem alethang-rnem-then pweytirreyenh anerl-anemel arrpemar. Akgeyelanap renh-rnem ingkerrenh arntarnt-arerl-aneyenh. ¹² Jew-rnem Akgey-kenh arrwekel anenh-rnem ar-rangkwarl. Rernem ywarn iterremel ar-rangkeyenh, Akgeyarl ikwer-rnem-kety intwemelirreyenh-kety.”

¹³ Jesus-el atyetyart renh ilek, “Kel alpa, atha warrkenh ngkwenh mwerrilek, ntwarl ayenh tnakek.” Kel warrkenh ra mwerrirreyelpek.

*Jesus-el akgerr mwerrileyel
(Mark 1:29-34; Luke 4:38-41)*

¹⁴ Jesus-el awek, arelh ampwa Simon-kenh arntety rwenparl ayntenh. ¹⁵ Jesus alhek ikwer-warl, itep ikwerenh anterrkwek. Arelh ranem mwerrirrek. Ra akemirrek, amern-anem ra ampernek Jesus-ek.

¹⁶ Atwemengkel ingwer-rnemel atnwenhey-alhek arrenty-akert-rnem Jesus ikwer-warl. Ranem arrenty-rnem irrentek ikwer-rnem-they, Akgey-kenh angka rlterrk-akertel, arntety-rnem-then mwerrilek. ¹⁷ Alakenh angkakert Isaiah-el angka arrwekel ingkwernek, ra innganem irrek, “Ra arntety-rnem ingkerrenh mwerriley-angker.” Alakenh angka arraty innganem irrek.

*Rernem ilkelheyel Jesus-angkwarr apentetyek
(Luke 9:57-62)*

¹⁸ Jesus-el artwa akgerr arek. Ra angkek kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnemek, “Mpa, kwaty ilkwangkwarr anwantherr artarnpenhey intwarr-ampeny-warl.” ¹⁹ Artwa anyent atyetyart Moses-kenh rap angkek Jesus-ek, “Atha ngenh apentetyek, ingweram-angkwarr nga alhenty.”

²⁰ Jesus-el renh tyernek, “Arengk artnwer rernem inteyelarl aynteyel. Thip-rnem atharlkwel aneyel, Artwa Impen Akgey-kenh ayeng apmer-weny ar-rangkwarl, ayeng arwarl apmer arpanenh-warl alheyel.”

²¹ Kwertengerl anyent ikwer angkek, “Ingkartay! Akgey atyenh ilwetyek arrer-anem. Ayeng alpetyek, renh

arntarnt-arey-alpetyek. Renh aytarenty-penh, ayeng apey-alpem arrpemar, atha ngenh apenterl-ayntem arrpemar.”

²² Jesus angkek ikwer, “Menty, ingwerel-rnem renh aytarey. Ayenhantarl apenterl-aynta, mwerr-ayteng.”

Jesus-el kwaty awer-akert arternpileyel

(Mark 4:35-41; Luke 8:22-25)

²³ Nganerl-alhek rernem rtnwewarl-anem anperl-alhek.

²⁴ Kwaty awer-akert apetyek rntwey-alhek rlterrk inga. Awer ilkwel renh-rnem akngelhew-akngenhilek. Kwatyan lherrparnpek-anem rtnwewarl, rtnwan aylperl-alhetyek-anek-anem. Jesus rtnwel ankwaynterl-apenh apal. ²⁵ Kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnemel Jesus akwentelhilek. Rernemap renh ilek, “Ingkartay, kwatyel anwenhantherr ilwerl-athenekerr!”

²⁶ Jesus-an angkek ikwer-rnem, “Ilek-ketyarl arrantherr aterirreyel, atyeng irrpelthirremel-apeny, atharl arrenhantherrenh arntarnt-areyelan?” Jesus artewentyel arlkek awerek, atnengkirretyek. Kwaty awer-akert atnengkirreyelpek, arwapeny. ²⁷ Kwertengerl ikwerenhel-rnem Jesus renharl arek-penh, rernem ikwerety aterirrek, rarl kwaty awer-akert arternpilek rlterrk. Rernemap ayernerrek, “Nthakenh awer-then kwaty-then ikwerant awelheyel.”

Artwa atherr arrenty akngerr-akert

(Mark 5:1-20; Luke 8:26-39)

²⁸ Jesus rtnwel artarnpenhek Galilee kwaty ilkwangkwarr kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnem-akert, apmer Gadara-warl. Artwa arrenty-akert atherrel Jesus renh arlengkek arnarek, apetyenharl. Ratherr kanper-antey anekirrey-ayntek Jesus-warl apmer awenng-angketyarr-they. Arrewalykenh awenng-angketyarrel ratherr anenh, nthakenh ikweratherr-warl alhey-angenh, ahelengkwek-atherrety. ²⁹ Artwa ratherr arlkek, “Jesus, ngan Alerikw Akngey-kenh. Ntwa arrayat ilay. Ilekek ngan apetyek? Aylernanthenh ntwa atwetyek? Arlta ingkernelant Akngeyel anwernenhantherr atweyen!”

³⁰ Apwertel atnwenth pikepik akngerr rntenherrenh.

³¹ Arrenty-rnemel Jesus renh ilek, “Irrentey-angenh anwernenhantherr, apmer arleng-warl! Anwernenhantherr atnwenth yanh-rnem-warl thwena!” ³² Jesus-el kel renh-rnem irrentek, “Alpenherr-arey wenh!” Rernem kel tyerrelhek artwa ikwer-atherr-they, alhemel atnwenth-rnem-warl. Atnwenth rernem kel anterrerrek arrenty-akertan. Rernem arnkarr-they aytnek, kwaty alay kwen-warl. Rernem ilwek kwatyel kwen.

³³ Artwa atnwenth arntarnt-arey-angker-rnem tawen-warl anterrek. Rernem iley-alhek tawen-areny-rnem, atnwenth-rnem kel ilwek kwaty ilkwa kwen, Jesus-elarl arrenty-rnem irrentek artwa ikwer-atherr-they. ³⁴ Tawen-areny-rnem ingkerrenh rernem-anem alhek, rernem-anem Jesus renh aretyek. Rernem Jesus ikwerety aterirrek, itnweng rlterrk-akert-kety. Rernem angkenh, "Nga apmer ilenh-they alpetyek, apmer ingwer-warl-anem."

9

Jesus-elan artwa lerrp mwerrileyel
(Mark 2:1-12; Luke 5:17-26)

¹ Jesus rtnwewarl nganek, kwaty-angkwarr artarnpenhek. Ra angkep-anem alpek apmer ikwerenh-warl, tawen Capernaum-warl. ² Artwa ingwerel-rneman artwa lerrp anyent akngey-alhek pantyel, Jesus-warl. Jesus-el renh-rnem arek, rernemarl renh tnakek mwerriley-angker. Ra artwa lerrprenh ilek, "Apmwan atha ngkwengety iwem."

³ Artwa Pharisee-rnem-then Moses-kenh akalty-anthey-angker-rnem-then rernem angkerrenh, "Ran nhenhey irtywerremel ilelheyel Akngey-arrpantey. Akngeyelant apmwan iwem!"

⁴ Jesus-el iterl-arek artwa renh-rnem, rernemarl ikwer irrpelthirremel angkerrenh. Ra renh-rnem ilek, "Arrantherran apmwel-aretharl angkerreyel, atyeng irrpelthirremel! ⁵⁻⁶ Ayengan Akngey-kenh Artwa Impen. Akngeyel ayenh thwenek ahern nhenh-warl, rlterrk ingga. Akngeyel ayenh rlterrkilek, artwa arntety mwerrileyek, apmwa ingkerrenh-they iwetyek, arrantherr ayenh iterl-aretyek. Atha akwentelhilemel thwenem, ra apmer-warl alpetyek panty inerl-alhemel." Jesus angkek artwa arntetyek, "Akwentenhey-alpa, panty ngkwenh inerl-alhemel, apmer-warl-anem alpa!" ⁷ Artwa arntety-penh akwenterl-alhek, panty inerl-alhemel. Alpek-anem ra apmer-warl, mwerr-anem. ⁸ Akngerrel intwarek apatemel, arntety rarl apmer-warl alpek. Rernem Akngeyek-anem inkwerelhek, rarl ahern-areny-rnem rlterrkilek, ingkerrenh mwerril-ayntetyek. Rernemap angkerrenh-anem, "Ngay! Akngey inngarl yanhan!"

Jesus-el artwa Matthew renh rlwaneyel
(Mark 2:13-17; Luke 5:27-32)

⁹ Jesus ra alpenh, ran artwa arek, itnan Matthew. Ra man akwetyenh, kapment-warl anthayntetyek. Jesus-anem angkek ikwer, "Atyeng-angkwarr apetya!" Ra warrk

ikwerenh-kety ipmelhek, Jesus-angkwarrant-anem antelhenhek.

¹⁰ Ikwer-penhan Jesus kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnem-akertel amern arlkwek artwa apmwernem-itwek, man akwetyey-angker-rnem-itwek warl kwenek. ¹¹ Pharisee ingwer-rnemel Jesus-kenh kwertengerl-rnem ayerne, "Ilekek ra amern arlkweyel man akwetyey-angker-rnem-itwek, apmwa ingwer yanh-rnem-itwek?"

¹² Jesus ra awek rernemarl angkerrenh. Ra renh-rnem ilek, "Ngangkerel arntety-rnemant arem, mwerr-rnem nthakenh arey-angenh. Ingwer-rnem rernem mwerr-arrpanteyarl iterl-arelheyel, atyeng-angkwarr-wenyarl. Ayengarl ran apmwa atha iwey-angkeran, arntety mwerriley-angkeran. ¹³ Angka Akngey-kenh-angkwarr akaltyirra! Atha mwerr-rnemant arntarnt-arey-angenh. 'Angka ingweran aynteyel amern tyenkerr anthetyek. Nga ingwer-rnemek-tangkwel amperrngirra!' Alakenh-anyem Akngey-kenh pipel aynteyel, anwantherr iterl-aretyek. Ayeng ilkelheyel ingwer-rnemek-then amentewarl alheyel-rnemek-then, Akngey-kenh angkek awelhey-angenh-rnemek, rernem atyeng-warl angkepirretyek."

Ingwerel-rnem Jesus renh ayerneyel
(Mark 2:18-22; Luke 5:33-39)

¹⁴ John-kenh kwertengerl-rnem apetyek Jesus-warl. Rernem renh ilek, "Anwantherr Pharisee-rnem-then Akngeyekant iterreyel, amernek iterrey-angenh. Kwertengerl ngkwenh-rnem-alew? Amern-kety ipmelhek arrpemarl?"

¹⁵ Jesus ikwer-rnem angkek, "Artwa anyent itengirrem-angkwarr, ingkerrenhel ikwer-angkwarr amern kwenty arlkwetyek, inkwerelhemel. Alakenh-anyem, kwertengerl atyenh-rnem anyentirremel aylperrem, amern kwenty arlkwetyek, atyeng inkwerelhemel. Ayengarl alpeyenh-ketyant, rernem ipmelheyelpeyenh.

¹⁶ Arnkwa apmwamwamel-rnem nthakenh anwantherr atanthey-angenh arnkwa mwerr-warl, renh arnwarneyek. Arnkwa apmwamwam altherrkirrey-angker arrpemar. Anwantherr menty arnkwa apmwamwam iwey, arnkwa mwerran atnyenemel."

¹⁷ Jesus-el renh-rnem ilek, "Anwantherr theley-angenh ngkwarl wayn lyerteny arranty apmwamwam-warl. Arranty apmwamwam altherrkirremarl. Arranty-they ngkwarl wayn thelehekerr ingkerrenh-antey, rwenpirrentyan. Arranty ampwanemar. Anwantherr ngkwarl wayn lyerteny arranty mwerr-warl-anem theletyek. Arranty

mwerr-itwek wayn mwerr aynteyel, thelelhey-angenh anetyek."

Anayntileyel: Alakenh-anyem Jesus-el renh-rnem akalty-anthek, "Arrantherr arranty apmwamwam iwem-apeny, arrantherr arnkwa apmwamwam iwem-apeny, arrantherr Pharisee-rnem-kenh angka iwenherr-arey, angka apmwa, atyengant-anem awelhenherr-arey."

*Kwey ilweyel, arelh arntety anyent
(Mark 5:21-43; Luke 8:40-56)*

¹⁸ Jesus angkenharl-antey, artwa Atyetyart ilkwa ranem apetyek, ampwethel arrernelhek kwenirremel, "Kwey alerey atyenh kel ilwek. Renh arnep-arna, ra angkep itethirretyek."

¹⁹ Jesus ra rtnerl-alhek, ikwer-angkwarr antelhenhek, kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnem-akert. ²⁰ Arelh anyent arntety inngan, aherrety 12-ek-atwety, arleng-alenty anenh. Arelh ra ingkern-they apetyek, arnkwanem Jesus-kenh arnep-arnek. ²¹ Ra ament-anem iterrek, "Atha arnkwa ikwerenh arnep-arnenty, ayengap mwerrarl irreman."

²² Jesus ranem artepang arek arelh renh, ra ikwer angkek, "Nga mwerr-anem irrek, ntwarl ayenh tnakek." Kel ikwerel-antey ra mwerrirrek.

²³ Warl atyetyart-kenh-warl ra aylpenhek, ra arek ingwer-rnemarl artnalhelirrenh. ²⁴ Ra angkek, "Arnangerrenherr-arey! Kwey ngkwenh ilwey-angenh, ankwarl ra aynteyel." Ingkerrenh Jesus ikwer atherrenh irrpelthirremel. ²⁵ Ingkerrenh aketh-warl irrentek-penh, Jesus ra aylpenhek, arrewaly rarl ayntenh-warl. Ranem akwethey rnkernek, rtnerl-alhetyek. Kwey ra akwentenhey-alpek-anem.

²⁶ Ingkerrenhel ahern Judea-ampeny-they rernem angka awek-anem, Jesus-elarl renh itethilek.

Jesus-el artwa aparrng atherr mwerrilek

²⁷ Jesus apmer ikwer-they anperl-alhek, artwa aparrng atherrel Jesus renh apentenh ingkern-they. Ratherr arlkek, "Aylekanth amperrngirra! David-kenh alerikw!" ²⁸ Jesus ranem warl kwen-warl aylpenhek. Artwa aparrng ratherr ikwer-warl apetyek, Jesus-el renh-atherr ayerne, "Mpwe-lanth ayenh tnakeyel, atha mpwelanth mwerriley-angker?" "Kel Inkartay, aylernanth ngenh tnakeyel," ratherr alakenh angkek.

²⁹ Jesus-el annga renh-atherr arnek, angkemel, "Kel mpwelanth mwerrirrem-anem, ayenh tnakekarl-penh." ³⁰ Kel ratherr mwerrirrek-anem. Jesus ikwer-atherr arrkngert

angkek, "Ingwer-rnemek ilelhey-angenh, atharl mpwelanth mwerrilek." ³¹ Apmer arrpanenh-warl ratherr ilelherl- apenh, renh-atherrarl mwerrilek Jesus-el.

Jesus ra artwa akerter angkey-angenh renh mwerrileyel

³² Jesus anperl-alhek kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnem-akert, ingwer-rnemel artwa arrenty-akert atnwenhek Jesus-warl. Arrentyel artwa arrwekel-antey renh angkey-angenh ilek.

³³ Jesus-el arrenty renh irrentek, artwa ikwer-they. Artwa rap angkek-anem, mwerr-anem. Jesus renh arek-penh, ingkerrenh inkwerelhemel iterrek, "Aleyant anwantherr arek, Israel-ampenyek arey-angenh."

³⁴ Artwa Pharisee rernem angkerrenh, "Artwa yanh arrenty atyetyart-kenh rlterrk-akertel arrenty ingwer-rnem irrenteyel."

³⁵ Jesus ra apmer arrpanenh-warl akalty-antherl-apenh, Akngey-kenh-angkwarr apenterl-ayntetyek, Jew-kenh tyaty-itwek, arntety-rnem mwerrilerl-apenh. ³⁶ Ra ingkerrenh arek, ra ikwer-rnem amperrngirrek, rernemarl ywarn iterrenh. Ingwerentyel renh-rnem akalty-anthey-angenh. Rernem apatemel anenh, atyetyartek arrangkw, yep-yep atyetyart-weny apatemel arlperptyirrem-apeny.

³⁷ Ra kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnem ilek, "Akgerr ingwer-rneman Akngey-kenh angka avey-angenh-antey. Angkakert apetyey-angenh-antey, renh-rnem akalty-antheytyek.

³⁸ Ingkart Akngey ayernetyek, angkakert thwenetyek, angka mwerr-angker ilerl-apayntetyek, akwerrp-rnem-warl."

10

Jesus-el kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnem rlwaneyel

(Mark 3:13-19; Luke 6:12-16)

¹ Jesus-el kwertengerl ikwerenh 12 akarrilek, ranem renh-rnem rlterrkilek, rernem-anem rlterrk ikwerenh-akertel arrenty-rnem irrenterl-apayntetyek, arntety ilek-ilek-akert-rnem mwerrilerl-apayntetyek.

² Nhanyem itnernem ikwer-rnem, Simon, itnan ingweran Peter, awayikw ikwerenh Andrew, James-then John-then, Zebedee-kenh alerikw-atherr. ³ Philip-then Bartholomew-then, Thomas-then Matthew, man kapment-warl akwetyey-angker, James-then, Alphaeus-kenh alerikw, Thaddeus-then.

⁴ Ingweran itnan Simon Patriot. Judas Iscariot rarl Jesus renh ahelengkw-rnem-warl ahayiwenh.

Jesus-el angkakert 12 thweneyel

(Mark 6:7-13; Luke 9:1-6; 10:1-12)

⁵ Jesus-el angkakert 12 thwenek, Ranem renh-rnem ilek, "Jew-weny-rnem-warl alhey-angenh, Samaria-areny-rnem-warl alhey-angenh, ⁶ Israel-kenh-rnem-warlant alhenherry, rerneman atyetyartek arrangwarl, rernem apateme-larl aneyel-rnem-warl, yep-yep apatemel rtneyel-apeny. ⁷ Ilenherry, arlta kel-anemarl arrerirreyel-kety, irrwerl-areny atyetyart ingkerrenhek anetyek. ⁸ Arntety-rnem mwerriletyek, arrewaly-rnem itethiletyek, tywen-rnem ywerrelhiletyek arntety-rnem-they, arrenty-rnem irrentetyek. Akngeyel ilek-ilek arrekanteherr kel antheek. Arrantherr ngkweltyekant iterrey-angenh, arrantherr ingkerrenh ingwer-rnem mwerriletyek arwa. ⁹ Ngkwelty ilek-ilek akngeyney-angenh, thilp apek. ¹⁰ Yakweth akngey-angenh, arnkwer-nem akngey-angenh, ingkety aylpey-angker mentyarl, irrertety akngey-angenh. Ingwerentyel arrenhantherr anthem mwerr-angkwarr, warrk-penh.

¹¹ Apmer ingwer-warl alhenty, warl anyentel-antey aney-alhetyek. ¹² Warl ikwer-warl aylpentyel, Akngey ayerna, renh-rnem ingkerrenh arntarnt-aretyek. ¹³ Rernem ngkweng inkwerelhenty, nga ikwer-rnem-itwek mwerr aneman. Rernem ngkwengety arlkarirrenty, ikwer-rnem-kety amentirrem arrpemar. ¹⁴ Tawen-areny-rnem ngkwengety arlkarirrenty, irrpelthirremel, ahern tertangk-welhila ingkety-theyan. Tawen-arenyel-rneman arem, rernem iterremarl, 'Anwantherr arntetyirreyenh, Akngeyel anwenhantherr arntety ilkwa antheyenh, anwanther-rarl ikwer inkwerelhey-angenh-they.' Mentyanem yanhrnem iwerl-alhem alpemelant-anem. ¹⁵ Arlta ingkernel Akngeyel arlkarirreyelarl-rnem ingkerrenh renh-rnem atwem, Sodom-areny-rnem-then Gomorrah-areny-rnem arwekel atwek-apeny."

*Ingwer-rnemel irrwerneyenh kwertengerl-rnem
(Mark 13:9-13; Luke 21:7-19)*

¹⁶ "Kel-anem alhenherry, mwanty-antey. Arrantherran anik ahelengkw-weny, yep-yep-rnemarl anik aneyel-apeny. Ingwer-rnem ahelengkw arengk artnwer-apenyarl. Arrantherr mwanty-antey arnwarnelhemel mwerrant-arey aney-alhenherry, ikwer-rnem-itwel ahelengkw-weny, thip rwelyarr anikarl aneyel-apeny. ¹⁷ Mwantyel arntarnt-arellenherry-arey artwa apmwa ahelengkw-rnem-kety arrenhantherrenh atwekerr tyaty Jew-kenh akely-rnem-itwek. ¹⁸ Artwa apmwernemel arrenhantherr arrenneyenh angka ilkwewarl, atyetyart-rnem-warl angketyek. Arrantherr angka atyenh ilettyek Jew-weny-rnemek nyerrirrey-angenh. ¹⁹ Atyetyart ilkwel arrenhantherr angka ilkwewarl

arrernenty, arrantherr ilelhetyek ikwer-warl, aterirrey-angenh. Akngeyel arrenhantherr akwerrng rlterrilem, arrantherr arraty angketyek. ²⁰ Angka ngkwenh-weny. Akngey-kenh Itnwengel arrenhantherr akwerrng rlterrilem, arrantherr arraty angketyek.

²¹ Artwel-rnem ayteyikw ikwer-rnem-kenh ahayiweyenh ahelengkw-rnemel atwetyek. Ingwer-rnemelan alerikw ikwer-rnem-kenh ahayiweyenh, ahelengkw-rnemel atwetyek. Ampel-rnem amey ikwer-rnem-kenh-then akngey ikwer-rnem-kenh-then ahayiweyenh, ahelengkw-rnemel atwetyek. ²² Akngerr arrekantherrety arlkarirreyenh ayenharl apenteyel-kety. Arrantherr atyeng-angkwarr apententy, atyengety amentirrey-angenh, arrantherr intemantey iteth aneyenh. ²³ Tawen-areny-rnem arrenhantherr atwetyek arrkernelhenty, tawen ingwer-warl alhenherraey. Akngey-kenh Artwa Anyent Impen ayeng apeyalheyenh arrer-anem.

²⁴⁻²⁵ Kwertengerl 12 lyertant akaltyirreyel, atyetyartwenyarl, warrkenh atyenh-rnemarl. Ingwer-ingeran ra alyepel akalty-anemarl, ingwer-ingeran artewentyel akalty-anemarl. Rernem warrkirreyel, atyetyart alerl irreyenh. Ingwer-rnem atyeng irrpelthirrenh, rernem kwertengerl-rnemek irrpelthirreyenh arrpemar, rernem atyeng warrkirrenharl-kety. Ingwer-rnemel apek ayenh Satan antwem, rernem arrenhantherr Satan antweyenh arrpemar.”

Anayntileyel: Jesus-el angka ikwer-rnem alakenh anayntilek, “Ingwer-rnem atyeng irrpelthirreyel, rernem kwertengerl atyenh-rnemek irrpelthirreyel, rernem atyeng warrkirreyelarl-kety.”

*Akngeyekant iterretyek
(Luke 12:2-7)*

²⁶ “Ingwer-rnem-kety aterirrey-angenh. Ingkartel arem. Nthakenh anyelkel arlengkewelhey-angenh. Ingwer-ingerant arerl-arrernem-anem. ²⁷ Atha arrenhantherr angka atyenh anyelkel-antey ileyel. Atha arreytemel arrenhantherr ileyel, ingwer-ingerant arrantherr alhewer arnkatyel iletiek. Ingwer-ingerant arrantherr angka atyenh aketh-antey alhewer iletiek, ingkerrenhel awetyek. ²⁸ Ingwer-rnem-kety aterirrey-angenh. Rernem arlkant ngenh atwem, itnweng atwetyek arrangkwarl. Ahern-areny-kety aterirrey-angenh. Arrantherr Akngeyekant iterrerl-ayntetyek, rantarl arlkethen itnweng-then ywerrelhiley-angker. ²⁹ Thip nyengk akely atherr tharlemiletyek man akelyek. Nyengk ahern-warl aytenty,

Akngeyel renh areyelarl. ³⁰ Alta ingkerr akapwert-itwek nthakenh count-emiley-angenh, Akngey akalty arrpemarl. ³¹ Rarl thip nyengk-rnem arntarnt-areyel-apeny, rap arrenhantherr mwanytel arntarnt-arem arrpemarl.”

Jesus-kenh angka alhewer ilayntetyek
(Luke 12:8-9)

³² “Arrantherr ilelhenty ingwer-rnemek arrantherr atyenh-rnem aneyel, arlta ingkernel athap Akngey irrwerl-areny ilem, arrantherr kwertengerl atyenh-rnem aneyel. ³³ Arrantherr atyengety arlkarirrenty, arlta ingkernel athap Akngey irrwerl-areny ilem, arrantherr atyenh-wenyarl.”

Rernem amentirreyenh Inkart-kety
(Luke 12:49-53)

³⁴ “Arrantherr atyeng iterreyel, ayeng apetyek ahern nhenh-warl, ingkerrenh arternpiletyek-arrpantey. Arrangk-warl! Akngerr ilterrorl-aneyenh arnerant-arey atyengthey. ³⁵ Rernem ilterrorl-aneyenh, aynheng-rnem ilterrorl-aneyenh atyengthey, amenheng-rnem atyengthey ilterrorl-aneyenh arrpemarl, anherrenheng-rnem atyengthey ilterrorl-aneyenh arrpemarl. ³⁶ Ngkwenh-rnem ilterrorl-aneyenh atyengthey arrpemarl.

³⁷ Arrantherr atyeng inkwerelh-ayntetyek innga, ngkwenh-rnemant inkwerelhey-angenh. ³⁸ Arrantherr arlka menty anthelhem, ayenhant arrantherr apenterl-ayntetyek. ³⁹ Arrantherr amentewarl-anem alhenty, arrantherrap ywerrem-anem, intem iteth aney-angenh. Arrantherr arlka menty anthelhenty, arrantherrap Akngey-angkwarl iteth intem aneman.”

Akngeyel renh-rnem angkep antheyenh
(Mark 9:41)

⁴⁰ “Ingwerenty ngkweng inkwerelhenty, rap atyeng inkwerelhem arrpemarl. Ingwerenty atyeng inkwerelhenty, rap Akngeyek inkwerelhem arrpemarl rarl ayenh thwenek angkakert. ⁴¹ Ingwerenty apek artwa angkakert ikwer inkwerelhenty, Akngeyel renh arntarnt-arem arrpemarl. Ingwerenty artwa arratyek inkwerelhenty, Akngeyel renh arntarnt-arem arrpemarl, artwa arraty arntarnt-aremapeny. ⁴² Ingwerentyel ngenh apek kwaty irrernt anthenty, nga atyenh kwertengerlarl aneyel, Akngey ikwer inkwerelhem. Akngeyel renh mwanytel arntarnt-arem arrpemarl.”

11

Angka John Baptise-emeley-angker-akert
(Luke 7:18-35)

¹ Jesus-el kwertengerl ikwerenh 12 ilanthe-k-penh, ranem alpek tawen-areny-rnem akalty-anthayntetyek, angka ikwer-rnem anayntiletyek.

² John Baptise-emeley-angker tyayl-itwek anenh. Ranem awek-penh, John-el kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnem thwenek Jesus-warl. ³ Rernem Jesus renh ayerne-k, "Ngang John-el arrwekel ilenhan? Ingwerentyek apek anwantherr mpwelhem?"

⁴ Jesus-el renh-rnem tyerne-k, "Alhenherr-arey, John iletyek, arrantherr angetherr ayenh awek-penh, arek-penh. ⁵ Aparrng-penhel-rneman areyel-anem, lerrp-penh-rnem mwerr alheyel-anem, tywen-angketyarr-penh-rnem mwer-rirrek, iylpel away-angenh-rnem awayel-anem, arrewaly-penh-rnem itethirrek-anem, akwerrp-rnemel angka mwerr-angker awayel. ⁶ Akngeyel renh-rnem arntarnt-areyel, rernemarl ayenh tnakeyel."

⁷ John-kenh kwertengerl-rnem alpek. Jesus-el-anem ingkerrenh angka John-akert ilek, "Ilek-apeny artwa arrantherr arekan apmer arlpaw-itwek? Atherrk arlpenty-apeny, artwa awerr-wenyarl. ⁸ Ilek-apeny artwa arrantherr arekan, arnkwa mwerr-angker-akert? Atyetyart ilkwekenh apmerelarl aneyel? ⁹ Ilek arrantherr arekan? Akngey-kenh angkakertan? Ran angkakert anyent impen inggarl! ¹⁰ Ranap irrkaty-antey, Akngey-kenh pipel aynteyelarl. Angkakert anyent impen rey-antey: 'Atha angkakert thwenetyek arrwekel, iwerr mpwaretyek, rarl apetyemek.' ¹¹ John ranem ahern-areny ingkerrenh-angkwarr impen-antey Akngey-kenh. Akngey-kenh-angkwarr apenteyel-rnem, rernem John-angkwarr ilkwa innga anem.

¹² Artwa ahelengkw akngerr-anem ilkelhenh, Akngey-itwek aney-alpetyek. Rernem angkakert-rnem ipmek atwek. ¹³ Angkakert Akngey-kenh-rnemel ingwer-rnem akalty-anthenh. Akngeyel Moses law anthe-k arrpemarl. Rernem akalty-anthenh, John Baptise-emeley-angker ra aremirreyek-atwety. ¹⁴ John ra aneyel, angkakert arrwekeleny Elijah anenh-apeny. Awank-akerr Akngeyel ilek, renh thwenetyek ahern nhenh-warl. Renhey-antey anwantherr iterl-areyel. ¹⁵ Arrantherr atyeng awelhenherr-arey!"

¹⁶⁻¹⁷ Jesus-el renh-rnem ilek, "Ampnernem arlkalhelirreyel ampa ingwer-rnemek, 'Ilek-ketyarl arrantherr arlkarirreyel arrkent alhewer ntwelhelirrey-angenh anwekantherr-itwek? Arlkarirreyelarl. Rernem amperrngirremel anwekantherr-itwek artney-angenharl.' Ampnernem arlkarirreyel artwa nhareny-rnemarl atyengety arlkarirreyel-apeny.

18 John ran artwa ipmeng, amern arlkwey-angenh, ngkwarl wayn antywey-angenh, arrangkw. Arrantherr ikwer angkerrenh arrenty-akertek-arrpantey! Arrantherr ikw-erety arlkarirrenh. 19 Akngey-kenh Artwa Impen ayeng kel apetyek. Arrantherr ayenh ayntarrp-ileyel ankety-arrpantey, amern akngerr arlkwerl-anenty-arrpantey, ngkwarl wayn akngerr antywerl-anenty-arrpantey. Ayeng artwa apmwernem-itwel, arwa alhewer anem, ikwer-rnem-kety arlkarirrey-angenh. Ayeng alhewer anem man-awarr-rnem-itwek arrpemar, ankety-rnem-itwek, man kapmentek akarrileyel-rnem-itwek. Akngey-kenh-angkwarr arratyarl aynteyel, alakenh-anyem atha apenteyel."

Ingwer-rnem Jesus ikwer awelhey-angenh

(Luke 10:13-15)

20 Tawen arrpanenhel Jesus-el ilek-ilek mpwarek. Tawen-areny-rnem apmwekety angkepirrey-angenh-antey, apmwantey. Alakenh Jesus-el renh-rnem ilenh, 21 "Tawen Korazin-areny-rnem angkepirrey-angenh. Akngeyel arrenhantherr artewentyel innga irrwampenh-antheyenh. Alakenh irrkaty arrpemar aynteyenh ingwer-rnemekan tawen Bethsaida-arenyekan. Rernem ayenh angetherr arek, atharl akngerr mwerrilenh, rernemap atyengety arlkarerrekarl. Tawen Tyre-areny-rnem-then tawen Sidon-areny-rnem-then. Rernem-alew? Rernemap nyerrirrem, apmwa ikwer-rnem-kety angkepirrem. Rernemap arnkwa apmwamwamel aypem inmenthel-then apernelhemel. Arrantherr akwerrp, atyeng awelhey-angenh. 22 Arla ingkernel, Akngeyel tawen Tyre-areny-rnem-then tawen Sidon-areny-rnem-then irrwampenh-antheyenh alyepelant. Rap tawen Korazin-areny-rnem-then tawen Bethsaida-areny-rnem-then irrwampenh-antheyenh artewentyel innga.

23-24 Tawen Capernaum-areny-rnem-alew? Rerneman apmwel-areth iterreyel alakenh, 'Akngeyel anwernantherrenh irrwerl-warl akngeyneyenh, ikwer-itwel aney-alpetyek. Jesus-el ilek-ilek mwerr-angker mpwarenh arrekantherr-itwek.' Alakenhap rernem iterreyelan. Rernem atyeng awelhey-angenh-anteyarl. Akngey rap renh-rnem atweyenh. Sodom-areny-rnem-alew? Akngeyel renh-rnem atwek, rernem renh arraty apentey-angenhthey. Alakenh-anyem ra arrenhantherr atwemarl."

Jesus-el renh-rnem arntarnt-arem

(Luke 10:21-22)

25 Ikwer-penh Jesus angkek, "Akngeyay, ngan atyetyart ingkerrenhek, ahern-areny-rnemek, alker-areny-rnemek.

Ayeng ngkweng inkwerelheyel, ntwarl angka ngkwenh anayntilek, akwerrp-rnemek, ingkerrenhel ngenh iterl-aretyek-awaty, arrayt apenterl-ayntetyek. Akalty-arrpantey ingwer-rnem tnakelheyel, angka ngkwenh nthakenh iterl-arey-angenh. ²⁶ Alakenh Akngeyay, ntwanwewekantherr arrernek arrwekel.”

²⁷ Jesus kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnemek angkek arrpemar, “Akngey atyenhel alakenh ayenh arrernek. Akngeyelant ayenh iterl-areyel innga. Atha anyentelant Akngey renh iterl-areyel innga. Atyeng-angkwarrant rernem Akngey renh iterl-aretyek.

²⁸ Atha arrenhantherr mwantysel arraytilem, arrantherr ingwer-angkwarr iterreyel-kety. ²⁹ Atyeng-angkwarr akaltyirra, atha arrenhantherr alpemiletyek. ³⁰ Arrantherr ayenh apententy, mwerrarl arrekanterr aynteyel, awerrwenyarl.”

12

Arlta impen ltyerrey-angker
(Mark 2:23-28; Luke 6:1-5)

¹ Arlta anyent impen Saturday-el, Jesus alhek kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnem-akert amern weyt-angketyarr-angkwarr. Kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnemel amern weyt inehel, angayakwirrekerr. ² Pharisee-el-rnem Jesus renh iltek, “Angka anwewekantherrrenh aynteyel, arlta nhelan nthakenh warrkirrey-angenh. Kwertengerl ngkwenhel-rnem amern weytarl inenhey-alhek Saturday-el, arlta anyent impenel. Apmwel-aretharl amern weytan inenhey-alhek, law anwewekantherrrenh rernem apmwilenhey-alhek.”

³ Jesus angkek artwa Pharisee-rnemek, “Mwerr amern anwantherr inenhey-alhek angayakwirrekerr. Arrantherrap iterl-aremer ingwer-rnemarl awank amern inek-apeny arrpemar, David-kenhel-rnem. ⁴ Rernem Akngey-kenh warl impen-warl aylpek. Rernem amern tyenkerr impen akngek angayakwirrekerr. David-el renh-rnem ilek, ‘Amern inenhetyek angayakwirrekerr, arwa alhewer. Angka arwekeleny aynteyel, tyaty-areny atyetyart-rnemelant amern impen arlkwetyek.’ ⁵ Atyetyart ilkwernem priest-rnemthen rernem alhewer warrkirreyel-antey, ipmelhey-angenh arlta Saturday-el. Alakenh mwerrarl. Ingwer-rnemel renh-rnem ayntarrp-iley-angenh. ⁶ Angka atyenhan impen inngarl, tyaty ilkwa arrangkwarr. ⁷ Nthakenh arrantherr kwertengerl atyen-rnem ayntarrp-iley-angenh arrpemar. Akngey-kenh angka alakenh aynteyel, irreperr-rnem amernel wantetyek, ipmelhey-angenh. Amern tyenkerr

Akngeyek arrerney-angenh. ⁸ Ayengan Akngey-kenh Artwa Impen anyent, arlta ltyerrey-angker ikwer atyetyart. Atha anyentelant ilem, arlta ikwer, kwertengerl atyenh-rnem rernem arlkwetyek.”

Jesus-el mwerrileyel artwa anyent akwarl arlwerrelhek, akngelhey-angenh

(Mark 3:1-6; Luke 6:6-11)

⁹ Saturday-el, Jesus alhek warl kwen-warl Jew-kenh tyaty akely-warl. ¹⁰ Artwa anyent akwa arlwerrelhekarl akngelhey-angenh anenh warl kwenel. Pharisee-el-rnem Jesus renh arek, arrer-they, ra arntety renh mwerrilentyek. Artwa rernem angkerrenh, “Arlta Saturday-el rlengkan Jesus-el nthakenh arntety mwerriley-angenharl. Moses-kenh angka nhenh arrwekel aynteyel.” Jesus renh arek Pharisee-el-rnem, ra akengenty irrenty arlta anyent impen nhel. “Moses-kenh angka aynteyel, arlta Saturday-el nthakenh arntety mwerriley-angenh.”

¹¹ Jesus-el artwa ilkwernem ilek, “Angka nhenhek iterrenh-arey arrantherr. Yep-yep apek aytne m irrke-warl, mwernelhemel. Ntwa renh angkep tyerrenhey-alpem itethilemel? Yep-yep itethilem-apeny arlta Saturday-elan, ¹² Kel alakenh atha artwa arntety alhewer itethilem arrpemar, arlta Saturday-elan.” ¹³ Artwa arntety renh ilek Jesus-el, “Akwa arratyirra!” Artwa ra akwa arratyirrek, mwerr-anem, akwa ingwer-apeny.

¹⁴ Pharisee-rnem rernem tyerrelhek tyaty-they. Rernem tyel-angkerrenh Jesus ikwer, rarl arntety renh mwerrilek, arlta anyent impen apmwilek Jesus-el. Rernem angkerrenh Jesus renh atwetyek.

Isaiah-kenh angka innganem irreyel

¹⁵ Jesus-el awak, rernemarl ikwer mpwelhenh, ranem alpek apmer ingwer-warl. Akngerrel renh apentek. Ikwerpenhan, ra akngerr arntety-rnem mwerrilek. ¹⁶ Jesus-el renh-rnem artwerilek, “Arrantherr ingwer-rnem-warl iley-angenh. Arrantherr akater aney-alpenherr-arey. ¹⁷ Angka Akngey-kenh arraty innganem irrek. Angkakert Isaiah arrwekel ingkwernek, Akngey alakenh angkek, ¹⁸ ‘Aray, nhanyem artwa warrkenh atyenh, atharl renh rlwanek. Ayeng ikwer inkwerelheyel. Atha Itnweng atyenh arrernek ikwer-warl, ra angka arraty ilerl-apayntetyek Jew-weny-rnemek, rernem arraty-angkwarr apenterl-ayntetyek ingkerrenhel. ¹⁹ Ra ingwer-rnem-then iltey-angenh, ra artewentyel arlkey-angenh iwerr ampepel. ²⁰ Ra ingwer-rnem pwerep-anthey-angenh, rernem mwerr-angkwarr aneyel.

Ra ikwer-rnem-itwel aneyenh. ²¹ Apmer arleng-areny, Jew-weny-rnem rernem renh iterl-arayntetyek-awaty, rarl renh-rnem itethileyenh.' Alakenh angkek Akngey."

Atyetyart Arrenty-rnem-kenh

(Mark 3:20-30; Luke 11:14-23; 12:10)

²² Ingwer-rnemelan artwa aparrng anyent Jesus-warl atnwenhek. Artwa akertter arrenty-akert. Jesus-el renh mwerrilek. Artwa ranem mwerr angkek, mwerr-anem arek. ²³ Rernem apatek, angkerrenh, "Nhanyem David-kenh innga!" ²⁴ Pharisee-el-rnem awek-penh, rernem ikwer angkerrenh, "Artwa nhan arrenty-kenh rlterrk-akertel. Arrenty-kenh atyetyartel Jesus renh rlterrkilek, arrenty-rnem irrentetyek ingwer-rnem-they!"

²⁵ Jesus-el renh-rnem iterl-arek, rernemarl angkerrenh. Rap angkek, "Arrenty-kenh rlterrk-akertel nthakenh atha irrentey-angenh ikwer-rnem-they. Ra ayenh rlterrkiley-angenh, ikwerenh-rnem irrenteyek. Akngey-kenh Itnweng-akertarl ayengan. Itnweng rlterrk-akertel atha arrenty-rnem ingkerrenh irrentetyek. ²⁶ Atyetyart arrenty-kenhel nthakenh ikwerenh-rnem irrentey-angenh.

²⁷ Arrantherr iterreyel, rarl ayenh rlterrkilerl-anenty-arrpantey, arrenty irrentetyek. Arrekantherrenh-rnem-alew, arrenty irrentey-angker ingwer-rnem-alew? Arrenty atyetyartel renh-rnem rlterrkiley-angenh, arrangkw! Arrantherr alakenh ayntarrp-ilty, irrentey-angker ingwer-rnem arrekantherr ahelirrem. ²⁸ Akngey-kenh Itnweng-akertelant atha arrenty-rneman irrentetyek. Akngey-kenh-angkwarr alakenh aynteyel, arrantherr iterl-aretyek. ²⁹ Artwa rlterrkkan aneyel warl ikwerenhel. Ingwerenty nthakenh aylpey-angenharl, arnkwa ikwerenh irrtyert-inetyek. Artwa rlterrk anyent ingwerarl apetyem warl ikwerenh-warl, renh anterrkwemel, arertnemel, arnkwa ikwerenh ingkerrenh akngeynemel. Atyetyart arrenty-kenhan artwa rlterrk-apeny. Ayeng anyent ran rlterrkkan, arrenty-kenh atyetyart antengiletiek, arrenty ingwer-rnem irrentetyek.

³⁰ Ingwerenty atyeng awelhey-angenh, rap atyengety amentirrekarl, rap apmwangkwarrarl anem ilpertel mpwareyel, ingwer-rnem Akngey-kety amentirrem arrpemar. ³¹ Ra Akngey-warl angkepirrenty, Akngeyel kel apmwa ikwerety iwem. Ra Itnwengek irrpelthirrenty, Akngeyel apmwa ikwerety iwey-angenh. ³² Ra Akngey-kenh Artwa Impenek irrpelthirrenty, Akngeyel kel apmwan ikwerety iwem rarl ikwer-warl angkepirrem. Ra Itnweng Rlwartek

irrpelthirrenty, Akngeyel apmwa ikwerety iwey-angenh, ahern nhel, apmwan ikwerety iwey-angenh intem-antey.”

*Amern arwerl-penh
(Luke 6:43-45)*

³³ Jesus-el angka ingwer-anem ikwer-rnem ilenh. “Arwerl mwerran amern mwerr-akertarl, arwerl arleny arrangkw amern-wenyarl. Arrantherr ayenh iterl-arey-angenh arwerl arleny-apeny. ³⁴ Arrantherr anyelk-awarr, rtnwem anyelkel alheyel-apeny. Mwerr-arrpantey arrantherr angkeyel. ³⁵ Artwa mwerr, ra mwerr iterreyel. Ra mwerr angkeyel ingwer-rnemek. Artwa apmwa ra apmwangkwarrr iterreyel. Ra apmwel-areth angkem ingwer-rnemek. Mwerran ra mwerr-antey ilelhem. Apmwan ra apmwantey ilelhem. ³⁶ Atha arrenhantherr arraty ilem. Arlta ingkernel Akngeyel ingkerrenh ayerneyenh, nthakenharl rernem angkenhan, arraty-angkwarr apek, apmwangkwarrr apek. ³⁷ Mwerrarl angkenh-rnem, arrantherr Akngey-angkwarr arraty aneyenh. Apmwel-areth angkenh-rnem Akngeyel renh-rnem irrenteyenh.”

*Rernem Jesus renh arlkareweyel, ilek-ilek mpwarayntetyek
(Mark 8:11-12; Luke 11:29-32)*

³⁸ Pharisee-el-rnem renh ayernek “Ilek-ilek-angkwarr mpwara, Akngey-kenh rlterrk-akertel, anwantherr ngenh iterlaretyek, Akngey-kenh innga.” Moses-kenhel-rnem ayernek arppemarl.

³⁹⁻⁴⁰ Jesus-el renh-rnem ilek, “Arrantherr angka ilek-ilek ayerneyel-kety menty-anem, yanh ipmenherr-arey. Arrantherran apmwarl! Arrantherran intemarl arlkareweyel, ‘Mwerr-angker mwanty mpwara Akngey-wenh rlterrk-akertel!’ Nthakenh atha alakenh-anyem mpwarey-angenh arrekantherr. Athan angka Jonah-akertant ilem. Ranap angkakert Akngey-kenh arrwekeleny. Arrantherr angka weth iterl-areyel. Aylperr ilkwel renh kwertnew, ingwa atherrel ra ayntenh aylperr-itwel kwen. Akngeyel aylperr iylarne, Jonah renh iteth-antey rlkwethel iwenhey-alpetyek aketh-warl kwaty impalth-warl. Ikwer-penhan rap tawen ilkwewarl Nineveh-warl alhek-anem, ra apmer ikwer-areny-rnem ilettyek, apmwekety angkepirretyek Akngey-warl-athek. Ayengan Artwa Impen Akngey-kenh, ayengap arrekantherr katy ilweyenh, awenng kwenel aynteyenh ingwa atherrel, Jonah-arl aylperr-itwel atnertel

kwenel ayntek-apeny, ingwa atherrel. ⁴¹ Nineveh-areny-rnem Jonah-ek awelhek, rarl angka Akngey-kenh ilenhek. Rernemap nyerrirrek-anem, apmwekety angkepirrek. Akngeyel mentyarl renh-rnem arek, atwey-angenharl. Kel ayengan Atyetyart ilkwa inngarl Jonah-angkwarr. Arlta ingkernel, Akngeyel ingkerrenh-antey ayerneyenh, rernem arraty-angkwarr apententyek. Arlta ikwerel-antey, Nineveh-areny-rnemel arrenhantherrenh apmwa antweyenh, arrantherrarl atyeng awelhey-angenh-antey, apmwekety angkepirrey-angenh-antey. ⁴² Arrantherr angka iterl-areyel arelh atyetyart Sheba-areny-akert. Rap arleng alhek innga Solomon ikwer-warl, Akngey-kenh angka akalty-ayteng awetyek. Ayengan akalty inngarl Solomon-angkwarr. Arlta ingkernel, Akngeyel ingkerrenh-antey ayerneyenh-angkwarr, arelh ra arrenhantherr apmwa antweyenh arrpemar, arrantherr atyeng awelhey-angenh-they.”

Arrenty anyent angkep-antey apeyam-alpeyel
(Luke 11:24-26)

⁴³ Jesus angkek ikwer-rnem, “Arrenty-wenh-angkwarrarl alakenh-anyeman. Arrenty ra artwa anyentel-arleng-tangkwl anem, ingwerentyelap renh irrentem-anem ikwer-they. Ra artwa renh iwerl-alhem-anem, rap anpenhem-anem arlpaw-ampeny-warl-anem ywarn-antey nthwerl-ayntetyek, artwa ingwerek-anem, ikwer-itwel lty-erretyek. ⁴⁴ Ran ament angkem, ‘Ayengan angkep artwa ikwer-warl alpem, ayengar awank anenh-warl.’ Rap angkep alpem, artwa renh mwerr-anem arey-alpem, arlkan iylpwanem arrenty-weny-anem. ⁴⁵ Artwa renh arempenh, arrenty ra alpem, apmwa innga 7 ingwer-rneman ikngwerl-arpetyek, rernemap ingkerrenh artwa ikwer-warl aylpeyarr-arpetyek-anem. Artwa irrepern ra arrenty anyent-akert-tangkwl. Aleyan ra arrenty akngerr-akert-anem apmwa innganem. Angka atyenh apentey-angenh-they, alakenh apmwangkwarr apenteyel.”

Jesus-kenh amikw-then ayteyikw-rnem-then
(Mark 3:31-35; Luke 8:19-21)

⁴⁶⁻⁴⁷ Jesus-el akngerr ingwer-rnem akalty-anthenh. Amikw ikwerenh ayteyikw ikwerenh-rnem-then apetyek, renh aretyek. Rernemap akethel rtney-alhek, akngerrrelarl arrngelek-kety. Ingwerentyel renh ilek, “Ntwa nhak-rnem awetyek alha! Amengkw ngkwenh ayteyengkw ngkwenh-rnem-then ngkweng mpwelheyel akethel.”

48 Ran angkek, "Kakey atyengan angwenh-rnema? Aney atyeng angwenhar? Nhareny ingkerrenhar ar-rangkwarl, nhelarl aneyel-rnema. Arrantherr Akngyek awelhenty, arrantherr atyeng arppemarl. 49 Kwertengerl ilenh-rnemant atyeng inngernema! 50 Angka Akngyekenharl apenteyel-rnem atyeng ingkerrenh."

13

*Jesus-el angka artwa ntang-akert ikwer-rnem ileyl
(Mark 4:1-20; Luke 8:4-15)*

1 Arlta anyent ikwerel-antey, Jesus warl-they tyerrelherl-alhek kwaty irrker-ampeny-warl. Ranem arrernelhey-alhek. 2 Akngerr innga akarrirrek apmer arrpanenh-they Jesus-warl, rap ilenh angka ikwer-rnem. Akngerrelarl tyetilek-kety ra rtnwewarl-anem nganek, kwatyelarl rtnwa rtnenh-warl. Ra rtnwethey-anem anemel-anem, angka ikwer-rnem ilenh. Akngerr rtnenherremel awelhenh Jesus ikwer kwaty ilkwa impalthel. 3 Jesus-el angka akngerr ilenh. "Awelhenh-arey atyeng! Artwa anyentel ra ntang weyt iwerl-apenh, amern lyapetyek. 4 Artwa ra ntang weyt ingwerentyan iwerr arlertek-warl iwerl-apenh. Thip-rnemel apetyemel arlkwek ingkerrenh. 5 Artwa ra ntang weyt ingwerentyan ahern apwert-angketyarr-warl iwerl-apenh. Rernemap alyepel lyaperrek. Artekerr kwen-aylpey-angenh ahern apwert-angketyarrel. Nthakenh lyapey-angenh ahern apwert-angketyarrelan arrangkwa. 6 Atherrk-rnema arlenyirrek-anem itwern-penh kwaty-wenyel. 7 Artwa ra ntang weyt ingwerentyan ahern arlkerl-angketyarr-warl iwerl-apenh. Arlkerl artekerrrel amern weyt lyapey-angenhilek. Arlkerl-angketyarrelan lyapey-angenh amern weyt arrangkwa. 8 Artwa ra ntang ingwerentyan ahern mwerr-warl iwerl-apenh. Amern weyt ahern mwerrelan mwerrarl lyapek. Ntang weyt anyent-they amern akngerr lyapek, ntang 30 apek. Ntang weyt anyent ingwer-they 60 apek, ntang weyt anyent ingwer-they 100 apek. Aparnp-anem irrenh. Arnkengeny-anem inpanem."

9 Jesus-el renh-rnem ilek, "Angka nhanyem mwerr atha arrekanterr ilet, arrantherrap iterl-arenherr-arey!"

10 Kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnem rernem renh ayernek, "Ilek ntwaga angka anyelkelan ileyl anwekantherr. Angka ngkwenh anayntila anwekantherr!"

11 Jesus-el renh-rnem ilek, "Nhanyem atha angka arrekanterrant anayntilek, Akngyek-kenh-angkwarl."

Nthakenh atha angka ingkerr ingwer-rnemek anayntiley-angenharl. Nthakenh atyengan akngerr awelhey-angenharl. ¹² Arrantherr Akngey-kenh angkek mwantysel awelhenty, inkwerelhemel, Akngeyel arrenhantherr intem-antey akaltyilem. Arrangkewel, Akngeyel arrenhantherr akalty-anthey-angenh. ¹³ Atharl rernem angka anyelk-rnem awekarl-penhan, rernem ywarn iterrey-alpeyel. ¹⁴ Isaiah-el angka alakenh ingkwernek. Angka innganem ayntek, 'Rernem ayenh awek-penh, rernem mwantysel awelhey-angenh-antey. Rernem ayenh arek-penh, rernem ayenh iterl-arey-angenh-antey, akwerrp.' Angka innganem irrek. ¹⁵ 'Rernem iyipel awelhey-angenh ingkerrenh. Rernem arey-angenh aparrng-apeny. Rernem atyeng mwantysel awelhenty, rernemap ingkerr Akngey-warl angkepirremarl.'

¹⁶ Arrantherr annga mwerr-akertel angetherr areyel, iyipa mwerr-akertel aweyel, ¹⁷ Angkakert arrwekeleny-rnem artwa arraty-rnem-then rernem ilkelhenh, ayenh aretyek, aley arrantherr ayenh anaynt areyel-apeny. Rernem ilkelhenh ayenh awetyek, aley arrantherr ayenh aketh aweyel-apeny.

¹⁸ Angka nhanyem awelhenherr-arey, atharl arrenhantherr ilem, angka ntang-akert.

¹⁹ Amern weytarl arlperrry iwem-apeny, angka nhanyem Akngey-kenh ingkerrenh-angkwarr arlperrryirrem. Ingwer-rneman ntang weytarl iwerr arlertek-warl iwek-apenyarl. Rernem Akngey-kenh angkek awelhem-tangkwel, rernem Akngey-angkwarr-anem apenteyel. Arrentysel Akngey-kenh angka ilpertileyel. Rernem intwemelirreyel Akngey-kety, rernem intem-anem apmwel-areth aneyenh. ²⁰⁻²¹ Ingwer-rnemel Akngey-kenh angka awemarl-penh, rernem mwerrarl apenteyel angath-antey. Rernem ntang weytarl apwert-angketyarrelan iwek-apenyarl. Artekerr-rnem aylpeyel angath-antey apwert-angketyarrelan. Rernem alakenh-anyemarl Akngey-kenh angka apenteyel angath-antey. Rernem ipmelhemant-anem, ahelengkwel-rnem atwekerr, apmwa mpwarekerr. ²² Ingwerentyan ntang weytarl arlkerl-angketyarr-warl iwek-apenyarl. Rernem Akngey-kenh angka iyipelant aweyel. Rernem apwert manek ampwal ingwerentyek-then iterrerl-anem apmwel-areth. Mwerrek iterrekerr, ikwerant iterreyel. Rernem anterrkweyel-apeny ilpertilemel, arlkerlel ntang weyt anterrkweyel-apeny. ²³ Ingwerentyan ntang weytarl ahern mwerr-warl iwek-apenyarl. Rernem Akngey-kenh angka awemel, rernem inkwerelhem."

Atherrk apmwakert

²⁴ Jesus-el angka ingwer-anem ilenh. "Akngeyan Ingkart ingkerrenhek aneyel, alakenh-apeny anem. Artwa atyetyart anyentelan ntang weyt iwerl-apenh, amern ament lyapetyek. ²⁵ Ingwel ra ankwayntenh warrkenh ikwerenh-rnem-then. Artwa apmwel apetyek, antywer apmwernem iwerl-apenh weyt-angketyarr-warl.

²⁶ Atherrk mwerr-rnem lyapek, atherrk apmwernem-then lyapek iyntwerel. ²⁷ Warrkenh ikwerenhel-rnem renh ayernek, 'Nthakenharl atherrk apmwa nhenh-rneman lyapek mwerr-itwelan?'

²⁸ Atyetyartel renh-rnem ilek, 'Artwa apmwel atherrk apmwernem lyapelhiletiek.' Warrkenh ikwerenh-rnem angkerrenh, atherrk apmwernem tyerreynetyek. Rernemap renh ayernek, 'Atherrk apmwernem anwantherr tyerreynearl?'

²⁹ Ra angkek, 'Menty, ipmenherr-arey, amern-rnem-then tyerreker. ³⁰ Amern ntang ampengirrentyelant, atha warrkenh atyenh-rnem thwenem, renh-rnem ingkerrenh tyerreyek, apmwernem akngakemel, mwerr-rnem ingwer-ampeny-warl arrernemel, atherrk apmwa rwewarl iwetyek. Mwerr-angkwarr atherrk mwerr-rnem pweytiletiek, warl ilkwewarl akwerney-alenty.' "

Angka arwerl-akert

(Mark 4:30-32; Luke 13:18-19)

³¹⁻³² Jesus-el angka ingwer-anem ikwer-rnem ilenh, "Akngey-kenh-angkwarr alakenh aynteyel arrpemar. Ntang ankerrernarl lyapeyel-apeny ahernel. Ntang ankerr-penh lyapem arwerl ilkwa. Thip-rnem ikwer-warl arrernelhemarl. Ankerr anyent-apeny, Akngey-kenh anyent anenh."

Anayntileyel: Ntang arwerl akngerr aneyel-apeny, Akngey-kenh-rnem akngerr-anem aneyel. Rerneman arlperryirrem, ntang arwerl akngerr arlperry aneyel-apeny. Alakenh-anyeman irrpetyapelant Akngey-kenh angkan apenteyel. Ikwer-penhan akngerrrel-anem Akngey-kenh angka apenteyel. Rerneman arlperryirrem, ntang arwerlel arlperry aneyel-apeny.

Amern arlwariley-angker-akert

(Luke 13:20-21)

³³ Jesus-el renh-rnem angka ingwer-anem ilenh, "Amern arlety akely-penh amern ilkwerrem, arlwar rnhemel, arlwariley-angker-akert. Amern akngerr-anem

ampnernem. Alakenh-anyemarl yanhey, Akngey-kenh-angkwar. Akngey-kenh-rnem akngerram-akngerr irreyenh arrpemar, amern arlwariley-angker-akert-apeny. Alakenh-apeny Ingkart-kenh-rnem akngerram-akngerrirrem arrpemar.”

Angka anyelk-angkwarr akalty-antheyel
(Mark 4:33-34)

³⁴ Angka angath-antey renh-rnem akalty-anthenh, angka arrpanenh ikwer-rnem anayntiley-angenh. Angka anyelk-antey ayntenh, angka iley-angenh anaynt. ³⁵ Akngey-kenh angkakert ra arrwekel ingkwernek-angkwar-antey, kel arraty innga ayntek. Akngey-kenh angka alakenh aynteyel: “Atha angka anyelk ikwer-rnem iley. Arrwekeleny-rnemel angka anyelk-rnem away-angenh-antey.”

Jesus-el angka anayntileyel ikwer-rnem

³⁶ Kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnem Jesus ikwer-warl apetyek, renh ayernetyek, “Angka weth atherrk apmwepenh anayntila, ntang weyt-they iyntwerelarl lyapek.”

³⁷ Jesus-el angka ikwer-rnem anayntilek, “Akngey-kenh Artwa Anyent Impen, ayeng artwa ntang mwerr iwerl-apenh-apeny. ³⁸ Apmer amern-angketyarrel atherrk akngerr, ahern nhelarl akngerr aneyel-apeny. Akngeyek awelheyelarl-rnem ntang mwerr-apeny. Arrenty-kenh-rnem, rernem atherrk apmwapeny. ³⁹ Atherrk apmwa iwey-angkeran anayntileyel arrentyan. Warrkenh-rnem anayntileyel angel-rnem.

⁴⁰ Atherrk apmwa rwewarl iwem-apeny, alakenh-anyem aynteyel arlta ingkernel. ⁴¹ Akngey-kenh Artwa Impen atha angel-rnem thweneyenh, apmwernem akngakeyenh ikwerenh-rnem-they. ⁴² Angel-rnemel ingkerrenh inem, apmwangkwarr alheyel-rnem-then akngakeyenh, rwa ilk-wewarl iweman, ingkerrenh artewentyel arrangkeyenh-warl. ⁴³ Akngey-kenh-rnem arrtyerneyenh ingkenyel-apeny, ikwerenh ingkerrenh. Angka nhanyem mwerr atha ar-rekantherr ilem, arrantherrap ingkerrenhel iterl-aretyek!”

Angka ampwal impen-akert

⁴⁴ “Artwa ingwerel ampwal man-angketyarr arerl-alpek, inkwerelhemel. Ranem man renh arlwarrerne. Ra arterl-alhek, ra ingwer-inger apey-alpetyek. Ra anyent ikwerenh arrkernelhenh, renhant inetyek. Ra ilek-ilek ikwerenh tharlemilek, apmer man-angketyarr renh payemeley-alenty. Ampwal man-angketyarr impen, mwerr-angker Akngey-kenh-angkwar alakenh arrpemar, impen alakenh-anyem aynteyelan.”

Angka apwert impen-akert

⁴⁵ “Artwa anyent ingwer apwert pearl mwerr-angker ikwer nthwerl-apenh, impenek-antey. ⁴⁶ Ra apwert mwerr-angker store-itwek arerl-alpek. Ra apwert arlwarrenherl-alpek, apmer ikwerenh-warl alpemel. Ra apwertekant arrkernelhenh. Artwa ranem ampwal ilek-ilek ikwerenh tharlemilek, apwert pearl mwerr-angker renh payemeley-alenty man ilkwel. Man ingkerrenh arimpek, apwert renhant payemeleyek. Akngey-kenh impeney-antey arrpe-marl, apwert pearl-apeny.”

Anayntileyel: anwantherr Akngey-kenh-angkwarr anetyek arrkernelheyel arrpe-marl, artwa rarl arrkernelhenh-apeny. Anwantherr Akngeyek iterreyn-ayntetyek, impeney-antey.

Angka netting-akert angka irrpeng ingwerek-ingwer-akert

⁴⁷ Jesus-el angka ingwer-anem ikwer-rnem ilenh, “Akngey-kenh-angkwarr alakenh aynteyel; artwernem rernem netting iwek kwaty-warl, irrpeng ingwerek-ingwer anterrkwetyek. ⁴⁸ Rernem-anem netting renh kwaty irrker-ampeny-warl ayteng-akngeyrek irrpeng-angketyarr. Ikwer-penhan rernem irrpeng renh-rnem akngakeyenh. Irrpeng mwerr-rnem rernem atnyeneyel. Irrpeng apmwernem rernem menty iwem. ⁴⁹ Alakenh-apeny arlta ingkernel aynteyenh. Angel-rnem apetyeyenh, apmwa ingkerrenh akngaketyek, mwerr-rnem-they. ⁵⁰ Renh-rnem-anem ingkerrenh rwa aknganenty ikwer-warl iweyenh, ikwer-itwek-anem rernem artewentyel innga arrangkeyenh.”

⁵¹ Jesus-el renh-rnem ayernek, “Arrantherr angka nhenh aweyel?” Rernem angkek, “Kel, anwantherr aweyel!”

⁵² Ikwer-penhan ra renh-rnem ilek, “Store-arenyel ampwal ilek-ilek tharlemileyel, awankeny-rnem-then lyertyen-rnem-then. Inkart Akngey-kenh angka ingkerrenhek araty akaltyirretyek, angka arrwekeleny-angkwarr akaltyirretyek angka lyertyeny-angkwarr akaltyirretyek. Alakenh-anyem Akngey-kenh-angkwarr araty apenteyel.”

*Nazareth-areny-rnem Jesus ikwer irrpelthirreyel
(Mark 6:1-6; Luke 4:16-30)*

⁵³⁻⁵⁴ Jesus tawen Nazareth, apmer ikwerenh-warl alpek. Ra warl kwen-warl aylpek, Jew-kenh tyaty akely-warl. Ra renh-rnem akalty-anthenh. Ingwer-rnem Jesus-ek inkw-erelhek. Rernem angkerrenh, “Jesus rantarl ingkerrenh-angkwarr iterl-areyel, ran akalty innga. Ranap ngangker-akert inngarl nhenhey, arntety mwerriley-angkerarl.”

Akngerr ingwer-rneman Jesus-ek irrpelthirremel angkerrenharl, ⁵⁵ “Jesus ahern-areny-kenh alerikw! Ilek-ilek arwerl-penh arnwarney-angkeran-kenh! Ilenhan Mary-kenh ampikwarl! Ayteyikw-rneman ikwerenh apmer nhareny-rnemar. Itnan ayteyikw-rnem ikwerenh, James, Joseph, Simon, Judas. ⁵⁶ Arrempikw-rneman ikwerenh apmer nhareny-rnemar. Ran anwantherr-apeny arrpemar, Akngey-kenh inngewenyarl.”

⁵⁷ Jesus angkek, “Apmer nhareny-rnemantar atyeng irrpelthirremelan angkerreyel, ayeng angkakert Akngey-kenh inngewenyarl. Atyenh-rnem atyeng irrpelthirreyel arrpemar.”

⁵⁸ Apmer-areny-rnem ikwer irrpelthirrenharl-kety, Jesus-el renh-rnem mwerriley-angenh.

14

John Baptise-emeley-angker atweyel
(Mark 6:14-29; Luke 9:7-9)

¹ Herod, atyetyart Galilee-arenyel angka awek, Jesus-elarl arntety-rnem mwerrilenh, apmer arrpanenhek. ² Herod ra ywarn iterrenh John Baptise-emeley-angker ikwer. Ra warrkenh-rnem ilek, “Rang angkep ipmepenh itethirrek, rang apmer arrpanenhek mwerrileyel?”

³⁻⁴ Herod-kenh awayikw anewikw ikwerenh arelh anyent itnan Herodias. Herod-el anew ikwerenh rakek. John-el renh ilek, “Ntwa nthakenharl awayengkwan anew ikwerenhan rakek? Apmwel-aretharl alakenhey! Awayengkwan-anteyarl anew ikwerenh ntwa rakekan, arraty-wenyarl!” Arelh Herodias ra ahelirrek John ikwer. Herod-el artwa ahelengkw thwenek, John renh anterrkwetyek, tyayl-warl akwernetyek. ⁵ Herod aterirrek ingwer-rnem-kety, ingwer-rnemelar John renh iterl-arek Akngey-kenh angkakert. Herod atherr-angkwarr iterrenh, mwerr-angkwarr, apmwangkwarr.

⁶ Atyetyart Herod-rnem-then Atyetyart ilkwa ingwer-rnem-then, apmer Galilee-areny-rnem akarrirrek, rernem amern kwenty ingkerrenhel arlkwetyek. Atyetyart ahelengkw-rnem-then rernem akarrirrek ingkerrenh amern ingkerrenhel arlkwetyek arrpemar. Arelh Herodias-kenh ampikw rntwenh ikwer-rnem ingkerrenhek. Aleyak ikwer rernem inkwerelhek, rarl mwerr-angker Herod-kenh apmerel rntwenhek. ⁷ Herod-el kwey renh ilek, “Ilek-ilek akngerrek nga arlkwententy, atha ngenh anthem.”

⁸ Arelh Herodias ra iterrek, John renh atwetyek. Kwey ra amikw ikwerenh Herodias-warl alhek. Ra amikw renh ayerne, "Ilekekarl atha ayernem Atyetyart ilenhan?" Amelikw renh ilanthe, "Akapwert John Baptise-emeley-angker yanh ina, pmwar-warl arrernemel, ayenh anthemel!" Ikwer-penhan kwey rap Atyetyart Herod-warl alhek. Ra Atyetyart Herod renh ilek, "Akapwert John Baptise-emeley-angker arterna, pmwar-warl arrernemel, ayenh anthemel."

⁹ Herod ra amperrngant-anem irrek John ikwer. Akngerrrel renh awekarl-kety, ra nthakenh akengenty angkey-angenh. Nthakenh ra arrkngert angkey-angenh. ¹⁰⁻¹¹ Herod-el ahelengkw thwenek tyayl-warl, John ahenty arternetyek. Ahelengkwel arreylpel akapwert arternek, akapwert renh pmwar-warl arrernemel, kwey renh anthe. Kwey ra amikw-warl akngeynek, John Baptise-emeley-angker akapwert.

¹² John-kenh kwertengerl-rnemel angka awak, rarl ilwek. Rernem apetyek, ipma awenng-warl akwernetyek. Rernem renh akwernek. Rernem Jesus renh angka ilek. ¹³ Jesus ra angka John-akert awak-penh ra nganerl-alhek rtnwe-warl, ra Galilee kwaty ilkwangkwarr artarnpenhek, apmer alther-warl, ampeny-warl, ra ament anayntetyek. Ingwer-rnem ingkern-they artenhirrek-anem ikwer-warl, ingkel alhemel tawen-they.

Jesus-el 5,000 wanteyel

(Mark 6:30-44; Luke 9:10-17; John 6:1-14)

¹⁴ Jesus-anem rtnwethey atwarrek, ra akngerr arek. Ra ikwer-rnem amperrngirrek, ingkerrenh arntety-rnem-then mwerrilek.

¹⁵ Atwerrp, kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnem Jesus-warl apetyek, ikwer angkek, "Amern-wenyarl nhanyeman, arrangwarl. Yanh-rnem ingkerrenh-antey thwena tawen-rnem-warl, amern-tangkwel inerl-alpetyek. Atwerrpirrekerrrem-awayt!"

¹⁶ Jesus angkek, "Arlkarel arrantherr wantenherr-arey."

¹⁷ Rernem Jesus renh ilek, "Amern ampeng 5-pelant, aker irrpeng atherr-thenant."

¹⁸ Jesus-el renh-rnem ilek, "Atyeng-warl akngetyenherr-arey!" ¹⁹ Jesus-el renh-rnem ilek, rernem arrernelhetyek atherrk-warl. Amern irrpetyap aker irrpeng-atherr Jesus-el inek. Ra Inkart Akngey-warl angkek inkwerelhemel, rarl amern anthe, aker irrpeng-then anthe. Jesus-el amern rlweth-akek. Ra kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnem anthe, rernem-anem antheynetyek ingwer-rnem. Jesus-el

aker irrpeng rlweth-akek. Ra antheK kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnem rernem antheynetyek ingwer-rnem.

²⁰ Rernem ingkerrenhel arlkwek-penh, rernem atnerteng-anem anek. Rernem akertang arlkwekarl-penh, rernem rtnwa amernek-arelh 12-pel-warl ampwerrk iweyneK.

²¹ Artwa 5,000-el amern arlkwek, arelh-rnem-then, ampernem-then ingkerrenhel.

Jesus ra ingkel irrwerlap-alheyeK kwaty ampep-angkwarr, ahern-angkwarr-apeny

(Mark 6:45-52; John 6:16-21)

²² Jesus-el kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnem ilantheK, rernem rtnwel kwaty anthenayn-ampeny-warl artarnpenhetyek arrwekel-antey, ra ingwer-rnem ilantheK rernem apmer-warl-anem alpetyek. ²³ Rap apwert irrwerl-warl nganek, Akngeyek ament angketyek. Atwerrpirrek-anem, ra ament-areny anenh. ²⁴ Rtnwa ranem kwaty ampep-itwek. Awer ilkwel rtnwa renh akngelhew-akngelhilek.

²⁵ Ingwepenh ingkeny tyerrelhey-angenhel, ra ingkel irrwerlap-alhek kwaty ampep-angkwarr, ahernel-apeny.

²⁶ Kwertengerl ikwerenhel-rnem renh arek, rernem aterir-remel arlkenh, "Arrewaly yanhan." Rernem aterirrek, arrewalyek-athen.

²⁷ Jesus-el renh-rnem ilek, "Artewentyel aterirrey-angenh! Ayengarl nhan!" ²⁸ Peter-el renh tyerneK, "Ingkartay, ayenh ila, ayeng kwaty-angkwarr alhetyek ngkweng-warl!"

²⁹ Ranem angkek, "Apetya". Peter ranem rtnwethey atwarrelhilek, kwaty-angkwarr ingkel alhemel Jesus-warl. ³⁰ Ranem aterirrek alherrp-kety, kwen-anem aylperl-alhetyek-anek. Ra arlkek, "Ingkartay, ayenh itethila!"

³¹ Jesus ra anamerl-antey iltiya ikwerenh anterrk-wek angkemel, "Ilek-kety ntwaa ayenh tnakey-angenh!"

³² Ratherr rtnwewarl nganek, kwaty awer-akert arternp-anem irrek atnengK-anem. ³³ Rernem renh tnakek, "Nga Akngey-kenh alerikw innga!"

Jesus-el akngerr mwerrileyeK apmer Gennesaret-itwek

(Mark 6:53-56)

³⁴ Rernem artarnpenhek intwarr-ampeny-warl, apmer Gennesaret-ampeny-warl. ³⁵ Apmer ikwer-areny-rnemel renh arek-penh, rernem-anem ingwer-rnem ilek. Apmer arrpanenh-they arntety-rnem akngetyek ikwer-warl.

³⁶ Rernem iterrenh, "Anwantherr arnkwa ikwerenh arnenty anwantherr mwerrirremarl." Rernem arnkwa arnep-arnek-penh rernem mwerrirrek-anem, arntety-weny-anem.

15

Pharisee-rnemel angka arrwekeleny-angkwarr apenteyel (Mark 7:1-13)

¹ Moses-kenh-rnem-then Pharisee-rnem-then Jesus-warl akarrirrek Jerusalem-they. ² Rernem arek, kwertengerl Jesus-kenhel-rnem itep aterngel amern alhewerarl arlkwew, itep lhewelhey-angenhel. Jew-rnem itep lhewelhen amern arlkwew-alenty. Rernem Jesus renh ilek, “Kwertengerl ngkwenhel-rnem nthakenharl itep lhewelhey-angenharlan amern arlkwew-alenty. Arrwekeleny-kenh apmer nhel aknganek amern arlkwew-alenty itep lhewel-hetyek.”

³ Jesus-el renh-rnem tyernek, “Arrantherr Akngey-kenh angkekety intwemelirrek, ahern-areny-kenhant arrantherr apenteyel. ⁴ Atha ileyel Akngey-kenh angkel: ‘Arrantherr ameyek akngeyek awelhenherr-arey.’ Moses-kenh angka alakenh-anyemarl aynteyel arrwekelenyan: ‘Akngeyek ameyek apmwel-areth angkentyek, renh ipmek atwem.’ ⁵ Arrantherr apmwel-areth akalty-antheyel, Akngey-kenh-angkwarr-weny. Arrantherr man ikwerel amey-rnem-then akngey-rnem-then arntarnt-arey-angenh, man ilenh arrantherr ayerrpileyel. Arrantherr irrtywerremel ileyel man nhenhan Akngey-kenh-arrpantey. ⁶ Arrantherr Akngey-kenh angkekety ipmelhek, angka arrekantherrenh-angkwarrant akalty-antheyel. ⁷ Arrantherr irrtywerremel ilelheyel. Awank-akerr Isaiah-el Akngey-kenh angka pip-warl ingkwernek, arrantherran aneyel-apeny.

⁸ Akngey angkek ikwer-rnem, ‘Arrantherr irrtywerremel atyeng inkwerelheyel, atyeng-angkwarr apentey-angenh. ⁹ Arrantherr apenteyel arrekantherrenh-angkwarrant, ahern-areny-kenh-angkwarrant, Akngey-kenh-angkwarr-weny. Alakenh arrantherr ingwer-rnem apmwangkwarr akalty-antheyel.’ ”

Alakenh Akngey-angkwarr apmwelhilem (Mark 7:14-23)

¹⁰ Jesus-el akngerr ingwer-rnem akarrilek. Ra renh-rnem ilek, “Atyeng arrantherr awelhetyek arternp. ¹¹ Amern arrantherr arlkwetyek alhewer, nthakenharl arrantherr apmwelhiley-angenh Akngey-angkwarr, amern alhewer arlkwemel. Arrantherr apmwel-areth angkenty, arrantherr Akngey-angkwarr apmwelhilemarl.”

¹² Kwertengerl ikwerenhel-rnem renh ilek, “Pharisee-rnem ngkweng ahelirrenh nga apmwel-areth angkenty-arrpantey.”

¹³ Jesus-el renh-rnem ilek, "Apmwangkwarrarl akalty-antherl-anentyan, Akngeyel renh iwemarl, arwerl apmwa iwem-apeny. Pharisee-rnem arwerl apmwapeny. ¹⁴ Artwa aparrngel nthakenh atnwenhey-angenh artwa aparrng ingwer. Ratherr atherr-anteyarl aytnekerr irrkewarl aparrngant-atherr."

Anayntileyel: Alakenh-anyem Jesus-el ikwer-rnem ilenh, Pharisee-rnem arwerl apmwapeny anenh, rernem artwa aparrng-apeny.

¹⁵ Peter-el renh ayernek, "Angka anyelk anwernekantherr anayntila, angka amern alhewer arlkwentyek."

¹⁶ Jesus angkek, "Ntwa iterl-arey-angenh-antey, ywarn iterreyel! ¹⁷ Amern alakenh arlkwemer, nthakenh arleng-alenty ayntey-angenh, rap atnert-they ywerrem. ¹⁸ Apmwel-areh angkenty, arrakert-they angka apmwel-areh ikw-erenh tyerrelheman. Alakenh apmwelhileyel Akngey-angkwarran. Amern-then aker-then arrangkwarl, nthakenh Akngey-angkwarr apmwelhiley-angenh. ¹⁹⁻²⁰ Arrantherr apmwel-areh iterrenty, arrantherrap Akngey-kety amen-tirremarl, apmwelhilemarl. Arrantherr ingwerenty ipmek atwenty, ingwer-kenh arrkar irrtiyertel ikngwenty, arrantherr irrtiyertel inenty, arrantherr tyel-angkenty ingwer-rnemek, arrantherrap Akngey-kety apmwangkwarrarl aneman. Amern arlkwenty itep aterrng-akertel nthakenh Akngey-angkwarr apmwelhiley-angenh. Kel ntwa amern arlkwetyek alhewer."

*Arelh Canaan-areny anyentel Jesus renh tnakeyel
(Mark 7:24-30)*

²¹ Jesus ra anperl-alhek apmer Tyre-warl, Sidon-warl. ²² Ikwer-penh arelh Jew-weny Caanan-areny-anem anterrey-alhenh Jesus ikwer-warl arlkemel, "Ingkartay, David-kenh, atyeng amperrngirra! Ampa atyenh arrenty-angketyarr!"

²³ Jesus-el renh tyerney-angenh, arelh rarl aleth-antey ikwer arlkeynenh. Kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnem Jesus ikwer angkek, "Arelh yanh irrenta".

²⁴ Jesus ran angkek, "Akngeyel ayenh thwenek, atha Israel-kenh-rnemant arntarnt-arayntetyek, rernem aper-rertirrekerr amentirrekerr yep-yep-rnem ingwer-rnemarl aperrertirrem-apeny atyetyart-wenyel."

²⁵ Arelh ranem arrer-apeny irrek. Rap kwenirrek-anem ikwer angkemel, "Ingkartay, atyeng amperrngirra!"

²⁶ Jesus-el renh ilek, "Atha Jew-rnemant arntarnt-areyel, atyenh-rnemant. Anwantherr ampernem-tangkwel

wantey. Ampel-rnem-tangkwel arlkwenty-penh arengk-rnemant-anem wantemel. Atha atyenh-rnem Jew-rnem-tangkwel arntarnt-areyel.”

²⁷ Arelh angkek ikwer, “Arengkel-rnem arlkwetyek arpemar, arengk-kenh amernan rernem iwetyek arpemar. Jew-rnem rernem ingkerrenh atyenh-rnem-kety arlkarirreyel. Atyenh-rneman arengk-apenyarl aneyel, Jew-rnem-angkwarr. Atha ngenh iterl-areyel, ntwā ingkerrenh arntarnt-arey-angker. Atyeng-then amperrngirra!”

²⁸ Jesus ran angkek, “Nga atyeng arternp awelhek, kel atha ngenh arntarnt-arem.” Kel anamerl-antey arrenty tyerrelhek kwey ikwerenh-they, kwey ikwerenh mwerr-anem irrek.

²⁹ Jesus apmer ikwer-they alpek, ra kwaty Galilee impalth-angkwarr alhenh. Ra apwert ilkwewarl nganek, apwert-itwek anenh. ³⁰ Akngerr ikwer-warl akarrirrek, Rernem arntety-rnem-then akngeynek ikwer-warl, lerrp-rnem-then aparrng-rnem-then akarter-rnem-then arntety ingwer-rnem-then. Jesus-el renh-rnem mwerrilek. ³¹ Ingkerrenh apateyelppek. Akarter-rnem mwerr-anem angkenh, lerrp-penh rernem mwerr-anem alhenh. Aparrng-penh-rnem arenh-anem. Rernem inkwerelhek Akngey Israel-kenhek, Jesus-elarl ingkerrenh mwerrilek, Akngey-kenh rlterrk-akertel.

Jesus-el artwa 4,000 wanteyel, arelh-rnem-then amperrnem-then

(Mark 8:1-10)

³² Akngerr akarrirrek Jesus-warl. Amern ingkerrenh ywerrelhilek. Jesus irrepern angayakw-rnemek amperrngirrek. Jesus ilelhek kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnemek, “Ayeng irrepern angayakw-rnemek amperrngirreyel. Arlta irrpety-inger rernem anwekantherr-itwel anenh, angayakw. Nthakenh atha renh-rnem thweneyney-angenh, apmer arleng-warl alpetyek, rernem aytney-alpekerr angayakw angath-antey.”

³³ Kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnemel renh ayerne, “Amer-nan anwantherr nthenh-itwel inem artwa arnkengeny wantetyek? Arrangkwarl nhenhan, aherretyar! Atherrkeny-weny!”

³⁴ Jesus-el renh-rnem ayerne, “Amern akngerrrelang arrekantherrenhan?” Rernem renh tyerne, “Ya, amern ampeng 7-ant aynteyel, aker irrpeng irrpety.”

³⁵ Jesus-el ingkerrenh ilek, “Arrantherr ingkerrenh anenherr-arey ahernel.” ³⁶ Jesus-el amern 7 renh-rnem inek aker irrpeng-rnem-then. Ra Ingkart Akngey-warl angkek,

inkwerelhemel, amern-then aker-then akngerr anthetyek. Jesus-el amern-then aker-then rlweth-akek, kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnem anthemel, rernem artwa ingwer-rnem antheynetyek ingkerrenh.

³⁷ Jesus-el amern irrpety-penh irrpelthel akngerrilek, ingkerrenh wantetyek. Amern akngerr menty-anem irrek. Kwertengerl rernem ingkerrenh amern-rnem akwetyeynek, teram 7-warl ampwerrk iwemel ingkerrenh. Teram 7 amern akngerr-akert rtnehh.

³⁸ Artwa 4,000 rernem atnerteng-anem anenh, arelh-rnem-then ampnernehh.

³⁹ Jesus-el ingkerrenh thwenek, rernem apmer-warl alpetyek. Jesus rtnwewarl nganek. Rtnwa ikwerel rernem alhek apmer ingwer-ampeny-warl-anem, apmer Magadan-warl.

16

*Rernem Jesus renh arlkareweyel
(Mark 8:11-13; Luke 12:54-56)*

¹ Artwa Pharisee-rnem Sadducee-rnem-then Jesus-warl apetyek, ilerretyek. Rernem renh arrkernek, Akngey-kenh rlterrek, ingwerek-ingwer-angkwarr mpwaretyek, mwerriletyek. ² Ranem renh-rnem ilek, "Alker rnter-rnter irrenty atwerrpan ntwaa arem, kel iterl-arem-anem ingwepenh alker akethirrem arppemarl. ³ Kwenpayel artem, ingwepenh kwaty rntweyenh-anem. Arrantherr alhengk-areyel alker yanh, kwatyarl rntweyenh. Kwaty rntwey-alenty arrantherr arem, arrantherrap iterl-arem. Arrantherr aleyan iterl-arey-angenh, nthakenharl irreyenh."

Anayntileyel: Jesus-el ikwer-rnem ilek, "Ayeng Akngey-kenh Impen. Arrantherr atyeng awelhey-angenh, ayengarl Akngey-kenh innga. Atha ilek-ilek mpwarek, Akngey-kenh angka akalty-anthek. Arrantherr atyeng irrpelthirrenharl."

⁴ Jesus-el renh-rnem ilek, "Arrantherr angka ingwerek-ingwer ayerneyel-kety menty-anem ayenh ipmenherr-arey. Arrantherran apmwarl! Arrantherran ayenh intemarl arlkareweyel, 'Mwerr-angker mwanty mpwara Akngey-kenh rlterrk-akertel!' Atha alakenh-anyem mpwarey-angenh arrekantherr. Athan angka Jonah-akertant ilem arrekantherr."

Anayntileyel: Ranap angkakert arrwekeleny Akngey-kenh. Arrantherr angka weth iterl-areyel. Aylperr

ilkwel renh kwertnek, ingwa atherrel ra ayn-tenh aylperr-itwel kwen. Aylperr ilkwel renh kwertnew, ingwa atherrel ra ayn-tenh aylperr-itwel kwen. Akngeyel aylperr iylarne, Jonah renh iteth-antey rkwethirrelhiletyek aketh-warl, kwaty impalth-warl. Ikwer-penhan rap tawen ilkwewarl Nineveh-warl alhek-anem, ra apmer ikwer-areny-rnem iletyek, apmwekety angkepirretyek Akngey-warl-athek. "Ayengan Artwa Impen Akngey-kenh, ayengap arrekanterr katy ilweyenh, awenng kwenel aynteyenh ingwa atherrel, Jonah-arl aylperr-itwel atnert kwenel ayntek-apeny, ingwa atherrel." Matthew 12:39 aynteyel arrpemar.

Mwentyel arntarnt-arelhenherry-arey Pharisee-rnem-kety (Mark 8:14-21)

⁵ Kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnem kwaty ilkwangkwar arnarnpenhek. Rernem amern ampeng iwerl-alhek apmerek. ⁶ Jesus-el renh-rnem ilek, "Mwentyel arntarnt-arelhenherry-arey artwa Pharisee-rnem-kety, artwa Sadducee-rnem-kety. Ahelarl rernem arlwar rtneyel-kety, thwet-penh-apeny, apmwangkwararl rernem akalty-antheyel-kety."

⁷ Kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnem apal angkerrenh Jesus-el renh-rnem ilerl-anentyek-athen, "Ra ahelirreyel anwekanterr, anwantherrarl amern iwerl-alhekek-arnterl."

⁸ Jesus-el iterl-arek, rernemar ikwer angkerrenh. Ra renh-rnem ilek, "Ilekekarl arrantherran amernek angkerreyel, arrantherr amern iwerl-alhek-penhan? Arrantherr ayenh tnakey-angenh, atha ingkerrenh amernel wantey-angker! ⁹ Ayenh arrantherr iterl-aremer, ayeng Akngey-kenh rterrk-akert. Arrantherr ayenh iterl-aremer, atha artwa akngerr 5,000 wantek, amern 5-pelel. ¹⁰ Arrantherr ayenh iterl-aremer, atharl 4,000 amernel-then akerel-then wantekarl amern 7-pelel."

¹¹ Jesus-el renh-rnem ilek, "Mwentyel arntarnt-arelhenherry-arey Pharisee-rnem-kety, Sadducee-rnem-kety. Ayeng amernek angkey-angenh. Mwenty arnwarnelhemel yanh-rnem-kety, rernemar apmwangkwararl akalty-antheyelarl-kety."

Anayntileyel: Alakenh-anyem Jesus-el renh-rnem ilek, rernem iterretyek. Ra renh-rnem ilek, rernem arntarnt-arelh-ayntetyek. Anterrkwetyek rernem arkernelhenh, apmwangkwar alhenh-rnem.

¹² Kel rernem iterl-arek-anem, rarl artwa ingwer-rnemek angkenh, Pharisee-rnem-then Sadducee-rnem-then rernemar apmwangkwar akalty-anthenh.

*Peter-el Jesus renh Christ itneweyel**(Mark 8:27-30; Luke 9:18-21)*

¹³ Jesus ra apmer Caesarea Philippi-warl apetyek, ra kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnem ayernek, "Artwa angwenh Akngey-kenh Impenan rernem ileyel?"

¹⁴ Rernem angkek, "Ingwer-rnemel ileyel John Baptise-emeley-angker apek, Elijah apek, Jeremiah apek, Akngey-kenh angkakert ingwer-rnem apek."

¹⁵ Ra renh-rnem ayernek, "Ilek arrantherr atyeng angker-reyel?"

¹⁶ Simon Peter-el renh ilek, "Nga Christ-arl, Akngey-kenh alerikwarl."

¹⁷ Jesus-el renh ilek, "Simon, Jonah-kenh alerikw, Akngeyel ngenh arntarnt-areyel innga! Ahern-arenyel ngenh akalty-anthey-angenh. Akngey atyenh irrwerl-areny anyentelant ngenh akalty-anthekan, ntw aayenh iterl-arayntetyek! ¹⁸ Peter rlterrkarl ngan. Apwert rlterrk-itwel warl artelhem-apeny, Peter rlterrk arrpemar. Atyenh-rnemel rlterrk-angkwarr apenterl-ayntetyek ngkweng-angkwarrant. Arrentyel renh-rnem nthakenh ywerrelhiley-angenh." Alakenh-anyem Jesus-el renh itnewek, itnan apwertarl, Peter renh. ¹⁹ "Atha ngenh mwerr-angkwarr arraty rnkerneyel, apmwa ingkerrenh-they iwetyek. Ntw aapmwa ingwer-they iwenty Akngey-kenh-angkwarr, kel. Akngeyel artwa renh areyel mwerr-anem, arraty-anem. Ntw aapek ingwer-they apmwa iwey-angenh, Akngeyel renh areyel arrangwarl, apmwakert-anteyarl."

²⁰ Jesus-el kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnem artwerilek, "Atyeng angkerrey-angenh arrantherr anayntetyek, ayengarl Anyent Impenan, Akngeyel ayenh thwenek ahern nhenh-warl."

*Jesus ilelheyel**(Mark 8:3—9:1; Luke 9:22-27)*

²¹ Ikwer-penhan Jesus-el renh-rnem akalty-anthek, "Arla atyenhan arrer-anem. Alerl ayeng Jerusalem-warl alpetyek. Jew-kenh tyaty-areny Atyetyartel-rnem-then priest-rnemel-then ayenh anterrkweyenh, irrwampenh anthemel. Ahelengkwel-rnem ayenh ipmek atweyenh. Ingwa atherr-penh ayeng ipmepenh akemirreyenh arrpemarl."

²² Peter-el renh ilek, "Akngeyel ngenh iwerl-alhey-angenh. Ahelengkwel-rnem ngenh atwey-angenh."

²³ Jesus-el renh ilek "Atyengety alhay Satan-ay! Ngarl iter-reyel ahern-areny-kenh-angkwarr, Akngey-kenh-angkwarr-weny!"

²⁴ Jesus-el kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnem ilek, "Arlka menty anthelhem atyeng-angkwarr apenterl-ayntetyek, amentewarl alhey-angenh. Ingwerenty apek iteth anetyek ilkelhenty, ra atyeng-angkwarr apenterl-ayntetyek, ikwer-rnem-angkwarr iterrey-angenh. ²⁵ Nga amentewarl alhenty, ngap ilweman. Nga atyeng-angkwarr apententy, ngap iteth aneman. ²⁶ Nga ahern-arenyekant iterrenty, ngap amentewarl irrem, ywerrem-anem.

²⁷ Akngey-kenh Artwa Impen ranem apey-alpeyenh Akngey-kenh rlterrk ilkwakert, angel-rnem-akert. Ranem renh-rnem arntarnt-areyenh, rernemarl mwerr-angkwarr apentenh. ²⁸ Ingwerel-rnem Akngey-kenh Artwa Impen areyenh-antey, ikwerenh-rnem-akert, rernem ilwey-alenty."

17

*Jesus apey-alheyel arlertek rlterrk ilkwakert
(Mark 9:2-13; Luke 9:28-36)*

¹ Arlta 6-penh, Jesus-el renh-rnem atnwenhek apwert irrwerl ikwer-warl, amentewarl. Peter-then James-then awayikw ikwerenh John-then. ² Kwertengerl ikwerenhel-rnem arek, inngerr renh arrtyernenty, ingkenyel arrtyernem-apeny, arnkwan arlter inngakertel. ³ Arrwekeleny-atherr, Moses-then Elijah-then Jesus-itwel aremirrek arrpemar. Rernem angkerrenh.

⁴ Peter angkek Jesus ikwer, "Ingkartay, awethem ntwan wernenhantherr atnwenhey-alhek nhewarl. Mwerr anwer-nantherr lywenty irrpety rnkerny, ingweran ngkwengar, ingweran Moses-ekarl, ingweran Elijah-ekarl. Nga apek ilkelhentyekan."

⁵ Peter rarl angkenh-antey, kwenpayel-anem renh-rnem artek ingkerrenh-antey. Rernem angkanem awek, irrwerltheyarl angkek, "Nhenh alerey atyenh, ayeng ikwer inkw-erelheyel, ikwer awelhenherr-arey!"

⁶ Rernem awek-penh, rernem ilperr iwelhek aterel. ⁷ Jesus-el renh-rnem arnep-arnek, angkemel, "Akemirrenherr-arey, aterirrey-angenh!" ⁸ Rernem-anem itnywenenhey-alpek Jesus anyentant-anem rtnerl-anenty.

⁹ Rernem apwert-they atwarrenhey-alpenh, Jesus-el renh-rnem artwerilek, "Anyelk aney-alpenherr-arey, arrantherrarl ayenh aytarek-penh. Ingwer-rnem iley-angenh, Akngey-kenh Artwa Impen ayeng ipmepenh itethirrenty-penhelant ingwer-rnem iletiek."

¹⁰ Kwertengerl ikwerenhel-rnem Jesus renh ilek, "Moses-kenh angka akalty-anthen-anthenhel-rnem ileyel, 'Elijah retangkwe larl apetyeyenh arrwekelan, Christ-ek-athath.'" "

11-12 Jesus angkek, "Ya, arraty inngarl! Elijah kel arwekel apetyek, ingkerrenh akaltyiletyek, rernem Akngey-angkwarr arratyirretyek. Rernem Elijah ikwer irpelthirrenh. Alakenh-anyem rernem ayenh Artwa Anyent Impen Akngey-kenh irpelthirremel atweyenh, ipmek-atwety. Akngey-kenh angka alakenh aynteyel."

13 Kel rernem iterl-arek-anem, "John wethekarl nhan angkeyel anwekantherr!"

Anayntileyel: Jesus-el angkanem Elijah-penh ilek, renh-rnem akalty-anthetyek. John anenh Elijah anenh-apeny, Akngey-kenh angkakert.

*Jesus-el away arrenty-akert mwerrileyel
(Mark 9:14-29; Luke 9:37-43)*

14 Rernem apetyek, artwa akngerr akarrirrek-warl. Artwa anyent apmer ikwer-areny apetyek kwenirremel, Jesus ikwer-warl angkek, ¹⁵ "Ingkartay, atha away arntety atyenh akngetyek ngkweng-warl, ntwarenh mwerriletyek. Away ra arwengk-arwengk irreyel, rwewarl aytneyel, kwaty-warl-then. ¹⁶ Atha ywarn-antey ayernekwertengerl ngkwenh-rnem, rernem away atyenh mwerriletyek. Rernem arrangk-warl."

17 Jesus angkek, "Akgerr-inger ayeng arrekantherr ywarn arrkernelhek, atha arrenhantherr akaltyiletyek. Atyeng arrantherr arlkwentey-angenhel, iylpelantarl awenh. Nthakenh ayenhan arrantherr iterl-arey-angenh, ayengan arlertek ilkwakert? Away ilenh atyeng-warl akngetya!" ¹⁸ Rernem akngetyek away renh Jesus ikwer-warl. Jesus-el arrenty renh irrentek. Away ra mwerrirrek-anem.

19 Kwertengerl ikwerenhel-rnem renh ayernekwertengerl, "Jesus, nthakenh ngkwengantarl arrenty ilenhan awelhemel apek, anwarnantherr ywarnarl ikwer arrkernelhek, arrenty renh irrentetyek."

20 Jesus-el ilek kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnem, "Arrantherr Akngey renh rlterrk tnakey-angenh. Arrantherrap Akngey renh tnakenty, arrantherr apwert renh ilenty akngelhetyek, kel ra akngelhem. Ntwarenh Akngey renh tnakentyelan ntwarenh ilek-ilek mpwarem."

*Jesus ilelheyel, ingwer-ingerarl ra ilweyenh
(Mark 9:30-32; Luke 9:43-45)*

22-23 Rernem alhek, apmer Galilee-angkwarr. Jesus-el kwertengerl-rnem ilek, "Ahelengkwel-rnem ayenh artwa anyent impen Akngey-kenh anterrkwemel atweyenh. Ingwa atherr-penh, ayeng ipmepenh itethirremel

akwenteyenh.” Rernem ikwer alpwelyirrek-anem amperrngirremel, rarl renh-rnem ilek.

Tax maney payemeletyek

²⁴ Jesus kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnem-akert Capernaum tawen-warl apetyek. Man akwetyey-angker rernem Peter renh ayernek, “Atyetyart ngkwenhel man antheyel Jew-kenh tyaty ilkwareny-rnemek, arrangkw apek?”

²⁵ “Yaw, ra man antheyel,” Peter-el renh-rnem ilek. Peter ra apmer-warl apek. Jesus-el renh ayernek, “Atyetyart ahern-areny-rnemel angwenh-rnem-they man-rnem ineyel, alerikw-rnem-they apek, ingwer-rnem-they apek?”

²⁶ Peter-el renh tyernek, “Ingwer-rnem-they.” Jesus-el renh ilek, “Alerikw-rneman arrangkwarl, man anthey-angenharl. ²⁷ Mwerr alakenh anwantherr ikwer-rnem irrwernelhey-angengan, ikwer-rnem awelhemel. Nga alhetyek irrpeng anterrkwetyek. Arrakert altywerilemel, ngkweltyan ikwer-itwek anetyek, man akwetyey-angker anthemel, man tyaty ilkwareny-rnem-warl anthetyek.”

18

Kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnem angkerreyel, Atyetyart ilkwa anetyek

(Mark 9:33-37; Luke 9:46-48)

¹ Kwertengerl 12 apetyek Jesus ikwer-warl renh ayerneyek, “Ngenharl apenteyel-rnem, kwertengerl angwenharl atyetyart ilkwan ingwer-rnem-they?”

² Jesus arlkek ampa akely anyentek. Jesus ra ampa akely renh ampepek rnernek. ³ Ra renh-rnem ilek, “Atha arrenhantherr ileyel. Ampnem-apeny arrantherr akar-irreyek Akngey-warl, ikwer awelhetyek, Akngey Atyetyart arrekantherrenh anem. Arrangkwelan, Akngey in-twemelirrem arrekantherrety. ⁴ Ampa nhanyem atyetyart-arrpantey ilelhey-angenharl. Artwa anyent atyetyart-arrpantey tnakelhey-angenh, Akngeyel arrernem atyetyart ilkwa kwertengerl ingkerrenhek anetyek. ⁵ Ampa akely ikwer arrantherr inkwerelhenty, arrantherr atyeng inkwerelhem arrpemar. Ampa akely arrantherr arntarnt-aremapeny, arrantherr ayenhan arntarnt-aretyek arrpemar.”

Ingwerentyel renh-rnem arrkerneyel, rernem apmweletyek

(Mark 9:42-48; Luke 17:1-2)

⁶ “Ingwerentyel kwertengerl atyenh-rnem arrkernenty, rernem apmweletyek, Akngeyel renh arntety ilkwa antheyenh. Ra irrwampenty awelhekerr, ingwerel nthakenh

renh kwaty ampep-warl iwemer, apwert ilkwa ikwer-warl arrernenty itewarl. Artwa ingwerel atyenh-rnem apmwelenty, Akngeyel renh arntety ilkwa antheyenh. Atyenh-rnemaarl apmweleyelarl-kety, artwa ikwer-warl apwert ilkwa itewarl arerntetyek renh kwaty-warl ikwerenp iwemel. Atyenh-rnem ra apmwelerl-anekerr renh iwetyek intem-antey kwaty kwen-warl. ⁷ Artwa anyentel ingwer-rnem rwewilenty, Akngeyel renh arntety anthemana.

⁸ Artwa itepel apmwel-areth mpwareyel ingketyel apek. Artwa anyentel itep-atherr-akertel apmwel-areth mpwareyel-kety, mwerran itep anyent-angkwarr renh akalthemel iwemer, ra itep-atherr-akertan rwa ilkwel apmwakert aney-kety. Mwerr-ayteng ra anetyek Akngey-kenh apmer-itwek intem-antey itep anyent-akert. ⁹ Artwa anyentel annga atherr-akertel apmwel-areth mpwareyel-kety, mwerran annga renh tyerremer iwemel. Mwerr-ayteng ra anetyek Akngey-kenh apmer-itwek intem-antey annga anyent-akert. Annga atherr-akertel apmwel-areth mpwareyel-kety, rwa ilkwewarl alhetyek.”

Anayntileyel: Anwantherr arwa akelhey-angenh, impen-antey. Alakenh-anyem angka anayntileyel, Ingkart ra impen inngarl, angethen iltyethen-angkwarran. Kel Jesus-el arwa renh-rnem ilek, rernem iterretyek, rernem apmwelhilekerr. Kel Jesus-el arwa renh-rnem ilek, rernem iterretyek, rernem apmwelhilekerr.

Angka yep-yep anyentarl akngerr-they aperrertirremel alheyel

(Luke 15:3-7)

¹⁰ Jesus-el renh-rnem ilek, “Arrantherr Akngey-angkwarr apenteyel-rnem-kety arlkarirrey-angenharl. Itnweng ikwer-rnem-kenh Akngey-kenh apmer-itwek aneyel. ¹² Artwa anyentel yep-yep akngerr 100 arntarnt-arenh. Yep-yep anyent amentirrek ikwer-rnem-they. Aperrertirrek. Artwa ra yep-yep ingwer-rnem iwerl-alhem, yep-yep anyent ikwer nthwetyek. Rap nthwem yep-yep anyent renh arey-alheyek-atwety. ¹³ Ra renh arey-alhem, rap ikwer inkwerelhem. Rap ilem, ‘Inngantey atha arey-alhek!’ ¹⁴ Akngey ilkelheyel ingkerrenhek, ingwer-rnemaarl amentirreyel-rnemek-then rernem ikwer-warl ingkerrenh angkepirretyek.”

*Mwerr-angkwarr arratyilerretyek
(Luke 17:3)*

15 “Ingwerenty ngkweng apmwel-areth angkenty, mpwelanth-atherrap arratyilerretyek. Ra ngkweng awelhenty, mpwelanth mwerrant-atherr-anem anayntetyek. Inkart-kenh-angkwarr alakenh aynteyel. 16 Ra apek ngkweng awelhey-angenh, ntw a ingwer-rnem ikngwetyek, ingkerrenh-angkwarr-anem arratyilerretyek, rernem ingkerrenhel awetyek, anngetherr. 17 Ingwer-rnemek awelhey-angenh arrangkw, tyaty-areny-rnemel renh arratyiletyek angkerremel. Tyaty-areny-rnem ingkerrenh alhetyek ikwer-warl, rernem ingkerrenhel awetyek, anngetherr aretyek. Ra apek tyaty-areny ingkerrenhek awelhey-angenh, menty-anem renh tyarlewetyek, ra apmwangkwarr menty alhetyek.

18 Nga mwerr angkenty, Akngey mwerr angkem arrpe-marl. Nga arrkngert-angkenty, Akngey arrkngert angkem arrpemarl. Ntw a apmwa ingwer-they iwem Akngey-kenh-angkwarr, kel. Akngeyel renh areyel arraty. Ntw a apek ingwer-they apmwa iwey-angenh, Akngeyel renh areyel arrangkwarl, apmwakert-anteyarl.

19 Arrantherr angkerrenty, Akngey renh ayernenty, Akngey irrwerl-areny awelhem, rap arntarnt-areman. 20 Rernem akarrirrenty, itna atyenh-angkwarr, ayeng ikwer-rnem-itwek aneyel arrpemarl intem-antey.”

Angka warrkenh awerr-akert

21 Peter Jesus-warl apetyek. Peter-el renh ayernek, “Arleng-alentyang anwantherr angkep atwerrey-angenh anetyek, mwerrant-arey anem, arratyilerretyek? Ra atwenty arrpemarl, anwantherr renh atwey-angenh arrpe-marl. Angkep atwey-angenh ngay? 7-ingerant atwenty, anwantherr renh angkep atwey-angenh?”

22 Jesus-el renh tyernek, “7-inger-weny. Intem-antey atwerrey-angenh arrantherr anetyek, Akngey-kenh-angkwarr!

23 Akngey-kenh-angkwarr alakenh aynteyel; atyetyart ilk-wel warrkenh-rnem akarrilem, angkerretyek, pwek iparetyek, man ilkwarl alheleyel. 24 Artwa ingwerel-anem renh alhelenh 50 million-arl. 25 Artwa ra arrangkw-antey anenh, pwek iparey-angenh-antey, ranem tharlemilek anewikw-then, alerikw-then ingkerrenh, apmer ikwerrenh-then-antey, pwek renh iparetyek.

26 Artwa ra ampwethel alernelhemel, kwenirrek. Ra ilel-hek, ‘Ayengan man-wenyarl, arrangkwarl. Alerl mpwelha, ingwer-ingerant atha ngenh man ingkerrenh antheynetyek, pwek iparetyek.’ 27 Atyetyart ra ikwer amperrngirrek,

irrepernek, man-wenyek. Ranem renh ilek, 'Kel, menty angkep anthey-angenh, pwek payemeley-angenh.'

²⁸ Artwa warrkenh ra alpek-anem, ra artwa ingwer-anem arey-alpek, rarl man thilp 100 alhelenh, man akely. Itethey anterrkwemel ra angkek, 'Man ntwā ayenā angkep anthenhey-alpa!'

²⁹ Artwa ranem ampwethel alernelhemel kwenirrek, 'Alerl mpwelha, atha ngenh angkep antheytyek.'³⁰ Artwa warrkenh ra warrkenh ingwer tyayl-warl akwernek, man anthey-angenh-they.

³¹ Warrkenh ingwer-rneman ikwer amperrngirrek. Rernem-anem atyetyart renh ilek, 'Artwa warrkenh ingweran tyayl-itwek aneyel.'³²⁻³³ Atyetyart rantey yangkelhek artwa arrwekelarl ikwer ilelhekek, apetyetyek. Ra angkek, 'Ngan apmwangkwarrarl alheyel! Athan ngenh menty-anem tyarlewek, pwek iparey-angenh. Nga ingwer-rnemek amperrngirrey-angenh, ayengarl ngkweng amperrngirrek-apeny.'³⁴ Atyetyart ranem ahelirrek. Ra warrkenh renh ahayiwek tyayl-areny-warl. Tyayl-arenyel renh tyayl-warl intem akwernek pwek ikwerenā ra ipareyek-atwety."

³⁵ Jesus angkek, "Akngey-kenh-angkwarr alakenh-anyem aynteyel arrpemarl. Nga awerr ingwer-rnemek aneyel, Akngey irrwerl-areny atyenh ngkweng awerr arrpemarl mpwelheyel, nthakenh ngenh arntarnt-arey-angenh."

19

Arrkarenheng-atherr iwerretyek (Mark 10:1-12)

¹ Jesus rarl ingkerrenh akalty-anthenh-penh, ra apmer Galilee-they alhek, apmer Judea-warl alhek, lher Jordan-they intwarr. ² Akngerrrel renh apentek. Ra arntety-rnem mwerrilek.

³ Artwa Pharisee-rnem ikwer-warl apetyek, renh arrkernetyek. Rernem renh ayernek, "Mwerrang artwel anew ikwerenā iwetyek?" Rernem iterrenh renh arrkernetyek, ra apmwel-areth angkentyek, rernem renh angka ilkwewarl arrernetyek.

⁴ Jesus-el renh-rnem ilek, "Arrantherr iterl-arey-areny, Akngeyelarl angka nhenh anwekantherr arrernek. Moses-kenh angka alakenh aynteyel, atharl arrenhantherr ileyel. Akngeyel artwethen arelh-then arrernek, ahern nhenh-warl. ⁵ Artwa akely amek-arenty-iperr ra amikw-then aynikw-then ipmem-anem ra arnkentyel-anem aneyel itengerrey-alentyan. Ratherr intem iteng anetyek.

⁶ Akngeyel renh-atherr itengilemel antheK artwa renh. Nthakenh ratherr iwerreyang, intem-antey ratherr anetyek. Nthakenh ingwerel renh-atherr akngakey-angenh.”

⁷ Rernem renh ilek, “Alakenh Moses-kenh angka aynteyel: ‘Artwa pip-warl itna inkwernelhemel, arelh ikwerenh pip renh anthemel, arelh ikwerety ipmelhetyek.’ ”

⁸ Jesus angkek, “Akngey-kenh angka ayntenh arrwekel, nthakenh iparey-angenh. Moses-el angka arrernek ingkernthey, rernemarl amentewarl alhenh-kety. Alakenh-they Moses-el angka arrernek, ingkern-penhel-rnem apenterl-ayntetyek.

⁹ Arelh ngkwenh ntwaw iwenty, ntwaw arelh ingwer ikngwenty, ntwaw Ingkart-angkwarr apmwelhilem. Arelhel arrkarikw ikwerenh iwenty, artwaw ingwer-anemarl ikngwetyek, mwerr arelh renh iwem.”

¹⁰ Kwertengerl ikwerenhel-rnem Jesus renh ilek, “Alakenh aynteyel mwerr, anew-weny ament anetyek.”

¹¹ Jesus-el renh-rnem ilek, “Ingwer-rnem alakenh anetyek, Akngeyel ikwer-rnem arrernek-angkwarr-antey. ¹² Ingwer-rnem arrangwarl. Rernem anew inetyek ywarn. Ingwer-rnem itengirrey-angenh, Akngyek warrkirr-ayntetyek.”

*Jesus-el ampa akely-rnem atnyeneyel
(Mark 10:13-16; Luke 18:15-17)*

¹³ Akngerr Jesus-warl alhek, ampa ikwerenh-rnem-kenh-akert, ra akapwert renh-rnem arneyek. Jesus-kenh kwertengerl-rnemel ampa renh-rnem irrentek. ¹⁴ Jesus-el arek kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnem ampernemarl irrentek. Ra ahelirrek, angkemel, “Ampernem menty apetyey atyeng-warl! Alakenh ikwer-rnem arrkngert angkey-angenh! Ayeng arlkwenteyel ampernem ingkerrenh atyeng-warl apetyem. Akngey arlkwenteyel ra Ingkart ikwer-rnemek anetyek. Ampernem-apeny arrantherr akarirrenty Akngey-warl, ikwer awalhetyek, Akngey Atyetyart arrekantherrenh aneyel.” ¹⁵ Jesus-el ampernem akapwert ilyel renh-rnem arnek. Jesus rap ayernek Akngey, ra ampa ingkerrenh atnyeneyek. Kel ra alhek-anem.

*Artwaw anyent man akngerr-akert
(Mark 10:17-31; Luke 18:18-30)*

¹⁶ Artwaw anyent man akngerr-akert Jesus ikwer-warl anterrey-alhekarl. Ra arrernelhek kwenirremel, Jesus-itwel angkemel, “Akalty-anthenh-anthenhay. Nthakenh ayeng itheth intem anetyek?”

17-19 Jesus-el renh ilek, "Nthakenharl ntwā ayenḥ ay-erneyel, mwerr-angkwarr apenterl-ayntetyek? Akngeyant anyent mwerr! Ntwā Moses-kenḥ angka renḥ iterl-areyelarl. Ntwā ingwerenty ipmek atwetyekarl arrangk-warl. Ingwer-kenḥ anewikw nthakenḥ ikngwey-angenh. Ampwal-rnem nthakenḥ irrtiyertel iney-angenh. Ingwer-rnemek irrtiywerremel iley-angenh, inngant ntwā ileytyek. Akngeyek-then ameyek-then awelhetyek. Ingwer-rnem mwerranty arntarnt-arerl-ayntetyek, ngkwenḥ-rnem arntarnt-areyel-apeny. Alakenḥ apententy, nga iteth intem-antey aneyenḥ."

20 Artwa ra Jesus renḥ ilek, "Ayengan law ilenḥ-angkwarr apententḥ away akelyankel. Angka ingwer apek aynteyel, apentetyek?"

21 Jesus-el renḥ ilek, "Ampwal akngerr renḥ-rnem tharlemila man inemel, artwa ilenḥ-rnem, irreperr-nrem, man-weny-rnem ntwā man anthem. Ikwer-penḥan Akngeyel-anem ngenḥ arntarnt-arem, ngenḥ atnyenem. Atyeng-angkwarrant-anem apetya!"

22 Artwa man-akert ra iterrek man-then ampwal-rnem-then ingkerrenḥ ra menty impen ayerrpiletyek. Artwa ra amperrngirrek, "Nthakenḥ-angkwarr ayeng iteth intem-antey aneyenḥ, man akngerr-akert, ampwal akngerr-akert?"

23 Jesus-el kwertengerl ikwerenḥ-rnem ilek, "Man-areny ilenḥ-rneman rernem Akngey-angkwarr anetyek arrangk-warl. Rernem manantarl apenteyel. 24 Kamwerlan neyl altywer akely-angkwarran nthakenḥ aylpenhey-angenh, ar-rangkwarl. Kamwerlan altywer akely-angkwarr aylpey-angenh-apeny, man akngerr-akert-rneman Akngey-kenḥ-angkwarr aylpey-angenh. Akngeyel nthakenḥ anyentiley-angenh ikwerenḥ-rnem-warl."

25 Kwertengerl ikwerenḥ-rnem ywarn iterrek. Rernem renḥ ayernek, "Ilek-apeny-rnemant Akngey-kenḥ-angkwarr aylpem, Akngeyel ikwerenḥ-rnem-warl anyentileytyek?"

Anayntileyel: Kwertengerl rernem iterrenḥ Akngeyelang man-areny-rnemekant inkwerelhentyek-athen, man akngerran man-areny renḥ-rnem anthentyek-athen.

26 Jesus angkek, "Akngey rantarl iterl-areyel ikwerenḥ-rnem-warl anyentileytyek, ahern-arenyel-rnem iterl-areyang arrangkw."

27 Peter-el renḥ ilek, "Anwernantherr-alew? Kwertengerl anwernantherran ampwal-rnem menty-anem ip-mek, ngenhant-anem apenteyel. Akngeyel anwernenhan-

therr pweytilem, ikwerenh-rnem-warl? Anwantherr inem arrpemarl?"

²⁸ Jesus-el renh-rnem ilek, "Akngey-kenh Artwa Impen ayeng aney-alpeyenh chair mwerr-angker-itwel rlterrk ilk-wakert. Kwertengerl arrantherr arrpemarl chair mwerr-angker 12-itwek aney-alpeyenh arrpemarl. Arrantherr Israel kenh-rnem 12 amentew-ament ayerneyenh."

Anayntileyel: Israel-kenh alerikw-rnem 12 anenh. Akngerr arlpimpirrek ikwer-rnem-they, rernem akngerram-akngerrirrek. Ingkern-penh-rnem akngerr innga anew-anenh.

²⁹ "Artwa anyentarl alhenty, angka atyenh-akert ikwerenh-rnem iwerl-alhemel, angka Akngey-kenh ingwer-rnem ilerl-apayntetyek, Akngeyel renh aleth-antey arntarnt-arem. Artwa ra alhentyelan, ahern ikwerenharlap ra iwerl-alheman, ikwerenh-rnem-then, warl ikwerenh-then, ra iteth intem-antey aneyenh. Akngeyel renh antheyenh akngerr innga renh arntarnt-areyenh intem-antey. ³⁰ Akngerr ilkelheyel Akngey-angkwarr apentetyek. Akngerr arrkernelheyel Atyetyart ilkwa anetyek, warrkenh iylypareth-rnem-they. Rernem arrangwarl. Warrkenh iylypareth-rnem rernemant Atyetyart ilkwa aneyenh."

20

Rernem warrkirreyel amern-angketyarr-itwek

¹ Jesus-el angka anayntilek ikwer-rnem. "Akngey-kenh-angkwarr alakenh aynteyel. Ingwepenh atyetyart alhek tawen-warl, warrkenh-rnem ikngwerl-alpetyek, amern-angketyarr-itwek warrkirretyek. ² Ra angkek, 'Arrantherr atyeng warrkirrenty, atha arrenhantherr man ilkwa anthetyek.' Rernem mwerr angkenh ikwer. Ranem renh-rnem arrwekel thwenek amern-angketyarr-warl. ³ 9 o'clock ingwepenh-antey, ranem artwa ingwer-rnem arey-alhek, tawen-itwek apatemel rnterl-anenty. ⁴ Ranem angkek ikwer-rnem, 'Arrantherr atyeng warrkirrenty, atha arrenhantherr payemelem.' Rernem ikwer-angkwarr iylypareth antelhek. ⁵ Ra tawen ikwer-warl alhek arrpemarl, rap arey-alhek artwa ingwer-rnem-anemarl, rernem apatemel rnterl-anenty. Renh-rnem ra ayerney-alhek warrkek arpemarl, ra renh-rnem man anthetyek. ⁶ Atwerrp-anem 5 o'clock ra alhek arrpemarl tawen ikwer-warl. Ra ingwer-rnem-anemarl arey-alhek rnterl-anenty. Ra renh-rnem ayernek, 'Ilekek arrantherr rntenherreyel apatemel?' ⁷ Rernem ikwer ilelhek, 'Ingwerentyel anwenhantherr

warrk anthey-angenh.' Ranem renh-rnem ilek, 'Ar-rantherr amern-angketyarr-itwek atyeng warrkirretyek.'⁸ Atwerrp-anem atyetyart yangkelhek, warrkenh anyentek, ra apetyetyek, ra ingwer-rnem ngkwelty antheynetyek warrk-penh. Ranem artwernem ilek, 'Ingkernarl apetyek-rnem-tangkwel man antha!'

⁹ Ra artwa ingkern-theyarl apetyek-rnem man ilkwa antheke. ¹⁰ Arrwekelarl warrkirrek-rnem, rernem-anem apetyek, man inetyek. Rernem iterrek, 'Man ilkwa ingga anwantherr ineyenh', arrwekelarl warrkirrey-alhekel-rnem. ¹¹ Rernem atyetyart ilkwa iltek, 'Ntwa man ilkwan antheke ingkern-they apetyek-rnemantar! ¹² Artwa ingwer-rneman hour anyent warrkirrenh, ingkern-they apetyek-rneman, anwantherr itwern ilkwel aleth arka-rewelhenh. Ingkernarl apetyekel-rneman nthakenharl man ilkwa inek?'

¹³ Atyetyart ranem artwa anyent tyernek, 'Atha ngenh man ilkwa antheynek, weth atharl ngenh arrwekel ilek-angkwarr-antey. ¹⁴⁻¹⁵ Man ngkwenh inerl-alha, akngeynemel apmer-warl. Atha renh-rnem man ilkwa antheyel mwerr-angkwarr. Ilek-they ntwa alharlkwek artwa ingwer-rnem, atharl man akngerr antheke? Man ilkwarl atha alhewer payemelem! "

¹⁶ Jesus angkek, "Akngey-kenh alakenh aynteyel, Akngeyel ingkerrenh arntarnt-arem arrpemar, ingkernarl apetyek-rnem arntarnt-arem arrpemar."

Jesus kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnemek ilelheyel
(Mark 10:32-34; Luke 18:31-34)

¹⁷ Jesus alhek Jerusalem-warl. Kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnemel renh apentek. Akngerrelan renh-rnem apentek ingkern-theyarl. Ra ilelhek kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnemek, ¹⁸ "Awelhenherr-arey atyeng! Rlengk apmer Jerusalem-warl anwantherr alhem. Ayeng Akngey-kenh Artwa Impen. Anwantherrarl Jerusalem-el aney-alhem. Ahelengkw-rnemel ayenh anterrkweyenh ikwer-itwel. Ayenh rernem akngeyenh, atyetyart tyaty-areny ilkwernem-warl, atyetyart ilkwa Moses-kenh angka akalty-antheyel-rnem-warl. Rernem ayenh ahayiweyenh, ingwer-rnemel ayenh ipmek atwetyek. ¹⁹ Rernem ayenh ahayiweyenh, Jew-weny ahelengkw-rnem-warl, rernem ayenh ipmek atwetyek. Rernem ayenh irrwaremel, whip-el-tangkwel atweyenh, ayenh rernem ipmek atwey-alenty. Ayeng ipmepenh akemirreyenh ingwa atherr-penh."

James-then John-then ratherr Jesus renh ayerneyel
(Mark 10:35-45)

²⁰ Zebedee-kenh alerikw-atherr amikw ikwer-atherrenh apetyek Jesus-warl, kwenirremel. ²¹ Jesus-el renh ayernek, "Ilekay?"

Arelh ra renh ilek, "Nga Atyetyart ilkwa aneyenh, Ntwa arraty ilay, ampa atyenh-atherr Atyetyart ilkwa arrpemarl ngkweng-itwel aneyenh?"

²² Jesus-el awayenheng ilek, "Mpwel atyeng mwerranty awelhenh-atherr. Ahelengkw-rnemel ayenh artewentyel irrwampetyek atweyenh. Mpwel-alew? Mpwel arlka menty anthelhem arrpemarl, ayeng anthelhem-apeny?"

Ratherr ilelhek Jesus ikwer-warl, "Ya, menty ahelengkw-rnemel aylernenh irrwampetyek atwey!"

²³ Jesus-el renh-atherr ilek, "Rernem innga mpwelenh irrwampetyek atweyenh, ayenh irrpwampetyek atweyenh-apeny. Inpa, athan iterl-arey-angenharl, Akngeyelantarl iterl-areyel angwenharl Atyetyart ilkwa atyeng-apeny aneyenh, Akngey atyenhelant atyetyart ilkwa arrerneyenh." ²⁴ Kwertengerl 10 ingwer-rnem kwertengerl ikwer-atherrety arlkarirrek ratherrarl Atyetyart ilkwa anetyek arlkwentek, Jesus-apeny. ²⁵⁻²⁶ Kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnem Jesus ra ilek, "Atyetyart Jew-weny ilkwernem awerr aneyel-rnem-angkwarr, arrantherr apentey-angenh. Arrantherr mwerrant-arey anenherr-arey. Ingwer atyenh-rnem Atyetyart ilkwa anem, mwerr-angkwarr ingkerrenh arntarnt-aretyek. ²⁷ Arrantherr arntarnt-arerretyek, warrkenh iylpareth awelheyel-apeny. Alakenh atha arrenhantherr atyetyart ilkwa arrernem. ²⁸ Akngey-kenh Artwa Impen anyent ayeng kel apetyek ahern nhenh-warl, ingkerrenh mwerr-angkwarr arntarnt-aretyek iylparethel. Ayeng arlkan anthelhem ingkerrenhek."

*Jesus-el artwa aparrng atherr mwerrileyel
(Mark 10:46-52; Luke 18:35-43)*

²⁹ Jesus kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnem-akert apmer Jerichothey alhek, akngerrel renh-rnem apentek. ³⁰ Artwa aparrng atherr iwerr impalthel anenh. Ratherr awek ingwerentyelarl renh-atherr ilek, "Jesus apetyem nhangkwarr." Ratherr arlkek Jesus ikwer, "Jesus, David-kenh, aylekanth amperrngirra!"

³¹ Akngerrel renh-atherr ilek, "Akater anenherr-atherr! Jesus renh arlkareweyang!" Ratherr artewentyel arlkek Jesus ikwer arrpemarl, "Artwa David-kenh! Aylernekanth amperrngirra!"

³² Jesus-el renh-atherr ayernek, "Nthakenh atha ilem?"

³³ Artwa aparrng ratherr Jesus-warl angkek, “Inkartay, annga mwerrila, aylernanth mwerr-anem aretyek!”

³⁴ Jesus ikwer-atherr amperrngirrek, annga renh-atherr annga rlkerliletyek, ratherr arleng aretyek. Artwa aparrng ratherr kel mwerr arleng aremel-anem, Jesus-anem apentek.

21

*Jesus alheyel tawen Jerusalem-warl
(Mark 11:1-11; Luke 19:28-38; John 12:12-19)*

¹ Jesus kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnem-akert apmer ingwer-warl alhew Jerusalem-they arrer-antey, apmer Bethphage-warl, apwert Alip-angketyarr-arrangarr. Jesus-el kwertengerl atherr thwenek, ratherr arrwekel alhetyek, ² “Mpwelanthan alhenherr-atherr tawen-warl. Mpwelanthap tangkey atherr arey-alhenherr-atherr, tangkey amenheng-atherr. Rwep lhelenherr-atherr, atyeng-warl inenhey-alhemel. ³ Ingwerentyel mpwelhenh ayernenty, mpwelanth ilenherr-atherr, ‘Inkart ikwer aylernanth akngeyneyel wenh tangkey nhan.’ Ra anthem-anem.”

⁴ Alakenh-anyem Akngey-kenh angka arraty ayntenh, angkakert arrwekelenyel ilenh-angkwarr-antey. ⁵ “Jerusalem-areny-rnem, atyetyart ilkwa rarl apetyeyenh, tangkey-akert. Ra tnakelhey-angenh, tangkey ateralth-akert.”

⁶ Ratherr anperl-alhek, Jesus-elarl ilantheke-angkwarr-antey. ⁷ Ratherr tangkey renh-atherr aytege-akngeynek Jesus-warl. Ratherr arnkwa tangkey artep-atherr-warl ar-rernek. Jesus-anem tangkey ateralth-warl nganek. Alakenh-anyem Akngey-kenh angka arraty innganem irrek, angkakert arrwekelenyel ilenh-angkwarr-antey.

⁸ Akngerr ingkerrenhel arnkwa ahern-warl panty iweynek, tangkey alhetyek ikwer-angkwarr Jesus-akert. Ingwerel-rnem alperrarl akek. Rernem ayatheweyneyek tangkey Jesus-akert ra alhetyek panty-angkwarr. Tangkey alhek panty-angkwarr Jesus-akert. ⁹ Artwa akngerrrel Jesus renh apentek. Ingkerrenh ikwer inkwerelhek arrwekel-warl alhenh-rnem-then, ingkern-theyarl alhenh-rnem-then. Rernem Jesus-ek inkwerelhemel arlkek, “Anwantherr Atyetyart ilkwek inkwerelhey, David-kenh innga! Akngeyelarl renh thwenek anwekantherr-warl. Akngeyel renh arntarnt-areyel, ra Atyetyart ilkwa ingkerrenhek aneyel!”

¹⁰ Jesus alhek apmer Jerusalem-warl. Ingkerrenh ikwer inkwerelhek, ayernerremel, "Artwa angwenharlap ran nhenhey?"

¹¹ Rernem angkerrenh, "Nhenhan Jesus-arl, angkakert Nazareth-areny ahern Galilee-areny."

*Jesus Jew-rnem-kenh tyaty ilkwewarl alheyel
(Mark 11:15-19; Luke 19:45-48; John 2:13-22)*

¹² Jew-rnem-kenh tyaty ilkwitwek weker-rnemel aker tharlemilenh, store-arrpantey. Ingwerel-rnem aker thiparl tharlemilenh. Jesus ra arek ingwerel-rnemarl aker tyenkerr tharlemilenh, ra ingkerrenh-antey renh-rnem irrentek, taypel-rnem iwemel, ampwal ngkweltyek-arelh-rnem-then. Jesus-el renh-rnem weker-rnem irrentek. ¹³ Ra renh-rnem ingkerrenh ilek, "Akngey-kenh angka alakenh aynteyel: 'Ingkerrenh akarrirrerl-ayntetyek warl nhenh-warl, Akngeyek inkwerelhemel.' Irrtyert-awarr-rnemantarl apmer nhenh-warlan arrantherr arrernek!"

¹⁴ Artwa aparrng-rnem-then artwa lerrp-rnem-then ikwer-warl apetyek Jew-kenh tyaty ilkwitwek. Ra renh-rnem mwerrilek. ¹⁵ Jew-rnem tyaty ilkwitwek ampernem arlkalhelirrenh, "Nhanyem David-kenh." Artwa priest-rnem-then Moses-kenh akalty-anthey-angker-rnem-then rernem arek-penh rernem ahelirrek-anem. Rernem Jesus renh ilek,

¹⁶ "Ntwa apek yanh-rnem alhengk-aweyel, rernemarl arlkalhelirreyel?" Jesus-el renh-rnem ilek, "Angka Akngey-kenh arrwekeleny aynteyel: 'Ampernemel ayenh tnakeyel arraty-angkwarr.'" ¹⁷ Ra renh-rnem iwerl-alhek-anem apmer Bethany-itwel aney-alpek.

*Jesus-el arwerl renh ileyel
(Mark 11:12-14, 20-24)*

¹⁸ Ingwepenh Jesus Bethany-they anperl-alhek apmer Jerusalem-warl, kwertengerl ikwerrenh-rnem-akert. Ra angayakw-anem irrek ampepel. ¹⁹ Arleng-they, ra arwerl tywerrk arek. Ra alhek arrer-warl amernek aretyek. Amern aney-angenh arrangkw-antey ra arek, alperrant. Jesus-el arwerl renh ilek, "Arwerl nhepenh nthakenh ingwerentyel amern arlkwey-angenharl intem-antey!" Arwerl arleny-anem irrek.

²⁰ Kwertengerl ikwerenhel-rnem renh awek, rarl alakenh angkenh, rernem apatek. ²¹ Jesus-el kwertengerl ikwerrenh-rnem ilek, "Anwantherr Akngey tnakem, ikwer irrpelthirrey-angenh, arrantherr alakenh mpwarem. Arrantherr areyel apwert aleyarl altyweneyel? Arrantherr apwert ilenh ilenty, ra alpetyek kwaty ampep-warl,

ra inngarl awelhemel kwaty ampep-warl arrernelhem. Apwert ilenhan arrekanterr awelhemel kwaty ampep-warl arrernelhem-apeny, Akngeyan arrekanterr awelhem, alakenh-anyem. ²² Akngeyan arrekanterr awelhem, alakenh-anyem, arranterr renh tnakenty, renh ayernenty.”

Atyetyart ilkwernemel Jesus renh ayerneyel
(*Mark 11:27-33; Luke 20:1-8*)

²³ Jew-rnem-kenh tyaty ilkwewarl aylpek. Ra renh-rnem akalty-anthenh. Atyetyart Jew-kenh tyaty-areny-rnem-then artwa ilkwernem-then ikwer-warl apetyek. Rernem renh ayernek, “Angwenhel ngenh atyetyart arrernek, ingkerrenh akalty-anthetyek.”

²⁴ Jesus-el renh-rnem ilek, “Atha arrenhantherr anyentinger arwa ayernem, arranterr apek atyeng iletiek. Arranterr atyeng ilenty, athap arrenhantherr ilem arrpemar, angwenhelarl ayenhan thwenek. ²⁵ Angwenhel John renh arrernek, ingkerrenh baptise-emeletiek, irrwerl-arenyel apek, ahern-arenyel apek?”

Rernem angkerrenh, “Nthakenh anwantherr Jesus renh iley-angenh, Akngeyel John renharl thwenek ahern nhenhwarl, anwenhantherr Jesus-elarl arraty ilekerr, anwantherr John ikwer awelhey-angenharl, akengentyarl John ikwer irrpelthirrenh. ²⁶ Nthakenharl anwantherr iley-angenh, atyetyart ahern-arenyelarl John anwekantherrwarl thwenek, ingwer-rnemarl anwekantherr ahelirrekerr, rerneman John iterl-areyel, rarl Akngey-kenh angkakert inngan aneyel. Rerneman John tnakeyelarl, rarl Akngey-kenh angkakert inngarrpantey.” ²⁷ Rernem Jesus ikwer-warl angkek, “Inpa, iterl-arey-angenh, angwenhelarl John renh thwenek ahern nhewarl.”

Jesus angkek ikwer-rnemek, “Arranterr ayenh arraty tyerneyang-kety, nthakenh atha arrekanterr arraty iley-angenh arrpemar, angwenhelarl ayenh thwenek ahern nhewarl.”

Aler atherr-akert

²⁸ “Atha angka arrekanterr iletiek. Artwamp-kenh alerikw-atherr anenh. Artwamp ra alerikw alkenh ilantheke, amern grapes-angketyarrel warrkirretyek. ²⁹ Alerikwan menty-tangkwel angkek, ‘Arrangkw.’ Iterrerl-alpek.

Ikwer-penh ra nyerrirrerl-alpek, rap angkep-anem alpek. Ra aynikwek awelhek, atherrk lyapelherl-ayntetyek.

³⁰ Artwamp ra alerikw ingweran ilantheke-anem. Alerikwan angkek, ‘Ya, kel ayeng alhem!’ Ranap arrangkw alhey-angenharl.”

31 Jesus-el renh-rnem ayernek, "Alerikw nthenh-apyenarl aynewikw awelhekan?" Rernem renh ilek, "Alerikw wetharl renh-tangkwel ayernek, rant ikwer awelhekan." Jesus-el-anem ikwer-rnem ilek, "Apmwernem ingkerrenh rernem Akngey-warl angkepirrenhey-alpeyenh nyerrirremel, man akarriley-angker-rnem-then arelh apmwangkwarl alheyel-rnem-then. Rernem Akngey-kenh-angkwarr aylpeyel, arrantherran arrangkwarrl.

32 John Baptise-emeley-angker ra iwerr arraty arrekant-herr iypparrernekarl, arraty-angkwarr apentetyek. Arrantherranap ikwer irrpelthirrenhan. Apmwangkwarr alhenh-rnem, man akarriley-angker-rnem-then arelh apmwernem-then ikwer awelhenharl, Akngey-warl angkepirremel. Arrantherran anngetherr arek arrpemar, angkepirrey-angenharl, John ikwer awelhey-angenh."

Angka amern grapes-akert
(Mark 12:1-12; Luke 20:9-19)

33 "Arrantherr atyeng awelhenherr-arey. Apmerek-artweyel amern grapes lyapelhilek, parrik apwert-penh artek, amern grapes lyapetyek parrikel kwen. Warl arlpenty ra artek, artwa anyent irrwerl anayntetyek, arntarnt-arelherl-anemel, ingwerenty irrtiyert apetyekerr amern aketyek. Irrkanem kwen angernemel, amern grapes lthwayntetyek, akarr areyirretyek. Atyetyartel warrkenh-rnem arernernek amern grapes arntarnt-arayntetyek, ra apmer ingwer-warl alhey-kety. Kel ra apmer ingwer-warl alhek.

34 Amern ampengirrentyel, ra warrkenh-rnem thwenek, amern grapes ampeng awaketyek ikwer. 35 Ingwer-rnemel warrkenh anyent atwek, ingweran ipmek-antey atwek, ingwer apwertel wek. 36 Ra warrkenh ingwer-rnem thwenek, akngerr. Rernem renh-rnem atwek arrpemar.

37 Ran angkek, 'Alerey anyent atyenh atha renh thwentyek, rernem apek ikwer awelhetyek.' Atyetyartel alerikw ikwerenh anyentant-anem thwenek. 38 Atyetyart-kenh alerikw rernem arnarek, rernem angkerrenh, 'Ingweringeran ranem grapes-angketyarrek atyetyart aneyenh. Anwantherr renh atwey, anwekantherr grapes-angketyarr ayntey-alkenh.' 39 Rernem renh anterrkwek, aketh-warl-anem iwemel ipmek atwek-anem renh."

40 Jesus-el renh-rnem ayernek, "Nthakenharl arrantherr iterreyel, atyetyart ra apey-alpeyenhel, nthakenharl warrkenh-rnem irreyenh?

41 Atyetyart priest-rnem-then artwa ilkwernem-then rernem renh tyernek, 'Ra renh-rnem ipmek atweyenh.

Ranem warrkenh mwerr-rnem arrerneyenh, rernem grapes-angketyarr mwerr arntarnt-arayntetyek, amern grapes ikwerenh arraty ikwer awaketyek.' "

Anayntileyel: **Akngey-kenh angkakert-rnem warrkenh-rnem-apeny. Atyetyart-kenh alerikw Jesus-apeny. Akngeyel angkakert-rnem thwenek atyetyartel warrkenh-rnem thwenek-apeny. Ranem Jesus alerikw ikwerenh thwenek arrpemarl ahern nhenh-warl, atyetyartel alerikw ikwerenh thwenek-apeny. Pharisee-rnem apmer arntarnt-arey-angker-rnem-apeny.**

⁴² Jesus-el renh-rnem ilek, "Arrantherr Akngey-kenh angka arrwekeleny iterl-arey-areny. Angka alakenh aynteyel: 'Arwerl arlpenty ingwerel iwem apmwek-athen. Arwerl ran impen-antey, lywenty artetyek. Ingkartel renh arrernek anwekantherr.' ⁴³ Arrantherr ikwer impen anyentek awelhey-angenh, arrantherr amentewarl irrekerr ikwerenh-angkwarr-kety. Ingwer-rnemel renh tnakenty, ra renh-rnem arntarnt-aremarl."

Anayntileyel: **Jesus angka nhenh-anem ikwer-rnem ilek, rernem arraty iterl-arayntetyek. Alakenh-anyem ilelhek ikwer-rnem, "Jew-rnemel ayenh iwerl-alhek, arwerl apmwapeny-arrpantey. Rernem ayenh ipmek atweyenh."** **Jesus ran arwerl impen mwerr-angker weth-apeny, ingkerrenh ikwer inkwerelh-ayntetyek.**

⁴⁵ Atyetyart tyaty-areny-rnem-then Pharisee-rnem-then rernem awek-penh, rernem iterl-anem-arek, "Anwekantherrip nhenhey angkeyel wenh!" ⁴⁶ Rernem iterrenh renh atwetyek-arrpantey. Rernem aterirrenh, ingwer-rnem-kety, rernemarl renh iterl-arenh angkakert Akngey-kenh.

22

*Angka tyenkerr-akert
(Luke 14:15-24)*

¹ Jesus-el angkanem ikwer-rnem ilek, renh-rnem akalty-anthek arrpemarl, ² "Akngey-kenh-angkwarr alakenh aynteyel. Atyetyart anyent anenh. Akngerr akarrirrek, amern kwenty arlkwetyek, alerikw ikwerenh itengirrenty aytaretyek. ³ Warrkenh-rnem thwenek, ingwer-rnem ikngwerl-alpetyek. Rerneman arlkarirrek ikwerety. ⁴ Ra warrkenh ingwer-rnem thwenek, 'Ingkerrenh ikngwerl-alpenherr-arey, amern kwenty arlkwetyek, aker pwelek anter-akngerr ilek-ilek, arlkwetyekant-anem.'

⁵ Rernem ikwer awelhey-angenh. Ingwer-rnem amern weyt atherrk inetyek, ingwerenty amentewarl alherlewenh, ingwerenty amentewarl anew-anenh. Ingwer-rnem store-itwek warrkirrenh ampwal ilek-ilek mpwarenh. ⁶ Ingwer-rnemel warrkenh ingwer-rnem anterrkwemel atwek ipmek-antey.

⁷ Atyetyartel inngantey ingwer-rnem irlkentyilek, rernem apmwernem atwetyek, warl-rnem arrtyeynetyek. ⁸⁻⁹ Ra warrkenh ingwer-rnem thwenek, ingkerrenh ikngwerl-alpetyek, 'Ingwer-rneman arrwekelarl ayernekrneman arlkarirreyel amern kwenty ikwer-warl apetyey-angenh. Apmer arrpanenh-warl ingkerrenh ikngwerl-alpenherrarey, ingkerrenh apetyeyek, kwenty arlkwetyek.' ¹⁰ Rernem amperirrenhey-alpek akwerr-warl ikngwerl-alpek, artwa ingwerek-ingwer ikngwenhey-alpek warl ikwerenh-warl, amern arlkwetyek, artwa mwerr-rnem-then apmwernem-then ingkerr apey-alhek amern kwenty arlkwetyek. Akngerr innga akarrirrek, warl kwen arrkngelek-anem.

¹¹ Akngerr akarrirrek, arnkwa mwerr-angkerel aylpemel. Atyetyart rap arey-alhek artwa ingweran arnkwa aterngakertarl, arnkwa mwerrek aylpey-angenh. ¹² Atyetyart ranem ayernekr, 'Ilek-kety nga arnkwa mwerrelan aylpey-angenh?' ¹³ Atyetyartel-anem artwernem ilantheke, artwa iltyatherr arertnetyek, ingkety-atherr-then aketh-warl-anem iwetyek, atwemengk-warl, artewentyel arrangkeyel-rnem-warl. ¹⁴ Akngey akngerrek yangkelhek, irrpety ingwer-rnemant-anem ra arrwekel-antey rlwaneynek, ikwerenh-rnem anayntetyek."

Anayntileyel: Inkart Akngey ingkerrenhek arrkernelheyl, ikwer-angkwarr ingkerrenh anetyek. Ingkerrenhek, apmer arrpanenhel ingkerrenh aneyel-rnemek. Ra ingkerrenhek ilkelheyl, ikwer-angkwarr ingkerrenh anetyek. Ingwer-rnem arlkarirrenh kwenty ikwerenh arlkwekerr; aley-anyem ingwer-rnem Akngey-kenh angka awekerr arlkarirreyel-apeny. Alakenh angka nhanyem anayntileyel.

*Man kapmentek anthetyek
(Mark 12:13-17; Luke 20:20-26)*

¹⁵ Pharisee-rnem anyentirrek angkerretyek, rernem Jesus renh irrtwyerl-ampernetyek, ra apmwel-areth angkenty renh awetyek. ¹⁶ Herod-el-rnem-then, Pharisee-rnem-then rernem artwernem thwenek, Jesus renh ayernetyek, "Inkartay, anwantherr ngenh iterl-areyel. Ngan artwa arraty aneyel, ntwakngey-kenh angka arraty akalty-antheyel. Nga ahern-arenyek awelhey-angenh. ¹⁷ Nthakenh

nga iterreyel, anwernantherr kapment ilkwernem man antheynetyek, menty?"

¹⁸ Jesus ra iterl-arek, rernemarl irrtywerremel angkek ikwer-warl. Ra renh-rnem ilek, "Arrantherr ayenh arrkerneyel, ayeng arrekanttherr akengenty angketyek."

Anayntileyel: Rernem arrkernelhenh ikwer, ra akengenty angketyek. Ra akengenty angkenty, rernem renh ingwer-ingerant anterrkwetyek, renh ipmek atwetyek.

¹⁹ "Ngkwelty atyeng akngetyay, atha tax maney aretyek." Rernem ngkwelty anyent renh antheh. ²⁰ Jesus angkek, "Angwenharl inggerr-akertan nhenhan, itna angwenh-kenh-akert nhan?"

²¹ Rernem ikwer ilek, "Caesar, atyetyart kapment ilkwarlap ran nhenhey!"

Jesus-el renh-rnem ilek, "Man-areny-rnemelarl arrenhantherr manek ankem, arrantherr man renh-rnem anthenherr-arey, rernem-anem kapment man renh antheyek. Akngey-kenh warrk-rnemel man ineynem, arrantherr ingkerrenhel arrernetyek arrpemar, Akngey ikwer-anem rernem man renh arrernetyek." ²² Jesus renh awemel, rernem apateyelpok, Jesus-el angka arraty ikwer-rnem ilekarl. Kel rernem alpek-anem.

Rernem ipmepenh itethirreyenh

(Mark 12:18-27; Luke 20:27-40)

²³ Artwa Sadducee-rnem Jesus ikwer-warl apetyek, renh ayernetyek. Sadducee-rnem akalty-anthenh, arrewaly intem-antey ayntem, nthakenh ipmepenh akwentey-angenh. Rernem Jesus renh ayerne. ²⁴ "Ingkartay, Moses-el angka anwekantherr arrerne, arelh inpertirrenty, ayteyikw ranemarl arelh ikwer-warl itengirretyek ikwer-atherrenh-anemarl, ampa ingwer-anem anetyek.

²⁵⁻²⁶ Anew ikwerenhek arelh anyent ran inpertirrek ampeweny-anteyarl, ra ayteyikw ikweren-itwel itengirrek arrpemar. Arelh ra inpertirrek ayteyikw ingwerek-anemarl, ampeweny-antey arrpemar. Ayteyikw-rnem 6 ilenh-rnem arelh anyent ikwer-itwel-antey, rernem ingkerrenh anyentarl-anyentarl itengirrek, arrewaly ingwer iypelerlewenty, awayikw ingwer-itwel itengirremel, ra ampeweny arrangkw arrpemar. Artwa anyent aytey aynek itengirrek, arelh ikwer-itwel-antey. Artwa ranem ilwek, ampeweny-antey, arelh anyent ikweren ampa ikwer-atherrenh aney-angenh-antey. ²⁷ Arelh ranem ilwek. ²⁸ Artwa rernem ipmepenh akemirrenty, artwa angwenharlap arelh ikweren inngan?"

²⁹ Jesus-el renh-rnem ilek, "Arrantherr apmwel-areth akalty-antheyel Akngey-kenh angka arrantherr iterl-arey-angenh. Arrantherr Akngey iterl-arey-angenh-antey, Akngeyan rlterrk ilkwakertarl aneyel, ingkerrenh ipmepenh itethiletyek. ³⁰ Rernem ingkerrenh itethirremel alpeyenh rernem aney-alpeyenh intem-antey, arelh-itwel itengirrey-angenh, irrwerl-areny-rnem-apeny. ³¹ Akngeyel arrwekel-antey renh-rnem ilek, rernem angkeparl itethirreyenh, ipmepenh. Arrantherr angka ilenh iterl-arey-areny, angka ilenhan Akngey-kenh pipel arraty inngarl aynteyel. Arwerl wethelarl lherrm ampenh-apeny. ³² Akngeyel Moses renh ilek, 'Ayeng ngkwenhek-rnem ingkerrenhek Atyetyart aneyenh, Abraham-ek, Isaac-ek, Jacob-ek.' Rernem iteth-antey aneyarr-alpek Akngey-kenh apmerel irrwerl, Abraham-akerr, Isaac-akerr, Jacob-akerr. Arrantherran ingwer-rnem apmwel-aretharl akalty-antheyel intem ilwenty-arrpantey. Rernem ipmepenh itethirremel ingkerrenh alpek Akngey-itwel aney-alpek, intem-antey. Alakenh-anyem, anwantherrarl ilwem, Akngeyel anenhantherrenh angkep arrpemarl itethilem, anwantherrap apmer ikwerenh-warl irrwerl alpem, ra arrenhantherr arntarnt-arayntetyek apmer ikwerenh-itwek intem-antey."

³³ Jesus-el renh-rnem apatel-anthek.

Angka Akngey-kenh innga
(Mark 12:28-34; Luke 10:25-28)

³⁴ Pharisee-el-rnem awak-penh, rernem anyentirrek, angkerretyek. ³⁵ Artwa anyent ingwerel Jew-kenh-angkwarran iterl-arenhan. Ranem Jesus ikwer arrkernelhek, ayernemel, ³⁶ "Ingkartay, Moses-el angka akngerr anwekantherr arrernek. Nthenh-apenyarl angka rlterrk impen inngan, anwantherr renh apentetyek?"

³⁷ Jesus-el renh tyernek, " 'Anyent renhant apentetyek, anyent ikwerant iterretyek', ³⁸ Angka nhanyem impen, arrwekeleny. ³⁹ Akngey-kenh angka ingweran alakenhaym aynteyel: 'Arrantherr ingwer-rnem arntarnt-arayntetyek, ikwer-rnem inkwerelh-ayntetyek, ampa arrekantherrenh-rnem arntarnt-areyel-apeny.' ⁴⁰ Angka ingwer-rnem ar-rangkwarl, Moses-kenh angka ingwer-rnem artwa angkakert ingwer-rnem-anem ingkern-they-anem aremirrek."

Artwa David-kenh
(Mark 12:35-37; Luke 20:41-44)

⁴¹ Pharisee-rnem ikwer-itwek rtnenh-antey, Jesus-el renh-rnem ayernek, ⁴² "Nthakenh arrantherr iterl-areyel Christ itethiley-angker renhan. Angwenh-kenh ran?"

“Ranem Atyetyart David-kenh,” rernem renh tyernek.

⁴³ Jesus-el-anem renh-rnem tyernek, “Akngey-kenh it-nwengel ikwer lwewarrernek. David-el Christ renh itnewek ‘Atyetyart atyenh’.” ⁴⁴ Akngeyel atyetyart atyenh renh ilek, ‘Atyeng-itwel ana! Arlkarirreyel-rnem, atha ngenh atyetyart arrernem ikwer-rnem.’ ⁴⁵ Nthakenh atyetyart David-kenh? David-el renh atyetyart antweyel. Nthakenh arrantherr iterreyel.”

⁴⁶ Ingwerentyel arraty renh tyerney-angenh-they, rernemap menty-anem ipmelhek, angka ingwerek ayerney-angenh-anem.

Anayntileyel: David-they ingkern, ingkern-penh ranem apetyek.

23

Jesus-el Pharisee-rnem-then Moses-kenh angkakert-rnem akalty-antheyel

(Mark 12:38-40; Luke 11:37-52; Luke 20:45-47)

¹ Jesus-anem ingkerrenh-warl angkek kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnem-warl-then, ² “Pharisee-rnem-then Moses-kenh-rnem-then akalty innga aneyel, angka Moses-kenh-angkwarran. ³ Rernem Moses-kenh angka arraty akalty-antherl-anenty, arrantherr ikwer-rnem awelh-ayntetyek, Pharisee-kenh-angkwarr apentey-angenh. Rernem ingwer-rnem akalty-anthem, rernem Akngey-kenh-angkwarr arraty apentey-angenh.

⁴ Rernem ingwer-rnem akalty-anthem, rernem renh-rnem aleth arntarnt-arey-angenh-anemarl. ⁵ Rernem tnakelheyel. Mwentyel arntarnt-arelherr-arey yanh-rnem-kety kwet arlpenty-akert-kety! Akngey-kenh pip-rnem rernem rlwewarl arertnelhem iyterlarr-apeny akwewarl-then, ingkerrenhel renh-rnem arayntetyek. ⁶ Warl ikwer-warl rernem anyentirrem, angkerr-ayntetyek. Rernem arrwekel-warl arrernelheyel arrkngelemel ingwer-rnem-kety, rernemant tnakelhetyek. Ingkerrenhel inkwerelhemel amern arlkwetyek, rernemant arrwekel-warl arrernelhetyek arrkngelemel ingwer-rnem-kety, rernemant tnakelhetyek. ⁷ Akngerr akarrirrenty-warl, akngerrrel renh-rnem tnakelh-ayntetyek, ingkart ilkwarrpantey.

⁸ Arrekantherr akalty-anthey-angker anyentant. Akngey anyent irrwerl-areny rant ingkerrenhek aneyel. Ingkerrenh

arrantherr aneyel, awayenheng-apeny, angkwerenheng-apeny. ⁹ Ingkart ahern-areny ntwā tnakey-angenh, Akngey-arrpantey. Akngey alker-arenyekant anwantherr awelhetyek. ¹⁰ Nthakenh ingkart rltwa tnakelhey-angenh. Artwa itethiley-angker rant atyetyart arrekatherrenh aneyel. ¹¹ Ingwerenty apek atyetyart ilkwa anenty, rap warrkenh ingwer-rnemek. ¹² Artwa anyent ilkwarrpantey ilelhenty, Akngeyel renh areyel arrangwarl. Artwa ra apmwamwam ilelhenty, Akngeyel renh areyel mwerrarl.

¹³ Yaw-yaw! Pharisee-rnem-then angka Moses-kenh akalty-anthey-angker-rnem-then! Akngeyelan arrenhantherr artewentyel innga irrwampenh-antheyenh! Arrantherr angka Akngey-kenh arraty akalty-anthey-angenh, akngerr ingwer-rnem akaltyirretyek, ikwerenh-angkwarr anayntetyek. Arrangkwaw! Rerneman angka ikwerenh iterl-arey-angenh, arrantherr-apeny! Rernem irtywerremel angkeyel Akngey-warl-athek arleng-alenty. Akngeyelarl ingkerrenh court-emileyenh, rap renh-rnem irrwampenh-antheyenh, irrtiyalth renh-rnem. Ingwer-rneman ra alyepel irrwampenh-antheyenh.

¹⁵ Artwa Pharisee-rnemay, Moses-kenh-rnem-then arrantherr apmwangkwarr akaltyileyel. Arrantherr apmer arleng-warl alheyel, artwa anyent angkepilyek, renh Ingkart-angkwarr akaltyilyek. Arraty-wenyarl arrantherr apmwangkwarr akalty-antheyelarl, apmwangkwarr apenterl-ayntetyek, arrantherr apenteyel-apeny!

¹⁶⁻¹⁷ Rernem irtywerremel ilelheyel tyaty ilkwangkwarr. Alakenh ingwer-rnem irtywerremel ilelheyel, 'Gold innga aynteyel-apeny tyaty ilkwitwel, arraty ayeng angkeyel wenh.' Tyaty ilkwa impen, gold-an arrangwarl.

¹⁸ Apwert ilperr-ilperr impen ikwer tyenkerr ampernetyek. Ingwer-rnemel irtywerremel ilelheyel alakenh, 'Apwert ilperr-ilperr tyaty ilkwitwek innga aynteyel-apeny, innga atha ileyel.' ¹⁹⁻²⁰ Ingwer-rnem alakenh irtywerremel ilelheyel, 'Gold tyaty ilkwel innga aynteyel-apeny, arraty innga atha ileyel.' Ingwer-rnem alakenh angkeyel, 'Tyaty ilkwa alakenh aynteyel-apeny, innga arraty atha ileyel.' ²¹ Akngey-kenh warl ilkwa nhel anwantherr iterretyek, arraty apentetyek Akngey-kenh-angkwarr. Inngant nga ilelhetyek, irtywerremel ilelhey-angenh. ²² Ingwer-rnem irtywerremel ilelheyel alakenh, 'Alkenhel arem'. Arrkent iley-angenh, arrantherr iterretyek Akngey anyent ikwer. Anwantherr iterretyek ra irrwerl-itwel anwekantherr mpwelheyel, irtywerremel ilelhey-angenh.

²³ Artwa Pharisee-rnemay! Akngeyelan arrenhantherrenh artewentyel irrwampenh-antheyenh! Arrantherrarl amern atherrk akep-akalthem, akely anthem Akngeyekan, Moses-elarl akalty-anthenh-angkwarr. Angka ikwerenh arrangwarl. Angka akely nhan, arrangwarl. Arrantherr arratylerreyy-angenh, ingwer-rnem arntarnt-arey-angenh, arrantherr Akngey-angkwarr arraty apentey-angenh. Arrantherr angka apenterl-anem angka ingkerr! ²⁴ Arrantherr angka anyent impen ikweretyan iylpelirrekarl. Arrantherr angka apmwel-aretharl apenteyel, angka mwerr-angkwarr apentey-angenh.

²⁵ Arrantherr Pharisee-rnem apmwel-areth iterreyel. Arrantherr mwerr-arrpantey inggelheyel, kwenan apmwarl. Arrantherr apmwernemarl rnter-rnem. ²⁶ Arrantherr artwa aparrng-apeny. Arrantherr apmwekety angkepir-rietyek Ingkart-warl. Ikwer-penh arrantherr Akngey-angkwarr arraty aneman.

²⁷⁻²⁸ Arrantherr iterl-arelheyel arraty-angkwarr-arrpanteyarl. Arrantherr arlka kwenan apmwakert-anteyarl! Warl mwerrarl intelheyel-arrpantey ntwaa arem, warl apmwarl kwenan. Arrantherr apmwakert-antey aneyel, warl mwerr-arrpantey intelheyel-apeny.

²⁹ Akngeyelan arrenhantherrenh inggarl artewentyel irrwampenh-antheyenh! Awank-akerr artwa angkakert Akngey-kenh-rnem rernem akwernek awengng-warl. Arrantherr awengng-rnem ayterlkwel aperneyel mwerr-angker ilemel, angkakert-rnem iylpangk-ayntetyek. ³⁰⁻³¹ Arrwekelenyel-rnem angkakert-rnem atwenh. Rernemap awelhey-angenh angka Akngey-kenhek, arrangkw. Alakenh-anyem arrantherr awelhey-angenh arrpemarl. ³² Arrantherran irrtwyerremel ilelheyel arraty-angkwarr-arrpantey, rernemarl angkakert-rnem atwenh-apeny. ³³ Arrantherr Ingkart-kety amentirrek. Rwa ilkwa arrwekel arrekantherr mpwelheyel.

³⁴ Arrwekel-antey Akngey angkek, 'Atha angkakert-rnem artwa akalty ingwer-rnem-then arrekantherr Jew-rnem-warl thwenetyek. Arrantherrarl ingwer-rnem ipmek atwem, ingwer-rnem arwerl iylopeyl-atherr-warl arrernem, ingwer-rnem whip-el atwem Jew-rnem-kenh tyaty akely-rnem-itwek, ingwer-rnem arntety anthemarl apmer arrpanenhel.' ³⁵⁻³⁶ Awank-akerr Cain-el ayteyikw Abel-tangkwel atwek. Ingwer-rnemel-anem atwenh angkakert Akngey-kenh-rnem. Artwa anyent Zechariah Barachiah-kenh alerikw rernem atwek arrpemarl, rarl rtnenh tyaty ilkwa Jew-rnem-kenh kwen-itwel, ampwal rwek-arelh arrerenty.

Yaw-yaw, atha arrenhantherrenh arraty ileyel. Akngeyan ahelirreyel arrekantherr. Arrwekeleny-rnemel angkakert Akngey-kenh-rnem awank-akerr atwenh-they, Akngeyel arrenhantherr atweyenh arrpemarl.”

*Jesus amperrngirreyel tawen Jerusalem-areny-rnemek
(Luke 13:34-35)*

³⁷ Jesus-an amperrngirreyelpek Jerusalem-areny-rnemek. “Ayengan ikwer-rnem amperrngirreyel Jerusalem-areny-rnemek! Rernem Akngey-kenh angkakert-rnem atwek, Akngeyelarl ikwer-rnem thwenek. Rernem apwertel wemel, ipmew-antey atwek renh-rnem. Ayenganap ilkelhenh, renh-rnem ingkerrenh-antey arntarnt-arayntetyek. Ayengan ilkelhenh, renh-rnem ingkerrenh akarriletyek, tywek-tywekelarl akely-rnem akarrilem-apeny, aympelhel artemel. Alakenh-anyem. Arrangkwarl! Rernem ingkerrenhel ayenh artepelant arek! ³⁸ Alakenh-anyem Akngeyelan apmer Jerusalem arntarnt-arey-angenh. Apmer yanh anpeny arrangkwa aynteyenh, alkey-anem. Tyaty ilkwa renhanap atep-atakeyenh ahernel-anem arlperry-anem ayntey-ayntey-alheyenh. ³⁹ Rernem ayenh arey-angenh arleng-alenty apmer yanh-itwek. Ingwer-inger ayeng angkep apetyeyenh. Rernemap ayenh areyenh-anem, alakenh-anem angkemel, ‘Artwa nhanyem mwerr-angker! Akngeyelan renh thwenek rlterrk-akertel!’ ” Angka nhanyeman Jesus-elan ilenh Jerusalem-areny-rnem-akert.

24

*Ingwerel-rnem tyaty ilkwa atakeyenh
(Mark 13:1-2; Luke 21:5-6)*

¹ Jesus ra tyaty ilkwa iwerl-alhek-penh, kwertengerl ikwerrenh-rnem apetyek ikwer-warl angkemel, “Warl nhenh-rnem ara!”

² Jesus angkek, “Ingwer-ingeran ingwerel-rnem atakem-anem, tyaty ilkwa yanh akwarrkirreyenh.”

*Rernem atwerreyenh
(Mark 13:3-13; Luke 21:7-19)*

³ Rernem apwert alip-angketyarr irrwerl-warl nganek. Rernem ament rtenherrenhel, rernem renh ayernek-anem, “Ilengerarl ingwerel-rnem tyaty ilkwa ilenh atakeyenh, akwarrkirretyek? Nthakenh anwantherr arlta ingkern iterl-areyenh? Ngarl apey-alpey-alpeyengan ilekel anwernenhantherr ileyengan?”

⁴ Jesus-el renh-rnem tyernek, “Mwentyel arntarnt-arelherr-arey, ⁵ Ingwer-rnemarl apetyem-kety rernem irrtwyerremel illehyenh-kety ayeng-arrpantey, ‘Ayeng

Akngeyel wetharl awank-akerr alhelek, ayeng nhanyem-anem apetyek arrekanterr-warl.' ⁶ Apmer arrpanenh atwerrerl-anenty arranterr awerl-aneyenh. Aterirrey-angenh arranterr anetyek. Apmer aparnpan rernem ahel atwerreyenh ahern-then alker-then ywerrey-alenty. ⁷ Apmer ingwer-areny-rnem-then ahel atwerrerl-aneyenh. Angayakwel ilwenherreyenh, ahern akngelheyenh. ⁸ Alakenh-anyem aynteyenh ingweleman, ahern-then alker-then ywerrey-alenty.

⁹ Arranterr atyeng-angkwarr apenteyel-kety rernem arrenhantherr tyayl-warl akwerneyenh, ingkerrenhel ngenh atweyenh. Ingwer-rnem arrekanterrery arlkarirreyenh, arranterrarl atyeng-angkwarr apenteyenh. ¹⁰ Ingwer-rnem intwemelirreyenh, ingwer-rnem ahelengkwrnem-warl ahayiweyenh tnhwerant-arey aneyenh. ¹¹ Irrtywerrey-angker akngerr apetyeyenh Akngey-kenh angkakert-arrpantey, irrtwerremel ilerl-aynteyek. ¹² Akngerrrel apmwangkwarr apenteyenh, ipmelhemel-anem mwerrant-arey arnanekerr. ¹³ Arranterr atyeng-angkwarr apenterl-anenty arlta ingkernek-atwety, Akngeyel arrenhantherr itethileman. ¹⁴ Angka atyenh arlpimpirreyenh apmer arrpanenh-warl, angka ilpertel-warl rernem ingkerrenhel awek-penh, arlta ra arrer-anemarl."

*Artwa ahelengkwr apmer Jerusalem-itwek aneyenh
(Mark 13:14-23; Luke 21:20-24)*

¹⁵ "Arlta ikwerel, ahelengkwr Jew-kenh tyaty ilkwitwek aneyenh. Akngey-kenh pip angka arrwekeleny-akert Akngey-kenh angka aynteyel, Akngey-kenh angkakert Daniel-elarl ingkwernek. Arranterrarl awem, tyaty ilkwa ikwerelarl Atyetyart ilkwa ra aneyenh, ¹⁶ arranterr Judea-areny-rneman alhetyek, apwert-warlarl. ¹⁷ Arnkwek iterrey-angenh, arranterr arwa apwert-warl anpenheyekant. ¹⁸ Awangk alhentyel, kwetek angkep alpey-angenh, menty ra ayntey. ¹⁹ Ayeng amperrngirreyel arelh-rnemek, rernem ampa akely irrepern atnyeneyel-kety."

²⁰ Jesus angkek, "Akngey rantarl arlta anyent iterl-areyelan, anwantherr iterl-arey-angenharl. Arranterr Akngey renh ayerney aherrety arrernetyek, irrerntel arrenhantherr atwekerr. Renh ayerney arpemar, arlta arrernetyek, arranterr alhewerarl alhayntetyek, ltyerrey-angker-wenyel. ²¹ Arlta anyent ikwerel, artwa ingkerrenh arntetyirreyenh, alakenh awank-akerr anwantherr

arntetyirrey-angenh. Anwantherr ingkern arntetyirrey-angenh alakenh. ²² Arrer-anem anwantherr mpwelhem. Arlta irrpetyap-penh Akngeyel ikwerenh-rnem ingkerrenh arntarnt-areyenh. ²³ Akngerr arrekantherr-warl apetyem, arrenhantherr irrtwyerremel iletiek, Akngeyel renh-rnem thwenenty-arrpantey ahern nhewarl, Christ-apeny. Rernem alakenh ingkerrenh-warl ilelhem. Arrantherr iylpelant renh-rnem awetyek, arrenhantherr ilpertileyekarl ilenhan arrkernelheyel. ²⁴ Rernem apetyem, Christ-arrpantey Akngey-kenh angkakert-arrpantey, angka ilek-ilek-akert rernem arrekantherr arrkernelhetyek, arrantherr ikwer-rnem-kenh-angkwarr apentetyek. ²⁵ Mwanytel arntarnt-arelhenherr-arey ikwer-rnem-kety, arrenhantherr ilper-tilekerr, atharl arrenhantherr arrwekel ileyel-angkwarr.”

Jesus ra apey-alpeyenh

(Mark 13:24-27; Luke 21:25-28)

²⁶ “Ingwer-rnemel alakenh ileyel, ‘Christ ra apmer arl-pawelarl aremirrek.’ Ingwer-rnemel ileyel, ‘Christ ra warl kwenel irrtwertewelheyel ingwer-rnem-kety.’ Ikwer-rnem awelhey-angenh. ²⁷ Ingkerrenhel Artwa Impen renh areyenh arrpemar, anaynt, ahern-arenyel awely-awely areyel-apeny. ²⁸ Thip-rnem akarrirreyel ipmitwel, thip inkwel. Anwantherr anaynt areyenh arrpemar, rarl apey-alpeyenh.”

Anayntileyel: Jesus-el renh-rnem angkanem ilenh, rernem ikwer arntarnt-arelhetyek. Thip-rnem akerek arntarnt-arelheyel-apeny, anwantherr Jesus ikwer-ant arrpemar arntarnt-arelheyel.

²⁹ “Ingkeny-then, alkent-then, antyarr-then rernem ingkerrenh akngelheyenh, ayeng Anyent Impen aremirrey-alenty. Ingkeny-then alkent-then ywerreyenh. Antyarr ingkerrenh irrwerl-they aytneyenh.

³⁰ Arlta anyent ikwerel, ingkerrenhel ayenh arnareyenh, Artwa Impen anyent Akngey-kenh irrwerl-they apetyenty, rlterrk ilkwakert. Rernem artneyenh ingkerr. ³¹ Terampet angelh-angelhileyenh. Ikwer-theyan, atha alker-areny-rnem thwenem, rernem alhetyek, apmer arrpanenh-warl, Akngey-kenh-rnem ingkerrenh akarrilenhey-alpetyek.”

Anwantherr iterl-arey-angenh, ilenger Jesus ra apey-alpeyenh

(Mark 13:28-31; Luke 21:29-33)

32-33 "Arrantherr iterrenherr-arey, arepampeyel akarley ampengirrentyel ngkweng ileyel aherrety ampep-anem. Akarleyel ileyel-apeny aherrety ampep arrer-anem, ingkeny-then alkent-then ratherr arrenhantherr ileyenh, ayeng alerl apey-alpeyenh arrekantherr-warl ahern nhewarl. Ayeng apey-alpeyenh ahern nhewarl antyarr-then aytenty, ahern-then alker-then akngelhenty. 34 Itetharl aneyel-rnem ingwer-rnemel rernem iterl-aremel areyenh arrpemarl. 35 Innga atha arrenhantherr ileyel. Ahern-then alker-then ywerreyenh. Angka atyenh intem-antey aynteyenh."

*Jesus-el renh-rnem ileyel, rernem ikwer mpwelhetyek
(Mark 13:32-37; Luke 17:27-30, 34-36)*

36 "Nthakenh ingwerentyel arlta iterl-arey-angenh, ilenger ayeng apey-alpeyenh ahern nhewarl. Alker-arenyel-rnem-then iterl-arey-angenh. Akngey anyent rant iterl-areyel, ilenger ayeng apey-alpeyenh ahern nhewarl.

37 Rap irrkaty-angkwarr aynteyenh Noah-arl anenh-angkwarr-antey. 38 Rernem apatemel anenh, ikwer-rnem-kenh-angkwarrant anenh, amernant arlkwerrenh, ngk-warlant antywerrenh, itengirrenh apmellerreny-angkwarr, Akngey iterl-arey-angenh. Noah-el rtnwa ilkwa arnwar-nenh. 39 Akngeyel kwaty ilkwa thwenek. Noah-an aylpenhek ikwerenh-rnem-akert rtnwewarl kwen. Kwaty atnyerr ilkwa ra ingwer-rnem ilwerl-athenek. Akngey-kenh Artwa Impen anyent apey-alpey-alenty, alakenh aynteyenh.

40 Artwa atherr amern-angketyarrel warrkirrerl-anenty, angel-rnemel anyentant inerl-alheyenh, ingweran iwerl-alheyenharl. 41 Arelh atherr apek anerl-aneyenh, ntang atherl-anemel, angel-rnemelan anyentant inerl-alheyenh, ingweran iwerl-alheyenharl. 42 Mwentyel arntarnt-arelhenherr-arey! Arrantherr iterl-arey-angenh, ilenger Inkart arrekantherrenh apey-alpeyenh. 43 Apmerek-artweyel nthakenh iterl-arey-angenh, anyelk-awarr ra apey-alheman. Ra arntarnt-arenhem, irrtiert-awarr ra anyelkel inekerr. 44 Arrantherr iterl-arey-angenh, ilenger Artwa Impen ayeng apey-alpeyenh. Akngey-kenh arlta impen anwantherr iterl-arey-angenh inpa aneyenh. Atyek-antey arntarnt-arerl-ayntenherr-arey!"

*Mwenty arntarnt-arelh-ayntetyek, Jesus-arl angkep apetyeyenh
(Luke 12:35-48)*

⁴⁵ “Artwa ilkwa anyent anem warrkenh akngerrew-artey. Atwerrpan ra angkem ikwerenh-rnemek, ‘Ayengarl alhem-kety, arrantherran warl atyenh akarerl-ayntenherr-arey! Mpwelherl-anemel, ayengant apey-alpetyek-atety, arntarnt-arelhemel.’ Akngerr apmer ikwerel akarrirrem, amern akngerr inkwerelhemel amern kwenty arlkwerrem. Ingwa ikwerel-antey artwa ilkwa ra alpem warl ikwerenh-warl. Warrkenh ikwerenh-rnem atyek-antey anem, arntarnt-arelhem ikwer lyenenty-akert. Artwa ilkwan inkwerelhem, warrkenh ikwerenh-rnemar atyek-antey ikwer mpwelhemek, rarl ilantheke-angkwarr. Ra renh-rnem ilem arrernel-hetyek, rap amentel-antey amern-anem ampernem, rernem arlkwetyek. ⁴⁶ Artwa ilkwa alhem-tangkwele. Rarl apey-alpemel, warrkenh renh arey-alpem, mwerrarl warrkirrerl-anenty. Ra inkwerelhem, rap angkem warrkenhek, ‘Nga artwa mwerrarl atyeng warrkirreyel. ⁴⁷ Ngan atyetyart aneyenh warlek, pweleke-rnemek, ilek-ilek atyenh ingkerrenhek.’

⁴⁸ Warrkenh ingweran arraty warrkirrey-angenh. Ra iterrem, ‘Atyetyart atyenh apey-alpey-angenh-antey, ywerreyel-antey.’ ⁴⁹ Warrkenh apmwa ra warrkenh ingwer-rnem atwem. Ran aynterlant-anem, amernant akngerrarl arlkwemel, ngkwarl-then antywem, terangk irreyek-atwety. ⁵⁰ Warrkenh apmwa apal ayntem, atnaraty, atyetyartarl apey-alpeyenhek. Ingwer-ingerant atyetyart apey-alpek anyelkel. ⁵¹ Atyetyartel warrkenh apmwa artewentyel atwem, irrentemel artwa apmwernem-warl, atyetyart ikwer awelhey-angenh-rnem-warl-anem.” Alakenh-anyem Jesus ikwer-rnem angkenh.

25

Angka kwey aleyak 10-pel-akert

¹ Jesus-el renh-rnem ilek, “Angka atha iletiek, Akngeykenh-angkwarr alakenh aynteyel. Artwa ra aleyak anyent-itwek itengirrey-alenty, aleyak 10 rernem alherlewek artwa anyent rlwatetyek lyenenty-akertel. ² Aleyak 5-pel ingwer-rneman akwerrparl. 5-pel ingwer-rneman akaltyarl. ³ Aleyak 5-pel akwerrpel-rnem anter akelyarl akngek, rernem lyenenty lyerrtyiletiek. ⁴ 5-pel akalty-rnem rernem anter ilkwarl akngek, anter ywerrekerr, lyenenty lyerrtyiletiek.

⁵ Rernem ingkerrenh mpwelhenh arleng-alenty. Renh-rnem ankwel atwek, rernem ankwanem ayntek. ⁶ Ampepenyelan ingweran arlkek, ‘Artwa yanhey ra apetyeyel-anem! Mpa anwantherr arnekirrey ikwer-warl!’

⁷ Aleyak-rnem akwentenhey-alpek, ingkerrenhel lyenenty-anem lyertryilek. ⁸ 5-pel ingwer-rnem akwerrpel-rnem anterek-anem ayernenh aleyak ingwer-rnem, 'Anter ingweran anthenherr-arey, lyenenty ywerrekarl-kety!'

⁹ 5-pel ingwer-rnemel tyernek, 'Arrangkw. Arrantherr store-warl alhenherr-arey anter ament payemeletyek!'

¹⁰ 5-pel ingwer-rnem akwerrp-rnem alhek anter inetyek, artwa ra aremirrek ingkernarl, rernemarl store-warl alhek-kety. 5-pel aleyak akalty-rnem mpwelhenh, kel rernem aylpenhek warl ikwer-warl artwa ikwer-angkwarr, amern kwenty rernem arlkwetyek, artwa ra itengirrey-alenty. Ingwerentyel arriw martek-anem.

¹¹ Ikwer-penhan aleyak akwerrp-rnem apey-alpek-anem warl ikwer-warl arrpemar. Rernem arlkek, 'Ingkartay! Warl altywerilay! Warl altywerilay! Anwernantherr aylpenhetyek arrpemar!'

¹² Artwa angkek, 'Atha arrenhantherr arraty ilem, atha arrenhantherr iterl-arey-angenh.' "

¹³ Jesus-el angkanem anayntilek, "Alakenh-anyem aynteyel, ayeng apey-alpeyenh arrpemar. Arrantherr mwanty arntarnt-arelhetyek, arrantherr iterl-arey-angenharl, ilenger ayeng apey-alpeyenh." "

*Angka warrkenh 3-pel-akert
(Luke 19:11-27)*

¹⁴ "Akngey-kenh-angkwarr alakenh aynteyel, artwa anyentel artwa warrkenh irrpety arrernerl-alhek, rernem apmer arntarnt-arerl-ayntetyek. ¹⁵ Kel ra renh-rnem iterl-arek. Artwa ra arrwekel antheke artwa anyent man 5,000-anem. Artwa ingweran antheke 2,000, artwa ingweran 1,000. Artwa atyetyart alethel-anem ikwer-penhan anperl-alhek.

¹⁶ Atyetyart ra alhek-kety Artwa anyent ingwer 5,000-akertel, ra 5,000 ingwer-anem mpwarek. ¹⁷ Artwa 2,000-arl antheke, 2,000 ingwer-anem mpwarek, irrkaty-angkwarr arrpemar. ¹⁸ Artwa anyent ingwer 1,000 antheke, ra irrka angernek, irrkewarl irryert akwernetyek arlengkewemel.

¹⁹ Ingwer-ingeran atyetyart angkep-anem apetyek apmer ikwerenh-warl. Ranem renh-rnem anyentel-anyentel manek ayerneynek. ²⁰ Artwa 5,000-arl antheke ran ilelhek, 'Atha 5,000 ingwer-anem ngkweng mpwarek.'

²¹ Atyetyart ranem angkek, 'Ntwa mwerr-angkwarr mpwarek wenh! Ayeng ngkweng inkwerelheyel. Apetyay atyeng-angkwarr apmer mwerr-angkerel anetyek.'

²² Warrkenh ingwer 2,000-arl antheke, ranemarl ilelhek, 'Atha 2,000 ingwer-anem ngkweng mpwarek.'

²³ Atyetyart ranem angkek, 'Ntwa mwerr-angkwarr mpwarek, ayeng ngkweng inkwerelheyel. Apetyay, atyeng-angkwarr apmer mwerr-angkerel anetyek.'

²⁴ Warrkenh ingweran 1,000-akertel atyetyart ikwer ilelhek, 'Ayengan arrangwarl. Atyetyartay, ngan artwa awerarl. Ntwa arwa alhewer man iney-angkeran ingkerrenhthey. ²⁵ Ayeng aterirrek, man ingkerrenh irrkewarl akwernek, arlengkewemel. Nhanyem man ngkwenh ingkerrenh-antey.'

²⁶ Atyetyart ranem renh ilek, 'Ngan warrkenh apmwarl, alhengkerrarl. Ntwa ayenh iterl-areyel, atha ingkerrenh akarriley-angker, amern atha lyapelhey-angenh-itwek. ²⁷ Ntwa man bank-warl arrerney-areny areyilemel.

²⁸ Man ngkwenh antha artwa 5,000-akert-warl. ²⁹ Arraty-angkwarr apenteyel-rnem Akngeyel renh-rnem arntarntareyenh. Apmwangkwarr alheyel-rnem, Akngey ikwer-rnem-kety ipmelheyenh. ³⁰ Warrkenh apmwa akwerrampeny-warl irrenteyenh, atayel arrangekeyel-rnem-warl.' "

Anayntileyel: Warrkenh mwerr atyetyart ikwer awelhenh-apeny, anwantherr Ingkart Akngeyek awelh-ayntetyek. Ingkart Akngeyel anwenhantherr arrernek, ikwer warrkirr-ayntetyek. Anwantherr ikwer awelhenty, ra anwenhantherr anthem arrpemarl.

Angka yep-yep-akert nanikwet-akert-then

³¹ Jesus-el renh-rnem ilek, "Ayeng Artwa Impen Akngeykenh. Ayeng apey-alpeyenh rlterrk ilkwakert angel-rnem-then. ³² Ahern-areny-rnem ingkerrenh rernem anyentirreyenh atyeng-warl. Atha ingkerrenh akngakeyenh artwa anyentelarl yep-yep-rnem-then nanikwet-rnem-then akngakeyenh-apeny. ³³ Yep-yep-rnem atha akngakeyenh arraty-ampeny-warl. Nanikwet-rnem atha akngakeyenh ayleng-ampeny-warl.

³⁴ Athanem arraty-ampeny-rnem ileyenh, 'Apetyenherrarey, Akngey atyenh arrekantherr inkwerelheyel. Apmer nhenh atha arrekantherr arrwekel-antey mpwarek, ahern nhenh arrpmerney-angenh-antey. ³⁵ Ayeng angayakwirrek, arrantherr amern antheke arlkwetyek. Ayeng angkethakwirrek, arrantherr ayenh kwaty antywetyek antheke. Ayeng alethangank, arrantherr ayenh arntarnt-arenh. ³⁶ Ayeng arnkwek arrangkw anenharl, arrantherr ayenh arnkwa antheke. Ayeng arntetyirrek, arrantherr ayenh arntarnt-arenh. Ayeng tyayl-itwek anenharl, arrantherr atyeng-warl apetyek rwanng aretyek weth-lkwer ilkwatherr.'

³⁷ Mwerrel-rnem renh tyerneke, 'Inkartay! Ilenger ngenh anwernantherr angayakw arek, amern-anem anthemel? Ilenger ngenh anwernantherr angkethakw arek, kwaty-anem antywetyek antheke? ³⁸ Ilenger ngenh alethang anwernantherr arek, warl-warl-anem atnwenheynek? Ilenger ngenh anwernantherr arnkwek arrangkw arek, arnkwanem ngkweng anthemel? ³⁹ Ilenger ngenh arntety anwernantherr arek, tyayl-itwek-then ngenh arek?'

⁴⁰ Atha tyerneyenh, 'Atha arrenhantherr arrayat ilet, arrantherr alakenh-anyem irrepenn-rnem arntarnt-arek, rernem atyenh-rnem ingkerr.'

⁴¹ Ikwer-penhan ra ayleng-ampeny-rnemek ilek, 'Arrantherr apmwernem alhenherr-arey atyengety! Alhenherr-arey rwa aknganenty-warl aletharl ampeyel-warl. Atha rwa mpwarekarl, renh-rnem arntyetyek arrenty-kenh-rnem-then. Rwa nthakenh ilwernelhey-angenh. ⁴² Ayeng angayakwirrek, arrantherr ayenh amern arlkwetyek anthey-angenh. Ayeng angkethakwirrek, arrantherr ayenh kwaty antywetyek anthey-angenh. ⁴³ Ayeng alethang anek, arrantherr atyengety intwemelant irrek. Ayeng arnkwek arrangkw anenharl, arrantherr ayenh arnkwa anthey-angenh. Ayeng arntetyirrek, ayenh arntety arntarnt-arey-angenh. Ayeng tyayl-itwek anek, arrantherr ilkwatherr apetyey-angenh atyeng-warl.'

⁴⁴ Apmwel-rnem renh tyerneyenh, 'Inkartay! Anwernantherr ngenh angayakw arey-angenh? Anwernantherr angkethakw arey-angenh? Anwernantherr ngenh alethang anwernantherr arey-angenh? Anwernantherr ngenh arnkwek arrangkw arey-angenh? Ilenger ngenh arntety anwernantherr arek, tyayl-itwek-then, ngenh arntarnt-arey-angenh?'

⁴⁵ Atha tyerneyenh, 'Atha arrenhantherrenh arrayat ilet, arrantherr apek artwa apmwamwam atyenh-rnemek alakenh-anyem arntarnt-arey-angenh, rernem atyenh-rnem ingkerr.'

⁴⁶ Apmwerneman alheyenh apmer rwa aknganentyarl aleth ampeyel-warlarl. Mwerr-rneman apmer mwerr-warl alheyenh, rernem intem-antey iteth aneyenh ikwer-itwek."

26

Rernem angkerreyel Jesus renh anterrkwetyek, atwetyek (Mark 14:1-2; Luke 22:1-2)

¹ Jesus-el renh-rnem akalty-antheke. Ikwer-penhan ra kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnem ilek, ² "Arlta atherr-inger aynteyel tyenkerr-anem arlkwey-alenty. Ahelengkwel-rnem ayenh

Akngey-kenh Artwa Impen artwa ingwer-rnem-warl ahayiweyenh, rernem arwerl iylpeyl-atherr-warl atanthetyek.”

³ Moses-kenh-rnem-then, tyaty-areny ilkwernem-then Atyetyart Jew-rnem-kenh-then, rernem akarrirrek, atyetyart ilkwa tyaty-areny Caiaphas-kenh apmer-warl.

⁴ Rernem angkerrenh, Jesus renh anterrkwemel, renh ipmek atwetyek irrtyertel, ⁵ “Alerl-antey ra anayntey, akngerrrel anwenhantherr atwekerr, ahelirremel ikwerthey.”

Jesus apmer Bethany-itwel

(Mark 14:3-9; Luke 7:36-50; John 12:1-8)

⁶ Jesus apmer Bethany-itwel anenh. Ra amern arlkwenh Simon-kenh warlel, kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnem-akertel. Simon-arl anenh awank tywen-akert apmer ikwerenhel, ra mwerr-anem aleyan. ⁷ Arelh anyentel anter mwerr-angker thelek, akapwert Jesus renh apernemel, arelh rarl anter renh payemelek man akngerrrel. ⁸ Kwertengerl-rnemel renh arek, rarl Jesus akapwert anterel apernek. Rernem angkerrenh, “Ilek ra anter mwerran arimpeyel? ⁹ Ileketyarl ra anwenhantherr anthey-angenh? Anwantherr tharlemilyek, man akngerr inetyek, man-weny-rnem, irrepern-rnem anthemel.”

¹⁰ Jesus-el renh-rnem iterl-arek, rernemarl tyel-angkerrenh. Jesus-el renh-rnem ilek, “Arrantherr ahelirreyang ikwer, mwerr-angkwarr ayenh anterel apernek. ¹¹ Mwerr-angkwarr arrantherr man-weny-rnem arntarnt-arem. Aleth man-weny-rnem anayntem arrekantherr-itwel. Ayeng nthakenh aleth aney-angenh ahern nhel. Lyert arrantherr atyeng iterretyek. ¹² Mareny-angkwarr arelh ra anterel apernek, ingwer-rnemel ayenh awenng-warl akwernetyek.” Jew-rnemel apmelerr arrewaly anterel apernenh awenng-warl akwerney-alenty. ¹³ “Atyenh-rnem apmer arrpanenh-warl alhentyel, angka atyenh ilayntetyek, rernem ingwer-rnem ileyenh, arelh anyentelarl ayenh anterel akapwert apernek mareny-angkwarr.”

Judas Atyetyart-rnem-warl alheyel

(Mark 14:10-11; Luke 22:3-6)

¹⁴ Kwertengerl anyent, Judas, apmer Iscariot-areny alhek Atyetyart ilkwa tyaty-areny-rnem-warl Jesus renh ahayiweyetyek, rernem Jesus renh anterrkwetyek, rernem renh ipmek atwetyek. ¹⁵ “Atha arrekantherr Jesus iylparrrenenhenty, arrantherr renh anterrkwetyek, man ilek-apyen arrantherr ayenh antheman?” Rernem Judas renh man 30 payemelek.

16 Judas ra ament-anem iterrek nthakenh-angkwarr ra Jesus renh ahayiwenh ahelengkw-rnem-warl.

Jesus-el tyenkerr arlkweyel kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnem-akert

(Mark 14:12-16; Luke 22:7-23; John 13:21-30)

17 Arlta impen anyent ikwerel, Jew-rnem akarrirrek amern tyenkerr arlkwetyek. Jesus-kenh kwertengerl-rnem apetyek. Rernem renh ayerne, "Nthenh-warl anwantherr akarrirrem, anwantherr tyenkerr atyenhiletyek?"

18 Jesus angkek, "Alhenherr-arey, artwa anyent renh iley-alhenherr-arey, 'Inkartel anwernantherrenh thwenek, arlta ikwerenh arrerirrek, ranem tyenkerr arlkwetyek kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnem-akertel, warl ngkwenh-itwek.' "

19 Rernem kel tyenkerrek atyenhilek arrwekel, Jesus-elarl renh-rnem ilek-angkwarr.

20 Ingwel, Jesus kel alhek kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnem-akert amern tyenkerr arlkwetyek. 21 Rernem amern arlkwenharl, Ra kwertengerl 12 ikwerenh-rnem ilek, "Artwa anyentel ayenh ahayiweyenh artwa ahelengkw-rnem-warl, rernem ayenh ipmek atwetyek."

22 Kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnem amperrngirrek Jesus ikwer. Anyentel-anyentel rernem renh ayerne, "Ayeng-alew, Inkartay?"

23 Jesus-el renh-rnem ilek arrpemar, "Artwa anyentel atyeng-itwek amern arlkweyel, rarlap ayenh ahayiwem artwa ahelengkw-rnem-warl. 24 Angka Akngey-kenh alakenh aynteyel: 'Akngey-kenh Artwa Anyent Impen ra ilwem.' Artwa anyentel ayenh ahayiwem artwa ahelengkw-rnem-warl, ayenh atwetyek. Ikwer-penh rap irrkngerney-weny-anemarl aneyenh. Akngeyel renh atwem. Artwa ilenh rarlapmwangkwarr alkenhirrek."

25 Judas-el renh ayerne, "Ayeng-alew, Inkartay?" Jesus-el renh tyerne, "Ngarl arraty ilelhek-angkwarr-antey!"

26 Rernem amern arlkwerrenharl-antey, Jesus-el amern inek, Akngeyek angkemel inkwerelhemel, rarlap amern renh anthe. Ikwer-they, Jesus-el amern renh riweth-akek. Ra kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnem anthe, angkemel, "Ina, arlkwa. Nhenhan arlka atyenharrap ran."

27 Tyampet wayn-akert inek-penh, ra Akngey angkek inkwerelhemel, rarlap wayn renh anthe. Ikwer-penh ra renh-rnem anthe antywetyek. 28 Jesus angkek, "Nhenhan

arrknga atyenharlap ran. Arrknga thelelhentyel ayeng ilwem, ingkerrenh-they apmwa irrarlkeyek. Akngeyel arrenhantherr alhelek, apmwa arrekanttherrety iweyek, arrenhantherr anyentelhiletiek ikwerenh-rnem-warl. ²⁹ Anyenting-antey atha wayn nhenhan antywetyek ahern nhenhitwek. Ingwer-ingerant, atha ngkwarl wayn lyerteny antywem, Akngey atyenh-kenh apmer-itwekant.” ³⁰ Rernemap aylelherrek-anem, Inkart Akngey-warl-athek, inkwerelhemel. Rernem warl ikwer-they Apwert Alip-angketyarrwarl alhek.

Peter ilelheyel

(Mark 14:27-31; Luke 22:31-34; John 13:36-38)

³¹ Jesus angkek, “Ingwel lyert arrantherr alhem, arlperityirremel, yep-yep-rnem arlperryirremel anterrem, wethapeny. Akngey-kenh angka arrwekeleny alakenh aynteyel: ‘Yep-yep arntarnt-arey-angker atwenty, yep-yep-rnemarl ingkerrenh arlperryirremel anterrem.’

³² Akngeyel ayenh itethilenty-penhant, ayeng apmer Galilee-warl alhem arrwekel.”

³³ Peter ilelhek, “Kwertengerl ingwerel-rnem ngenh menty iwerl-alhenty, athan nthakenh ngenh iwerl-alhey-angenh.”

³⁴ Jesus-el Peter renh ilek, “Atha ngenh arraty ileyel, tywek-tywek irrwey ingwepenh arlkey-ayntekerrem-awayt, nga ilelhetyek irrpety-inger ntwā ayenh iterl-arey-angenh akwerrp.”

³⁵ Peter-el Jesus renh ilek, “Menty! Ayeng alakenh ilelhey-angenh ikwer-rnem-warl. Atha ngenh iwerl-alhey-angenh, aylenhanth-atherr-antey ahelengkw-rnemel atwetyek.” Kwertengerl ingwer-rnem ilelhek arrpemar, renh-rnem ingkerrenh atwetyek ahelengkw-rnemel.

Jesus Akngey-warl angkeyel

(Mark 14:32-42; Luke 22:39-46; John 12:27)

³⁶ Jesus apmer ingwer-warl alhek kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnem-akert, apmer Gethsemane. Jesus kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnem ilek, “Nhel arrantherr anayntenherr-arey, ayeng alhey-kety Akngey-warl angketyek.”

³⁷⁻³⁸ Jesus-el artwa irrpety atnwenhek, Peter-akerr, artwa ingwer atherr-then, Zebedee-kenh alerikw-atherr, renh-rnemant ra atnwenhek. Jesus ilelhek, “Ayengar artewentyel iterremel ilwetyek-anem irreyel-kety. Arrantherr atyek anayntenherr-arey.”

³⁹ Jesus ilperr-ayntek Inkart Akngey-warl angkemel, “Akngeyay, ayeng ilkelheyel artwa ahelengkw ilenh-rnem ntwā atyengety anterrkwetyek, ayenh atwekerr. Ntwā

atyengety renh-rnem anterrkwa, nga arlkwententyarlan." Ikwer-penhan, Jesus angkek arrpemar, "Akngey, ngarl rltarrk inngan, mwerr ayenh menty rernem arntety ilkwa anthey, ayenh ipmek atwey, ngarl arlkwenteyel-angkwarr. Ayeng ngkweng awelheyel."

⁴⁰ Jesus apey-alpek kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnem-warl. Ra renh-rnem arey-alpek ankwantey aynterl-anenty. Ra Simon Peter renh ilek, "Ilekekarl arrantherr ankwantey aynteyel, ngwang ywerrey-angenh ayeng anamerl-antey arrekanterr-warl apey-alpek. ⁴¹ Arrantherr atyeng atyek arntarnt-arelherl-anemer. Arrantherr ingwerentyel arkrernem, arrantherr apmwangkwarr apentetyek. Arrantherr Akngey renh ayernetyek kwenirremel, arrantherr apmwangkwarr apentekerr. Arrantherr ahern-areny arwarl, arraty-angkwarr apenterl-ayntetyek-arrpantey."

⁴² Jesus alhek Ingkart Akngey-warl angketyek irrkaty-angkwarr arrpemar. Ra angkek, "Akngey, mwerr ayenh menty rernem arntety ilkwa anthey awaretyel, ngarl arlkwenteyel-angkwarr. Ayeng ngkweng awelheyel."

⁴³ Jesus kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnem-warl apey-alpek. Ra arey-alpek renh-rnem ankwantey aynterl-anenty arrpemar. Rernem atyek-anem aney-angenh, renh-rnem ankwel intem-antey itnatwenh. Jesus-el renh-rnem akwentelhilek, rernem akater-anem ingkerrenh anenh, nyerrirremel. ⁴⁴ Jesus alhek Akngey-warl angketyek arrpemar, angka irrkaty arrpemar.

⁴⁵ Jesus kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnem-warl apey-alpek, ra arey-alhek renh-rnem ankwantey aynterl-anenty arrpemar. Jesus-el renh-rnem ilek, "Arrantherr ankwantey arrpem intem aynteyel. Kel arrantherr ankwayntek. Artwa ahelengkw-rnemel Akngey-kenh Artwa Anyent Impen ayenh rleng anterrkweyenh, artwa apmwernem-warl ahayiwemel. ⁴⁶ Ingkerrenh akwentenherr-arey, anwantherr alhetyek. Artwa ilenhel-anyem ayenh ahayiweyenh, artwa ahelengkw-rnem-warl, ayenh rernem anterrkweyetyek."

*Ahelengkwel-rnem Jesus renh anterrkweyel
(Mark 14:43-50; Luke 22:47-53; John 18:3-12)*

⁴⁷ Judas apetyek ikwer-warl. Ra ahelengkw-rnem ikngwerl-alpek Jesus ikwer-warl. Atyetyart ilkwernem-then Atyetyart Jew-kenh tyaty-areny-rnem-then, rernem ahelengkw renh-rnem thwenek. Ahelengkw-rnem nayp arlpenty-akert apetyek, walth-then-akert. ⁴⁸ Judas-elarl renh-rnem ilek arrwekel, rernem iterl-aretyek, "Athan artwa weth renh arrwanyem, arrantherraw renh

anterrkwenherr-areyarl.” Ahelengkw-rnemel Jesus renh alhengk-arek, Judas-elarl arrwekel ilek-penh.

⁴⁹ Judas Jesus ikwer-warl apetyek angkemel, “Atyetyartay!” Judas-el Jesus renh anterrkwemel arrwanyek. Jew-rnemel artwa ingkerrenh rlwatirremel, rernem arwanyirremel apmelerr-angkwarr.

⁵⁰ Jesus angkek ikwer, “Ilekek nga apetyek?” Kel ahelengkw-rnemel renh anterrkwek, Judas-elarl arrwanyek-warl. ⁵¹ Kwertengerl anyent Jesus-kenhel napp arlpentyel atyetyart ilkwa ikwerrenh warrkenh renh iylpa rlweth-arternek.

⁵² Jesus-el renh ilek, “Napp arlpenty yanh arrerneya, ingwerentyel ikwer-anterl angkep atwekerr napp arlpenty-akertel. ⁵³ Ayeng arlkwententyarlan, atha Akngey renh ayernem, ra angel akngerr thwenetyek atyeng-warl, ayenh itethilyetyek. ⁵⁴ Kel, mentyarl. Akngey-kenh angka nhenhan inngarl aynteyel, arrwekelelarl ra atyeng arrernek.”

⁵⁵ Jesus-el renh-rnem ilek, “Ilekekarl arrantherr apetyek irrtuertelan, ayenh arrantherr anterrkwetyekan? Napp arlpenty-rnem-thenan, walth-rnem-thenan arrantherr akngetyek, ayenh atwetyek, ayeng apmwa atwey-angker-arrpantey! Akngerr-inger atha arrenhantherr akalty-anthenh angka Akngey-kenh, ilerl-anemel, Jew-rnem-kenh tyaty ilkwitwek. Arrantherr ayenh anterrkwemer ikwer-antey artwa akngerrrel arenty-angkwarr. Arraty-wenyarl alakenh arrantherr ayenh anterrkwek. ⁵⁶ Kel mwerr ayenh arrantherr anterrkwemer, alakenh Akngey-kenh angka pipel aynteyel-angkwarr, angkakert arrwekeleny-rnemel ingkwernek-angkwarr, alakenh-anyem innganem atyeng mpwelheyel arrwekel.” Kwertengerl ikwerrenh-rnem kel aterel anterrerrek.

Atyetyart ilkwernemel Jesus renh arrkerneyel

(Mark 14:53-65; Luke 22:54-55, 63-71; John 18:13-14, 19-24)

⁵⁷ Ahelengkwel-rnem Jesus renh akngek Caiphas-kenh warl-warl atyetyart ilkwewarl. Atyetyart ilkwernem-then Moses-kenh-rnem-then ikwer-warl akarrirrek.

⁵⁸ Peter-el renh-rnem apentek, arleng-theyarl. Peter arrernelhek atyetyart-kenh yard-warl, ahelengkw-rnem-itwek. Ra akarenh, nthakenh rernem Jesus renh ileyenh.

⁵⁹ Atyetyart ilkwernem mpwelhenh, ingwer ayerneyek, Jesus renh ayntarrp-ilyetyek, rernem renh ipmek atwetyek. ⁶⁰ Rernem apatek nthakenharl rernem Jesus renh atweyenh. Ingwer-rnemel ywarn-anteyarl Jesus renh ayntarrp-ilenh. Artwa ingwer atherr apetyek, renh

ayntarrp-iletyek. ⁶¹ Ratherr ilenh irrtwyerremel, "Jesus ilenh angkek, tyaty ilkwa Jew-rnem-kenh ataketyek, tyaty ingwer-anemarl artey-alkenh arlta irrpety-inger-penh."

⁶² Tyaty-areny atyetyart ilkwel Jesus renh ayernek, "Ntwa anwenhantherr tyerney-angenh-antey. Nthakenh rernem ngkweng angkerreyel? Ntwa anwernekantherr arraty ilay!"

⁶³ Jesus akater anak, tyerney-angenh. Atyetyart ilkwel ayernek arrpemar, "Akenhel arem, nga arraty-antey atyeng ilelha! Ngenhang Christ Akngeyel anwernenhantherr ilek, ngenh thwenetyek anwernekantherr-warl, ahern nhewarl, Akngey-kenh alerikw?" ⁶⁴ Jesus ikwer ilelhek, "Ya, arrantherr areyenh, ayeng iteth alpenty Ingkart Akngey-warl intem ayeng aney-alpeyenh ikwer-itwel. Ayeng Atyetyart ilkwa aneyenh intem-antey, Akngey-apeny. Arrantherr ayenh areyenh, Ingkart Akngey-kenh apmer-they kwenpay-angkwarr apey-alpenty."

⁶⁵ Artwa atyetyartel arnkwa ikwerenh ilterrek angkemel, "Nhenhey apmwel-areth angkeyel Akngeyek. Ran nhenhey Atyetyart Akngey-apeny-arrpanteyarl ilelheyel! Arrantherr renh awek rarl angkek Akngeyek. ⁶⁶ Nthakenh arrantherr iterreyel, nthakenh rarl apmwel-areth Akngeyek angkek?"

Rernem angkerrenh, "Arratyard anwantherr renh ipmek atwem." ⁶⁷ Artwa ingwer-rnemelan apelharl iwek, renh atwek. Ahelengkw-rnemel renh annga rag-el artek aparrng ilemel, renh atwemel. ⁶⁸ Artwa ahelengkw-rnemel renh ayernek, "Ngan akaltyard, Akngey-kenh Impen. Angwenhel ngenh atweyeyel?"

Peter irrtwyerremel ilelheyel

(Mark 14:66-72; Luke 22:54-62; John 18:15-18, 25-27)

⁶⁹ Peter-an akethel anenh. Kwey warrkenh Atyetyart tyaty-areny-kenhel Peter renh alhengk-arek ayernemel, "Ngan alhenhap Jesus Galilee-areny-angkwarr. Atha ngenh weth arekan, ngay?"

⁷⁰ Peter ilelhek irrtwyerremel, "Inpa, atha iterl-areyngarl renh." ⁷¹ Peter anperl-alhek keyt-warl. Kwey warrkenh ingwerel Peter renh arek arrpemar. Ra ilek artwa ingwer-rnem-warl-anem, "Nhanyemarl ran Jesus Nazareth-areny-angkwarrarl alhenhan, atharl renh alhengk-arekan."

⁷² Peter irrtwyerremel ilelhek arrpemar, "Akenhel arem, arrangkw, atha iterl-arey-angenh renh."

⁷³ Artwa ingwer-rnemel Peter renh ilek, "Inngarl nga alhenh Jesus-angkwarr apmer Galilee-ampeny. Galilee-areny-apeny nga angkeyelan."

⁷⁴ Peter irrtwyerremel ilelhek arrpemar, “Inkartel arem, arraty inngay ayeng angkem. Ayeng akwerrp, atha renh iterl-arey-angenh.” Peter-el renh tywek-tywek irrwey awek rarl ingwepenh arlkey-ayntek. ⁷⁵ Peter ra iterl-arek, renharl Jesus-el arrwekel ilek-angkwarr, “Tywek-tywek irrwey ingwepenh arlkey-ayntekerr-awaty nga irrtwyerremel irrpety-inger ilelhem.” Kel Peter alpek. Rap artewentyel artnenh-anem.

27

Pilate-el Jesus renh ayernemel arrkerneyel
(Mark 15:1; Luke 22:66; 23:1-2; John 18:28-32)

¹ Ingwepenh Atyetyart tyaty-areny-rnem-then, atyetyart apmer-areny-rnem-then, rernem akarrirrek angkerretyek, Jesus renh atwetyek. ² Rernem-anem renh arertnemel, Atyetyart Pilate-warl atnwenhek.

Judas ilweyel
(Acts 1:18-19)

³ Judas-el kel ahelengkw-rnem-warl Jesus renh ahayiwek. Ranem ywarn iterrek amperrngirremel. Rap angkepirrek tyaty-areny atyetyart ilkwernem-warl, Jew-rnem-kenh atyetyart-rnem-warl alhek-anem. Ra ngkwelty-rnem atyetyart tyaty-areny-rnem angkep antheynetyek-arrpantey. ⁴ Ranem angkek nyerrirremel, “Ayeng-anem Akngey-angkwarr apmwelhilek, artwa mwerr innga atha ahayiwek ahelengkw-rnem-warl. Artwa alyelk ra apmwel-areh mpwarey-angenh.”

Rernem renh ilek, “Ntwap renh ahayiwek anwekantherr-warl. Anantherr arlarl.”

⁵ Judas ran ngkwelty-rnem tyaty ilkwa kwen-warl iwekpenh, ranem ament ipmek aynterrarrewelhek.

⁶ Tyaty-areny atyetyart ilkwernemel ngkwelty renh akwetyemel, angkerrenh, “Artwa atwetyekarl anthekarl. Nthakenh ngkwelty nhenh angkep akwerney-angenh tyaty-warl.”

⁷ Rernem angkerrek-anem, apmer aterterr renh ingwer-itwek payemeletyek. Rernem iterrenh, awengng anger-netyek, alethang arrewaly akwernetyek. Artwa ahernpenh mpwarey-angker anyent ra apmer tharlemilek ikwernem. ⁸ Alakenh-they aley rernem “Apmer Arrkngangket-yarr” itneweyel-antey. ⁹ Jeremiah-kenh pip alakenh ar-raty innganem aynteyel, rarl arrwekel ilenh-angkwarr-antey: “Ngkwelty 30-el payemeletyek, man rernem Israel-kenh artwa anyentek payemeletyek. ¹⁰ Rernem aterterr renh-anem payemelek, atnthepenh arnwarney-angker-kenh, Akngeyel renh-rnem ilantheek-angkwarr-antey.”

Pilate-el Jesus renh ayerneyel
(Mark 15:2-5; Luke 23:1-7; John 18:33-38)

¹¹ Rernem Jesus renh atnwenhek Atyetyart Pilate ikwer-warl. Pilate-el Jesus renh ayernek, "Nganang Atyetyart ilkwa Jew-rnem-kenh, ngay?"

"Ya, alakenh nga angkeyel." Jesus-el renh tyernek.

¹² Tyaty-areny atyetyart ilkwel-rnem Jesus renh ayntarrp-ilek, ra irrtywerremel ilelhenty-arrpantey. Jesus akater-anem rtnehh, tyerney-angenh.

¹³ Pilate-el Jesus renh ayernek arrpemar, "Ngenharl rernem ayntarrp-ileyel, nthakenh ngan angkem?" ¹⁴ Jesus akater-anem rtnehh, tyerney-angenh. Atyetyart ra ikwer apatek-anem, rar, akater-anem rtnehh.

Pilate-el Jesus renh ipmeltheyel, Barabbas renh tyayl-they tyarleweyel

(Mark 15:6-15; Luke 23:13-26; John 18:39-40; 19:6-16)

¹⁵ Aherrety arrpanenhel, amern tyenkerr arlkwenh apmelerr-angkwarr, Pilate-el artwa anyent tyayl-they tyarlewenh. ¹⁶ Artwa Barabbas artwa apmwa innga tyayl-itwek anenh. ¹⁷ Rernem ingkerrenh akarrirrek, Pilate-el renh-rnem ayernek, "Angwenh athan tyarlewem tyayl-theyan? Barabbas apek? Jesus apek, rernem renh itneweyel Christ, Akngeyelarl arrwekel ilek, renh thwenetyek ahern nhenh-warl ingkerrenh itethiletyek." ¹⁸ Pilate-arl akalty, atyetyart-rnem Jesus-kety arlkarirrenh.

¹⁹ Pilate-el renh tyatyemilenh-angkwarr-antey, Pilate-kenh anewikwel angka thwenek ikwer-warl, "Artwa alyelk yanh ipmay! Ayeng artwa yanhek ilkelhey-angenh, renh atwetyek, altyerr apmwa atha arek-penh."

²⁰ Tyaty-areny atyetyart ingwer-rnem-then rernem renh-rnem ingkerrenh ilek, "Arrantherr Pilate ilenherr-arey, ra artwa Barabbas tyayl-they tyarlewetyek, Jesus-ant atwetyek." ²¹ Pilate-el renh-rnem ayernek arrpemar, "Artwa nthenh-apeny atha tyarleweman?"

Rernem arlkek, "Barabbas renhant tyarlewa!"

²² Pilate-el renh-rnem ayernek arrpemar, "Nthakenh atha Jesus renh ilem? Rernem renh Christ antweyel Akngeyelarl thwenek?"

Rernem arlkek artewentyel, "Renh arwerl iylpeyl-atherr-warl atanthenherr-arey, renh atwetyek!"

²³ Pilate-el renh-rnem ayernek, "Ilekek atwetyek? Ran arlarl."

Rernem artewentyel innga arlkek, "Renh arwerl iylpeyl-atherr-warl atanthenherr-arey, renh atwetyek!"

²⁴ Atyetyart Pilate ra arek, ingkerrenh ahelirrenhant-anem. Kwatyel iltyatherr lhewelhek, anngetherr ikwer-rnem-itwek, "Arrantherrant ilkelheyel renh atwetyek. Ayeng arlarl!"

²⁵ Rernem renh ilek, "Kel menty anwenhantherr ayntarrp-ilem ingkerrenhel, renh ipmek atwenty-penh, ingkern-penh-rnem-then ayntarrp-ilem arrpemarl."

²⁶ Pilate-el Barabbas renh tyarlewek, tyayl kwen-they. Pilate-el ahelengkw-rnem ilek, rernem Jesus renh whip-el atwayntetyek arwerl iylpeyl-atherr-warl atanthetyek.

Rernem Jesus renh arrkenthalilemel ileyel
(Mark 15:16-20; Luke 23:11; John 19:2-3)

²⁷ Ahelengkwel-rnem Jesus renh atnwenhek warl ilkwa rlterrk-warl, warl Atyetyart ilkwa Rome-areny-kenh-warl. Ahelengkw ingwer-rnem ikwer-rnem-warl akarrirrek.

²⁸ Rernem arnkwa lhelek, ikwer-they, kwet arlpenty rnter-rnter-warl-anem renh akwernek. ²⁹ Rernem mwekart-apeny mpwarek, arreylp-angketyarr atyetyartek-arrpantey, Jesus akapwert-warl arrernemel, arwerl iltya arraty-warl arrernemel. Rernem renh arrkenthalilemel ilek kwenirremel, "Nganap Atyetyart ilkwa Jew-rnem-kenh."

³⁰ Rernem apelh ikwer-warl iwek, akapwert-anem renh arwerlel atwemel.

³¹ Rernem irrpelthirremel kwanthenh-penh, rernem kwet lhelek, arnkwa ikwerrenh-warl-anem akwernemel. Rernem renh atnwenhek, rernem renh atanthetyek, arwerl iylpeyl-atherr-warl.

Ahelengkw-rnemel Jesus arwerl iylpeyl-atherr-warl atantheyel

(Mark 15:21-32; Luke 23:26-43; John 19:17-18)

³² Artwa anyent, itnan Simon apmer Cyrene-areny. Ahelengkw-rnemel arwerl iylpeyl-atherr-anem arrernek Simon ikwer-warl, ra arwerl renh aylpwer-akngeyn-ayntetyek. Simon-el arwerl iylpeyl-atherr iytarr-akngeynenh.

³³ Ahelengkw-rnemel Jesus renh apwert ilkwewarl atnwenhek, apwert itnan Golgotha, apwert ngkwern akarnng-apeny. ³⁴ Ahelengkw-rnemel arwerl mwerr-angker alperr-penh ngkwarl wayn-warl thelek, Jesus renh anthemel, ra irrwampenty awelhekerr, renh arlelpityek, renh atanthenty arwerl iylpeyl-atherrek. Rap arrkernek-anem. Jesus-el ngkwarl menty arek, antywey-angenh.

³⁵ Ahelengkwel-rnem arnkwa ikwerrenh lhelek, ahern-warl iwemel. Rernem Jesus renh arwerl iylpeyl-atherr-warl atanthek. Ahelengkwel-rnem arrkenirrek arnkwa

Jesus-kenhek, antengiletyek. ³⁶ Kel rernem renh arenhanem, arrernelhemel. ³⁷ Ahelengkw-rnemel pip arrernek arwerl iylpeyl-atherr-warl angka ikwer-rnem-kenh-akert, "Nhanyem Atyetyart Jew-rnem-kenh."

Anayntileyel: Ahelengkw-rnemel pip ingkwernek, ra akengenty angkenty-arrpantey. Irrtywerremel renh tyatyemilek, ra angkenty-arrpantey. Angka arwekeleny Rome-kenh apmelerr ayntenh-angkwarr, pip alakenh arrernetyek.

³⁸ Artwa apmwatherr rernem arrernek Jesus-angkwarr ilwetyek. Artwa apmwatherr rernem rnkerne, akwerrantatherr, Jesus ampepekilemel.

³⁹ Akgerr angkepellarreng alenh, Jesus ikwer irrpelthirrerl-anemel, ⁴⁰ Rernem arlkek, "Weth ntwanwernenhantherr ilek, ntwarl tyaty ilkwa Jew-rnem-kenh atakenty-penhel, ntwatyaty ilkwa ingwer-anemarl artetyek akwel. Ngan arlertek ilkwakert akwel. Nga ament-anem itethelhila! Atwarra arwerl iylpeyl-atherr-they!"

⁴¹ Atyetyart ilkwa tyaty-areny-rnem-then atyetyart ingwer-rnem-then Moses-kenh-rnem-then, rernem ikwer irrpelthirrenh. Rernem arrkent ikwer angkerrenh, ⁴² "Ran artwa ingkerrenh arntety-penh itethiley-angker, ranem ament-anem itethelhiley! Ra ament itethilhienty, anwantherr ingkerrenhelarlap iterl-areman, rap Atyetyart ilkwa Jew-rnem-kenharl aneman. ⁴³ Ra Akngey tnakeyel. Ra ilelhek, ra Akngey-kenh alerikw akwel. Akngeyelant renh itethilemer." ⁴⁴ Artwa apmwa weth atherrel Jesus renh arrkentelhilenh arrpemarl.

Jesus ilweyel

(Mark 15:33-41; Luke 23:44-49; John 19:28-30)

⁴⁵ Ingkeny arlta ampepel ingwerrerl-alhek, atwerrpek-atwety. ⁴⁶ Jesus-el Akngey renh ayerne, "Akngey atyenh, Akngey atyenh, ilek-kety ntwatyayenh menty arek?"

⁴⁷ Ingwer-rnem Jesus-arrangarr rtnenherrenh. Rernem Jesus renh awenh, angkemel, "Jesus ra arlkeyel Elijah ikwer. Elijah Akngey-kenh angkakert arrwekeleny ran." ⁴⁸ Artwa anyentel ngkwarl wayn-warl antywer renh apelyilek, Jesus renh arwerl arlpenty-they antywetyek. ⁴⁹ Ingwer-rnem angkerrenh, "Anwantherr mpwelhey Elijah ikwer-warlapetyetyek, renh arwerl iylpeyl-atherr-they tyarlewenty anwantherr aretyek." ⁵⁰ Kel Jesus arlkek, ilwemel.

⁵¹ Rag arlpenty Jew-kenh tyaty ilkwitwek ilterrelhek, irrwerl-they, kwenek-atwety. Ahern akngenherlakngenhelhilek. Apwert-rnem akelhemel ngkweltyirremel.

⁵² Aweng-rnem altywerirrek, arrewaly-rnem itethirrek,

Ingkart-angkwarr apenteyel-rnemar. ⁵³ Rernem awenngthey akemirrek. Ra itethirrek-penh, rernem Jerusalem-warl alhek. Rernem aremirrek, akngerr ingwer-rnemek,

⁵⁴ Atyetyart ahelengkw-rnem-kenh ahelengkw-rnem-then rernem arek. Rernem ahern akngelhenh-akngelhenhek awelhek. Rernem aterirrek angkerrenh, "Jesus ranap Akngey-kenh Alerikw inngarl ilenhey."

⁵⁵ Arelh akngerr rernem akarrirrek apmer Galilee-they, renh arntarnt-aretyek, Jesus arwerl iylpeyl-atherrek ilwey-alenty. Rernem Galilee-they apetyek. Rernem arlengthey arntarnt-arelhenh. ⁵⁶ Mary Magdala-areny, Mary ingwer-then, James-then Joseph-then, ikwer-atherrenh amikw, ingwer, James-then John-kenh amikw, rernem ikwer-rnem-itwel rtnehenh. James-then John-then Zebedee-kenh alerikw-atherr anenh.

*Rernem Jesus renh awenng intey-warl akwerneyel
(Mark 15:42-47; Luke 23:50-56; John 19:38-42)*

⁵⁷ Atwerrp, artwa man-angketyarr apetyek itnan Joseph, artwa mwerr Ingkart-areny apmer ingwer-areny itnan Arimathea. ⁵⁸ Joseph-el Pilate renh ayernek, arrewalyek. Pilate-el ingwer ilek, ra arrewaly renh arwerl iylpeyl-atherrthey atwarrelhiletiek, Joseph renh anthetyek.

⁵⁹ Arnkwa mwerrel-anem ataperrelek. ⁶⁰ Joseph-kenhel-rnem arrewaly renh intey awenng-warl akwernek. Intey awenng renh ilkwilek awank-akerr, arrewaly-anem intey-warl akwerney-alenty, apwert ilkwa arriw-itwek arrkngertiwemel. Kel ra alpek-anem. ⁶¹ Mary Magdala-areny-then, Mary ingwer-then ratherr intey akarelhilenh.

⁶² Ingwepenh arlta ltyerrey-angker ikwerel, tyaty-areny atyetyart ilkwernem-then artwa Pharisee-rnem-then Pilate-warl akarrirrek. ⁶³ Rernem ikwer angkek, "Jesus ra irrtywerremel ikwer-rnem ilelhenty-arrpantey, ingwa atherr-penh ipmepenh itethirremel apey-alpetyek-arrpantey. ⁶⁴ Artwernem irrpety thwenay, arriw ilenh akarerl-ayntetyek arlta irrpetyek-atwety, kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnemel ipma renh tyerremel akngekerr, ingwer-rnem-anem ilekerr, itethirrenty-arrpantey."

⁶⁵ Pilate-el renh-rnem ilek, "Ahelengkw-rnem atnwenha, rernem awenng renh akarerl-ayntetyek." ⁶⁶ Atyetyart rernem apwert renh mwanteyel akentek rlterrk, ahelengkw renh-rnem-anem rnkernek, awenng renh akarerl-ayntetyek.

28

Jesus ipmepenh itethirreyel

(Mark 16:1-8; Luke 24:1-12; John 20:1-10)

¹ Arlta ltyerrey-angker Ingkeny tyerrelhey-alentyel, Mary Magdala-areny Mary ingwer-then alhek, intey renh aretyek.

² Ikwer-penh ahern akngelhekarl ratherr awek, Ingkart-kenh angel ikwer-atherr-warl apetyek irrwerl-they. Ranem apwert renh atwepert-iwek, ranem apwert ikwer-itwek anenh. ³ Angel ranem lyenentyel-apeny arrtyernek, arnkwan ikwerenh arlter innga. ⁴ Ahelengkw-rnem aterir-remel ahern-warl aytnek, ipmapeny-anem ayntenh.

⁵ Angel angkek ikwer-atherr, "Aterirrey-angenh anenherr-atherr! Atha mpwelanth iterl-areyel. Mpwelanth Jesus-ek nthweyel, arwerl ilpeyl-atherr-warl atanthekek.

⁶ Ra nhenh aney-angenh-anem. Akngeyel renh itethilek, weth rarl ingkerrenhek arrwekel ilelhek-angkwarr. Apetyenherr-atherr, intey renh aretyek, rarl ayntenh.

⁷ Alhenherr-atherr, kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnem iletiek, rarl ipmepenh itethirrek. Ra Galilee-warl alhek arrwekel, arrantherr alhetyek renh arey-alhetyek. Alakenh-anyem ayeng angkakert apetyek, mpwelenhant hata ilek."

Jesus aremirrek kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnem-warl

(Luke 24:36-49; John 20:19-31)

⁸ Ratherr aterirremel-antey anterrek inkwerelhemel, kwertengerl-rnem iletiek. ⁹ Jesus-el renh-atherr rlwatek, ratherr-anem kwenirremel arrernelhek ingkety atherr anterrkwek, ikwer inkwerelhek. ¹⁰ Jesus angkek, "Aterirrey-angenh, kwertengerl atyenh-rnem ilenherr-arey, rernem ayenh Galilee ikwer-itwek arey-alhetyek." ¹¹ Ratherr alhenharl-antey ahelengkw-rnem tern ilkwewarl alhek. Rernem tyaty-areny atyetyart-rnemek angka ilek.

¹² Atyetyart tyaty-areny-rnem-then rernem angkerrenh, ahelengkw-rnem payemeletiek rernem menty akater anayntetyek, ingwer-rnemek angka Jesus-akert iley-angenh, rarl itethirrek. Atyetyart ingwer-rnem angkerrenh arrpemarl. ¹³ "Ingwer-rnem ilayntenherr-arey, kwertengerl weth-rnemelarl arrewaly tyerremel irrtiert akngkek, awenng-they. Anwantherr arnkwa ayntenharl-antey. ¹⁴ Pilate ra angka awenty, mwerrarl anwantherr renh ilem, nthakenh arrenhantherr ayntarrp-ileyangarl."

¹⁵ Rernem ahelengkw-rnem man payemelek. Rernem-anem akater anenh. Apmer Judea-areny-rnem rernem arraty iterl-arey-angenh-antey.

*Jesus alker-warl alpeyel**(Mark 16:19-20; Luke 24:50-53; John 20:19-23; Acts 1:6-11)*

¹⁶ Kwertengerl 11-pel alhek Galilee-warl, apwert ilkwe-warl, Jesus-el kel renh-rnem ilek arrwekel, renh rlwatetyek.

¹⁷ Rernem renh arek, ikwer inkwerelhemel. Ingwer-rnem arrangwarl, ikwer irrpelthirrenh.

¹⁸ Jesus ikwer-rnem-warl apetyek angkemel, "Akngeyel ayenh arrernek, alker-areny-rnemek, ahern-areny-rnemek, Ingkart ingkerrenhek anetyek. ¹⁹ Apmer arrpanenh-warl alhenh Herr-arey, ingkerrenh akalty-anthetyek, rernem kwertengerl atyeng-anem anayntetyek. Baptise-emelenh Herr-arey renh-rnem itna Akngeyek, Alerek, Itnweng Rlwartek angkemel. ²⁰ Akalty-anthenh Herr-arey renh-rnem, angka atyenh ingkerrenh ywerreyek-atwety. Ayeng arrekantherr-itwek aneyenh, ahern nhenh ywerreyek-atwety."

Mark Mark-el ingkwernek pip-warl Angka Akngey-kenh

John-el akngerr akalty-antheyel

(Matthew 3:1-12; Luke 3:1-18; John 1:19-28)

¹ Nhanyeman angka mwerr-angker Jesus Christ-ek, Akngey-kenh Alerikw. ² Akngey-kenh angkakert artwa Isayah anenh. Awank-akerr Isayah-el ingkwernek Akngey-kenh angka pip-warl. Akngey alakenh-anyem angkek, "Angka atyenh-akert atha thwenem ikwer-rnem-warl, rernem iterlaretyek Ingkartarl ingkern-they apetyem." ³ Angkakert irrkaty ra arlkeyel apmer arlpawel, "Anwantherr iterrey mwerr-angkwarr, Ingkart ikwer mpwelhetyek, rarl apetyemek." ⁴⁻⁶ Alakenh-anyem, John, Baptise-emeley-angker apmer arlpaw-itwel anenh. Arnkwan ikwerenh John-kenh alta kamwerl-penh, pilt yenp-penh-akert. Ra inteltyrnem arlkwenh, ngkwarl arwengalker-then. Akngerr-anem apmer arrpanenh-they, apmer Judea-ampenyel, John-warl akarrirrek, tawen Jerusalem-areny-rnem-then. Rernem ilelhek John-ek, rernemarl apmwakert anenh. John angkek ingkerrenhek, "Anwantherr Akngey-angkwarrant-anem apentetyek. Angkepirrenh-arey apmwekety, Akngey-warl. Atha arrenhantherr baptise-emilem. Akngeyel apmwa arrekantherrety iwetyek." Ra renh-rnem ingkerrenh baptise-emilek, Jordan Ilpayek.

⁷ John ilelhek ikwer-rnem, "Artwa ingweran atyeng-they rltterr inngan apetyem ingkern-theyarl. Ayeng nthakenh kwenirrey-angenh pwet ikwerenh lhelhetyek. Ran Atyetyart ilkwa anwekantherrenh, ayengan rltterr-wenyarl. ⁸ Atha arrwekel arrenhantherrenh baptise-emilem kwatyelant. Rarl apetyem inngan anwekantherr-warl. Ra Itnweng Rlwart ikwerenh arrernetyek anwekantherr-warl."

John-el Jesus renh baptise-emiley

(Matthew 3:13-17; Luke 3:21-22)

⁹ Ikwer-penhan Jesus-anem Jordan Ilpay-warl, Nazareth-they apmer Galilee-ampeny-warl apetyek. John-el renh kwatyel baptise-emilek. ¹⁰ Jesus tyerrelhemel kwaty-they, rap arek kwenpay-rnem amentirrenty. Ikwer-they, rap arek Itnweng Rlwartarl apetyek irrwerl-they, ikwer-warl, thipapeny. ¹¹ Akngey-kenh angka irrwerl-itwek ra awek, rarl

angkek, "Ngarl alerey atyenh. Ayeng ngkweng inkwerel-heyel."

*Arrentyel Jesus arrkerneyel
(Matthew 4:1-11; Luke 4:1-13)*

¹² Ikwer-they, Akngey-kenh Itnwengel thwenek Jesus renh iparrp-antey aherrety-warl. ¹³ Alkent anyentel ra anenh, apmer arlpawel. Arrenty ikwer-warl apetyek, Jesus renh arrkernetyek rlterrkek, rarl ikwer-angkwarr awelhetyek. Jesus apmer atnwenh ateralth-angketyarrel anenh. Angel-nemel renh arntarnt-arenh.

*Jesus-el Akngey-kenh angka akalty-antheyel
(Matthew 4:12-17; Luke 4:14-15)*

¹⁴ Artwa ahelengkwel John anterrkwek. Ra renh tyayl-warl akwernek. Ikwer-they Jesus apmer Galilee-warl alhek, Akngey-kenh angka mwerr-akert, akalty-anthetyek. ¹⁵ Jesus-el renh-rnem ilek, "Kel, Akngey ikwerenh-rnemek Atyetyart alkenh anetyek. Angka mwerr-nhenh awemel, arrantherr apmwekety angkepirrenhey-alpenherr-arey Akngey-angkwarrant apentetyek."

*Jesus-el kwertengerl 4-pel rlwaneyel
(Matthew 4:18-22; Luke 5:1-11)*

¹⁶ Jesus alhek kwaty ilkwa impalth-angkwarr, apmer itnan Galilee. Ra awayenheng-atherr Simon Andrew arek, aker irrpeng anterrkwenherl-anenty, netting-akertel. ¹⁷ Jesus angkek, "Atyeng-angkwarr apetyenherr-atherr. Atha akaltyiley mpwelenh, akngerr-anem ikngwerl-alpenherr-atherr, Akngey-warl." ¹⁸ Awayenhengel-atherr netting iwerl-alhek, Jesus-anem apentek.

¹⁹ Jesus-el arey-alhek Zebedee-kenh alerikw-atherr, James, John, ratherrarl netting arnwarnenh rtnwitwek, aker irrpengek-arelh. ²⁰ Jesus-el renh-atherr ilek, "Atyeng-angkwarr apetyenherr-atherr." Zebedee, aynikw ikwer-atherrenh ratherr iwerl-alhek rtnwitwek-antey, warrkenh-rnem-akert.

*Artwa arrenty akngerr-akert
(Luke 4:31-37)*

²¹ Jesus kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnem-akert tawen Capernaum-warl alhek. Jesus alhek Jew-rnemarl warl kwenel angkerrenh-warl Saturday-el, arlta anyent impenel. Ra renh-rnem akalty-anthek. ²² Rernem Jesus renh awemel, rernem apateyelpok, rarl angka arraty rlterrkk innga ilek,

alhewer-antey. Rernem angkerrenh “Akalty-anthenh-anthenh nhel-rnem anwenhantherr apmwel-areth akalty-antheyel. Rernem nyerrantarl irreyel. Rernem akwerrparl, alhewer akalty anthey-angenh.”

²³ Artwa arrenty-akert aylpenhek warl kwenel Jew-rnemarl angkerrenh-warl. Ra artewentyel arlkek, ²⁴ “Jesus Nazareth-areny, nga ilekek apetyek? Ntwa atwetyek anwernenhantherrenh irrentetyek apmer nhethey? Ntwa anwernenhantherrenh ywerrelhilemel atwetyek? Atha ngenh iterl-areyel, ngan Akngey-kenh angkakert impenarl apetyek!”

²⁵ Jesus angkek arrenty ikwer-warl, “Nga akater ana! Tyerrelha ikwer-they!” ²⁶ Artwa ra arwengkirrek, arrenty-kety. Arrenty ra artewentyel arlkek, artwa ikwer-they tyerrelhemel. ²⁷ Rernem apatemel arek. Ingkerrenh rernem angkerrenh, “Artwa nhanyem ngangker rlterrk-akertan, arrenty artwa arntety-they iwey-angkeran! Artwa nhanyem akalty inggan! Arrenty-rnem awelheyel Jesus ikwerant.”

²⁸ Ingkerrenhel awek apmer arrpanenhel Galilee-ampenyel Jesus-elarl arrenty irrentek.

Jesus-el arelh ampwa mwerrileyel, arntety ingwer-rnem-then

(Matthew 8:14-17; Luke 4:38-41)

²⁹ Jew-rnemarl warl kwenel angkerrenh-they, Jesus-el ikngwerl-alhek artwa atherr James-then John-then. Artwa 5-pel, Simon-then Andrew-then ikwer-atherrenh apmer-warl alhek. ³⁰ Jesus-el awek arelh ampwa Simon-kenh arntety rwenparl ayntenh. ³¹ Jesus alhek ikwer-warl, renh itep anterrkwemel, akwentelhilek. Ra renh mwerrilek. Arelh ra amern anthekek ingkerrenhek.

³² Atwemengkel, ingwer-rnemel atnwenhey-alhek arntety-rnem-then arrenty-akert-rnem-then Jesus ikwer-warl. ³³ Ingkerrenh tawen Capernaum-areny-rnem akarrirrek warl arriw-warl, rernem Jesus renh aretyek. ³⁴ Jesus-el arntety akgerr mwerrilek, arrenty-rnem irrentek, ingwer-rnem-they. Arrenty-rnemel kel iterl-arek Jesus rarl Alerikw Akngey-kenh apetyek. Arrenty-rnem Jesus-ek angkey-angenh-anem. Jesus-el kel renh-rnem akatelhilek.

Anayntileyel: Jesus iterrek, “Ingwer-ingerant ayeng ikwer-rnem ilelhetyek, ayengarl Akngey-kenh Alerikw Impenan. Arrenty el nthakenh ikwer-rnem iley-angenh alakenh.”

*Jesus alheyel apmer arrpanenhel apmer Galilee-ampenyel
(Luke 4:42-44)*

³⁵ Jesus ingwepenh-antey warl-they alhek, ra ament-areny Akngey-warl angketyek. ³⁶ Simon ikwerenh-rnem-akert alhek nthwetyek ikwer. ³⁷ Rernem renh arey-alhek. Simon-el renh ilek, "Ingkerrenh ngkweng nthweyel!"

³⁸ Jesus angkek, "Ayeng ahern nhenh-warl apetyek, Akngey-kenh angkakert apmer arrpanenek atha iletyek." ³⁹ Ra alhek apmer arrpanenh-warl, apmer Galilee-ampenyel. Ra arrenty-rnem irrentek, ingkerrenh, ikwer-rnem-they. Ra akalty-anthek Jew-rnem ingkerrenh, array-angkwarr renh apent-ayntetyek.

*Jesus-el artwa tywen-angketyarr mwerrileyel
(Matthew 8:1-4; Luke 5:12-16)*

⁴⁰ Artwa tywen-angketyarr apetyek Jesus-warl. Ra kwenirrenh Jesus-itwel ampwethel alernelhemel. Ra angkek, "Ngan rlterrk inngan, mwerriley-angker, ntw aayenh mwerrileyek. Nga ilkelhentyarl apekan, ntw aayenh mwerrila!"

⁴¹ Jesus amperrngirrek ikwer. Ra itep arrernek ikwer-warl. Ra angkek, "Ayeng ilkelheyel, ngenh atha mwerrileyek. Kel, nga mwerr-anem." ⁴² Tywen ikwer-they ywerrek kanper-antey. Ra mwerr-anem irrek.

⁴³ Jesus-el artwa renh ilek, ⁴⁴ "Akater-anem aney-alpa! Atyetyart tyaty ilkwa Jew-rnem-kenh-arenyek nga anyentekant ilelhey-alpa, ra ngenh mwerr-anem aretyek. Ntw aaker Atyetyart-warl antha! Moses-kenh angka aynteyel aker Atyetyartek anthetyek, ingkerrenhel ngenh aretyek, rernem iterretyek ngarl mwerrirrek-anem, ntwarl aker Atyetyart-warl akngek."

⁴⁵ Artwa ra akngerrek-anem ilelhey-alpek, renharl mwer-rilek Jesus-el. Jesus tawen arrpanenh-warl alhey-angenh-antey. Tawen-areny-rnem-ketyan Jesus anper-alhenh, rernem renh arlkarewerl-anekerr. Akngerr ingwer-rnem-anem apetyek Jesus-warl, apmer arrpanenh-they.

2

*Jesus-elan artwa lerrp mwerrileyel
(Matthew 9:1-8; Luke 5:17-26)*

¹ Jesus angkep-anem apetyek apmer Capernaum-warl, ra apmerelarl aney-alpek. ² Rernemap akarrirrenhey-alhek-anem. Warl kwanan arrkngelek akngerrel, ingwer-rneman rtenherrenh arriwelarl, Jesus-kenh angka awetyek. Jesus-el ilenh Akngey-kenh angka ikwer-rnem.

³ Artwa 4-pelelan akngey-alhek artwa lerrp anyent pantyél Jesus-warl. ⁴ Akngerrelarl arrkngelek-kety iwerran kwen aylpekerran, rernem apatenh akethel-antey. Rernemap iterrek, rernem nganetyek irrwerl-anem. Rernemap warl renh irrwerl altywerilek, rernemap artwa arntety renh pantyinp rwepel atwarrelhilek, ingkerrenharl Jesus-itwel rtnenherrenh-warl.

⁵ Jesus-elán iterl-arek kanper-antey, rernemarl renh iterl-arek mwerriley-angker. Ran artwa arntety renh ilek, "Apmwan atha ngkwengety iwem."

⁶ Artwa Pharisee-el-rnem, artwa akalty-anthenh-anthenh-rnem-then Jesus renh iylpelant awenh. Rernem angker-renh, ⁷ "Ilek-arrpantey ran nhenh angkeyel? Ran nhenhey apmwel-areth angkeyel Akngey-arrpantey. Akngey anyentelant apmwan iwem!"

⁸ Jesus-el iterl-arek artwa renh-rnem, rernemarl ikwer irrpelthirremel angkerrenh, "Ran nhey nthakenh apmwa iwey-angenh anrtety-they." Ra renh-rnem ilek, "Arran-therran angkerreyel nthakenh atha apmwa iwey-angenh arntety-they. Arrantherran apmwel-aretharl angkerreyel, atyeng irrpelthirremel! ⁹⁻¹⁰ Akngeyelan ayenh rlterrkilek, artwa arntety mwerrileyek, apmwa ikwer-they iwetyek. Nthakenh atha renh akwentelhilemel thwenem, ra apmer-warl alpetyek, panty ikwerenh inerl-alhemel. Awelhenh-arey atyeng! Atha Akngey-kenh angka arrekantherr iletiek. Ayengan Akngey-kenh Artwa Impen. Akngeyel ayenh thwenek rlterrk-akert, apmer ingkerrenh-warl rlterrk innga. Atha apmwa ingkerrenh-they iwey-angker, Akngeyelarl ayenh rlterrkilek." Jesus angkek artwa arntetyek, ¹¹ "Akwenterl-alha, panty ngkwenh inerl-alhemel, apmer-warl alpa."

¹² Artwa arntety-penh akwenterl-alhek, panty inerl-alhek. Alpek-anem ra apmer-warl, mwerr-anem. Akngerrel intwarek apatemel arntety rarl apmer-warl alpek. Rernem Akngeyek-anem inkwerelhek. Rernemap angkek-anem, "Ngay! Akngey inngarl yanhan! Artwa anper inngarl ilenhan! Mwerriley-angker inngarlap ran nhenhey! Aleyant anwantherr arek alakenh-anyem mwerriley-angker!"

*Jesus-el artwa Levi renh rlwaneyel
(Matthew 9:9-13; Luke 5:27-32)*

¹³ Jesus alhek Galilee kwaty ilkwa impalth-warl. Akngerr ikwer-warl apetyek, ra renh-rnem Akngey-kenh angkek akaltyilek. ¹⁴ Ikwer-penhan ra alhek. Ra Levi, Alphaeus-kenh alerikw arey-alhek, ngkweltyarl ingkerrenh-they akar-rilenh, man kapment-warl anthetyek. Irrtyert-awarrarl ra

anenh. Jesus angkek ikwer, "Atyeng-angkwarr apetya!" Levi warrk ikwerenh ipmerl-alhek, ra Jesus-angkwarrant-anem alhek.

¹⁵ Ratherr alhek Levi-kenh apmer-warl, amern arlk-wetyek. Irrtyert-awarr ingwer-rnem Levi-kenh apmer-warl akarrirrek. Jew-rnem renh-rnem arlkarirrenh manarl rernem ingkerrenh-kety irrtiyertewenh, kapment-warl anthetyek. Apmwa ingwer-rnem Levi-kenh apmer-warl akarrirrek arrpemar, Jesus renh awetyek.

¹⁶ Pharisee-el-rnem Jesus arek apmwernem-itwekarl amern arlkwek kwertengerlarl ikwerenh-rnem-akertel. Pharisee-el-rnem ayerne Jesus-kenh kwertengerl-rnem, "Ilekekarl arrantherr amern arlkweyel apmwernem-itwekarl? Anwantherr amern arlkwey-angenh apmwa yanh-rnem-itwek."

¹⁷ Jesus-el awek Pharisee-el-rnemar angkek kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnemek. Ra angkek, "Arntety-wenyarl ingwer-rnem ngangker-akertel mwerriletyek arlkwentey-angenharl aneyel. Ayengarl ran apmwa atha iwey-angkeran, mwerriley-angker. Ingwer-rnem iterl-arelhek rernem mwerr-angkwarr-arrpanteyarl aneyel, atyeng-angkwarr-wenyarl. Atha renh-rnem nthakenh apmwa iwey-angenh ikwer-rnem-they, rernem arlkwentey-angenh apmwa ikwer-rnem-they atha iwetyek."

*Ingwerel-rnem Jesus renh ayerneyel
(Matthew 9:14-17; Luke 5:33-39)*

¹⁸ Jew-rnem-kenh arlta anyent impenel, Pharisee-el-rnem menty amern arek, arlkwey-angenh, John-kenh kwertengerl-rnem-then. Rernem Akngeyekant iterrenh. Ingwer-rnemel Jesus renh ayerne, "Nthakenharl amern arlkweyel kwertengerl ngkwenh-rnem arlta lyertan ar-rangkwarl amern arlkwetyek?" Pharisee-rnem John-kenh kwertengerl-rnem-then, rernem arraty-angkwarr apenteyel, arlta nhel amern arlkwetyek, arrangkwarl.

¹⁹ Jesus angkek, "Artwa anyent itengirrem-angkwarr ingkerrenhel ikwer-angkwarr tyenkerr arlkwetyek, inkwerel-hemel. Alakenh-anyem, kwertengerl atyenhel-rnem amern arlkwetyek arrpemar, atyeng-angkwarr. ²⁰ Ikwer-penhan rarl apmer-warl alpek, tyenkerr arlkwey-angenh arrangkw-antey, Akngeyekant iterremel. Alakenh-anyem ayeng alpeyenh Ingkart Akngey-warl. Kwertengerl atyenhel-rnem amern arlkwey-angenh, Akngey ikwerant iterremel aneyenh."

**Anayntileyel: Jesus anyelk-angkwarr angkek.
"Alakenh-anyem-apeny artwa apmwernemel ayenh**

anterrkweyenh. Kwertengerl atyenh-rnem amern ipmelheyenh-anem, Akngeyant-anem rernem ayerneyenh.”

²¹ “Arnkwa apmwanwamel-rnem nthakenh anwantherr pweytiley-angenh arnkwa mwerr-warl, renh arnwarneyek. Arnkwa apmwanwam altherrkirrey-angker arrpemar. Anwantherr menty arnkwa apmwanwam iwey, arnkwa mwerran atnyenemel.”

²² Jesus-el renh-rnem ilek, “Anwantherr theley-angenh ngkwarl wayn lyerteny arranty apmwanwam-warl. Arranty apmwanwam altherrkirremarl. Arranty-they ngkwarl wayn thelelhekerr ingkerrenh-antey, rwenpirrentyan. Arranty apmwanemarl. Anwantherr ngkwarl wayn lyerteny arranty mwerr-warl-anem theletyek. Arrantherr arranty apmwanwam ipmem-apeny, arrantherr arnkwa apmwanwam iwem-apeny, arrantherr Pharisee-rnem-kenh angka ipmenherr-arey, atyengant-anem awelhenherr-arey.”
Anayntileyel: Pharisee-kenh angka apmwanwamarl, ahern-areny-kenh arwarl. Nthakenh itethiley-angenh. Arranty apmwanwam Pharisee-kenh angka akalty-anthenh-apenyarl. Nthakenh ingkerrenh iteth aney-angenh. Jesus-kenh angka arranty mwerr-apenyarl, arnkwa mwerr-apeny-thenarl. Ingkerrenh ikwerenh-angkwarr apententy, rap renh-rnem itethileman.

*Jesus atyetyart arlta impen anyent ikweran
 (Matthew 12:1-8; Luke 6:1-5)*

²³ Arlta anyent impen Saturday-el, Jesus alhek kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnem-akert amern weyt-angkyarr-angkwarr. Kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnemel amern weyt inenek, angayakwirrekerr. ²⁴ Pharisee-el-rnem Jesus renh iltek, “Angka anwekantherrenh aynteyel, arlta nhelan nthakenh warrkirrey-angenh. Kwertengerl ngkwenhel-rnem amern weytarl inenhey-alhek Saturday-el, arlta anyent impenel. Rernemap warrkirrenhey-alhek-apeny. Apmwelaretharl amern weytan inenhey-alhek law anwekantherrenh arlta anyent impen nhel law-arl ntwanwekantherrenh apmwelenhey-alhek.”

²⁵ Jesus angkek artwa Pharisee-rnemek, “Mwerr amern anwantherr inenhey-alhek angayakwirrekerr. Arrantherrap iterl-aremer ingwer-rnemarl awank amern inek-apeny arrpemar, David-kenhel-rnem.” ²⁶ Rernem Akngey-kenh warl impen-warl aypek. Abiathar Atyetyart anenh warl

ilkwel. Rernem amern tyenkerr impen akngek angayakwirrekerr. David-el renh-rnem ilek, "Amern inenhetyek angayakwirrekerr; arwa alhewer."

²⁷⁻²⁸ Jesus ilelhek ikwer-rnemek, "Ayengan atyetyart ilkwarl David-angkwarr. Ayengan Akngey-kenh Artwa Impen anyent. Angka atyenh aynteyel, arlta Saturday-el amern arlkwetyek angayakwirrekerr; arwa alhewer."

3

Jesus-el mwerrileyel artwa anyent akwarl arlwerrelhek, akngelhey-angenh

(Matthew 12:9-14; Luke 6:6-11)

¹ Saturday-el, Jesus alhek warl kwen-warl Jew-rnem angkerrenh-warl. Artwa anyent akwa arlwerrelhekarl, akngelhey-angenh anenh warl kwenel. ² Pharisee-el-rnem Jesus renh arek, arrer-they, ra arntety renh mwerrilentyek. Artwa rernem angkerrenh, "Arlta Saturday-el rlengkan Jesus-el nthakenh mwerriley-angenharl. Moses-kenh angka nhenh arrwekel aynteyel." Jesus renh arek Pharisee-el-rnem, rarl akengentyirrek arlta anyent impen nhel. "Moses-kenh angka aynteyel, arlta Saturday-el nthakenh ingwerenty mwerriley-angenh."

³ Jesus-el arntety renh ilek, "Nga akethel nhel rtna, ngenh ingkerrenhel aretyek." ⁴ Jesus-el renh-rnem ilek, "Nthek-angkwarran arrantherr angkerreyel? Atyeng ilenherr-arey law arrekantherrenhan nthek-angkwarrarl? Atha apek mwerrilem renh arlta anyent impen nhel rlengk. Atha apek ilwerl-athenem renh arlta impen nhel." Rernem akatek, tyerney-angenh.

⁵ Jesus ahelirrek Pharisee-ek-rnem, rernem artwa arntety amperrngirrey-angenhhek, rernemap iterl-arek ra menty ilwetyek. Jesus amperrngirrek Pharisee ikwer-rnem, rerneman mwerranty ikwer awelhey-angenh. Artwa arntety renh ilek Jesus-el, "Akwa arratyirra!" Artwa ra akwa arratyirrek, mwerr-anem.

⁶ Pharisee-rnem alhek Herod-rnem-warl, rernem tyel-angkerretyek Jesus ikwer, rarl arntety anyent mwerrilek, arlta anyent impen apmwelek, Jesus-el. Rernem angkerrek, Jesus renh atwetyek.

Akngerr akarrirreyel Jesus-warl

⁷⁻⁸ Jesus kwertengerl ikwerrenh-rnem-akert akarrirrek, kwaty ilkwa Galilee impalthel-antey. Akngerr apmer arrpanenh-they ikwer-warl akarrirrek, Galilee, Judea,

Jerusalem, Idumea, Jordan Ilpay akngerrakw-areny-rnem-then. Rernem akarrirrek, apmer Tyre-ampeny-they, apmer Sidon-ampeny-they. Rernem Jesus renh awek, rarl arntety anyent renh mwerrilek. ⁹ Akngerr akarrirrek Jesus-warl, renh awetyek. Akngerrelarl tyetilek-kety kwaty ilkwa impaltheek. Jesus kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnem-akert rtnwewarl nganek, Jesus ra ingkerrenh akalty-anthetyek rtnwethey.

¹⁰ Ikwer-penhan, ra akngerr arntety-rnem mwerrilek. Arntety ingwerel-rneman renh ayernek, renh-rnem-anemarl mwerriletyek. Rernem iterrek, "Anwantherr renh arnep-arnenty, anwantherrap mwerrarl irreman."

¹¹ Arrentyel-rneman renh arek rarl arntety-rnem mwerrilek. Arrenty-rnem aytnerl-alhek kwenirremel. Rernem artewentyel arlkek, "Ngan Akngey-kenh inngarl apetyek." ¹² Jesus-el arrenty-rnem akatek, "Arrantherr ingwer-rnem-warl iley-angenh, ayeng Akngey-kenh Alerikw. Arrantherr akater aney-alpenherr-arey."

Anayntileyel: Irrpetyapant Akngey-kenh angkek awelhetyek akaltyirremel. Ingwer-ingeran akngerrel-anem angka ikwerenh-angkwarr apenteyel akaltyirremel.

*Jesus-el kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnem rlwaneyel
(Matthew 10:1-4; Luke 6:12-16)*

¹³ Jesus alhek apwert ilkwewarl kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnem-akert. ¹⁴ Jesus ra rlwanek irrpetyap kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnem ikwer-itwek anetyek ilkwatherr, rernem apmer ingwer-rnem-warl alhetyek, Jesus-kenh angka iletiek. ¹⁵ Jesus-el rlterrk ikwerenh anthek, kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnemel arrenty-rnem irrentetyek. ¹⁶⁻¹⁸ Jesus-el artwernem 12 rlwanek, ra renh-rnem Akngey-angkwarr akaltyiletiek, kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnem-anem rernem anetyek. Itnan renh-rnem ra itneweynek, Simon, awayenheng-atherr James, John, Andrew, Philip, Bartholomew, Matthew, Thomas, James, Alphaeus-kenh alerikw, Thaddeus, Simon Patriot, Judas Iscariot. Simon atherr ra rlwanek, anyentarl Jesus-el itnewek Peter, ingwer Canaan-areny, itnan Simon Patriot. Kwertengerl awayenheng-atherr itna James, John, Zebedee-kenh alerikw-atherr. Jesus-el renh-atherr arrkent akenh itnewek "Artwa ahawarr-atherr." ¹⁹ Apmer Iscariot-areny, itnan Judas, rarl artwa ahelengkw-rnem atnwenhek Jesus-arl anenh-warl, rernem renh anterrkwetyek, atwetyek.

*Atyetyart arrenty-rnem-kenh
(Matthew 12:22-32; Luke 11:14-23; 12:10)*

20-21 Jesus alpek apmer ikwerenh-warl, rarl awank-akerr anenh-warl. Akngerrarl akarrirrekel ikwer-warl, renh amern arlkwey-angenhilek.

22 Artwa ilkwernem apmer Jerusalem-areny-rnem-then artwa akalty-anthenh-anthenh-rnem-then apetyek Jesus ikwer-warl. Rernemap ikwer angkerrenh, "Artwa nhenh arwengk-apenyarl angkeyel. Atyetyart arrenty-kenhelan Jesus renh rlterrkilek, ra arrenty-rnem ingkerrenh irrentetyek."

23 Jesus-el artwa ingkerrenh akarrilenhey-alpek, rernem ikwer-warl apetyetyek, Ra renh-rnem akalty-anthetyek ingkerrenh. Rap renh-rnem ilek, "Awelhenherr-arey atyeng, atharl arrekanterr inngarl ileyel. 24-26 Arrenty-kenh rlterrk-akertel nthakenh atha irrentey-angenh ikwerenh-rnem-they. Ra ayenh rlterrkiley-angenh, ikwerenh-rnem irrenteyek. Akngey-kenh Itnweng-akertarl ayengan, arrenty-rnem ingkerrenh irrentetyek. Atyetyart arrenty-kenhel nthakenh ikwerenh-rnem irrentey-angenh.

27 Artwa rlterrk aneyel warl ikwerenhel. Ingwerentyel nthakenh arnkwa ikwerenh ingkerrenh iney-angenh. Artwa anyent ingwer rlterrk apetyem warl ikwerenh-warl renh anterrkwemel, renh arertnemel, arnkwa ikwerenh ingkerrenh akngeynemel. Atyetyart Arrenty-kenh artwa rlterrk-apeny. Ayengan ikwer-they rlterrk inngarl, ikwerenh-rnem irrentetyek. 28 Artwa ingwerenty ra apmwel-areth intem anayntem, Akngeyelan ikwerety apmwa iwemarl. 29-30 Artwa anyent rarl Akngey-kenh Itnweng apmwelem, Akngeyelan ikwerety apmwa nthakenh iwey-angenh-anemarl, arrangkw-anemarl. Ra apmwel-areth intem anem ilweyek-atwety. Akngeyel renh nthakenh arntarnt-arey-angenh-anem, arrangkw-anem. Rap menty anem, ilweyek-atwety."

*Jesus-kenh amikw-then ayteyikw-rnem-then
(Matthew 12:46-50; Luke 8:19-21)*

31 Jesus-kenh amikwel-then ayteyikw-rnemel-then rernem awak apmer ingwer-they Jesus ra arwengkirrentyek-athen. Rernem angkerrenh, "Ingwerel-rnem ileyel Jesus rarl arwengkirrek. Mpa! Anwantherr ikwer-warl alhey, anwantherr renh aretyek." Rernem ikwer-warl ingkerrenh alhek. Rernem artwa anyent thwenek angkakert, Jesus renh ikngwetyek. 32 Ra Jesus renh ilek, "Amengkw-then ayteyengkw-rnem-then ngkweng akethel mpwelheyel."

33 Jesus-el renh-rnem ilek, "Atyenh-rnem akethel mpwelheyel, ngay? Ayeng Akngey-kenh arrpemararl.

34-35 Arrantherr Akngeyek mwanyel awelhem, arrantherrap Akngey-kenh inngarl aneman, amey atyenh-apeny, ayteyaty atyenh-rnem-apeny. Akngey anyent-angkwarran, anwantherr aneyel ikwerenh-rnem. Arrantherr amey atyenh-apeny, ayteyaty atyenh-rnem-apeny.”

4

*Jesus-el angka artwa ntang-akert ikwer-rnem ileyel
(Matthew 13:1-17; Luke 8:4-10)*

¹ Akngerr innga akarrirrek apmer arrpanenh-they Jesus-warl, rap ilenh angka ikwer-rnem. Jesus-el akalty-anthek renh-rnem Galilee kwaty ilkwa impaltheek. Akngerrelarl tyetilek-kety ra rtnwewarl-anem nganek, kwatyelarl rtnwa rtnenh-warl. Ra rtnwethey-anem anemel-anem, angka ikwer-rnem ilenh. Akngerr rtnenherremel awelhenh Jesus ikwer kwaty ilkwa impaltheel. ²⁻³ Ra angka akngerr ilenh. “Awelhenh-arey atyeng! Artwa anyentel ra ntang weyt iwerl-apenh, amern lyapetyek. ⁴ Artwa ra ntang weyt ingwerentyan iwerr arlertek-warl iwerl-apenh. Thip-rnemel apetyemel arlkwek ingkerrenh. ⁵ Artwa ra ntang weyt ingwerentyan ahern apwert-angketyarr-warl iwerl-apenh. Rernemap alyepel lyaperrek. Artekerr kwen-aylpey-angenh ahern apwert-angketyarrel. Artekerran nthakenh lyapey-angenh ahern apwert-angketyarrelan. ⁶ Atherrk-rneman arlenyirrek-anem itwern-penh kwaty-wenyel. ⁷ Artwa ra ntang weyt ingwerentyan ahern arlkerl-angketyarr-warl iwerl-apenh. Arlkerl artekerrrel amern weyt anterrkwek, nthakenh lyapey-angenhilek. Aylertnenharl renh, intwey-angenh ilenh. Arlkerl-angketyarrelan lyapey-angenh amern weyt arrangkw. ⁸ Artwa ra ntang ingwerentyan ahern mwerr-warl iwerl-apenh. Amern weyt ahern mwerrelan mwerrarl lyapek. Ntang weyt anyent-they amern akngerr lyapek, ntang 30 apek. Ntang weyt anyent ingwer-they 60 apek, ntang weyt anyent ingwer-they 100 apek. Aparnp-anem irrenh. Arnkengeny-anem inpanem.”

⁹ Jesus-el renh-rnem ilek, “Angka nhanyem mwerr atha arrekanterr ilet, arrantherrap iterl-arenherr-arey!”

*Jesus-el angka artwa ntang-akert anayntileyel
(Matthew 13:10-17; Luke 8:9-15)*

¹⁰ Akngerr ingwer-rnem alperlewek apmer-warl, angka mwerrarl awek-penh. Jesus-akerr kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnem-then anenharl akngerr ingwer-rnem-then. Rernem

renh ayernek, "Ntwa anwernenhanterr angka ngkwenhel anayntila!" ¹¹ Jesus-el renh-rnem ilek, "Nhanyem atha angka arrekanterrant ilem, Akngeyelarl ikwerenhrnem ingkerrenh arntarnt-areyel-apeny. Nthakenh atha angka ingkerr ingwer-rnemek iley-angenharl. Nthakenh atyengan akngerr awelhey-angenharl. ¹² Rernem apek atyeng mwantysel awelhenty, rernemap ingkerr Akngeywarl angkepirremarl. Akngeyel apmwa ikwer-rnem-kety iwem. Atharl angka ikwer-rnem ilek, rernem angka atyenh awekarl-penhan, rernem ywarn iterrey-alpeyel."

¹³ Jesus-el renh-rnem ilek arrpemar, "Angka nhanyem arrantherr iterl-arey-angenharl, angka ingweran nthakenh arrantherr iterl-arey-angenh. ¹⁴ Amern weytarl arlpererty iwem-apeny, angka nhanyem Akngey-kenh ingkerrenh-angkwarr arlperertyirrem. Akngey-kenh angka arlperertyirrem arrpemar ingkerrenh-angkwarr, ingkart-rnemel ileyel ingkerrenhek. ¹⁵ Ingwer-rneman ntang weytarl iwerr arlertek-warl iwek-apenyarl. Rernem Akngey-kenh angkek awelhem-tangkwel, rernem Akngey-angkwarr-anem apenteyel. Arrentysel Akngey-kenh angka ilpertileyel, thip irrpwerl ilengel-rnem ntang ilpertilem-apeny. Rernem intwemelirreyel Akngey-kety, rernem intem-anem apmwel-areth aneyenh. ¹⁶⁻¹⁷ Ingwer-rnem angath-antey Akngeyan apenteyel. Rernem Akngey-kenh angka awemarl-penh, rernem mwerrarl apenteyel angath-antey. Rernem ntang weytarl apwert-angketyarrelan iwek-apenyarl. Artekerr-rnem aylpeyel angath-antey apwert-angketyarrelan. Ingwerel-rnem alakenh-anyemarl Akngey-kenh angka apenteyel angath-antey. Rernem ipmelhem-anem. ¹⁸ Ingwerentyan ntang weytarl arlkerl-angketyarwarl iwek-apenyarl rernem Akngey-kenh angka iylpelant aweyel. ¹⁹ Rernem apwert manek ampwal ingwerentyek-then iterrerl-anem apmwel-areth. ²⁰ Ingwerentyan ntang weytarl ahern mwerr-warl iwek-apenyarl. Rernem Akngey-kenh angka awemel, rernem inkwerelhem."

*Angka lyenenty-akert
(Luke 8:16-18)*

²¹ Jesus-el renh-rnem ilek, "Lyenenty nthakenh arrantherr irrtuertewey-angenh. Lyenenty arrtienherr-arey, akethek ingkerrenhel aretyek. Iyypel awelhenherr-arey atyeng! Artwa anyentel lyenenty arrernetyek ampepwarl, ingkerrenhel aretyek. Ra irrtuertewey-angenh teram-warl, ra irrtuertewey-angenh kweneng-apert pangkwarl. ²² Ingwerel ilek-ilek irrtuert akwernem, ingwerentysel nthakenh arey-angenh. Ingwer-ingerant renh arerl-

arrernem. ²³ Arrantherr angkek Akngey-kenh mwantysel awelhenherr-arey, atharl arrekanterr ilem.”

Anayntileyel: Akngey-kenh angka irrtiyertewelheyel-apeny. Ingwer-ingeran ingkerrenhel aketh-antey iterl-areyenh.

²⁴ “Arrantherr angkek Akngey-kenh awelhemer mwantysel. ²⁵ Arrantherr Akngey-kenh angkek mwantysel awelhenty, inkwerelhemel, Akngeyel arrenhantherr intem-antey akaltyilem.”

Jesus-el angka artwa ntang-akert ingweran ikwer-rnem ileyel

²⁶ Jesus-el renh-rnem ilek, “Atha arrekanterr iley, Akngeyelarl ikwerenh-rnem ingkerrenh arntarnt-areyel-apeny. Nthakenharl athan anayntilem arrekanterr? Alakenh-anyem atha arrenhantherr ilem, arrantherraw iterl-aretyek. Artwa anyentelan ntang weyt iwerlapem, lyapetyek ahern-warl. ²⁷⁻²⁸ Rap ankwayntem ingwel, atnaraty ayntemel, ntang weytan ament lyapey-alkenharl kwaty-penh. Ntang rap amern-akert-anem lyapem. Artwa ra iterl-arey-angenh, ntang weyt ahernelant lyapelhilem. Ntang weytan atherrk lyapem, amern-akert. ²⁹ Artwa ra apetyem-anem, amern weyt akalthetyek nayp arreylp amper-amperel. Ranem amern inem-apeny akngerr, Akngeyelan alakenh-anyemarl ikwerenh-rneman akarrilem.”

Anayntileyel: Jesus-el angka nhenh ikwer-rnem ilenh. Ingkart Akngeyelant ingkerrenh angkepilem ikwer-warl-athek. Ingwer-rnem iterreyel, “Nthakenhap atha ahern-areny renh-rnem angkepilem Akngey-warl?” Akngey renh ikwer-rnem ayernentyelant, atha renh-rnem angkepilem. Akngeyelant renh-rnem angkepilem, ikwerenh-rnem-anem rernem anetyek.

Jesus-el angka ntang ankerr-akert ikwer-rnem ileyel (Matthew 13:31-35; Luke 13:18-19)

³⁰ Jesus ikwer-rnem angkek, “Nthakenh Akngeyelan ikwerenh-rnem akarrileyel? Nthakenharl atha ilem arrenhantherr? Angka impen Akngey-kenh-angkwarr atha ilem. ³¹ Ntang ankwerrenarl lyapeyel-apeny ahernel. ³² Ntang ankerr-penh lyapem arwerl ilkwa. Thip-rnem ikwer-warl arrernelhemarl. Ankerr anyent-apeny, Akngey-kenh anyent anenh. Ntang arwerl akngerr aneyel-apeny, Akngey-kenh-rnem akngerr-anem aneyel. Rerne-man arlpererryirrem, ntang arwerl akngerr arlpererty aneyel-apeny. Alakenh-anyeman irrpetyapelant Akngey-kenh

angkan apenteyel. Ikwer-penhan akngerrrel-anem Akngeykenh angka apenteyel. Rerneman arlperrtyirrem, ntang arwerlel arlperrty aneyel-apeny.”

Jesus-el angka arrpanenh ileyl

³³ Jesus-el ingwer-rnemek angka arrpanenh ilenh angathantey. Ra ilek renh-rnem nhek-atwety. Angka alakenh-anyem irrpetyapelant iterl-arenh. Akngerr ingwerel-rnem angkeyan iterl-arey-angenharl. ³⁴ Jesus-el kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnem-warl ilenh angka akngerr ilenh ywerrel-hemel.

Jesus-el kwaty awer-akert atnengkileyl arwapeny
(*Matthew 8:23-27; Luke 8:22-25*)

³⁵ Atwerrp, Jesus angkek kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnemek, “Mpa! Kwaty ilkwangkwarr anwantherr artarnpenhey akngerrakw-ampeny-warl.” Nganerl-alhek rernem rtnwewarl-anem anperl-alhek. ³⁶ Jesus ra kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnem-akert artarnpenhek kwaty ilkwangkwarr akngerrakw-ampeny-warl. Rtnwa ingwer-rneman ingkerntheyan renh-rnem apentek arrpemar kwaty ilkwangkwarr. ³⁷ Kwaty awer-akert apetyek rntwey-alhek rlterrk innga. Awer ilkwel renh-rnem akngelhew-akngelhilek. Kwatyan lherrparnpek-anem rtnwewarl, rtnwan aylperl-alhetyek-anek-anem. ³⁸ Jesus rtnwa ingkernel rtemalel ankwaynterlapenh. Kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnemel Jesus akwentelhilek. Rernemap renh ilek, “Akalty-anthenh-anthenhay, akwentay! Ntwan anwernenhantherr kwaty-kety arntarntarey-angenh. Ntwa anwernenhantherr kwatyel aylpenty aretyekarl ngan arlkwenteyel?”

³⁹ Jesus artewentyel arlkek awerek, atnengkirretyek. Kwaty awer-akert atnengkirreylpek, arwapeny.

⁴⁰ Jesus-an ikwer-rnem angkek, “Ilek-ketyarl arrantherr aterirreyel, atyeng irrpelthirremel-apeny, atharl arrenhantherrenh arntarntareyelan?”

⁴¹ Kwertengerl ikwerenhel-rnem Jesus renharl awekpenh rernem ikwerety aterirrek, rarl kwaty awer-akert ilek rlterrk. Rernemap ayernerrek, “Nthakenh awer-then kwaty-then ikwerant awelheyel?”

5

Artwa arrenty akngerr-akert
(*Matthew 8:28-34; Luke 8:26-39*)

¹ Jesus rtnwel atarnpenhek Galilee kwaty ilkwangkwarr kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnem-akert. Rernem apmer Gerasa

kwaty ilkwa impaltheek rtnwa rnkernek. ² Artwa arwengk arrenty akngerr-akertel Jesus arlengkek arnarek, apetyenharl. Ra kanper-antey anekirrey-ayntek Jesus-warl apmer awenng-angketyarr-theey. Arrewaly-kenh awenng-angketyarrel ra anenh, arnkwakert-wenyel. ³⁻⁴ Akngerr-inger apmer ikwer-arenyel-rnem renh arertnek tyeynel, arlaw atherr, akwatherr. Ran renh tyeyn akenhant. ⁵ Intem-antey ra awenng arrenty anenh, apwert-ampenyel. Akngerr-inger ra ilperl arreyplak akelhenh, artewentyel arlkemel, arlta arrpanenhel ipantey arlkenh, ingwepenhek-atwety.

⁶ Ra anterremel Jesus-warl anekirrek, kwenirrey-alhemel, ampwethel alernelhemel. ⁷⁻⁸ Jesus-el ilek, arrenty kel tyerrelhetyek, artwa ikwer-theey. Artwa ra arlkek, "Jesus, ngan Alerikw Akngey-kenh irrwerl-areny. Ilekek ngan apetyek? Ntwa atyeng arraty ilay, ntwa ayenh irrenteyang!"

⁹ Jesus-el renh ayernek, "Itnan ilek nga?"

¹⁰ Artwa ra ilelhek, "Itna ayeng 'Akngerr', ayeng arrenty akngerr-akert." Ra arrkngert angkek Jesus-ek, "Ntwa irrentey-angenh renh-rnem apmer arleng-warl!"

¹¹ Apwertel atnwenh pikepik akngerr 2,000 rtenherrenh. ¹² Arrenty-rnemel Jesus renh ilek, "Irrentey-angenh anwernenhantherr apmer arleng-warl! Anwernenhantherr atnwenh pikepik-rnem-warl thwena!" ¹³ Jesus-el kel renh-rnem irrentek. Rernem kel tyerrelhek artwa arwengk-theey, alhemel pikepik-rnem-warl. Pikepik-rnem kel anterrek. Rernem kwaty alay-warl ayldenhek, intem-antey. Rernem ilwek kwaty ilkwel kwen.

¹⁴ Artwa ingwer-rnem pikepik arntarnt-arey-angker-rnem tawen-warl alhek. Rernem iley-alhek tawen-areny-rnem, pikepik-rnem kel ilwek kwaty ilkwa kwenel. Tawen-areny-rnem rernem-anem alhek, rernem-anem aretyek. ¹⁵ Rernem artwa renh arek, rarl mwerr-anem anenh, arnkwakert-anem, rarl mwerr-anem iterremel anenh. Rernem Jesus ikwerety aterirrek, itnweng rlterrk-akert-kety. ¹⁶ Rernem angkerrenh artwa ikwer pikepik-rnemek-then. ¹⁷ Rernem Jesus renh ilek, "Nga apmer ilenh-theey alpetyek, apmer ingwer-warl-anem."

¹⁸ Jesus nganetyek irrek rtnwewarl, artwa ra Jesus renh ayernek, "Ayeng-then ngkweng-angkwarr alhey, mwerrang ngay?" ¹⁹ Jesus angkek, "Menty! Nga apmer-warl alpa, ngkwenhek-rnem ilelhey-alpa, atharl ngenh mwerrilek, Itnweng Akngey-kenh rlterrk-akertel."

²⁰ Artwa ra apmer Decapolis-warl alhek, 10 tawenel anenh-rnem-warl. Ra ilelhek ingkerrenhek, "Jesus-el ayenh

mwerrilek." Rernem apatemel awek. Rernem angkerrenh, "Ilenharl angka mwerran!"

Arelh arntety anyent. Kwey ilwewey
(*Matthew 9:18-26; Luke 8:40-56*)

²¹ Jesus rtnwel Galilee kwaty ilkwangkwarr alhek. Akngerr Jesus-warl ingkerrenh kwaty impalth-warl akar-irrek. ²² Atyetyart Jew-rnem-kenh ra anenh, itnan Jairus. ²³ Artwa atyetyartel Jesus renh ilek, "Kwey atyenh ilwetyek arrer-anem. Apetyay! Renh arnep-arna, ra mwerrir-ryek!" ²⁴ Akngerr ingkerrenhel renh-atherr apentek. Akngerrel renh-atherr tyetilek, rernem arrer-they renh awetyek.

²⁵⁻²⁶ Ingkerrenh akarrirrek Jesus-warl. Arelh anyent arntety inngan, aherrety 12-ek-atwety, arleng-alenty anenh. Ra ngangker arrpanenh-warl alhenh, renh mwerriletyek. Ngangker-akertel renh mwerriley-angenh, tywen-antey ra kwarnelheyel. Arelhel ngangker-akert-rnem man ingkerrenhek antheke, ingkerrenh-antey, ra man-weny-anem. Ngangker-akertel-rnem renh artewentyel-anem arntety antheke.

²⁷ Rap awenh ingwer-rnemel ilerrerl-anenty, "Jesus ra arntety ilkwa mwerriley-angker." ²⁸ Ra ament-anem iterrek, "Atha arnkwa ikwerenh arnep-arnenty, ayengap mwerrarl irreman." ²⁹ Arelh ra arnkwanem Jesus-kenh arnep-arnepenh, ra mwerr-anem irrek, arntety-weny-anem.

³⁰ Jesus ra iterl-arek, renharl ingwerentyel arnep-arnek, itnweng ikwerenh alhek, arntety ikwer-warl, mwerriletyek. Rap angkek, "Angwenhel arnkwa atyengan arnep-arnek?" Ingkerrenh akarrirrek Jesus-warl, akngerrel renh tyetilek.

³¹ Kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnemel Jesus renh ilek, "Akngerr ngkweng-warl apetyem. Nthakenh ntwaw iterl-arey-angenh akngerr-angkwarr. Akngerr nhenh-angkwarran ntwaw nthakenh alhengk-areyang renhan, rarl arnkwa ngkwenh arnep-arnekan." ³² Jesus-el artepang arenhey-alpek, "Angwenhel atyenh arnkwan arnep-arnek?"

³³ Arntety ra apetyek Jesus-warl. Kwenirrey-alhek-anem ra. Ra aterel anem arrewek Jesus-kety. Ra arraty-antey Jesus-warl ilelhek rarl arnkwa arnep-arnepenh, "Ayengarl arntety intem-antey anenhel, atha arnkwa ngkwenh arnep-arnek. Ayeng mwerr-anem irrek, atharl arnkwa ngkwenh arnep-arnepenh."

³⁴ Jesus ikwer angkek, "Ayenh ntwaw iterl-aremer, ayeng Itnweng Akngey-kenh rlterrk-akert. Aterirrey-angenh ana! Akngeyel genh arntarnt-areyel."

³⁵ Jesus-el angkantey ilenh, artwa ingwer-rnem apmer Jairus-kenh-they angkakert apetyek. Rernem angkek Jairus-warl, "Ngan akalty-anthenh-anthenh ilenh-itwel anngangel-heyel! Ngwang angkey-angenh ilenh-itwel. Kwey ngkwenh kel-antey ilwek!"

³⁶ Jesus-el renh-rnem awak. Rap angkek Jairus-warl, "Artewentyel iterrey-angenh! Irrpelthel mwerriley-angker ayengan, kwey renh mwerrileyek."

³⁷ Jesus arrkngert angkek, "Menty irrpetyap atyeng-angkwarr apetyey! Peter-then awayenheng-atherr, James-then, John-then." ³⁸ Rernem Jairus-kenh apmer-warl alhek. Rernem awak, Jairus-kenh apmer-itwek, ingwer-rnem artnalhelhirrenh. Artewentyelap rernem art-nenh, amperrngirremel. ³⁹ Jesus angkek, "Ilekek ar-rantherr artnalhelhirreyel? Kweyan ilwey-angenharl ankwarl aynteyel!" ⁴⁰ Ingwer-rneman ikwer atherrenh, irrpelthirremel. Rernem iterl-arek kwey rarl kel ilwek. Jesus-el thwenek ingwer-rnem, tyerrelhemel alhetyek, warl-they. Jesus-el atnwenhek kwey-kenh amikw-then aynikw-then kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnem-then arrewaly-warl. ⁴¹⁻⁴³ Jesus-el itepel kwey renh anterrkwek. Ra akwentelhilek kwey renh angkemel, "Kwey, akwenta!" Kwey ra akwentek, rap alhenh-anem. Ingkerrenhap inkwerelhekanem. Jesus angkek, "Ingwer-rnem iley-angenh-antey." Jesus-el ilek amikw-then, aynikw-then, "Amern-anem renh anthenherr-atherr, ra arlkwetyek!"

6

Nazareth-areny-rnem Jesus ikwer irrpelthirreyel (Matthew 9:18-26; Luke 4:16-30)

¹ Jesus tawen Nazareth, apmer ikwerenh-warl alpek, kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnem-akert. ² Saturday-el, ra warl kwen-warl aylpek, Jew-rneparl angkerrenh-warl. Ra renh-rnem akalty-anthenh. Ingwer-rnemantarl Jesus-kenh angkek inkwerelhek. Rernem angkerrenh, "Jesus rantarl ingkerrenh-angkwarr iterl-areyel, ran akalty innga. Ranap ngangker-akert inngarl nhenhey, arntety mwerriley-angkerarl." Akngerr ingwer-rneman Jesus-kenh angkek irrpelthirremel angkerrenharl, ³ "Jesus ahern-arenyarl mwerran ilek-ilek arwerl-penh arnwarney-angkeran! Ilenhan Mary-kenh ampikwarl! Ayteyikw-rneman ikwerenh apmer nhareny-rneparl. Itnan ayteyikw-rnem ikwerenh, James, Judas, Joses, Simon. Arrempikw-rneman ikwerenh apmer nhareny-rneparl. Ran anwantherr-apeny arrpemar, Akngey-kenh inngewenyarl."

⁴ Jesus angkek, "Apmer nhareny-rnemantarl atyeng irpelthirremelan angkeyel, ayeng angkakert Akngey-kenh inngewenyarl." ⁵ Akngerr-warl Jesus-el itep arrernek irrpelthirrenharl-rnem-warl-then. Irrpetyapantarl ikwer inkwerelhekan. Rernemap arntety-penhan mwerrarl irrek. ⁶ Jesus rap ywarn iterrek ikwerarl irrpelthirrenhek-rneman. Ikwer-theyan ra apmer arrpanenh-warl alhek, Akngey-kenh angka ingkerrenh-warl ileyn-ayntetyek.

*Jesus-el kwertengerl 12 ikwerenh-rnem thweneyel
(Matthew 10:5-15; Luke 9:1-6)*

⁷ Jesus-el kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnem ingkerrenh-antey rlterrkilek. Ra renh-rnem atherrarl-atherrarl thwenek, rernem alhetyek angka Akngey-kenh-angkwarr akalty-anthetyek. Ra renh-rnem rlterrkilek, rernem arrenty-rnem irrenteyek. ⁸ Ra angkek ikwer-rnem, "Atnemel arrantherr irrertety alhetyek akngenherr-arey. Amernan arrantherr akngayang, menty! Arrantherr alhentyelan yakwethan mentyarl ayntayntey, manenpan. Ilyant alhenherr-arey atnemant-akert. ⁹ Ingketyek-arelh impen akngenherr-arey, arnkwa arlkelant akngenherr-arey." ¹⁰ Jesus-el atherr-atherrarl amentew-ament ilek, "Mpwelanth alhem tawen-warl, warl anyentel-antey aney-alhenherr-atherr! Mpwelanth warl anyentelarl aney-alhenty-penh, mpwelanth tawen ingwer-warl-anemarl alhetyek. ¹¹ Mpwelantharl tawen-arenyel-rnem irrentey-ayntem irrpelthirremel, ahernan irrarlkelhenh-atherrarl ingkety-theyan. Tawen-arenyel-rneman arem, ingketyarl mpwelanth irrarlkelheman ahern, rernem iterremarl, 'Anwantherr arntetyir-reyenh, Akngeyel anwenhantherr arntety ilkwa antheyenh, anwantherrarl renh-atherr arey-ayntem, inkwerelheyangel.' Ikwer-theyan, mpwelanth tawen ingwer-warl-anemarl alhenherr-atherran."

¹² Jesus-kenh kwertengerl-rnem apmer arrpanenh-warl alhek, renh-rnem iletiek, rernem mwerr-angkwarr anetyek, apmwekety angkepirremel Akngey-angkwarrant-anem apentetyek. ¹³ Kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnem rernem arrenty akngerr irrentek tawen arrpanenhek. Rernem arntety-rnem mwerrilek, tawen arrpanenhek. Rernem anterel apernek, Akngey-warl angkemel, renh-rnem mwer-riletiek.

*John Baptise-emeley-angker ilweyel
(Matthew 14:1-12; Luke 9:7-9)*

¹⁴ Herod-el Jesus renh awek, rarl arntety-rnem mwer-rilenh, apmer arrpanenhek. Herod ra ywarn iterrenh John, Baptise-emeley-angker, "Rang angkep ipmepenh itethirrek,

rang apmer arrpanenhek mwerrileyel.”¹⁵ Ingwer-nem angkerrenh, “Elijah rang alker-they apey-alpek anwekantherr-warl, arntety-rnem mwerrileyek, apmer arrpanenhek.” Ingwer-rneman angkerrenh, “Artwa angkaker ingwer ipmepenh angkep itethirremel, apey-alpek anwekantherr-warl, apmer arrpanen arntety-rnem ingkerrenh mwerrileyek.”¹⁶ Atyetyart Herod apal angkenh, “John-ap ran! Itethirrenhey-alpekan, atharl thwenek ingwerel renh ahenty rlweth-aketyek, atwetyek!”

¹⁷ Herod-el kel iterl-arek, rarl ahelengkw thwenek, ra John renh anterrkwemel atwetyek.¹⁸ Awayikw ikwerrenh Herod-el anew ikwerrenh rakek, itnan Herodias. John-el renh ilek, “Ntwa nthakenharl awayengkwan anew ikwerrenhan rakek? Apmwel-aretharl alakenhey! Awayengkwan-anteyarl anew ikwerrenh ntwa rakekan, arraty-wenyarl!” Arelh Herodias ra ahelirrek John ikwer. Herod-el John renh anterrkwek, tyayl-warl akwernemel.¹⁹ Arelh Herodias ra iterrek, John renh atwetyek.²⁰ Herod aterirrek John-kety, rarl arraty Akngey-angkwarr anenh-kety. Herod-el arntarnt-arenh renh arleng-alenty. Herod atherr-angkwarr iterrenh, mwerr-angkwarr, apmwangkwarr.

²¹ Arelh Herodias mpwelhenh Atyetyart ilkwek, renh ayerneyek, John renh atwetyek. Atyetyart Herod-rnem-then Atyetyart ilkwa ingwer-rnem-then, apmer Galilee-areny-nem akarrirrek, rernem amern ingkerrenhel arlkwetyek. Atyetyart ahelengkw-rnem-then rernem akarrirrek ingkerrenh amern ingkerrenhel arlkwetyek arrpemar.²²⁻²³ Arelh Herodias-kenh ampikw rntwenh ikwer-rnem ingkerrenhek. Aleyak ikwer rernem inkwerelhek, rarl mwerr-angker Herod-kenh apmerel rntwenhek. Herod-el kwey renh ilek, “Ilek-ilek akngerrek nga arlkwententy, atha ngenh anthem.”

²⁴ Kwey ra amikw ikwerrenh, Herodias-warl alhek. Ra amikw renh ayernek, “Ilekekarl atha ayernem Atyetyart ilenhan?” Amelikw renh ilantheke, “Akapwert John Baptise-emeley-angker yanh ina, pmwar-warl arrernemel, ayen anthemel!”

²⁵ Ikwer-penhan kwey rap Atyetyart Herod-warl alhek. Ra Atyetyart Herod renh ilek, “Akapwert John Baptise-emeley-angker aka, pmwar-warl arrernemel, ayen anthemel.”

²⁶ Herod ra amperrngant-anem irrek John akapwert ikwer. Akngerrel renh awekarl-kety, ra nthakenh akengenty angkey-angenh. Nthakenh ra arrkngert angkey-angenh.²⁷ Herod-el thwenek ahelengkw tyayl-warl, John ahenty rlweth-aketyek.²⁸ Ahelengkwel arreypel akapwert rlweth-akek, akapwert renh pmwar-warl arrernemel, kwey renh

antheK. Kwey ra amikw-warl akngeynek, John Baptise-emeley-angker akapwert. ²⁹ John-kenh kwertengerl-rnemel awek, rarl ilwek. Rernem apetyek, ipma awenng-warl akwernetyek. Rernem renh akwernek.

*Jesus-el artwernem 5,000 wanteyel
(Matthew 14:13-21; Luke 9:10-17; John 6:1-14)*

³⁰ Kwertengerl Jesus ikwerenh-rnem Jesus ikwer-warl apetyek. Rernem ilelhek rernemarl akalty-antheK apmer arrpanenhek, mwerr-angkwarr apmer arrpanenhek anetyek Akngey-kenh-angkwarr. ³¹ Akngerr Jesus ikwer-warl apetyek. Kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnem-akert Jesus renh amern arlkweyangilek akngerrel. Jesus angkek kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnemek, "Mpa, anwantherr alhey, apmer ingwer-warl, ikwer-rnem-kety!" ³² Nganerl-alhek rtnwewarl, rernem kwaty ilkwangkwarr artarnpenhek artempel ingwer-warl. ³³ Ingwerel-rnem renh-rnem iterlarek apmer ingwer-warlarl rernem artarnpenhek kwaty ilkwangkwarr, rtnwel. Kwaty ilkwa anper-alhemel, rernem alhek ikwer-rnem-warl.

³⁴ Akngerr Jesus ikwer-warl akarrirrek. Ra renh-rnem akalty-antheK, atwerrpek-atwety. ³⁵ Kwertengerl ikwerenhel-rnem Jesus renh ilek, "Ingwer-rneman thwena tawen-rnem-warl, amern ikwerenh-rnem-kenh ineyek, atwerrpirrekerrrem. ³⁶ Amern-wenyarl nhanyeman, ar-rangkwarl. Atwerrpirrekerr-awaty renh-rnem thwena!"

³⁷ Jesus angkek, "Arrantherr wantenherr-arey." Rernem ywarn iterrek, rarl Jesus-el renh-rnem ilek. Rernem angkek, "Man akelyarl nthakenh amern ineyang artwa akngerrek."

³⁸ Jesus angkek, "Amern aretyek alhenherr-arey akngerrek." Rernemap amernek nthwerl-apenh. Rernem Jesus renh ilek, "Aker irrpeng atherr, amern irrpetyap." ³⁹ Jesus-el ilek kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnem, rernem iletiek akngerr arrernelhetyek ingkerrenh atherrk-warl. ⁴⁰ Ingkerrenh rernem arrernelhek amentew-ament.

⁴¹ Aker irrpeng-atherr amern irrpetyap Jesus-el inek. Ra Inkart Akngey-warl angkek inkwerelhemel, ra amern akngerr anthetyek, aker irrpeng akngerr anthetyek. Jesus-el amern rlweth-akek. Ra kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnem antheK, rernem-anem antheynetyek ingwer-rnem. Jesus-el aker irrpeng rlweth-akek. Ra antheK kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnem rernem antheynetyek ingwer-rnem.

⁴²⁻⁴⁴ Artwa akngerrel amern arlkwek-penh, rernem mwerr-anem, atnerteng-anem anek. Artwa akngerrel amern arlkwek. Rernem arrangkw-anem aneyel, rernem atnerteng-anem aneyel Amern akngerr-antey ayntenh.

Rernem amern akngerr ywerrelhey-angenh. Amern ikwer-nem-angkwarr akngerr-anteyarl. Rernem akarrilek ar-rernemel teram 12-warl. Amern akngerr-anteyarl rtnenh 12 teram ikwer.

Jesus kwaty irrwerl-angkwarr alheyel
(*Matthew 14:22-33; John 6:15-21*)

⁴⁵ Jesus-el ilek kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnem, rtnwel rernem kwaty ilkwangkwarr artarnpenhetyek, apmer Bethsaida-warl. Ingwer-rnem Jesus-el ilerl-alhek rernem apmer-warl alperlewetyek.

⁴⁶⁻⁴⁸ Ra nganek apwert ilkwewarl, ra angketyek Akngey-warl. Jesus apwert irrwerlel ament-areny rtnenh. Rtnwa kwaty ilkwa ampepel rtnenh kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnem-akert. Kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnem artarnpenhek kwaty ilkwangkwarr artempel ingwer-warl. Jesus-el arnarenh renh-rnem ikwer-rnemenp awerelarl twetiwenh. Rtnwa arraty alheyang, renh-rnem alhengkerr antheke. Jesus ingwepenh kwaty ilkwa ampepel apetyek, ngwangkant akethirrenhey-alhentyel. ⁴⁹⁻⁵⁰ Jesus ikwerenhel-rnem renh arnarek kwaty ilkwa ampepek, rarl apey-alhenh ingketyel kwaty ilkwa ampepel. Rernem aterirrek. Rernem iterrek, "Artwa itnweng arrewaly anwekantherr-warl kwaty ilkwa ampepel apetyeyel." Rernem arlkek, aterirremel.

Jesus angkek, "Aterirreyang anenherr-arey! Ayeng Jesus. Aterirrey-angenh arrantherr!" ⁵¹ Jesus ra nganek rtnwewarl, kwatyan atnengk-anem irrek. ⁵² Kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnem ywarn iterrek, rarl amern akngerrilek.

Jesus-el arntety-rnem mwerrileyel apmer Gennesaret-itwel
(*Matthew 14:34-36*)

⁵³ Jesus kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnem-akert rtnwel kwaty ilkwangkwarr alhek artempel ingwer-warl, tawen Gennesaret-itwel. ⁵⁴ Rernem atwarirrek rtnwa ikwerthey. Akngerr yanh-arenyel-rnem Jesus renh iterl-arekarl. ⁵⁵ Rernemap anterreyelperl-anew, arntety-rnem akarriletyek, ingkerrenhel panty-warl, renh-rnem arrernemel, Jesus-el mwerriletyek. ⁵⁶ Apmer arrpanenhthey arntetyan apeyarr-alhek Jesus-el mwerriletyek. Arntetyel-rnem Jesus renh ayernek, arnkwa ikwerenh arntetyek. Rernemarl Jesus-kenh arnkwa arnep-arnek-penh, rerneman mwerr-anem irrek.

7

Pharisee-rnemel arrwekeleny-angkwarr angka apenteyel
(*Matthew 15:1-9*)

¹ Moses-kenh-rnem-then Pharisee-rnem-then anenh, Jerusalem-areny-rnem-then. Rernem Jesus-warl akarrirrek.
² Rernem arek, kwertengerl Jesus-kenhel-rnem itep aterngel amern alhewerarl arlkwek, itep lhewelhey-angenhel.

³ Jew-rnem-then, Pharisee-rnem-then itep lhewelhenh amern arlkwey-alenty. ⁴ Amern store-ek inemel, rernem irrarlkemel ingkerrenh kwatyel, rernem ampernemel arlkwey-alenty. Arrwekeleny-rnem-kenh angka nhenh ayn-tenh. Tyampet-rnem irrkwer-nem-then ingkerrenh rernem irrarlkek, rernem amern ampernemel arlkwey-alenty.

⁵ Rernem Jesus renh ilek, "Kwertengerl ngkwenhel-rnem nthakenharl itep lhewelhey-angenh arlan amern arlkwey-alenty. Arrwekeleny-kenh apmer nhel aknganek amern arlkwey-alenty itep lhewelhetyek."

⁶ Jesus-el renh-rnem ilek, "Arrantherr tnakelheyel. Awank-akerr Isaiah-el Akngey-kenh angka pip-warl ingkwernek, arrantherran aneyel-apeny. Akngey angkek ikwer-rnem, ⁷ 'Arrantherr irrtwyerremel atyeng inkwerelheyel, angka atyenh-angkwarr apentey-angenh. Arrantherr akwerrng iterreyel arrekatherrenh-angkwarrant, alakenh-anyem arrekatherrenh iterrenty Akngey-kenh-angkwarr-weny.' "

⁸ Jesus-el renh-rnem ilek arppemarl, "Arrantherr iterreyel arrekatherrenh-angkwarrant, arrantherr anetyek. Arrantherr Akngey-kenh-angkwarr apentey-angenh. ⁹⁻¹⁰ Atha ileyel Akngey-kenh angel, 'Arrantherr amey-rnem-then, akngey-rnem-then ikwer-rnem awelhenherry-arey. Moses-kenh angka alakenh-anyemarl aynteyel arrwekelenyan. Ameyek, akngyek awelheyang, arrantherr apmwangkwar-rarl aneyel.' ¹¹⁻¹² Arrantherr arntarnt-areyang akngey-then amey-then. Arrantherr apmwel-areth akalty-antheyel, Akngey-kenh-angkwarr-weny. Arrantherr man ikwerel amey-rnem-then akngey-rnem-then arntarnt-arey-angenh, man ilenh arrantherr ayerrpileyel. Arrantherr irrtwyerremel ileyel man nhenhan Akngey-kenh-arrpantey. ¹³ Arrantherr angka Akngey-kenh ingkerrenh ipmeyel, angka arrekatherrenh-angkwarr apenteyel."

Apmwakert ingkerrenh anwantherr aneyel, anwantherr apmwel-areth aneyel

(Matthew 15:10-20)

¹⁴⁻¹⁵ Jesus-el renh-rnem akarrilek. Ra ilek, "Atyeng arrantherr awelhenherry-arey arternp. Amern arrantherr arlkwetyek alhewer, nthakenharl arrantherr apmwelhiley-angenh, amern alhewer arlkwemel. Angka Akngey-kenh

nhenh aynteyel, amern alhewer arlkwetyek. Arrantherr apmwel-areth angkenty, arrantherr Akngeyek apmwel-hileyel.”

Anayntileyel: Jew-rnem-kenh-angkwarr ayntenh awank-akerr: Moses-kenh angka rernem apentenh, rernem nthakenh aker ingwerek-ingwer arlkwey-angenh. Rernem alakenh-anyem iterrenh, rernem aker-rnem arlkwenty, rernem Akngey-kety apmwangkwarr irrem.

¹⁷ Jesus-el renh-rnem ilek-penh, ra apmer-warl alpek kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnem-akert. Kwertengerl ikwerenhel-rnem renh ayernek, “Ntwa anwernenhantherr anayntileyek angka irrkaty, ntwarl renh-rnem ilek-apeny.”
¹⁸⁻¹⁹ Jesus-el renh-rnem ilek, “Arrantherr ywarn-antey iterreyel angka nhenhan atharl arrenhantherr ileyelan. Amern arrantherr inemel alhewer arlkwetyek, nthakenh apmwelhiley-angenh. Amern arrantherr arlkwenty, kwernenhenty atnert-warl, rap atnert-they ywerrenhem. Amern, aker, alhewerarl arrantherr arlkwem.

²⁰⁻²² Arrantherr apmwel-aretharlap iterrenty, arrantherr apmwangkwarrarlap aneman. Arrantherr ingwer-kenh arrkar irrtiyertel ikngwenty, arrantherr apmwangkwarrarlap aneman. Arrantherr irrtiyertawarr anenty, arrantherr apmwel-aretharl ilenh-angkwarran-anem. Arrantherr ingwerenty atwenty, arrantherrap apmwangkwarrarlap aneman. Arrantherrarl irrtiyerremel ilenty, arrantherr apmwangkwarrarlap aneman. Arrantherr ahelirrenty ingwer-rnemek, arrantherr apmwangkwarrarlap aneman. Arrantherr tyel-angkenty ingwer-rnemek, arrantherr apmwangkwarrarlap aneman. Arrantherr ingkerrenh-angkwarr alhewer alhenty, arrantherr apmwangkwarrarl anem. Arrantherr mwerr-arrpantey tnakelhenty, arrantherr apmwangkwarrarlap aneman. Arrantherr Akngeyek irrpelthirrenty, arrantherr apmwangkwarrarl anem.
²³ Alakenh-anyem, arrantherr apmwangkwarrarl anem, arrantherrarl iterreyel-angkwarr, arrantherr Akngey-kenh-angkwarr apmwelhileyel, ikwer inkwerelheyang-anem. Amern alhewer arlkwemel, nthakenh arrantherr apmwelhiley-angenh.”

Arelhel Jesus renh iterl-areyel, Jesus ra mwerriley-angker (Matthew 15:21-28)

²⁴ Jesus ra apmer Tyre-warl alhek, warl ingwer-kenhel aney-alhek. Jesus-el renh-rnem ilek, “Ingwer-rnem iley-angenh, rernem ayenh arlkarewerl-anekerr. Ayeng artenyel

aneyel, atha kwertengerl atyenh-rnemantarl akaltyilem.”
 25-26 Arelh apmer Phoenicia-areny ra awek, Jesus-arl aney-
 alhek warl ingwer-kenhel. Arelh alethang anyent Greek,
 angka ingwer angkenh, Jew-kenh angkeweny. Ra Jesus-
 warl alhek, kwenirrey-alhemel, ampwethel alernelhemel.
 Kwey ikwerenh arrenty apmwakertarl anenh. Amikwel
 Jesus renh ayernek, “Ampa atyenh-kety, ntwā arrenty
 irrenta!” 27 Jesus angkek, “Nthakenh atha ingwer-rnem
 arntarnt-arey-angenh. Anwantherr ampernem-tangkwel
 wantey. Atha atyenh-rnemantarl, Jew-rnem arntarnt-
 areyel. Rernem ampernem-apeny atyenh. Arengk-rneman
 ampel-rnem arlkwenty-penhant wantey. Atha atyenh-
 rnem, Jew-rnem-tangkwel arntarnt-areyel. Atha arrenty-
 rnem Jew-rnem-kety irrentem.”

28 Arelh anyent angkek ikwer, “Arengkel-rnem arlk-
 wetyek arrpemar, arengk-kenh amernan rernem iweyek
 arrpemar. Jew-rnem rernem ingkerrenh atyenh-rnem-
 kety arlkarirreyel. Atyenh-rneman arengk-apenyarl aneyel,
 Jew-rnem-angkwarr. Jew-rnemel renh-rnem arntarnt-arey-
 angenh. Atha ngenh iterl-areyel, ntwā ingkerrenh arntarnt-
 arey-angker. Atyenh-then arntarnt-ara!”

29 Jesus-el arelh ilek, “Nga arraty atyeng-warl angkek. Kel
 arrenty tyerrelhemel alpek kwey ngkwenh-they.” 30 Arelh
 apmer ikwerenh-warl alpek. Ra arek, arrenty kel tyerrel-
 hemel alpenty kwey ikwerenh-they.

*Jesus-el mwerrileyel artwa angkey-angenh akertes, iylpa
 arwengk away-angenh*

31 Jesus alpek apmer Tyre-ampeny-they, apmer Sidon-
 angkwarr, Galilee kwaty ilkwewarl. Ra apmer Decapolis-
 angkwarr alhek. 32 Artwa ingwer-rnemel artwa anyent
 atnwenhek Jesus-warl. Ra angkey-angenh, iylpa arwengk
 away-angenh akertes. Rernem Jesus renh ayernek, ra
 renh mwerriletyek, iylpa altyweriletyek, mwerr-anem ra
 angketyek.

33 Jesus-el artwa anyent renh tawen-they akwerr-warl
 atnwenhek. Jesus-el itep-atherrel iylpatherr-warl arrernek,
 artwa arwengk ikwer-warl. Jesus-el itep ikwerenh-warl
 apelh arrernek. Ra aleny artwa arwengk renh itepel
 arnep-arnek, ra mwerr angketyek, awetyek. 34 Jesus-el
 irrwerl alker itnywenek, angkemel, “Iylpatherr irrpelthel
 altywerila!” 35 Ikwer-penh artwa ra mwerr-anem awayel-
 anem, mwerr-anem angkeyel-anem.

³⁶ Jesus-el renh-rnem artwerilek, "Ingwer-rnem-warl iley-angenh. Akater anenherr-arey, atharl artwa anyent mwer-rilek." ³⁷ Ingkerrenh rernem artewentyel iterrek, angkerrenhan, "Ngangker inngan yanhey, artwa yanhan arntety-rnem mwerriley-angkerarlap ran, avey-angenh-rnem-then, angkey-angenh-rnem-then."

8

Jesus-el 4,000 wanteyel (Matthew 15:32-39)

¹ Akgerr akarrirrek Jesus-warl. Amern ingkerrenh ywerrelhilek. Jesus irrepenn angayakw-rnemek amperrngirrek. ² Jesus ilelhek kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnemek, "Ayeng irrepenn angayakw-rnemek amperrngirreyel. Arlta irrpety-inger rernem anwekantherr-itwel anenh, angayakw. ³ Nthakenh atha renh-rnem thweneyney-angenh, apmer arleng-warl alpetyek, rernem aytney-alpekerr angayakw angath-antey."

⁴ Kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnemel renh ayernek, "Amer-nan anwantherr nthek-warl inem? Akgerr nhenh-rnem-akertan? Arrangkwarl nhenhan, aherretyar! Atherrkeny-weny!"

⁵ Jesus-el renh-rnem ayernek, "Amern akngerrelang ar-ekantherrrenhan?" Rernem renh tyernek, "Ya, amern ampeng 7-ant aynteyel."

⁶ Jesus-el ingkerrenh ilek, "Arrantherr ingkerrenh anenherr-arey ahernel." Jesus-el amern 7 renh-rnem inek. Ra Ingkart Akgrey-warl angkek, inkwerelhemel, amern akgerr renh anthetyek. Jesus-el amern rlweth-akek, kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnem anthemel, rernem artwa ingwer-rnem antheynetyek ingkerrenh. ⁷ Aker irrpeng-rnem-then irrpety kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnemel inek, Jesus renh anthemel. Ra Ingkart Akgrey-warl angkek, inkwerelhemel aker irrpeng renh anthetyek. Jesus-el aker irrpeng renh rlweth-akek, kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnem anthemel, rernem artwa ingwer-rnem antheynetyek ingkerrenh. ⁸⁻⁹ Jesus-el amern irrpety-penh irrpelthel akgerrilek, ingkerrenh wantetyek. Ingkerrenh 4,000 inkwerelhek, Jesus-elarl amern ingkerrenh wantek. Amern akgerr menty-anem irrek. Kwertengerl rernem ingkerrenh amern-rnem akwetyeynek, teram 7-warl amperrrk iwemel ingkerrenh. Teram 7 amern akgerr-akert rtnenh. Jesus-el ingkerrenh thwenek, rernem apmer-warl alpetyek. ¹⁰ Jesus, kwertengerl ikwer-rnem-akert rtnewar nganek. Rtnwa

ikwerel rernem alhek apmer ingwer-ampeny-warl-anem, apmer Dalmanutha-warl.

Pharisee-el-rnem Jesus renh arlkareweyel

¹¹ Rernem atwarrirrek rtnwethey. Pharisee-rnem Jesus-warl apetyek, renh ilerretyek. Rernem renh arrkernek, Akngey-kenh rlterrek, ingwerek-ingwer-angkwarr mpwaretyek, mwerriletyek. ¹² Jesus-el renh-rnem ilek, "Arrantherrarl angka ingwerek-ingwer ayenh ayerneyel-kety. Menty! Ayenh ipmenherr-arey, arlkareweyang! Ayeng menty-anem aneyel arrekantherrety." ¹³ Jesus alhek ikwer-rnem-kety. Ra rtnwel nganerl-alhek. Ra apmer ingwer-warl alhek, kwaty ilkwangkwarr anthenayn, kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnem-akert.

Pharisee-rnem arlwar rtneyel thwet-penh-apeny

¹⁴ Kwertengerl ikwerenhel-rnem amern ampeng iwerl-alhek apmerek. Amern anyentant rernem akngék. ¹⁵ Jesus-el renh-rnem ilek, "Mwentyel arntarnt-arelhennherr-arey Jew-kenh angkarl apenteyel-rnem-kety, Atyetyart Herodkety. Ahelarl rernem arlwar rtneyel-kety, thwet-penh-apeny, apmwangkwarrarl rernem akalty-antheyel-kety."

¹⁶ Kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnem angkerrenh, "Ra ahelirreyel anwekantherr, anwantherrarl amern iwerl-alhekek-arnterl."

¹⁷ Jesus-el ra iterl-arek, kanper-antey, rernemarl ikwer angkerrenh. Ra renh-rnem ilek, "Ilekekarl arrantherran iterreyelan, amern arlkwey-angengan? Arrantherr ingkerrenhel artewentyel iterl-arey-angenh-antey. Kel, arrantherr areyelan, arrantherr iterl-arey-angenharl. Kel, arrantherr aweyelan, arrantherr iterl-arey-angenharl. ¹⁸ Ayenh arrantherr iterl-aremer, ayeng Akngey-kenh Itnweng rlterrk-akert. Arrantherr ayenh iterl-aremer, atha artwa akngerr 5,000 wantek, amern irrpetyapel, aker irrpetyapel." ¹⁹ Jesus-el renh-rnem ayernek, "Nthakenty teram arrantherr amern-then aker-then akwetyemel ampwerrk iwek, rernemarl akertang arlkwek-penh?" Rernem ikwer ilelhek, "Anwernantherr amern-then aker-then 12 teram-warl akwetyemel ampwerrk iwek."

²⁰ Jesus-el renh-rnem ilek, "Arrantherr ayenh iterl-aremer, atharl 4,000 amern-then aker-then wantekarl." Jesus-el renh-rnem ayernek, "Nthakenty teram arrantherr amern-then aker-then akwetyemel ampwerrk iwek, rernemarl akertang arlkwek-penh?" Rernem Jesus ikwer ilelhek, "Anwernantherr amern-then aker-then 7 teram-warl akwetyemel ampwerrk iwek."

21 Jesus-el renh-rnem ilek, "Arrantherr ayenh iterlaremer, ayeng Aknggey-kenh Itnweng rlterrk-akert."

Jesus-el artwa aparrng mwerrilek apmer Bethsaida-itwek

22 Jesus, kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnem-akert apmer Bethsaida-warl alhek. Artwa tawen-arenyel-rnem artwa aparrng Jesus-warl atnwenhek, renh mwerriletyek. 23 Jesus-el aparrng renh tawen-they akwerr-warl atnwenhek. Jesus-el apelhel annga apernek. Jesus-el renh ayernek, "Ntwa apek areyel?"

24 Artwa aparrng ra ilelhek Jesus-warl, "Ya, artwernem atha areyel-anem, arwerl-apenyarl arrkay alherleweyel."

25 Jesus-el annga artwa aparrng renh arnep-arnek arrpem. Artwa Jesus-warl ilelhek, "Atha anaynt-anem areyel." Ra ingkerrenh-anem arek. 26 Jesus-el artwa renh ilek, "Kel-anem apmer-warl alpa! Tawen-angkwarr alpey-angenh, akwerrel-antey alpa! Ingwerel-rnem-anem ngenh ayerney-ayntekerr, ayenh arlkarewerl-anekekerr."

Peter-el Jesus renh "Christ" itneweyel

(Matthew 16:13-20; Luke 9:18-21)

27 Jesus kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnem-akert apmer Caesarea Philippi-ampeny-warl alhek. Jesus-el kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnem ayernek, "Nthakenh atyeng angkerreyel akngerran?"

28 Rernem ikwer ilek, "Ingwer-rneman ngkweng iterreyel John baptise-emiley-angker-arrpanteyarl, ngan ipmepenh itethirremel apey-alpenty-arrpantey. Ingwer-rneman ngkweng iterreyel angkakert Elijah-arrpanteyarl, ahern nhewarl apey-alpenty-arrpanteyarl, irrwerl-they. Ingwer-rneman ngkweng iterreyel angkakert ingwer-arrpanteyarl, ipmepenh itethirremel apey-alpenty-arrpanteyarl."

29 Jesus-el kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnem ayernek, "Angwenh-arrpantey arrantherr iterl-areyel ayenhan?" Peter ra ilek, "Ngan Christ-arl, Aknggeyel awankarl anwernenhantherr alhelekarl, ngenh thwenetyek anwernekantherr-warl, ahern nhewarl."

30 Jesus-el renh-rnem artwerilek, "Alerl, iley-angenh-antey, ayengarl inngan Christ-an, ingwer-ingerant artwa ingwer-rnem ilenherr-arey."

Jesus ilelheyel

(Matthew 16:21-28; Luke 9:22-27)

31 Jesus-el kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnem ilek, "Moses-kenh-rneman atyeng irrpelthirremel angkerreyel ayenh rernem atwetyek, atyetyart ilkwa tyaty-areny-rnem-then. Ayeng

ipma ayntem ingwa atherrel. Ingwa atherr-penh, Akngey-kenh Artwa Anyent Impen ayeng ipmepenh itethirremel akwenteyenh.”³² Jesus-el aketh-antey anayntilek, angka ar-raty rarl ingwa atherr-penh ipmepenh akwenteyenh. Peter arleng-antey rtney-alhek, ingwer-rnem-kety, ratherr angkerretyek. Peter arrkngert angkek Jesus ikwer-warl, “Nthakenh rernem ngenh ipmek atwey-angenh, nga intem iteth aneyenh.”³³ Jesus-el Peter renh ilek, “Menty! Ntwa ayenh arrkerneyel, arrenty-kenh angel, ngan ahern-arenyekarl awelheyel, Akngey-kenh-angkwarr-weny. Akngey atyeng arlkwententyarlan, rernem ayenh menty ipmek atwetyek.”

³⁴ Jesus-el ingkerrenh akarrilek. Rernem Jesus ikwer-warl apetyek, kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnem-then. Jesus-el renh-rnem ilek, “Arrekantherrenh-angkwarr arrantherr iterrey-angenh. Atyengant arrantherr iterreri-ayntenherr-arey. Apmwel-rnem arrenhantherr iley, arrenhantherr arwa ilpertilley, ayenhant arrantherr apentekerr, ingwerel-rneman ilperteleyel.”³⁵ Atyenhel-rneman ayenh apentetyek, intem-antey rernem ilweyek-atwety, angkepirrey-angenh, angka atyenh ilerl-apayntetyek. Apmwel-rnem renh-rnem atwenty arwerl iylpeyl-atherr-warl arrernemel, kwertengerl atyenhel-rnem ayenh apentetyek. Rernem intem-antey iteth aneyenh.³⁶⁻³⁷ Arrantherr ampwal akngerrekant atnyenenty, Akngeyekan arrantherr iylpelirrenty, arrantherr intem iteth aney-angenh. Mwerr-ayteng arrantherr Akngeyekan inkwerelhetyek.³⁸ Apmwel-rnem artwa anyent renh arrkernem, ra atyengety angkepirretyek, ra atyeng ilkelheyang irretyek nyerrirremel, ra ipma intem-antey aynteyenh. Artwa anyentarl atyengety angkepirrenty, ra ipma intem-antey aynteyenh. Ingwer-ingerant Artwa Anyent Impen Akngey-kenh ayeng apeyalpeyenh, alker-areny-rnem-akert, Akngey-kenh rlterrakertel. Angka ilkwewarl angkerreyenh-angkwarr atha ileyenh, ‘Artwa nhanyeman atyengety angkepirrek, ra ipma intem-antey aynteyenh. Ayeng ikwerety angkepirrem, rarl atyengety angkepirrek-apeny.’”

9

¹ Jesus angkek ikwer-rnemek, “Awelhenherr-arey atyeng! Akngey aremirreyenh ikwerenh-rnem-warl arlertek ilkwakert, atyetyart ingkerrenhek. Arrantherr ingkerrenhel arlertek ilkwakert renh areyenh arrantherr ilwey-alentyel.”

*Jesus apey-alheyel arlertek rlterrk ilkwakert
(Matthew 17:1-13; Luke 9:28-36)*

2-3 Arlta 6-penhan, Jesus-el kwertengerl-rnem irrpety, apwert irrwerl-warl atnwenhek, rernem ilarrerl-alhetyek akgerr-kety, Peter-akerr, James-akerr, John-akerr. Rernem apwert ilkwewarl nganey-alhek. Kwertengerl-rnem-itwel anngetherr Jesus ingwer irrek. Kwertengerl ikwerenhel-rnem arek Jesus renh arnkwa arlter-akertel arrtyer-nenty, arlertek rlterrk inggel. Ingwerel nthakenh arnkwarnem arnwarney-angenh arlter innga mpwaremel. 4 Arrwekeleny-atherr, Moses-then Elijah-then Jesus-itwel aremirrek. Ratherr arrwekeleny Akngey-kenh angkakert atherr anenh, ratherr ywerrey-alenty. Ratherr atherr-antey Jesus-itwel angkerrenh.

5 Kwertengerl Peter anyentan angkek Jesus ikwer, "Ingkartay, awethem ntwa anenhantherrenh atnwenhey-alhek nhewarl. Mwerr anwarnantherr lywenty irrpety rnrkerney, ingweran ngkwengarl, ingweran Moses-ekarl, ingweran Elijah-ekarl. Ngapek ilkelhenty." 6 Peter apal-apal angkek ikwer-atherr, ratherr ahern-arenyek-athen, rernemarl ater-anem irrek Moses-then Elijah-then aremirrek-kety.

7 Ikwer-penhan kwenpayel-anem renh-rnem artek. Akngey kwenpay-angkwarr angkek, "Nhanyem alerey atyenh. Ayeng ikwer inkwerelhem. Arrantherr ingkerrenh ikwerant awelhemel anenherr-arey!" 8 Kwertengerl-rnemel artepang arek angkakert ikwer-atherr. Rernem arek Jesus anyentant-anem rtnerl-anenty.

9 Jesus atwarrerl-alhek apwert-they kwertengerl irrpetyap ikwerenr-rnem-akert. Jesus-el artwerilek kwertengerl ikwerenr-rnem, "Ingwer-rnemek ileyang aney-alpenherr-arey, arrantherrarl apwert irrwerlek arek-penh. Ayengarl Akngey-kenh Artwa Impenan. Ayeng ilwenty-penhel, ayengarl itethirremel, Akngey-warl irrwerl alpeyenh. Ikwer-penhan arrantherr akgerr-warl-anem iletiek." 10 Kel rernem akatek, iley-angenh-antey ingwer-rnem-warl, Jesus-el renh-rnem ilek-angkwarr. Rernem ywarn iterrek Jesus rarl renh-rnem ilelheyelpekek, rarl ipmepenh itethirremel akwenteyenh.

11 Kwertengerl ikwerenhel-rnem Jesus renh ilek, "Moses-kenh angka akalty-anthenh-anthenhel-rnem ileyel, 'Elijah retangkewelarl apetyeyenh arrwekelan, Christ, Akngeyel awank-akerrarl anwarnenhantherr alhelek, ran apetyeyenh ingkern-theyarl ahern nhewarl.' "

12-13 Jesus angkek, "Ya, arraty inngarl! Elijah apetyek arwekel ingkerrenh akaltyiletiek, rernem Akngey-angkwarr apentetyek. Rernem Elijah ikwer irrpelthirrenh, iterl-arey-angenh. Rernem renh irrpelthirremel atwek, ipmek-atwety.

Alakenh-anyem rernem Artwa Anyent Impen Akngey-kenh irrpelthirremel atweyenh, ipmek-atwety. Akngey-kenh angka alakenh aynteyel.”

*Jesus-el away arrenty-akert mwerrileyel
(Matthew 17:14-20; Luke 9:37-43)*

¹⁴ Rernem alpek kwertengerl ingwer-rnem-warl. Rernem arenhey-alpenh kwertengerl ingwer-rnem, rernemarl kwertengerl Moses-kenh-rnem-then ilerrenh.

¹⁵ Apmer ikwer-areny-rnem Jesus ikwer inkwerelhek, renh arnarem. Ikwer-warl rernem anterrey-alhek.

¹⁶ Kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnem Jesus-el ayernek, “Nthakenh arrantherr ingwer-rnem-then ilerreyel?”

¹⁷ Artwa anyent apmer ikwer-areny Jesus ikwer-warl angkek, “Inkartay, ngan akalty-anthenh-anthenh mwerrinngarl! Atha away anyent atyenh akngetyek ngkweng-warl, ntwawarl mwerrileyek, renh angkeyangilek arrentyeyel.

¹⁸ Akngerr-inger arrentyeyel renh anterrkwenh. Away ra aytnek, arntek akarlkwelhemel, apelh-angketyarr irremel. Ra arwengkirremel aytnek, akngelhey-angenh irrek. Atha ywarn-antey ayernek kwertengerl ngkwenh-rnem rernem away atyenh mwerrileyek, arrenty ikwerety irrentetyek. Rernem renh ikwer-they irrenteyek-arrpantey, arrang-warl.”

¹⁹ Jesus angkek, “Akgerr-inger ayeng arrekantherr ywarn arrkernelhek, atha arrenhantherr akaltyileyek. Atyeng arrantherr arlkwentey-angenhel, iylpelantarl awenh. Nthakenh ayenhan arrantherr iterl-arey-angenh, ayengan arlertek ilkwakert? Away ilenh atyeng-warl akngetya!”

²⁰ Rernem akngetyek away renh Jesus ikwer-warl. Arrentyeyel away renh arwengkilek. Intewek ahern-warl. Away arwengkyek ayntek, apelh-angketyarr irremel.

²¹ Jesus-el away aynikw ikwerenh ayernek, “Arlta ilekel ra arwengkirrenh? Intem-anteyang?” Aynikw ikwerenhel Jesus renh tyernek, “Alakenh ra away akely ilenh arwengkirrenh artnerrenty-iperrank. ²² Akngerr-inger arrentyeyel renh ipmek atwetyek, ra arrkernelheyel away ilenhel, rwewarl away renh akngeynetyek. Ra kwaty-warl aylpenhetyek ilwetyek, kwaty kwenel. Ingwer-rnemel ileyeyel ngap ran arntety mwerriley-angkeran. Ngapek ra rlterrk-akertan arntety mwerriley-angkeran, aylernekanth amperrngirra! Away aylernekanthenh mwerrila!” aynikwel Jesus renh ayernek.

²³ Jesus-el renh ilek, "Nga atyeng iterreyel, atharl away ilenh mwerriley-angenh. Ntwa ayenh iterl-aremer, ayeng arntety mwerriley-angker."

²⁴ Anamerl-antey aynikwan artnemel angkek, "Ya, ngenh atha tnakeyel, ntwarl renh mwerrilem. Akalty-antha ayenh, mwerranty atha ngenh iterl-aretyek."

²⁵ Jesus-el arek, akgerrarl akarrirrek ikwer-warl, anamerl-antey. Jesus rap riterrk angkek arrenty ikwer, "Arrenty, arwengkiley-angker nga! Atha ngenh ilem, tyerrelha away ilenh-they! Angkepirrey-angenh, intem-antey alpa!"

²⁶ Arrenty artewentyel arlkek. Rap away renh arrewel-hilek, rarl tyerrelhek ikwer-they. Away rap ipmapeny-anem ayntek. Akgerran angkerrenh, "Awey ra kel ilwek!"

²⁷ Jesus-el away renh akwa anterrkwemel, akwentelhilek.

²⁸ Jesus warl kwen-warl aylpek. Kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnem renh ayerne, "Jesus, nthakenh ngkwengantarl arrenty ilenhan awelhemel alpek, anwernantherr ywarnarl ikwer arrkernelhek, arrenty renh irrentetyek. Akaltyila anwernenhantherr, anwernantherr arrenty-rnem irrentetyek."

²⁹ Jesus-el ilek kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnem, "Arraty arrantherr perayirremelantarl Akngey ikwer-warl, arrantherr arrenty ilenh irrenteman."

Jesus ilelheyel arppemarl

(Matthew 17:22-23; Luke 9:43-45)

³⁰ Jesus iterrek kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnem akaltyiletyek ament-itwek, akgerr ingwer-rnem-kety. Apmer ikwer-they rernem alhek, apmer Galilee-angkwarr. ³¹ Jesus-el anyelkel renh-rnem ilek, ingwerel-rnem renh awekerr. "Ahelengkwel-rnem ayenh Artwa Anyent Impen Akngey-kenh rernem anterrkwemel atweyenh. Ingwa atherr-penh, ayeng ipmepenh itethirremel akwenteyenh."

³² Kwertengerl ikwerenhel-rnem ywarn iterl-arek, rarl renh-rnem ilek. Aterirrekarl rernem Jesus renh ayerne-erran.

Kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnem angkerreyel, Atyetyart ilkwa anetyek

(Matthew 18:1-5; Luke 9:46-48)

³³ Rernem warl kwen-warl aylpey-alhek, apmer Capernaum-itwel. Jesus-el renh-rnem ayerne, "Ilekekarl arrantherr ilerrenhey-alpenh, anwantherrarl apetyenharlan?"

³⁴ Rernem nyerrirremel akatek. Jesus ran tyerney-angenh, rernemarl ilkelhenh Atyetyart ilkwa anyent anetyek, kwertengerl ingkerrenhek, Jesus rapeny.

³⁵ Jesus-el renh-rnem ilek, "Arrantherr Atyetyart ilkwa anetyek, arrantherr warrkenh-apeny anetyek, ingwer-rnem arntarnt-aremel."

³⁶ Jesus-el ampa akely anyent rnkernek, akwa arrernemel ikwer-warl. Ra renh-rnem ilek, ³⁷ "Atyeng inkwerelhemel, arrantherrap Akngeyek inkwerelhetyek arrpemar, rarlayenh thwenek, ahern nhewarl. Ampa akely ikwer arrantherr inkwerelhenty, arrantherrap atyeng inkwerelhem arrpemar. Ampa akelyarl arrantherr arntarnt-arem-apeny, arrantherr ayenhan arntarnt-aretyek arrpemar."

Artwa ingwerel arrenty renh irrenteyel

(Luke 9:49-50)

³⁸ John angkek, "Artwa anyent ingwerel arrenty irrentek itna ngenh-apeny itnewemel, rlterrk ngkwenh-akertel, arrenty-rnem irrentetyek. Anwernantherr renh iltek, 'Nga ipmelha, ngan ingkart-wenyarl, anwernantherrarl ingkart inngan!' "

³⁹ Jesus angkek, "Menty! Renh tyarlewa! Arratyarl ra ayenh itna itneweyel arrenty renh irrentetyek, ra atyeng apmwel-areth angkey-angenh." Jesus-el John renh ilek, artwa ilenh iltey-angenharl. ⁴⁰ "Artwa ilenhan atyeng ilkelheyelarl, ra atyeng irrpelthirrey-angenharl." ⁴¹ Jesus-el renh-rnem ilek arrpemar, "Arraty atha arrenhantherr ileyel, ingwerentyel ngenh apek kwaty anthenty, nga atyenh kwertengerlarl aneyel, Akngey ikwer inkwerelhem. Akngeyel renh mwantysel arntarnt-arem arrpemar."

Ingwerentyel renh-rnem arrkerneyel, rernem apmweletyek

(Matthew 18:6-9; Luke 17:1-2)

⁴² "Ingwerentyel kwertengerl atyenh-rnem arrkernenty, rernem apmweletyek, Akngeyel renh arntety ilkwa antheyenh. Ra irrwampenty awelhekerr, ingwerel nthakenh renh kwaty ampep-warl iwemer, apwert ilkwa ikwer-warl arrernenty itewarl. Artwa ingwerel atyenh-rnem apmwelenty, Akngeyel renh arntety ilkwa antheyenh. Atyenh-rnemarl apmweleyel-kety, artwa ikwer-warl apwert ilkwa itewarl arertnetyek renh kwaty-warl ikwerenp iwemel. Atyenh-rnem ra apmwelerl-anekerr renh iwetyek intemantey kwaty kwen-warl. ⁴³ Artwa itepel apmwel-areth mpwareyel. Artwa anyentel itep-atherr-akertel apmwel-areth mpwareyel-kety, mwerran itep anyent-angkwarr itep renh akemer iwemel, ra itep-atherr-akertan rwilkwel apmwakert

aney-kety. Mwerr-ayteng ra anetyek Akngey-kenh apmer-itwek intem-antey itep anyent-akert. ⁴⁵ Artwa ingketyel apmwel-areth mpwareyel. Artwa anyentel ingkety-atherr-akertel apmwel-areth mpwareyel-kety, mwerran ingkety renh akemer iwemel, ra ingkety-atherr-akertan rwillkwel apmwakert aney-kety. Mwerr-ayteng ra anetyek Akngey-kenh apmer-itwek intem-antey ingkety anyent-akert. ⁴⁷ Artwa anngel apmwel-areth mpwareyel. Artwa anyentel annga atherr-akertel apmwel-areth mpwareyel-kety, mwerran annga renh tyerremer iwemel, ra annga atherr-akertan rwillkwel apmwakert aney-kety. Mwerr-ayteng ra anetyek Akngey-kenh apmer-itwek intem-antey annga anyent-akert. ⁴⁸ Tyerrel-rnem-tangkwel renh-rnem arlkweyenh rernem rwel-anem ampey-alentyan. Rwa ilkwa ampeyenh intem-antey.

⁴⁹ Thalt-penh atnwenth mwerrarl ayntem, intengirrey-angenh.

⁵⁰ Thalt-weny atnwenth anamerl intengirrem. Thalt mwerr-angker ilenh-apeny ingkerrenh mwerrant-arey anetyek, inkwerelhemel.”

10

*Arrkarenheng iwerretyek
(Matthew 19:1-12; Luke 16:18)*

¹ Jesus Jordan lpay-angkwarr artarnpenhek, apmer Judea-warl alhek. Akgerr akarrirrek ikwer-warl. Ra renh-rnem ingkerrenh akaltyilek.

² Pharisee-rnem ikwer-warl apetyek, renh arrkernetyek. Rernem renh ayernek, “Mwerrang artwel anew ikwerenh iwetyek?” Rernem iterrenh renh arrkernetyek, ra apmwel-areth angketyek, rernem renh angka ilkwewarl akngetyek.

³ Jesus-el renh-rnem ayernek, “Ilek-angkwarrarl Moses-kenh angkan aynteyel?”

⁴ Rernem renh ilek, “Moses-kenh angka nhenh aynteyel: ‘Artwa pip-warl itna ingkwernelhemel, arelh ikwerenh pip renh anthemel, arelh renh iwetyek.’ ”

⁵ Jesus angkek, “Moses-el arrenhantherr iterl-arenh, ar-rantherarl apmwel-areth aneyel, ikwer-angkwarr-anem arrenhantherr law renh antheke. ⁶ Arranther iterl-aremer Akngyel angka nhenh anwekantherr antheke, atharl arrenhantherr ileyel. Akngyel arelh-then artwethen ar-rernek, ahern nhenh-warl, ratherr intem iteng anetyek.

⁷ Ra artwel amikw-then aynikw-then ipmem-anem ra arnkentyel-anem aneyel itengerrey-alentyan. ⁸ Akngyel

renh-atherr itengilemel antheke artwa renh. Nthakenh ratherr iwerreyang, intem-ante y ratherr anetyek.
⁹ Nthakenh ingwerel renh-atherr akngakey-angenh.”

¹⁰ Jesus warl kwen-warl ayipenhek, kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnem-akert. Rernem Jesus renh ayerneke, “Nthakenharl ntwā Pharisee-rnem ilek?” ¹¹ Jesus angkek, “Arelh ngkwenh ntwā iwem, ntwā arelh ingwer-rnemarl ikngwetyek, ntwā ilenh iwem apmwel-aretharl. ¹² Arelh anyentel arrkarikw ikwerenh iwerl-alpem, artwa ingwer-warl-anemarl alhemel, apmwel-aretharl.”

Jesus-el ampa akely-rnem atnyeneyel
(Matthew 19:13-15; Luke 18:15-17)

¹³ Akngerr Jesus-warl alhek, ampa ikwer-rnem-kenh-akert, ra akapwert renh-rnem arnetyek. Jesus-kenh kwertengerl-rnemel ampa renh-rnem irrentek.

¹⁴ Jesus-el arek kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnem ampernemarl irrentek. Ra ahelirrek, angkemel, “Ampernem menty apetyey atyeng-warl! Alakenh ikwer-rnem arrkngert angkey-angenh! Ayeng arlkwenteyel, ampernem ingkerrenh atyeng-warl apetyetyek. Akngey arlkwenteyel, ra Ingkart ikwer-rnemek anetyek. ¹⁵ Atha arrenhantherr ileyel. Ampernem-apeny arrantherr akarrirretyek Akngey-warl, ikwer awelhetyek, Akngey Atyetyart arrekantherrenh anem.” ¹⁶ Jesus rap ampernem atnyeney-ayntek-anem. Rap akapwert iltyel renh-rnem arnek. Jesus rap ayerneke Akngey, ra ampa ingkerrenh atnyeneyek.

Artwa anyent man akngerr-akert
(Matthew 19:16-30; Luke 18:18-30)

¹⁷ Jesus rarl anperl-alhek-warl, artwa man akngerr-akert anyentan Jesus ikwer-warl anterrey-alhekarl. Ra arrernelhek kwenirremel, Jesus-itwel angkemel, “Akalty-anthen-anthenhay, ngan artwa mwerran. Nthakenh ayeng iteth intem anetyek?”

¹⁸ Jesus-el renh ilek, “Nthakenharl ayenh mwerran ntwā ileyel? Akngeyantarl ntwā mwerran iletiek. ¹⁹ Ntwā Moses-kenh angka renh iterl-areyellarl, ntwā ingwerenty ipmek atwetyekarl arrangkwarl. Ingwer-kenh anewikw nthakenh ikngwey-angenh. Ampwal-rnem nthakenh irtyertel iney-angenh. Ingwer-rnemek irrywerremel iley-angenh, inngant ntwā iletiek. Akngeyek-then ameyek-then awelhetyek.”

²⁰ Artwel Jesus renh ilek, “Ingkartay, ayengan law ilenh-angkwarr anek away akelyank.”

²¹ Jesus inkwerelhek ikwer, renh awemel, rarl ikwer ilelhek. Jesus-el renh ilek, "Artwa ilenh-rnem, irrepenn-rnem, man-weny-rnem ntwā man ingkerrenh-then ampwal-rnem-then renh-rnem antheyna! Ikwer-penhan Akngeyel-anem ngenh arntarnt-arem, ngenh atnyenem. Man antheynenty-penh atyeng-angkwarrant-anem apetya!"

²² Artwa man-akert ra iterrek man-then ampwal-rnem-then ingkerrenh ra menty impen anterrkwetyek. Artwa ra amperrngirrek, "Nthakenh-angkwarr ayeng iteth intem-antey aneyenh, man akngerr-akert, ampwal akngerr-akert?"

²³ Jesus-el kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnem ilek, "Man-areny ilenh-rneman rernem Akngey-angkwarr anetyek arrangwarl. Rernem manantarl apenteyel."

²⁴ Kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnem ywarn iterrek. Rerneman iterrenh Akngeyelang man akngerran man-areny ilenh-rnem anthentyek-athen. ²⁵ Jesus angkek, "Kamwerlan neyl altywer akely-angkwarran nthakenh aylpenhey-angenh, arrangwarl. Kamwerlan altywer akely-angkwarr aylpey-angenh-apeny, man akngerr-akert-rneman Akngeyel nthakenh anyentiley-angenh ikwerenh-rnem-warl."

²⁶ Kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnem ywarn iterrek. Rernem renh ayernek, "Ilek-apeny-rnemant Akngeyel ikwerenh-rnem-warl anyentileyek?"

²⁷ Jesus angkek, "Akngey rantarl iterl-areyel ikwerenh-rnem-warl anyentileyek, ahern-arenyel-rnem iterl-areyang arrangkw."

²⁸ Peter-el renh ilek, "Anwernantherr-alew? Kwertengerl anwernantherran ampwal-rnem menty-anem ipmek, ngenhant-anem apenteyel. Akngeyel anwernenantherr anyentilem, ikwerenh-rnem-warl?"

²⁹⁻³⁰ Jesus-el renh-rnem ilek, "Artwa anyentarl alhem, angka atyenh-akert ikwerenh-rnem iwerl-alhemel, angka Akngey-kenh ingwer-rnem ilerl-alpetyek, Akngeyel renh aleth-antey arntarnt-arem. Artwa ra alhentyelan, ahern ikwerenharlap ra iwerl-alheman, ikwerenh-rnem-then, warl ikwerenh-then, Akngeyel renh arntarnt-areyenh, intem-antey. Akngey ra ingwer-rnem renh anthem ilkwatherr, warl ingwer-rnem-then. Apmwernem arrkernelherl-aneyenh, apmwangkwarr apentetyek-arrpantey, rernem-anem arlkarirremel atweyenh. Ra iteth intem-antey aneyenh. ³¹ Akngerr ilkelheyel Akngey-angkwarr apentetyek. Akngerr ilkelheyel Atyetyart arrwekel anetyek, warrkenh iylpareth-rnem-they. Rernem ingkern-they apetyeyenh, warrkenh iylpareth-rnem-warl."

*Jesus ilelheyel kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnemek
(Matthew 20:17-19; Luke 18:31-34)*

³² Jesus kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnem-akert Jerusalem-warl alhek. Kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnemel renh apentek. Akngerrelan renh-rnem apentek ingkern-theyarl. Rernem aterirrek, ingwer-rnemel Jesus renh atwekerr apmer Jerusalem-itwek. Jesus arlkek kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnemek, rernem rtnetyek. ³³ Ra ilelhek kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnemek, "Awelhenherr-arey atyeng! Rlengk apmer Jerusalem-warl anwantherr alhem. Ayeng Akngeykenh Artwa Impenan. Anwantherrarl Jerusalem-el aneyalhem. Ahelengkw-rnemel ayenh anterrkweyenh ikweranem. Ayenh rernem akngeyenh, atyetyart tyaty-areny ilkwernem-warl, atyetyart ilkwa Moses-kenh angka akaltyanthenh-anthenh-rnem-warl. Rernem ayenh ahayiweytyek, alethang ahelengkw-rnem-warl, rernem ayenh ipmek atwey-alenty. ³⁴ Rernem ayenh irrwaremel whip-el-tangkwel atweyenh, ayenh rernem ipmek atwey-alenty. Ingwa atherr-penh ayeng ipmepenh itethirreyenh."

*James-then John-then ratherr Jesus renh ayerneyel
(Matthew 20:20-28)*

³⁵ Artwamp Zebedee-kenh alerikw-atherr, James-akerr, John-akerr. Ratherr Jesus renh ayernek, "Ingkartay, aylern ngenh ayernetyek apetyek."

³⁶ Jesus-el renh-atherr ayernek, "Ya, ilekekay?"

³⁷ Ratherr renh ayernek, "Nga Atyetyart ilkwa aneyenh, kwertengerl ngkwenh-atherr, aylern apekanap Atyetyart ilkwa arrpemarl aneyenh, ngay? Ntwan aylernenh arraty-antey ilay."

³⁸ Jesus-el renh-atherr ilek, "Mpwel atyeng mwerranty awelhenherr-atherr. Ahelengkw-rnemel ayenh artewentyel irrwampetyek atweyenh. Mpwel-alew? Ahelengkw-rnemel mpwelenh artewentyel irrwampetyek atweyenh arrpemarl?"

³⁹ Ratherr ilelhek Jesus ikwer-warl, "Ya, menty ahelengkw-rnemel aylernenh irrwampetyek atwey!"

⁴⁰ Jesus-el renh-atherr ilek, "Inpa, athan iterl-arey-angenharl. Akngyelantarl iterl-areyel, angwenharl ingweran Atyetyart ilkwa atyeng-apeny aneyenh, atyetyart ilkwan ingkerrenhek aneyenh, ayeng-apeny."

⁴¹ Kwertengerl ingwer-rnem kwertengerl ikwer-atherr arlkarirrek ratherrarl Atyetyart ilkwa anetyek arlkwentek, Jesus-apeny. ⁴²⁻⁴³ Kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnem Jesus

ra ilek, "Atyetyart ilkwernem apmer arrpanenh aneyel-rnem-apeny-wenyarl arrantherr mwerrant-arey anenherr-arey. Rernem atyetyart awerr ingkerr. Ingwer atyenh-rnem Atyetyart ilkwa anem, mwerr-angkwarr ingkerrenh arntarnt-aretyek. ⁴⁴ Arrantherr Atyetyart ilkwa anem, arrantherr renh-rnem arntarnt-aretyek, warrkenh iylpareth awalheyel-apeny. ⁴⁵ Akngey-kenh Artwa Impen anyent kel apetyek ahern nhenh-warl, ingkerrenh mwerr-angkwarr arntarnt-aretyek iylparethel, warrkenh-rnem iylpareth awalheyel-apeny."

*Jesus-el artwa aparrng renh mwerrileyel
(Matthew 20:29-34; Luke 18:35-43)*

⁴⁶ Jesus kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnem-akert apmer Jerichowarl alhek. Akngerrel renh-rnem apentek. Artwa aparrng Bartimaeus, Timaeus-kenh alerikw iwerr impalthel anenh. Rap ingwer-rnem ayerneyam-ayntenh renh-rnem ngkweltyek arlkarewemel. ⁴⁷ Ra awek ingwerentyelarl renh ilek, "Jesus Nazareth-areny apetyem nhangkwarr kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnem-akert." Artwa aparrng arlkek Jesus ikwer, "Jesus, David-kenh alerikw, atyeng amperrngirra!" ⁴⁸ Akngerrel artwa aparrng renh ilek, "Akater ana! Jesus renh arlkareweyang!" Aparrng artewentyel arlkek Jesus ikwer arrpemar, "Artwa David-kenh! Annga ayenh mwerrila, atha aretyek!"

⁴⁹ Jesus rtnek, artwa ingwer-rnemek angkemel, "Atnwenhey-alhenherr-arey atyeng-warl, artwa aparrng ilenh!" Rernem artwa aparrng renh ilek, "Aterirrey-angenh, Jesus ikwer-warl apetya!" ⁵⁰ Artwa aparrng kwet ikwerenh iwemel, Jesus ikwer-warl atnarnpenhek, inkwerelhemel.

⁵¹ Jesus-el renh ayernek, "Nthakenh atha ngenh ilem?" Artwa aparrng Jesus-warl angkek, "Inkartay, annga ayenh mwerrila, aremel arrpemar ayeng anetyek!"

⁵² Jesus-el artwa renh ilek, "Kel, ntwaa ayenh iterl-areyel, ayengan mwerriley-angker. Kel ntwaa mwerr arleng aremel-anem nga anem." Artwa aparrng kel mwerr arleng aremel-anem, Jesus-anem apentek.

11

*Jesus apmer Jerusalem-warl alheyel
(Matthew 21:1-11; Luke 19:28-40; John 12:12-19)*

¹ Jesus kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnem-akert alhek apmer atherr-warl, itnan apmer ratherr Bethany, Bethphage.

Apmer Jerusalem-they apmer ratherr arrer-antey, Apwert Alip-arrangarr. ² Jesus-el kwertengerl ikwerenhatherr thwenek, ratherr arrwekel alhetyek, "Mpwelanthan alhenherr-atherr tawen-warl. Mpwelanthap tangkey ateralth rwep lhelhenherr-atherr arwerl-itwek atyeng-warl ayteng-akngey-alpenherr-atherr. ³ Ingwerentyel mpwelhenh ayernenty, 'Ilekek mpwelanth rwep lhelheyel?' Mpwelanth ilenherr-atherr, 'Ingkart-kenh aylernanth. Ingkartel angkep arrpemarl ngenh anthenhey-alpem.' "

⁴ Ratherr alhek apmer ikwer-warl, ratherr arey-alhek tangkey Jesus-elarl ilek-angkwarr-antey. Ratherr rwep renh lhelhenh. ⁵ Ingwer-rnemel renh-atherr ayernek, "Ilekek mpwelanth tangkey lheleyel?" ⁶ Ratherr renh-rnem ilek Jesus-elarl renh-atherr ilek-angkwarr. Rernem artwa renh-atherr tyarlewek, ratherr tangkey renh ayteng-akngeyneyek.

⁷ Ratherr ayteng-akngeyneyek tangkey Jesus-warl. Ratherr arnkwa tangkey artep-warl arrernek. Jesus tangkey-warl nganek. ⁸ Akngerrel arnkwa ahern-warl panty iweyneyek, tangkey alhetyek ikwer-angkwarr Jesus-akert. Ingwerel-rnem alperrarl akek. Rernem ayatheweyneyek tangkey Jesus-akert ra alhetyek panty-angkwarr. Tangkey alhek panty-angkwarr Jesus-akert.

⁹⁻¹⁰ Artwa akngerrel Jesus renh apentek. Ingkerrenh ikwer inkwerelhek arrwekel-warl alhenh-rnem-then, ingkern-theyarl alhenh-rnem-then. Rernem Jesus-ek inkwerelhemel arlkek, "Akngeyel artwa nhanyem anwekantherr-warl thwenek. Anwantherr Atyetyart ilkwek inkwerelhey, Akngeyelarl renh thwenek anwekantherr-warl. Akngeyel renh arntarnt-areyel, ra Atyetyart ilkwa ingkerrenhek aneyel, David-arl anenh-apeny aneyel."

¹¹ Jesus alhek apmer Jerusalem-warl. Kel ra tyaty ilkwa Jew-rnem-kenh-warl aylpenhey-alhek, ra tyaty ilkwa renh arwa aretyek. Atwerrp-anem, Jesus apmer Bethany-warl anperl-alhek, kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnem-akert.

Jesus-el arwerl renh ileyel
(Matthew 21:18-19)

¹² Ingwepenh Jesus Bethany-they anperl-alhek apmer Jerusalem-warl, kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnem-akert. Ra angayakw-anem irrek ampepel. ¹³ Arleng-they, ra arwerl tywerrk arek. Ra alhek arrer-warl amernek aretyek. Amern aney-angenh arrangkw-antey ra arek. ¹⁴ Jesus-el arwerl renh ilek kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnemek, "Arwerl nhepenh

nthakenh ingwerentyel amern arlkwey-angenharl intem-antey!" Kwertengerl ikwerenhel-rnem renh awek, rarl alakenh angkenh.

*Jesus Jew-rnem-kenh tyaty ilkwewarl alheyel
(Matthew 21:12-17; Luke 19:45-48; John 2:13-22)*

¹⁵ Jesus kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnem-akert Jerusalem-warl alhek. Jew-rnem-kenh tyaty ilkwitwek weker-rnemel aker tharlemilenh, store-arrpantey. Jesus ra arek ingwerel-rnemarl aker tharlemilenh, ra ingkerrenh-antey renh-rnem irrentek, taypel-rnem iwemel, ampwal ngkweltyek-arelh-rnem-then. Ingwerel-rnem aker thiparl tharlemilenh, Jesus-el renh-rnem aker ingkerrenh irrentek. ¹⁶ Jesus arrkngert angkek ikwer-rnem, "Warl nhenh-angkwarr nthakenh aker akngey-angenh." ¹⁷ Ra renh-rnem ingkerrenh akalty-anthek, "Akngey-kenh angka warl nhel aynteyel ingkerrenh apmer arrpanenh-they akarrirretyek warl nhenh-warl, Akngeyek inkwerelhemel. Irrtyert-awarr-rnemantarl apmer nhenh-warlan arrantherr arrernek!"

¹⁸ Atyetyart Jew-rnem-kenh tyaty ilkwernem-then Moses-kenh angkakert-rnem-then, rernem awek Jesus-kenh angka. Rernem angkerrenh Jesus ikwer, renh atwetyek. Atyetyart rerneman aterirrek ingwer-rnem-kety, renh anterrkwey-angenh-antey, akngerr rernem Jesus ikwer inkwerelhek-kety.

¹⁹ Atwerrp, Jesus kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnem-akert alhek apmer Jerusalem-they akwerr-warl.

*Arwerl tywerrk arlenyirrek rernem arey-alheyel
(Matthew 21:20-22)*

²⁰ Ingwepenh-antey, arwerl tywerrk arlenyirrekarl rernem arey-alhek, Jesus-elarl arwerl tywerrk renharl ilek-penh. ²¹ Peter-el arwerl tywerrk renh alhengk-arek, angkemel, "Ingkartay, ngarl weth arwerl tywerrk nhek akengenty angkek, ra arleny-anem irrek."

²² Jesus-el kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnem ilek, "Anwantherr inkwerelhetyek Akngeyek, ikwer irrpelthirrey-angenh. ²³⁻²⁴ Arrantherr areyel apwert ilenharl altyweneyel? Arrantherr apwert ilenh ilenty, ra alpetyek kwaty ampep-warl, ra inngarl awelhemel kwaty ampep-warl arrernelhem. Apwert ilenhan arrekantherr awelhemel kwaty ampep-warl arrernelhem-apeny, Akngeyan arrekantherr awelhem, alakenh-anyem.

²⁵ Arrantherr Akngey ayernetyek, arrantherr mwerrant-arey-anem anemer. Arrantherr ingkerrenh mwerrant-arey-anem anetyek, Akngeyan anwekantherr ingkerrenhek inkwerelhem, apmwa ingkerrenh-kety, arrekantherrety Akngeyel iwem.”

*Atyetyart ilkwernemel Jesus renh ayerneyel
(Matthew 21:23-27; Luke 20:1-8)*

²⁷ Jesus kwertengerl ikwerrenh-rnem-akert Jew-rnem-kenh tyaty ilkwewarl aylpenhek, apmer Jerusalem-itwel. Moses-kenh akalty-anthenh-anthenh-rnem-then, atyetyart ikwer-areny-rnem-then Jesus ikwer-warl apetyek. ²⁸ Artwa rernem Jesus renh ayernek, “Angwenhelarl ngenhan thwenek, ingkerrenh mwerr-angkwarr akaltyiletyek, arntety-rnem mwerriletyek?”

²⁹ Jesus-el renh-rnem ilek, “Atha arrenhantherr-anem ayerney, arrantherr atyeng-anem arraty iletyek. Atyengarl arrantherr arraty ilem, atha arrekantherr iletyek, angwenhelarl ayenhan thwenek. ³⁰ Angwenhelarl John Baptise-emeley-angker thwenek ahern nhenh-warl, ingkerrenh kwatyel baptise-emiletyek? Akngeyel apek? Ahern-arenyel apek?”

³¹ Rernem angkerrenh, “Nthakenh anwantherr Jesus renh iley-angenh, Akngeyel John renharl thwenek ahern nhenh-warl, anwenhantherr Jesus-elarl arraty ilekerr, anwantherr John ikwer awelheyangarl, akengentyarl John ikwer irrpelthirrenh, renharl Akngeyel thwenek ingarl ahern nhewarl. ³² Nthakenharl anwantherr iley-angenh Atyetyart ahern-arenyelarl John anwekantherr-warl thwenek, ingwer-rnemarl anwekantherr ahelirrekerr, rerneman iterl-areyel Akngeyel John renh thwenekarl.”

³³ Rernem Jesus ikwer-warl angkek, “Inpa, iterl-arey-angenh angwenhelarl John renh thwenek, ahern nhewarl.” Atyetyart ilkwernem apatemel, akater-anem rtenherrenh. Jesus angkek ikwer-rnemek, “Arrantherr ayenh tyerneyangkety, nthakenh atha arrekantherr iley-angenh, angwenhelarl ayenh thwenek ahern nhewarl.”

12

*Apmer amern grapes-angketyarr
(Matthew 21:33-46; Luke 20:9-19)*

¹ Jesus-el renh-rnem akalty-anthemel ilek, “Artwa Atyetyart amern grapes lyapelhilenh-ilenh. Artwa anyentel grapes ntang iweyn-ayntetyek, amern lyapetyek, parrik-anem arteynemel, amern grapes lyapetyek parrikel kwen, warl arlpenty-anem artemel, artwa anyent ikwer-warl

nganetyek, irrwerl-they arayntetyek, amern ingwerentyel inekerr. Irrkanem kwen angernemel, amern grapes renh lthwetyek, ingketyel-anem lthwemel amern grapes-penh akarr areyirretyek. Atyetyartel warrkenh-rnem arrernek amern grapes arntarnt-arayntetyek, ra apmer ingwer-warl alhey-kety.

² Amern grapes ampeng awaketyek artwa Atyetyart ikwer. Amern grapes arntarnt-arenh-arenhel warrkenh ikwerenh ra thwenek ra anthetyek amern grapes artwa Atyetyart renh, ament arrpemar. Amern grapes renh artwa warrkenh anyentel ra amern grapes ra arlperry-ilemel antheke artwa ingkerrenhek. Atyetyart anyent ra thwenek artwa warrkenh ikwerenh amern grapes inetyek. ³ Rernem artwa warrkenh renh atwek amern grapes-angketyarr-they irrentemel, amern grapes-they alharlkwek.

⁴ Artwa warrkenh Atyetyart ikwerenh-warl apetyek, grapes-weny. Atyetyart ra warrkenh ingwer-anemarl thwenek, amern grapes ikwerenh renh inetyek. Rernem artwa warrkenh ingwer-anemarl irrentemel akapwert atwek. Ra Atyetyart ikwerenh-warl amern grapes-weny arrangkw-antey alpek. ⁵ Atyetyartel warrkenh ingwer-anemarl thwenek, amern grapes ikwerenh inetyek. Rernem warrkenh ingwer-anemarl ipmek atwek. Anyentarl-anyentarl Atyetyartel warrkenh ikwerenh-rnem amern grapes-angketyarr-warl thwenenh, amern grapes inetyek. Rernem warrkenh ingwer-anemarl atwek, ingwer-rneman ipmekarl atwek.

⁶ Atyetyart ikwerenh alerikw anyentant-anem aneyelpek. Atyetyart ra iterrek, 'Artwa aler anyent atyenh atha thweney, rernem apek nyerrirremel, amern grapes atyenh anthetyek.' Atyetyart ra alerikw ikwerenh thwenek, amern grapes inetyek. ⁷ Rernem arnarek, atyetyart ikwerenh-anemarl alerikw apetyeyel amern grapes inerl-alpetyek. Rernem angkerrenh, 'Ay, atyetyart alkenh ikwerenh alerikw-anem apetyeyel, aynikw ikwerenh ilwentyketyan ranemarl apmerek-artwey amern grapes-ek Atyetyart aneyenh!' Amern grapes-angketyarr-they alharlkwelhek, rernem apmer renh grapes-angketyarr Atyetyart aneykety. ⁸ Rernem alerikw renh ipmek atwek, arrewaly renh iwemel parrik-they akwerr-warl.

⁹ Atyetyart ra apey-alpentyelan, warrkenh amern grapes-angketyarrel aneyel-rnem, renh-rnem ingkerrenh atwekyek, warrkenh ingwer-rnem-anemarl arrernemel, amern

grapes-angketyarrek, rernem amern grapes mwantysel arntarnt-arayntetyek."

Anayntileyel: *Jesus-el angka ingwer-anem ikwer-rnem ilek, Akngey ran atyetyart grapes-angketyarrek-artwey-apeny. Ran atyetyart inngarl Jew-rnem-kenh. Akngeyel angkakert-rnem awankakerr thwenek. Rernem angkakert ikwer-rnem awelhey-angenh. Rernem renh-rnem atwenhant. Ingkern-theyarl ra alerikw ikwerenh thwenek ikwer-rnem-warl. Rernem renh ipmek atwek arrpemarl.*

¹⁰⁻¹¹ Jesus-el renh-rnem ingkerrenh ilek, "Arrantherr Akngey-kenh angka weth iterl-aremer. Arwerl arlpenty ingwerel iwem apmwek-athen. Arwerl ran mwerr-angkerarl ilenhey, Akngeyelarl warl artek arwerl-penh. Anwantherr apatenty-kety, Akngeyel anwekantherr mwerr-angkwarr warl artetyek. Ayeng arwerl arlpenty impen weth-apeny. Akngeyel ayenh thwenek Atyetyart ingkerrenhek anetyek. Akngey atyeng inkwerelheyel. Ingwer-rnem atyeng inkwerelheyel arrpemarl."

Anayntileyel: *Jesus angka nhenh-anem ikwer-rnem ilek, rernem arraty iterl-arayntetyek. Alakenh-anyem ilelhek ikwer-rnem, "Jew-rnemel ayenh iwerl-alhek, arwerl apmwapeny-arrpantey. Rernem ayenh ipmek atweyenh." Jesus ran arwerl impen mwerr-angker weth-apeny, ingkerrenh ikwer inkwerelh-ayntetyek.*

¹² Artwa ilkwernem Jew-rnem-kenh rernem iterrek, "Jesus anwekantherr angkeyel, anwantherr artwa warrkenh apmwernem ilenh-rnem-apeny irrekerr." Rernem iterrek Jesus renh anterrkwetyek, rernemap iterrek artwa ingwer-rnem-ketyarl, menty-anem.

Man kapmentek anthetyek

(Matthew 22:15-22; Luke 20:20-26)

¹³ Pharisee-el-rnem-then Atyetyart Herod-el-rnem-then rernem artwa ingwer-rnem thwenek, rernem Jesus renh ayernetyek, ra Atyetyart ilkwernemek akengenty angkentyek. Ra akengenty angkenty, rernem renh ingwer-ingerant anterrkwetyek. ¹⁴ Artwa anyent Jesus-warl angkek, "Anwernantherr ngenh iterl-areyel, ntwangka Akngey-kenh arraty ileyel. Nthakenh nga iterreyel, anwantherr kapment ilkwernem man anthetyek?" ¹⁵ Jesus ra iterl-arek, rernemaril ikwer irrywerremel angkerrenh arraty-angkwarr-arrpantey Ra renh-rnem ilek, "Arrantherr ayenh arrkerneyel, ayeng arrekantherr akengenty angketyek. Ngkwelty atyeng akngetya, atha aretyek!"

¹⁶ Rernem ngkwelty anyent renh antheK. Jesus angkek, "Angwenharl inngerr-akertan nhenhan?" Rernem ikwer ilek, "Caesar, atyetyart ilkwarlap ran nhenhey!"

¹⁷ Jesus-el renh-rnem ilek, "Man-areny-rnemelarl arrenhantherr manek ayernenty, arrantherr man renh-rnem anthenherr-arey, rernem-anem Atyetyart Caesar man renh anthetyek. Akngey-kenh warrk-rnemel man ineynem, arrantherr ingkerrenhel arrernemer arrpemar, Akngey ikwer-anem rernem man renh arrernetyek." Rernem Jesus renh awemel, rernem apateyelpk.

Rernem ipmepenh itethirreyenh
(*Matthew 22:23-33; Luke 20:27-40*)

¹⁸ Artwa Sadducee-rnem Jesus ikwer-warl apetyek, renh ayernetyek. Sadducee-rnem iterrenh, arrewaly intem-antey ilwem, ra nthakenh ipmepenh akwentey-angenh. ¹⁹ Rernem Jesus ikwer angkek, "Moses-el angka anwenhantherr antheK, arelh inpertirrenty, ayteyikw ranemar arelh ikwer-warl itengirretyek ikwer-atherrenh-anemar, ampa ingwer-anem anetyek. ²⁰⁻²¹ Anew ikwerenhek arelh anyent ran inpertirrek ampeweny-anteyarl, ra ayteyikw ikwerenhitwel itengirrek arrpemar. Arelh ra inpertirrek ayteyikw ingwerek-anemar, ampeweny-antey arrpemar. Ayteyikwrnem 6 ilenh-rnem arelh anyent ikwer-itwel-antey, rernem ingkerrenh anyentarl-anyentarl itengirrek, arrewaly ingwer iylpelerlewenty, awayikw ingwer-itwel itengirremel, ra ampeweny arrangkw arrpemar. Artwa anyent aytey aynek itengirrek, arelh ikwer-itwel-antey. ²² Artwa ranem ilwek, ampeweny-antey, arelh anyent ikwerenhitwel ampa ikwer-atherrenh aney-angenh-antey." ²³ Sadducee-el-rnem Jesus renh ayernek, "Artwa rernem ipmepenh akemirrenty, artwa angwenharlap arelh ikwerenhitwel inngan?"

²⁴ Jesus-el renh-rnem ilek, "Arrantherr apmwel-areth iterreyel Akngey-kenh angka arrantherr iterl-arey-angenh. Arrantherr Akngey iterl-arey-angenh-antey, Akngeyan rlterrk ilkwakertarl aneyel. ²⁵ Rernem ingkerrenhitwel itethirremel alpeyenh Akngey-kenh apmer-warl, rernem aney-alpeyenh intem-antey, arelh-itwel itengirrey-angenh, irrwerl-areny-rnem-apeny. ²⁶ Akngeyel arrwekel-antey renh-rnem ilek, rernem angkeparl itethirreyenh, ipmepenh. Arrantherr angka ilenh iterl-arey-areny, angka ilenhan Akngey-kenh pipel arraty inngarl ileyel, arwerl wethelarl lherrm ampenh-apeny. Akngeyel Moses renh ilek, 'Ayeng ngkwenhek-rnem ingkerrenhitwel Atyetyart aneyenh, Abraham-ek, Isaac-ek, Jacob-ek.' ²⁷ Rernem iteth-antey

aneyarr-alpek Akngey-kenh apmerel irrwerl, Abraham-akerr, Isaac-akerr, Jacob-akerr. Arrantherran apmwel-aretharl iterreyel intem ilwentyek-arrpantey. Rernem ip-mepenh itethirremel ingkerrenh alpek Akngey-itwel aney-alpek, intem-antey. Alakenh-anyem, anwantherrarl ilwem, Akngeyel anenhantherrenh angkep arrpemarl itethilem, anwantherrap apmer ikwerenh-warl irrwerl alpem, ra arrenhantherr arntarnt-arayntetyek apmer ikwerenh-itwek intem-antey.”

Angka impen atherr Ingkart-kenh
(*Matthew 22:34-40; Luke 10:25-28*)

²⁸ Artwa anyentan Jesus-kenh angkek mwantyel awel-henh inkwerelhemel. Ra angkek, “Moses-el angka akngerr anwenhantherr antheke. Ilek angka Atyetyart inngan, anwantherr renh apentetyek?”

²⁹ Jesus angkek, “Angka Akngey-kenh impenan nhanyeman-angkwarrarl atha ileyel, ‘Israel-kenh-rnemay, arrantherr atyeng awelhenherr-arey! Akngey anyent impen aneyel. Ingwer ikwer-apeny aney-angenh arrangkw, rant anyent aneyel. ³⁰ Anyent renhant ingkerrenhel apentetyek, anyent ikwerant ingkerrenh iterretyek.’ Angka nhanyem impen. ³¹ Akngey-kenh angka ingweran alakenh aynteyel, ‘Arrantherr ingwer-rnem arntarnt-aretyek, ampa arrekantherrenh arrantherr arntarnt-areyel-apeny.’ ”

³² Artwa Moses-kenh anyent, ra Jesus-ek inkwerelhek, rarl angka arraty-angkwarr ilelhek. Ra angkek, “Ntwa arraty-angkwarr ingkerrenhek ileyel, Akngey anyent impen aneyel ingkerrenhek anwekantherr, ingwer ikwer-apeny aney-angenh arrangkw. ³³ Amern tyenkerr anwantherr Jew-rnemel anthem Akngey renh. Anwantherr Akngey-kenh angka ilenh-angkwarr anwernantherr apentetyek, amern tyenkerr Akngey-angkwarr anthey. Arraty-ayteng anwantherr ingkerrenh arntarnt-arem, ampa anwekantherrenh anwantherr arntarnt-areyel-apeny ntwarl anwenhantherr ilenh-angkwarr. Akngey-kenh impen apentetyek-ayteng.”

³⁴ Artwa anyent rarl angkek arraty, Jesus-el renh ilek, “Nga Akngey-kenh-apenyarl aneyel.” Kel ingwer-rnem akatek, Jesus renh ayerney-angenh.

Artwa David-kenh
(*Matthew 22:41-46; Luke 20:41-44*)

³⁵ Jew-rnem-kenh tyaty ilkwitwek, Jesus-el intem-antey renh-rnem akaltylek. Jesus-el renh-rnem ilek, “Moses-kenh-rnem nthakenh ileyel David-kenh artwa Christ inngan? ³⁶ Akngey-kenh Itnwengel ikwer lwewarrernek. David-el ilek, ‘Akngeyel Christ, atyetyart atyenh renh ilek,

aylernanth anyent-apeny aneyel.' Akngeyel renh ilek, 'Ingwerentyel arlkarirreyel-rnem, atha ingkerrenh renh-rnem menty ipmem.'

³⁷ David-el Christ renh itnewek, 'Atyetyart atyenh.' Ayeng Christ Atyetyart ilkwa inngan Akngey-kenh rlterrk inngakertel. Ayengan David-kenh artwa arrpemar, atyeyart ilkwa David-angkwarr." Jesus renh awemel, rernem ingkerrenh inkwerelhek.

³⁸ Jesus angkek, "Mwentyel arntarnt-arelhenherr-arey Moses-kenh angkaker ilenh-rnem-kety, kwet arlpenty-akert-rnem-kety, rernemar ileng tawenel tnakelherl-apeyel-kety, rernem arrenhantherr ilpertilelhekerr. ³⁹ Rernem warl kwenel Jew-rnem angkerreyel-warl alheyel, rernemant arrwekel-warl arrrnelheyel arrkngelemel ingwer-rnem-kety, rernemant tnakelhetyek. Ingkerrenhel inkwerelhemel amern arlkwetyek, rernemant arrwekel-warl arrrnelhetyek arrkngelemel ingwer-rnem-kety, rernemant tnakelhetyek. ⁴⁰ Rernemant warl-rneman arrkngelleyel inpert-rnem-ketyan. Rernem Akngey-warl irrtwyerremel angka ilemel-arrpantey. Akngerr-inger, Akngeyel Moses-kenh angkaker-rnem item."

Arelh inpertelan ngkwelty ikwerenh ingkerrenh arrerneyel (Luke 21:1-4)

⁴¹ Jesus-an anenh tyaty Jew-rnem-kenhel kwen arrerenty, Jew-rnemar Akngeyek inkwerelhemel angkerrenhel. Ran arenh akngerr, rernemar ngkwelty ampwal manek-arelh-warl arrrenenh. Ingwer-rnemelan man akngerr-akert-rnemelan apetyek tyenkerr man akngerrarl arrernek. ⁴² Arelh inpert-anem apetyek, rap ngkwelty akely atherrant arrernek.

⁴³ Jesus-an angkek kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnemek, "Apetyenh-arey. Atha angka arraty arrekantherr iletyek. Arelh inpertelan ngkwelty akely atherr arrernek, Akngeyekan ra akngerrarl. Ingwer-rnemelan akngerr arrernek, Akngeyekan ra akelyarl. ⁴⁴ Man akngerr-akert-rnemelan amern ikwer-rnem-kenh inek-penh ngkwelty akngerrarl akngey-alpek. Arelh inpertelan ingkerrenharl arrernek. Arrangkwanem ra aneyel, amern iney-angenh."

13

Ingwerel-rnem tyaty ilkwa atakeyenh (Matthew 24:1-2; Luke 21:5-6)

¹ Jesus-el arek tyaty ilkwarl Jew-rnem-kenh, kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnem-akertel. Rernem Jew-rnem-kenh tyaty ilk-wewarl aylpenhek. Rernemap tyerrelhek tyaty ikwerthey, rernem arek inkwerelhemel. Kwertengerl anyent ikwerenh Jesus-ek angkek, "Tyaty ilkwa mwerr-angkerarl artek nhanyeman."

² Jesus angkek, "Ingwer-ingeran ingwerel-rnem atakem-anem, tyaty ilkwa yanh akwarrkirremel, ngkweltyirretyek."

Rernem atwerreyenh

(Matthew 24:3-14; Luke 21:7-19)

³ Rernem Apwert Alip-warl nganek. Rernem ament rtnenherrenh, Peter-akerr, James-akerr, Andrew-akerr John-akerr. Jesus-anem rernem ayernek, ⁴ "Ilengerarl ingwerel-rnem tyaty ilkwa ilenh atakeyenh, akwarrkirremel ngkweltyirretyek? Ngarl Akngey-kenh apmer-warl alpentypenhan, angwenhelarl anwernekantherr ileman ngarl ahern nhewarl apey-alpeyenh arrpemar?"

⁵ Jesus-el renh-rnem ilek, "Mwentyel arntarnt-arelhenherr-arey, ingwer apetyemarl, arrenhantherr ingwer-angkwarrarl ilekerr. Mwentyel awelheyek ikwer. ⁶ Apmwa ahern-areny ingkerrenh akngerr arlpimpirreyenh ahern nhel arrekantherr-warl, arrenhantherr irrtywerremel iletiek, 'Ayeng Akngeyel wetharl awank-akerr alhelek, ayeng nhanyem-anem apetyek arrekantherr-warl.' Akngerr ingwer-rnemel apentemarl angka Atyetyart ilenh-kenh-angkwarr.

⁷ Ingwer-rnemel atwerreyel-kety arrantherr aterirrey-angenh anetyek. Ahern-then alker-then ywerreyenh. Aparnpan apmer arrpanenh ahel atwerreyenh. Aparnpan apmer arrpanenh ingkerrenh ahel atwerreyenh ahern-then alker-then ywerrey-alenty. ⁸ Apmer ingwer-areny-rnem-then ahel atwerreyenh. Apmer ingwer-areny-rnem atwerlapem apmer ingwerek. Ahern nharl akngelheyenhel, ingkerrenh warl-rnem-then akngenherl-akngenhelhileyenh. Ingkerrenh apateyenh amern-wenyel, apmer arrpanenhel. Ingkerrenh arntety ilkwa aynteyenh apmer arrpanenhel. Artwa apmwernemel mwerr-rnem ingkerrenh atweyenh."

⁹ Jesus-el kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnem ilek, "Mwentyel arntarnt-arelhenherr-arey artwa apmwernem-kety! Rernem arrenhantherr atweyenh warl Jew-rnemarl angkerrenh-itwek. Artwa apmwernemel arrenhantherr akngeyenh angka ilkwewarl Atyetyart-rnem-warl angketyek. Arrantherr angka atyeng-angkwarr ilemer.

¹⁰ Kwertengerl atyenh-rnem alheyen apmer arrpanenh-warl angka atyenh ilerl-aperl-ayntetyek ahern-then alker-then ywerrey-alenty.

¹¹ Atyetyart ilkwel arrenhantherr angka ilkwewarl ar-rernem, arrantherr ilelhetyek ikwer-warl. Arrantherr aterirrey-angenh angketyek Akngey-kenh Itnweng-akert. Akngey-kenh Itnwengel arrenhantherr akwerrng rlterrk-ilemel anthem, arrantherr arraty iterl-aremel angketyek.

¹² Artwel-rnem ayteyikw ikwer-rnem-kenh ahayiwem, ahelengkw-rnemel renh-rnem atwetyek. Ingwer-rnemelan alerikw ikwer-rnem-kenh ahayiwem, ahelengkw-rnemel renh-rnem atwetyek. Ampel-rnem amey ikwer-rnem-kenh-then akngey ikwer-rnem-kenh-then ahayiwem, ahelengkw-rnemel renh-rnem atwetyek. ¹³ Akngerrel arrekanther-rety arlkarirreyel ayenharl apenteyel-kety. Arrantherrarl atyenh-rnem ingkerrenh aneyenh, arrantherr intem-antey iteth aneyenh.”

*Artwa ahelengkw apmer Jerusalem-itwek aneyenh
(Matthew 24:15-21; Luke 21:20-24)*

¹⁴ “Arlta ikwerel, ahelengkw Jew-kenh tyaty ilkwitwek aneyenh. Arrantherrarl awem, tyaty ilkwa ikwerelarl Atyetyart ilkwa ra aneyenh, arrantherr Judea-areny-rneman al-hetyek, apwert-warlarl. ¹⁵ Arnkwek iterrey-angenh, arrantherr arwa apwert-warl anpenheyekant. ¹⁶ Kwetek angkep alpey-angenh, menty ra ayntey. ¹⁷ Ayeng amperrngirreyel arelh-rnemek, rernem ampa akely irrepenn atnyeneyel-kety, ingwer-rneman thapelarl aneyel-kety ampa akely-rnem-akert. ¹⁸ Angwenhelarl arlta anyent renhan iterl-areyel? Akngey rantarl iterl-areyelan, anwantherr iterl-arey-angenharl. Arrantherr renh ayernetyek, perayirremel, rwenpelant arlta anyentan anwantherr atnyenetyek, irrerntel renh-rnem atwekerr, irrerntelhelekerr. ¹⁹ Arlta anyent ikwerel, artwa ingkerrenh arntetyirreyenh, alakenh awank-akerr anwantherr arntety ilkwa atnyeney-angenh. Alakenh anwantherr arntety ilkwa atnyeney-angenh arrpemarl, arntety ilkwa nhanyemarl anwantherr atnyenem-apeny. ²⁰ Arrer-anem anwantherr mpwelhem arlta irrpetyapel-anem. Arlta irrpetyap-penh Akngeyel ikwerrenh-rnem ingkerrenh arntarnt-areyenh.

²¹⁻²² Arrantherr renh-rnem iylpelant awenherr-arey. Arrantherr ikwer-rnem awelhey-angenh, rernem irrtwyerremel arrenhantherr ileyel-kety. Akngerr arrekantherr-warl apetyem, arrenhantherr irrtwyerremel iletyek ilek-ilek mpwaretyek, renh Akngeyel thwenenty-arrpantey ahern nhewarl, Christ-apeny. Rernem alakenh ingkerrenh-

warl ilelhem. Rernem alakenh ingkerrenh-warl ilelhem. Rernem apetyem, arrenhantherr arrkernetyek, arrantherr ikwer-rnem-angkwarr anetyek. Arrantherr iyypelant renh-rnem awetyek, arrenhantherr ilpertimeykarl ilenhan arkernelheyel. Arrantherr renh-rnem iterl-arem, iyypelant awetyek. ²³ Mwantyel arntarnt-arelhenherr-arey ikwer-rnem-kety, arrenhantherr ilpertimekerr, atharl arrenhantherr ileyel-angkwarr.”

*Artwa Akngey-kenh Impen aremirreyenh rlterrk ilkwakert
(Matthew 24:29-31; Luke 21:25-28)*

²⁴⁻²⁵ “Arlta anyent ikwerel, akngerr arntety ilkwakert aneyenh. Akngerr apmer arpanenhel atwerreyenh. Ingkeny-then, alkent-then, antyarr-then rernem ingkerrenh akngelheyenh, Christ anyent impen aremirrey-alenty. Ingkeny-then alkent-then ywerreyenh. Antyarr ingkerrenh irrwerl-they aytneyenh.

²⁶ Ingkerrenhel ayenh arnareyenh, Artwa Impen anyent Akngey-kenh irrwerl-they apetyenty, rlterrk ilkwakert. ²⁷ Ikwer-theyan, atha alker-areny-rnem thwenem, rernem alhetyek, apmer arpanen-h-warl, Akngey-kenh-rnem ingkerrenh akarrilenhey-alpetyek.”

*Angka arwerl tywerrk-akert
(Matthew 24:32-35; Luke 21:29-33)*

²⁸⁻²⁹ “Arrantherr iterrenherr-arey, arepampeyel akarley ampengirrentyel ngkweng ileyel aherrety ampep renh. Akarleyel ileyel-apeny aherrety ampep arrer-anem, ingkeny-then, alkent-then ratherr arrenhantherr ileyenh, ayeng alerl apey-alpeyenh arrekantherr-warl ahern nhewarl, ahern-then alker-then ywerrey-alenty. Alkent-then akngelhey-angenh, arlan aneyel anyentel-antey. ³⁰⁻³¹ Arrantherr apmer nhelarl aneyel-rnem, arrantherr ingkerrenh ilweyenh, atha arrenhantherr inngarl ileyel. Angka atyenhan arraty inngarl aynteyel. Jerusalem-arenyel-rnem tyaty ilkwa Jew-rnem-kenh atakeyenh ngkweltyilemel, arrenhantherr-anem rernem ingkerrenh atweyenh. Innga atha arrenhantherr ileyel. Ahern-then alker-then ywerreyenh. Angka atyenh intem-antey aynteyenh.”

*Jesus ra apey-alpeyenh
(Matthew 24:36-44)*

³² “Anwantherr alker-areny-rnem-then iterl-areyang, ilenger ayeng apey-alpeyenh ahern nhenh-warl. Inngkart

Akngey anyent rant iterl-areyel ilenger ayeng apey-alpeyenh ahern nhewarl. ³³ Mwanty-antey arntarnt-arelhennherr-arey! Arlta anyent ikwerel, anwantherr iterl-arey-angenh ilenger ayeng apetyem. ³⁴⁻³⁶ Atyetyart inwekel alhem-kety, ra warrkenh-rnem arrernerl-alhem, rernem apmer ikwerenh akarerl-ayntetyek. Warrkenh anyentel warl iwerr renh arntarnt-arem atyekel-antey, ingwer-rnem aylpenhey-alhekerr apmer-warl. Warrkenh-rnemel iterl-arey-angenh ilenger Atyetyart ra apey-alpeyenh, atwerrp apek, ingwa ampepel apek, ingwepenh apek. Atyek-antey mpwelhayntenherr-arey atyeng! ³⁷ Angka ilenh atha ileyel apmer arrpanenhek, atyeng rernem intem mpwelhayntetyek."

14

Rernem angkerreyel Jesus renh anterrkwetyek, atwetyek (Matthew 26:1-5; Luke 22:1-2; John 11:45-53)

¹⁻² Jew-rnem akarrirrenh, amern alerrkw arlkwetyek, Anperarl Alhek "Passover" tyenkerr atnyenetyek, Akngeyek inkwerelhemel. Arlta atherr-inger ayntek tyenkerr-anem arlkwey-alenty. Moses-kenh-rnem-then Atyetyart Jew-rnem-kenh-then, tyaty-areny ilkwernem-then angkerrenh, Jesus renh anterrkwemel, renh ipmek atwetyek, "Alerl-antey ra anayntey, akngerrrel anwenhantherr atwekerr, ahelirremel ikwer-they."

Jesus apmer Bethany-itwel aneyel

³ Jesus apmer Bethany-itwel anenh, Simon-kenh warlel, kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnem-akert, Simon-arl anenh awank tywen-akert apmer ikwerenhel, ra mwerr-anem aleyan. Rernem anenh-itwek, arelh anyentel anter mwerr-angker thelek, akapwert Jesus renh apernemel, arelh rarl anter renh payemelek man akngerrrel. ⁴ Ingwer-rnemel arek, anterel ra Jesus akapwert apernek. Rernem angkerrenh, "Ilek ra anter mwerran arimpeyel? ⁵ Ilek-ketyarl ra anwenhantherr anthey-angenh? Anwantherr tharlemiletyek, man akngerr inetyek, man-weny-rnem irreperrn-rnem anthemel."

⁶ Jesus-el ilek, "Arrantherr ahelirreyang ikwer, mwerr-angkwarr ayenh anterel apernek. ⁷ Mwerr-angkwarr arrantherr man-weny-rnem arntarnt-arem. Aleth man-weny-rnem anayntem arrekanteherr-itwel. Ayeng nthakenh aleth aney-angenh ahern nhel. Lyert arrantherr atyeng iterretyek. ⁸ Maren-yangkwarr arelh ra anterel apernek,

ingwer-rnemel ayenh awenng-warl akwernetyek." Jew-rnemel arrewaly anterel apernenh awenng-warl akwerney-alenty. ⁹ "Atyenh-rnem apmer arrpanenh-warl alhentyel, angka atyenh ilayntetyek, rernem ingwer-rnem ileyenh arelh anyentelarl ayenh anterel akapwert apernek mareny-angkwarr."

*Judas Atyetyart-rnem-warl alheyel
(Matthew 26:14-16; Luke 22:3-6)*

¹⁰ Kwertengerl anyent, Judas, apmer Iscariot-areny alhek Atyetyart ilkwa tyaty-areny-rnem-warl Jesus renh ahayiwetyek, rernem Jesus renh anterrkwetyek, rernem renh ipmek atwetyek. "Atha arrenhantherr atnwenhey Jesus-warl, arrantherr renh anterrkwetyek." Artwa ilkwel-rnem Judas renh man alhelek. Judas ra ament-anem iterrek artwa ilkwa renh-rnem ra irrtyertel atnwenhetyek artwa akngerrkety, Jesus kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnem-akertarl anenh-warl. ¹¹ Atyetyart-rnem inkwerelhek, angkarl rernem awek, rernem renh ilek man anthetyek, rarl Jesus ahayiwem ikwer-rnem-warl, rernem renh atwetyek. Judas iterrenh, artwa irrpetyap irrentyelant Atyetyart-rnem-warl Jesus renh ahayiwetyek, rernem renh anterrkwetyek, atwetyek.

*Jesus-el tyenkerr arlkweyel kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnem-akert
(Matthew 26:17-30; Luke 22:7-23; John 13:21-30)*

¹² Arlta impen anyent ikwerel, Jew-rnem akarrirrek amern tyenkerr arlkwetyek. Rernem yep-yep akwerrkrnem atwek, arlkwetyek. Jesus-kenh kwertengerl-rnem apetyek. Rernem renh ayerne, "Nthenh-itwek anwantherr ingkerrenh akarrirrem, anwantherr tyenkerr arlkwetyek?" ¹³⁻¹⁴ Jesus angkek kwertengerl ikwerenh-atherrek, "Mpwelanth arey-alhenherr-atherr tawenek, artwa anyentel kwatyarl tyampetel akngeyneyel. Mpwelanth renh apenteynenherr-atherr, warl kwen-warl. Artwa renh iley-alhenherr-atherr, 'Ingkartel aylernenh thwenek, apmerek-artwey ngenh awetyek, nthekek anwantherr tyenkerr arlkwem.' ¹⁵ Apmerek-artweyel mpwelekanth iypparrerney, room irrwerl-ampeny anwantherr tyenkerr arlkwetyek."

¹⁶ Kwertengerl ikwerenh-atherr alhek apmer Jerusalem-warl. Ratherr arey-alhek artwa anyent renh, kwaty ra akngeyn-anenty tyampetel. Ratherr renh apentek, warl kwen-warl. Ratherr kel tyenkerrek atyenhilek arwekel, Jesus-elarl renh-atherr ilek-angkwarr. Ikwerpenhan ratherr angkep alpek Jesus-warl.

¹⁷⁻¹⁸ Ingwel, Jesus kel alhek kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnem-akert amern tyenkerr arlkwetyek. Ra kwertengerl 12

ikwerenh-rnem ilek, "Artwa anyentelan amern arlkweyel nhenhey arrpemar! anwekantherr-itwek, rar! ayenh ahayiweyenh artwa ahelengkw-rnem-war! rernem ayenh ipmek atwetyek."

¹⁹ Kwertenger! ikwer-rnem amperrngirrek Jesus ikwer, renhar! awekel rar! ilelhek ikwer-rnem. Anyentel-anyentel rernem ilelhek, "Ayengan arrangkwar! Atha ngenh ahelengkw-rnem-war! ahayiwey-angenhar!"

²⁰ Jesus-el renh-rnem ilek arrpemar!, "Artwa anyentel anwekantherr-itwek amern arlkweyel, artwa anyent rarlap ayenh ahayiwem artwa ahelengkw-rnem-war! ²¹ Angka Akngey-kenh alakenh aynteyel: 'Akngey-kenh Artwa Anyent Impen ra ilwem. Artwa anyentel ayenh ahayiwem artwa ahelengkw-rnem-war!, ayenh atwetyek.' Artwa anyent rar! ayenh ahayiwem-penh, rap irrkngerney-weny-anemar! aneyenh. Ayenh ahayiwek ahelengkw-rnem-war!, Akngeyel renh atwem. Artwa ilenh rar! apmwangkwar! alkenhirrek, rernem renh alkenhilek apmwangkwar!"

Tyenkerr Inkart Jesus-kenh

²² Jesus-el-anem amern inek, Akngeyek angkemel inkwerelhemel, rar! amern renh antheke. Ikwer-they, Jesus-el amern renh rlweth-akek. Ra kwertenger! ikwerenh-rnem antheke, angkemel, "Amern nhenhan arlka atyenharlap ran."

²³ Tyampet wayn-akert inek-penh, ra Akngey angkek inkwerelhemel, rar! wayn renh antheke. Ikwer-penhan ra renh-rnem antheke antwetyek. Ingkerrenhel antywek.

²⁴ Jesus angkek, "Wayn nhenhan arrknga atyenharlap ran. Arrknga thelelhentyel ayeng ilwem, ingkerrenthey apmwa irrarkeyek. Akngeyel arrenhantherr alhelek, apmwa arrekantherrety iweyek, arrenhantherr anyentelhiletyek ikwerenh-rnem-war! ²⁵ Nthakenh atha wayn antywey-angenh arrekantherr-itwek, ahern nhenh-itwekan. Ingwer-ingerant, atha ngkwar! wayn lyerteny antywem, Inkart Akngey-kenh apmer-itwekant."

²⁶ Rernemap aylelherrek-anem, Inkart Akngey-war!-atheke, inkwerelhemel. Rernem war! ikwer-they Apwert Alip-war! alheke.

Peter ilelheyel

(Matthew 26:31-35; Luke 22:31-34; John 13:36-38)

²⁷ Jesus angkek, "Akngey-kenh angka alakenh aynteyel: 'Yep-yep arntarnt-arey-angker atwenty, yep-yep-rnemar! ingkerrenh arlperryirremel alhem.' Ingwel lyert arranther alhem, arlperryirremel, yep-yep-rnem arlperryirremel alhem, weth-apeny.

28 Akngeyel ayenh itethelenty-penhant, ayeng arrwekel alhem apmer Galilee-warl.”

29 Peter ilelhek, “Kwertengerl ingwerel-rnem ngenh menty iwerl-alhenty, athan nthakenh ngenh iwerl-alhey-angenh.”

30 Jesus-el Peter renh ilek, “Atha ngenh arraty ileyel, tywek-tywek irrwey ingwepenh arlkey-ayntekerrem-away, nga ilelhetyek irrpety-inger ntwā ayenh iterl-arey-angenh akwerrp.”

31 Peter-el Jesus renh ilek, “Menty! Ayeng alakenh ilelhey-angenh ikwer-rnem-warl. Atha ngenh iwerl-alhey-angenh, aylernanth-atherr-antey ahelengkw-rnemel atwetyek.” Kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnem ilelhek arrpemar, renh-rnem ingkerrenh atwetyek ahelengkw-rnemel.

Jesus Akngey-warl angkeyel

(Matthew 26:36-46; Luke 22:39-46)

32 Rernem apmer arwerl-angketyarr-warl alhek, artna inngewarl, itnan apmer ran Gethsemane. Jesus kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnem ilek, “Artna nhel arrantherr anayntenherr-arey, ayeng alhey-kety Inkart Akngey-warl angketyek.”

33-34 Jesus-el atnwenhek artwa irrpety ikwerenh-rnem, Peter-akerr, James-akerr, John-akerr, renh-rnemant ra atnwenhek. Jesus ilelhek, “Ayengar artewentyel iterremel ilwetyek-anem irreyel-kety, arrantherr atyek anayntenherr-arey.”

35 Jesus ilperr-ayntemel ayntenh, Inkart Akngey-warl angkemel, “Akngeyay, ayeng ilkelheyel artwa ahelengkw ilenh-rnem ntwā anterrkwetyek atyengety ayenh atwekerr. Ntwā atyengety renh-rnem anterrkwa, nga arlkwententyarlan.” 36 Ikwer-penhan, Jesus angkek arrpemar, “Akngey, ngarl rlterrk inngan, ngarl arlkwentem ikwer-rnem ayenh menty arntety ilkwa anthetyek, ipmek atwetyek. Mwerr ayenh menty rernem arntety ilkwa anthey, ayenh ipmek atwey, ngarl arlkwenteyel-angkwarr. Ayeng ngkweng awelheyel.”

37 Jesus apey-alpek kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnem-warl. Ra arey-alpek renh-rnem ankwantey aynterl-anenty. Ra Simon Peter renh ilek, “Ilekekarl arrantherr ankwantey aynteyel? Arrantherr atyek-anem anerl-anenty, atha arey-alpemer, ngwang ywerrey-angenh ayeng anamerl-antey arrekantherr-warl apey-alpek. 38 Arrantherr atyeng atyek arntarntarelherl-anemer. Arrenhantherr ingwerentyel arrkernem, arrantherr apmwangkwarr apentetyek. Arrantherr Akngey renh ayernetyek kwenirremel, arrantherr apmwangkwarr apentekerr.”

³⁹ Jesus alhek Ingkart Akngey-warl angketyek irrkaty-angkwarrr arppemarl. ⁴⁰ Jesus kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnem-warl apey-alpek. Ra arey-alpek renh-rnem ankwantey aynterl-anenty arppemarl. Rernem atyek-anem aney-angenh, renh-rnem ankwel intem-antey itnatwenh. Jesus-el renh-rnem akwentelhilek, rernem akater-anem ingkerrenh anenh, nyerrirremel.

⁴¹ Jesus alhek Ingkart Akngey-warl angketyek arppemarl. Jesus kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnem-warl apey-alpek, ra arey-alhek renh-rnem ankwantey aynterl-anenty arppemarl. Jesus-el renh-rnem ilek, "Arrantherr ankwantey arppem intem aytewel. Kel, anyent-inger arrantherr ankwantey. Artwa ahelengkw-rnemarl Akngey-kenh Artwa Anyent Impen ayenh rlungk anterrkweyenh. ⁴² Ingkerrenh akwentenherr-arey, anwantherr alhetyek. Artwa anyent ilenh arrantherr areyel? Ilenhel-anyem ayenh ahayiwiek, artwa ahelengkw-rnem-warl, ayenh rernem anterrkweytek."

Ahelengkwel-rnem Jesus renh anterrkweyel

(Matthew 26:47-56; Luke 22:47-53; John 18:3-12)

⁴³⁻⁴⁵ Apmwernem Judas ikwer-angkwarrr apetyek, Jesus renh iymparrernetyek. Ra ikngwerl-alpek ahelengkw-rnem Jesus ikwer-warl. Apmwernem ayen arlpenty-akert apetyek, walth-then-akert. Atyetyart ilkwernem-then Atyetyart Moses-kenh-rnem-then, rernem ahelengkw renh-rnem thwenek. Judas-elarl renh-rnem ilek arrwel, ikwer-rnem iymparrernetyek, "Athan artwa weth renh arrwanyem, arrantherraw renh anterrkwenherrer-areyarl." Ahelengkw-rnemel Jesus renh alhengk-arek, Judas-elarl ilek-penh. Judas Jesus ikwer-warl apetyek angkemel, "Atyetyartay." Ra angkek alakenh Judas, renh ra anterrkwemel arrwanyek. Jew-rnemel artwa ingkerrenh rlwatirremel, rernem arwanyirremel. ⁴⁶ Kel ahelengkw-rnemel renh anterrkwek, Judas-elarl arrwanyek-warl.

⁴⁷ Kwertengerl anyent Jesus-kenhel Atyetyart ilkwekenh warrkenh renh iympa rlweth-akek. ⁴⁸ Jesus-el renh-rnem ilek, "Ilekekarl arrantherr apetyek irrtiyertelan, ayenh arrantherr anterrkwetyekan? Ayen arlpenty-rnem-thenan, walth-rnem-thenan arrantherr akngetyek, ayenh atwetyek, ayeng apmwa atwey-angker-arrpantey! ⁴⁹ Athan angka Jew-rnem-kenh apmweley-angenharl. Akngerr-inger atha arrenhantherr akalty-anthenh angka Akngey-kenh, ilerlanemel, Jew-rnem-kenh tyaty ilkwitwek. Arrantherr

ayenh anterrkwemer ikwer-antey artwa akngerrel arenty-angkwarr. Arraty-wenyarl alakenh arrantherr ayenh anterrkwek. Alakenh Akngey-kenh angka nhenharl pipel aynteyel-angkwarr, mwerran ayenh arrantherr anterrkwemer.”

⁵⁰ Kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnem aterel anterrek, arlper-tyirremel. ⁵¹⁻⁵² Artwa anyent arnkeweny ra pantyelant artelhek. Ahelengkw-rnemel renh anterrkwenh panty-they, ra tyerrelhemel anterrek arnkeweny-anem.

Atyetyart ilkwernemel Jesus renh arrkerneyel

(*Matthew 26:57-68; Luke 22:55, 63-71; John 18:13-14, 19-24*)

⁵³ Jesus renh anterrkwek ahelengkw-rnemel, warl Atyetyart ilkwekenh-warl akngeynemel. Atyetyart alkenh ingwer-rnem akarrirrek Moses-kenh-rnem ikwer-itwel. ⁵⁴ Peter-el ingkern-they apentek ahelengkw-rnem Jesus-arl rernem atnwenheynek. Peter aney-alhek ahelengkw-rnem-itwel, warl ilkwa Atyetyart-kenh arrerenty. Rwel-anem rernem ingkerrenh anak, arlterrngirremel. ⁵⁵ Atyetyart ilkwernem rernem angkerrenh, “Angwenharl ikwer akaltyan rarl renh awek-penhan, Jesus rarl law anwekantherrenh apmwel-areth angkekan? Angwenhel anwenhantherr arraty-antey, rarl awek-penhel? Anyent ingwerel anenhantherr ileyek arraty-antey, rarl Jesus renh awek-penhel. Intem-antey rernem renh-rnem ayernenh, rernem arraty iletyek.” ⁵⁶ Angka ingkerrenhel ilenh ingwerek-ingwer irtywerremel. ⁵⁷ Ingwer-rnemel ilenh irtywerremel, “Tyaty Jew-rnem-kenh ilkwa aketyek angkenty-arrpantey ra ilek, renh arlta irrpety-inger-penh tyaty ingwer-anemarl arteyek angkenty-arrpantey.” ⁵⁸ Alakenhaym, angka ingwerek-ingwer rernem ilenh irtywerremel. ⁵⁹ Atyetyart ilkwel-rnem iterl-arey-angenh ingwerek-ingwer artwa ingwerel-rnem angka ilenh, Jesus angkenty-arrpanteyarl angka amentew-ament ingkerrenh. Rernem apatek Jesus renh atwekerr.

⁶⁰ Atyetyart ilkwel Jesus renh ayernek, “Nthakenh rernem ngkweng angkerreyel? Ntwa anwernekantherr arraty ilay!”

⁶¹ Jesus akater anak, tyerney-angenh. Atyetyart ilkwel ayernek arrpemar, “Nga arraty-antey atyeng ilalha! Ngenhang Christ Akngeyel anwernenhantherr alhelek, ngenh thwenetyek anwernekantherr-warl, ahern nhewarl?”

⁶² Jesus ikwer ilelhek, “Ya, arrantherr areyenh, ayeng iteth alpenty Inggart Akngey-warl intem ayeng aney-alpeyenh ikwer-itwel. Ayeng Atyetyart ilkwa aneyenh

intem-antey, Akngey-apeny. Arrantherr ayenh areyenh, Inkart Akngey-kenh apmer-they apey-alpenty.”

⁶³ Artwa Atyetyartel arnkwa ikwerenh ilterrek angkemel, “Nhenhey apmwel-areth angkeyel Akngeyek. Ran nhenhey Atyetyart Akngey-apeny-arrpanteyarl ilelheyel!

⁶⁴ Arrantherr renh awek rarl angkek Akngeyek. Nthakenh arrantherr iterreyel, nthakenh rarl apmwel-areth Akngeyek angkek?” Rernem angkerrenh, renh ipmek atwetyek.

⁶⁵ Artwa ingwer-rnemelan apelharl iwek, Jesus ikwer irrpelthirremel. Ahelengkw-rnemel renh annga rag-el artek aparrng ilemel, renh atwemel. Artwa ahelengkw-rnemel renh ayernek, “Angwenhel ngenh atweyel?” Kel ahelengkwel Jesus renh atwek arrpemar.

Peter irrtwyerremel ilelheyel

(Matthew 26:69-75; Luke 22:56-62; John 18:15-18, 25-27)

⁶⁶ Peter-an rwelarl anenh, arlterrngirremel irrernt-kety.

⁶⁷ Kwey warrkenh Atyetyart tyaty-areny-kenhel Peter renh alhengk-arek ayernemel, “Ngan alhenhap Jesus Galilee-areny-angkwarr. Atha ngenh weth arekan, ngay?”

⁶⁸ Peter ilelhek, irrtwyerremel, “Inpa, atha iterl-areyngarl renh.” Peter anperl-alhek keyt-warl rtney-alhemel keyt-itwel. Tywek-tywek irrwey ra awek. Anyenting-inger ra arlkek.

⁶⁹ Kwey warrkenh ra Peter renh arek arrpemar. Ra ilek artwa ingwer-rnem-warl-anem, “Nhanyemarl ran Jesus-angkwarrarl alhenhan, atharl renh alhengk-arekan.”

⁷⁰ Peter irrtwyerremel ilelhek arrpemar, “Arrangkw, atha iterl-arey-angenh renh.” Artwa ingwer-rnemel Peter renh ayernek, “Inngarl nga alhenh Jesus-angkwarr apmer Galilee-elan. Galilee-areny-apeny nga angkeyelan.”

⁷¹ Peter-el irrtwyerremel ilelhek arrpemar, “Inkartel arem, arraty inngay ayeng angkem. Ayeng akwerrp, atha renh iterl-arey-angenh.”

⁷² Peter-el renh tywek-tywek irrwey awek, rarl ingwepenh arlkey-ayntek. Peter ra iterl-arek, renharl Jesus-el ilek-angkwarr, “Tywek-tywek irrwey ntwā ingwepenh arlkey-ayntekerr-awayt ntwā atyeng irrtwyerremel irrpety-inger iletiek.” Kel Peter artnenh-anem.

15

Pilate-el Jesus renh ayernemel arrkerneyel

(Matthew 27:1-2, 11-14; Luke 23:1-5; John 18:28-38)

¹ Moses-kenh Atyetyart-rnem-then Atyetyart tyaty-areny-rnem-then, atyetyart Jew-rnem-kenh-then, rernem akar-rirrek ingkenyarl tyerrelhenhey-alhekel, angkerretyek. Rernem angkerrenh, rernem Jesus renh arertnemel atnwenhetyek Atyetyart ilkwa ikwer-warl. Rernem Jesus renh atnwenhek Atyetyart Pilate ikwer-warl, renh rnkernek Atyetyart Pilate-itwel.

² Pontius Pilate-el Jesus renh ayernek, “Nganap Atyetyart ilkwa Jew-rnem-kenh, ngay?”

“Ya, arraty nga angkeyel,” Jesus-el tyernek.

³ Atyetyart ilkwel-rnem Jesus renh ayntarrp-ilek, ra irrtty-werremel ilelhenty-arrpantey. ⁴ Pilate-el Jesus renh ayernek arrpemar, “Ngenharl rernem ayntarrp-ileyel, nthakenh ngan angkem?” ⁵ Jesus akater-anem rtnenh, tyerney-angenh. Pilate ywarn-antey iterrek, Jesus rarl akatemel-anem rtnenhew. Pontius Pilate-el Jesus renh ahayiwek, rernem renh atwetyek.

*Rernem Atyetyart renh ayerneyel, Jesus renh atwetyek
(Matthew 27:15-26; Luke 23:13-25; John 18:39—19:16)*

⁶ Amern Anperarl Alhek “Passover” tyenkerr arlkwek-penh, Pilate-el artwa anyent tyayl-they tyarlewetyek. ⁷⁻⁸ Artwa Barabbas ahelengkw atwenh-atwenh tyayl-itwek anenh. Jew-rnem akngerr Atyetyart Pilate ikwer-warl alhek, renh ayernetyek, ra artwa anyent tyayl-they tyarlewetyek.

⁹ Atyetyart ilkwel renh-rnem ayernek, “Angwenh athan tyarlewem tyayl-theyan? Jesus, atyetyart ilkwa Jew-rnem-kenhang atha tyarlewem?” Ra ilkelhenh Jesus renh tyarlewetyek. ¹⁰ Pilate iterrenh Atyetyart tyaty-areny-rnem Jesus-kety arlkarirrenh, ingwer-rnem ingkerrenh ikwerantarl inkwerelhek. Ikwer-theyan rernem renh rnkernek.

¹¹ Atyetyart tyaty-areny ingwer-rnemel Jew-rnem ingkerrenh ilek, “Arrantherr Pilate ilenherr-arey, ra artwa Barabbas tyayl-they tyarlewetyek.” ¹² Atyetyart Pilate-el renh-rnem ayernek arrpemar, “Angwenh athan tyarleweman? Atyetyart alkenh Jew-rnem-kenh arrantherr ileyel, nthakenharl atha renhan ilem?”

¹³ Jew-rnem ikwer arlkek, “Renh arwerl iylpeyl-atherr-warl tywena, renh atwetyek.”

¹⁴ Pontius Pilate-el renh-rnem ilek, “Nthakenh anwantherr renh ayntarrp-iley-angenh, ran anwekantherr aken-genty mpwarey-angenharl.” Rernem arlkek arrpemar, “Renh arwerl iylpeyl-atherrek tywenenherr-arey, renh atwetyek!”

¹⁵ Pontius Pilate ikwer-rnem awelhenh. Ra Barabbas renh tyarlewek, tyayl kwen-they. Rap ahelengkw-rnem ilek, rernem Jesus renh whip-el atwayntetyek, rernem ahelengkw ingwer-rnem-anem Jesus renh anthetyek, rernem renh arwerl iylpeyl-atherrek tywenetyek, renh ipmek atwe-tyek.

Ahelengkwel-rnem Jesus renh arrkentelhileyel
(*Matthew 27:27-30; John 19:2-3*)

¹⁶ Ahelengkwel-rnem Jesus renh atnwenhek warl ilkwa rlterrk-warl, warl Atyetyart-kenh-warl. Ahelengkw ingwer-rnem ikwer-rnem-warl akarrirekk. ¹⁷ Rernem arnkwa ikwerenh lhelhek ikwer-they, kwet arlpenty irrpwerlel-anem renh akwernek. Rernem Atyetyart-kenh mwekart-apyeny mpwarek, arreylp-angketyarr, Jesus akapwert-warl arrernemel. ¹⁸ Rernem renh arrkentelhilemel ilek, "Nganap Atyetyart ilkwa Jew-rnem-kenh." ¹⁹ Rernem apelh ikwer-warl iwek, akapwert-anem renh arwerlel atwemel, ikwer irrpelthirremel, renh tnakeyek-arrpantey.

²⁰ Rernem irrpelthirremel kwanthenh-penh, rernem arnkwa irrpwerl lhelhek, arnkwa ikwerenh-warl-anem akwernemel. Rernem renh atnwenhek, rernem renh atanthetyek, arwerl iylpeyl-atherr-warl.

Ahelengkw-rnemel Jesus arwerl iylpeyl-atherr-warl atan-theyel

(*Matthew 27:31-44; Luke 23:27-43; John 19:28-30*)

²¹ Artwa anyent, itnan Simon apmer Cyrene-areny apetyenh tawen Jerusalem-warl, apmer ingwer-they. Ahelengkw-rnemel arwerl iylpeyl-atherr-anem arrernek Simon ikwer-warl, ra arwerl renh aylpwer-akngeyn-ayntetyek. Simon-el arwerl iylpeyl-atherr iytarr-akngeynenh. Simon ikwer-atherrenh aynikw anenh, Rufus-atherr, Alexander-atherr.

²² Ahelengkw-rnemel Jesus renh apwert ilkwewarl atnwenhek, apwert itnan Golgotha, ranap apwert akarng-apyeny. ²³ Ahelengkw-rnemel arwerl mwerr-angker alperr-penh ngkwarl wayn-warl thelek, Jesus renh anthemel, ra irrwampenty awalhekerr, renh arlelpiletyek, renh atan-thenty arwerl iylpeyl-atherrek. Jesus-el ngkwarl menty arek, antywey-angenh.

²⁴⁻²⁵ Ahelengkwel-rnem arnkwa ikwerenh lhelhek, ahern-warl iwemel. Ingwepenh, rernem Jesus renh arwerl iylpeyl-atherr-warl atanthek. Rernem arwerl iylpeyl-atherr Jesus-enp irrwerlilek, arraty rnkernemel, ra arwerl iylpeyl-atherrel irrwerl ilwetyek-atwety. Ahelengkwel-rnem arrkenirrek arnkwa Jesus-kenhek, antengiletiek.

²⁶ Ahelengkw-rnemel pip arrernek arwerl iylpeyl-atherr-warl angkakert ikwer-rnem-kenh, "Nhanyem Atyetyart Jew-rnem-kenh." ²⁷ Artwa apmwatherr rernem arrernek Jesus-angkwarr ilwetyek. Artwa apmwatherr rernem rnkernek, akwerrant-atherr, Jesus ampepekilemel. ²⁹ Jew-rnem akngerr angkepelarrang alhenh, Jesus ikwer irrpelthirrerlanemel, "Weth ntwanwernenhantherr ilek, ntwarl tyaty ilkwa Jew-rnem-kenh akenty-penhel, ntwanwernenhantherr artelhetek akwel. Ngan arlertek ilkwakert akwel. ³⁰ Nga ament-anem itethelhila! Atwarra arwerl iylpeyl-atherr-they!"

³¹ Atyetyart ilkwanwernenhantherr then Moses-kenh-rnem-then, rernem ikwer irrpelthirremel, angkepelarrang alhenh. Rernem arrkent ikwer angkerrenh, "Ran artwanwernenhantherr arntety-penhel itetheley-angker, ranem ament-anem itethelhiley! ³² Ra ament itethelhilenty, anwantherr ingkerrenhelarlap iterl-areman, rap Atyetyart ilkwanwernenhantherr aneman." Artwanwernenhantherr weth-atherrel Jesus renh arrkenthelhenh arppemarl.

Jesus ilweyel

(Matthew 27:45-56; Luke 23:44-49; John 19:28-30)

³³ Ingkeny arlta ampepel ingwerrerl-alhek, atwerrpek-atwety. ³⁴ Jesus-el Akngey renh ayernek, "Akngey atyenh, Akngey atyenh, ilek-kety ntwanwernenhantherr menty arek?"

³⁵ Akngerr Jesus-arrangarr rtenenherrenh. Rernem Jesus renh awenh, angkemel, "Jesus ranwernenhantherr Elijah ikwer. Elijah Akngey-kenh angkakert arrwekeleny ran." ³⁶ Artwanwernenhantherr anyentel ngkwarr wayn-warl antywer renh apelyilek, Jesus renh arwerl arlpenty-they arrakert renh irrpel-hilek angkemel, "Anwantherr mpwelhey Elijah ikwer-warlapetyetyek, renh arwerl iylpeyl-atherr-they tyarlewenty anwantherr aretyek." ³⁷ Kel Jesus arlkek, ilwemel.

³⁸ Rag arlpenty Jew-kenh tyaty ilkwitwek ilterrelhek, irrwerl-they kwenek-atwety.

³⁹ Atyetyart ahelengkw-rnem-kenhel arek Jesus ilwenty. Ra angkek, "Jesus ranap Akngey-kenh Alerikw inngarl ilenhey."

⁴⁰⁻⁴¹ Akngerr ingkerrenh rernem akarrirrek, renh aretyek, Jesus arwerl iylpeyl-atherrek ilwey-alenty. Mary Magdala-areny, Mary ingwer-then, James-then Joses-then, ikwer-atherrenh amikw, ingwer itnan Salome, rernem ikwer-rnem-itwel rtenenherrenh. Rernem irrkaty-rnem-antey, kwertengerl-rnem Jesus-kenh rernem arntarnt-arenh, apmer Galilee-itwel.

Joseph-el Jesus renh awenng-warl akwerneyel
(Matthew 27:57-61; Luke 23:50-56; John 19:38-42)

⁴²⁻⁴³ Jew-rnem ltyerrenh warrk-weny-anem, arlta Saturday-el, nthakenh arrewaly akngey-angenh awenng-warl. Arlta Saturday ikwer-rnem-kenh anak, ltyerrey-angker. Joseph artwa mwerr apmer ingwer-areny itnan Arimathea. Friday-el atwerrp, ra alhek Atyetyart Pilate-warl, renh ayernetyek arrewalyek.

⁴⁴ Pilate ra iterrek ywarn. Pilate-el ahelengkw Atyetyart renh ayernek, "Jesus ra iteth-antey?" ⁴⁵ Ahelengkwel renh ilek, "Jesus kel ilwek." Pilate-el Joseph renh ilek, ra arrewaly renh arwerl iylpeyl-atherr-they atwarrelhiletiek, renh awenng-warl akwernetyek.

⁴⁶ Joseph-el arnkwa mwerr-angker payemelek, arrewaly renh ikwerenp akwernetyek, awenng-warl. Joseph-el arrewaly renh arwerl iylpeyl-atherr-they atwarrelhilek, renh mwerr-angkwarr awenng-warl akwernetyek. Arnkwa mwerrel-anem ataperrelek, ra intey awenng-warl akngek. Joseph-kenhel-rnem arrewaly renh intey awenng-warl akwernek, apwert ilkwa arriw-itwek arrkngertewemel. Intey awenng renh ilkwilek, awank-akerr, arrewaly-anem intey-warl akwerney-alenty.

⁴⁷ Mary Magdala-arenyel-then, Mary Joseph-kenh amikwel-then ratherr arek Joseph-el apwert ilkwa arriw awenng arrkngertewenty.

16

Jesus ipmepen itethirremel akemirreyel
(Matthew 28:1-8; Luke 24:1-12; John 20:1-10)

¹ Saturday ingwel, arelh-rnem alhek, Mary Magdala-areny-akerr, Salome-akerr, Mary, James-kenh amikw-akerr. Rernem alhek anter inetyek, arrewaly renh apernetyek anterel. ² Sunday atwemengkel-antey rernem awenng-warl alhek. ³ Rernem angkerreynenh, "Artwa angwenhel apwert yanh arnangelhileyenh intey-theyant?" ⁴ Rernem arenhek awenng intey rarl arrwekel-antey altywerirrek.

⁵ Rernem intey-warl ayipenhek. Rernem arek artwa anyent arnkwa arlter-akert anerl-anenty. Rernem aterirrek ikwerety.

⁶ Artwa anyent angkek ikwer-rnem, "Aterirreyang atyengety arrantherr! Atha arrenhantherr iterl-areyel, arrantherr apetyek Jesus Nazareth-areny aretyek, rarl arwerl iylpeyl-atherrel ilwek. Nhenh Jesus ayntey-angenh, arrangkw. Ra iteth akwentemel alpek. Nhenh arrantherr areyel, arrangkw. Arenherr-arey, nhelanyemarl ra ayntenh

ipman! ⁷ Jesus kel alhek apmer Galilee-warl arrwekel-antey. Arrantherr alhentyel, arrantherr renh arey-alhem apmer Galilee-ek. Arrantherr Peter renh ilenherr-arey kwertengerl ingwer-rnem-then, atharl arrenhantherr ilek-angkwarr.”

⁸ Rernem intey-they aterel anterrek, artwa ikwerety. Rernem arrewey-alhek, ywarn iterl-aremel. Rernem angka iley-angenh-antey, Jesus-arl akemirrek-penh.

⁹ [Jesus kel itethirremel akwentek awenng-they. Rap aremirrek Mary Magdala-areny ikwer-warl, Mary irrkaty ikwer-warl, rarl arrenty 7-pel ikwer-they awank-akerr irrentek-warl. ¹⁰ Mary rarl arek-penh, kwertengerl Jesus ikwerenh-rnem ra ilek. Jesus ikwer kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnem apal amperrngirremel artnenh, ra intem ipmek ayntentyek-athen. ¹¹ Mary renharl awak-penh, kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnem iterrek Mary-el irrtwyerremel ilentyek-athen.

Jesus aremirreyel kwertengerl ikwerenh-atherr-warl

¹² Jesus aremirrek kwertengerl ikwerenh-atherr-warl ampepel, apalarl ratherr tawen-they alpenh-warl. Ratherr Jesus renh arek arlka lyertyen-akert-anemarl ra aremirrek. ¹³ Kel, ratherr tawen-warl alpek. Ratherr kwertengerl ingwer-rnem iley-alpek, ratherrarl Jesus renh arek. Rernem renh-atherr iylpelant awenh irrpelthirremel, ratherr irrtwyerremel ilerl-anentyek-athen.

Jesus aremirreyel kwertengerl ingwer-rnem-warl

¹⁴ Ingwer-ingeran Jesus aremirrek kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnem-warl-anem, rernemarl amern arlkwenh-warl. Jesus-el renh-rnem ilek, “Rernem ayenharl arek-penhel-rneman, inngarl arrekanterr-warl ilek, arrantherr ikwer-rnem irrpelthirrenharl, irrtwyerremel ilenty-arrpanteyarl.” ¹⁵ Jesus-el renh-rnem thwenek. “Angka atyenh apmer arrpanenhek iley-ayntenherr-arey! ¹⁶ Rernem atyeng irrpelthirrey-angenh awelhem, rernem kel baptise inem, Ingkart Akngeyel renh-rnem intem-antey atnyenem. Ingwerel-rnem ayenh iylpelant awem irrpelthirremel, rernem ipma intem-antey aynteyenh. ¹⁷ Artwa anyent atyeng irrpelthirreyang awelhem, ra atyenh rlterrk ilkwakertel arrenty ingkerrenh-they irrentem. Artwa anyent rarl atyeng mwerr-angkwarr awelhem, ra tyakarl angka ingwerek-ingwer angkem. ¹⁸ Artwa anyent rarl atyeng awelhem, irrpelthirreyang, ra rtnwem anterrkwem tnhwey-angenh, arrangkw. Artwa anyent rarl atyeng awelhem, irrpelthirreyang, ra apmwa ilwenh-ilwenh

antywem, nthakenh ra ilwey-angenh. Artwa anyent rarl atyeng awelhem, ra arntety-rnem mwerrilem ingkerrenh, itep ikwerenhel arnep-arnemel.”

Jesus alker-warl alpeyel

(Luke 24:50-52; Acts 1:6-11)

¹⁹ Kel ilek-penh, Jesus ra alker-warl alpek, Ingkart Akngey-itwel aney-alpek intem-antey. ²⁰ Kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnemel ilerl-apenh apmer arpanenhek. Akngey-kenh rlterrk-akertel rernem arrenty ingkerrenh-they irrentek. Rernem arntety-rnem mwerrilek. Ingwerel-rnem renh-rnem arek, angkemel, “Akngey-kenh akalty inngarl nhermey!”]

Luke Luke-an rarl Angka Mwerr-angker Jesus-akert ingkwernew

Luke-elan pip-warl ingkwernew angka mwerr-angker nhanyeman, thwenew-anem artwa alkenh-warl Theophilus-warl

¹ Ya, Theophilus, angka nhanyem ngkweng.

Akngerrelan angka Jesus-akert ingkwernenh. Rap ilek-ilek mwerr-angker mpwarew, rarl anenhel ahern nhenh-itwew. ² Ingwer-rnemelan renh arew, rarl iteth-tangkwel ahern nhenh-itwew anenh. Rernemap apmer arrpanenh-warl alhenh, angka ingwer-rnemew ilerl-apenh. ³ Rernem atyeng awank-antey ilew. Ayengan akaltyerrew mwanty, renh-rnem ayernemel. Ayengan ilkelhew arrpemar artewentyel, angka nhenh Jesus-akert ngkweng ingkwerneyew. ⁴ Ntwa angka nhenh alyepel iterl-areyel. Nthakenh nga iterreyel? Arraty apek? Apmwel-ayeth apek nhenhey? Alakenh atha ngkweng ingkwerneyel, ntwa arraty-angkwarr iterl-areyew-awaty.

Antyerlelan Zechariah ileyel, "Anewelengkw Elizabeth-el awey akely alerikw atnyeneyenh"

⁵ Awank-akerr Herod-an apmer ilkwa Judea-ampeny-itwew atyetyart alkenh anenh. Apmer ikwer-itwew artwa anyent anenh, itnan Zechariah. Zechariah ran Abijah-wenh-antey anew, ranap artwa rltwa tyaty ilkwa Jew-rnem-wenh-arenyarl. Akely ikwerenh itnan Elizabeth, ranap Aaron-wenh-anteyarl anew.

⁶ Ratherrap Akngey-wenharl anenh, arraty-angkwarrarl. Aletharl ratherr angka Akngey-wenh rlterrkan arraty-angkwarr apenteh. Ratherrap Akngeyew awelhenh, rarl ikwer-atherr angkenhew. ⁷ Zechariah-then Elizabeth-then ampwatherr, ratherrap ampeweny-antey anenh, Elizabeth-el nthakenh ampa atnyeney-angenh, arrangkw.

⁸ Ingwer-ingweran Zechariah tyaty ilkwitwew Jerusalem-itwew warrkerrenh. Aherrety nhel ayntew ikwer-rnem-wenh-anem, warrkerreyew warl ikwer-itwew. Abijah-wenh-rneman rernemap artwa rltwernemar. ⁹ Rernemap artwa anyent rlwanenh, tyaty ilkwewarl aylpeyew. Rap arrtyenh arwerl irrytwel mwerr-angker intey-angker Inggartew. Arlta ikwerel-antey rernemap Zechariah-anem rlwanew. Rap kwen aylpenhew, arwerl irrytwel arrtyeyew.

¹⁰ Ingwer-rneman akethelarl akarrerrenh, Akngey-warl-athek angkaynteyew.

¹¹ Zechariah-an kwenelarl rtnehenh, Ingkart-wenh antyerl ikwer-itwel aremerrey-alhew-anem. Rap arrer-antey rtnehenh apwert ilkwangkarr, rwa rarl ampenh-angkwarr.

¹² Zechariah rarl arew, antyerlarl rtney-alhew, rap ikwer-wety artewentyel innga atererrew. ¹³ Antyerlan ikwer angkew, "Zechariah, atererrey-angenh! Ntwa Akngey awey akelyew ayernenh, ran ngenh awenharl. Akelty ngkwenhel awey akely atnyeneyenh. Ntwap renh John itnewa.

¹⁴ Mpwelantharl renh atnyeneyenhel, rap mpwelenhanthenh irrngerney-anthem. Akngerran ikwer irrngerney irreyenh arrpemar. ¹⁵ Ranap Inweng Akngey-wenh-akertarl, renharl atnyeneyenhan. Rarl ilkwereyenhel, Ingkartel renh alkenh inngarlap ileyenh, rap ngkwarl wayn nthekwern antywey-angenh, arrangkw. ¹⁶⁻¹⁷ Ingkart Akngeyel arawerrng ikwerenh antheyenh, rarl artwa angkakertew Elijah-ew awank-akerr anthew-apeny. Akngeyelap renh Inweng ikwerenh-akert Jew-rnem-warl thweneyenh. Ingwer-rnemelan aweyenh angkerl-anenty, rernemap Ingkart Akngey-warl angkeperrenhey-alpeyenh. Rap akwerrng arratyeyenh. Amperneman aynaynewantherrenthen awelherreyew. Ingwer-rneman Akngeyew awelheyangenh-rnem, rap akwerrng arratyeyenh, rernem arraty-anem aneyenhan. Alakenh-anyem alerengkw ngkwenh rap akngerr arratyeyenh. Rernem Ingkartew mpwelheyenh, rarl ahern nhenh-warl apetyeyenh." Alakenh-anyem antyerl Zechariah-ew angkew.

¹⁸ Zechariah-el antyerl ayernew, "Inngang angka ngkwenh arraty? Aylanthan ampwatherr-anem! Nthakenh aylanth awey akelyan atnyenem?"

¹⁹ Antyerlel renh tyernew, "Ayengan Gabriel. Ayeng Akngey-itwew rtneyel irrwerl-itwew. Ra ayenh thwew, angka mwerr-angker ngkweng ileyew. Nganap atyeng awelhey-angenharl! ²⁰ Ranap inngarl aynteyenh! Nhpenh-anyem nga angkey-angenh-anem, ngap akertanem arlengew-alenty aneyenh, ngarl atyeng irrpeltherrew. Alerengkwarl ngkwenh atnyeneyenhel, Akngeyelap ngenh angkiparreleyenh arrpemar." Alakenh-anyem antyerlan ikwer angkew.

²¹ Zechariah-an antyerlew tyaty ilkwitwew awelhenh, ingwer-rneman akethel-antey rtnehenh. Rernem ikwer mpwelhenh, aketh-warl tyerrelheyew. Rernemap iterrenh, "Nthakenh irrew, kwenan arleng-alenty ywerrew?"

²² Rarl kwen-they tyerrelhenhey-alpew, ranap nthakenh

iley-angenharl, rarl antyerl arew. Rap akерter-theyant ityerrenh, ikwer-rnem angkeyew-arrpantey. Rerneman iterl-arew-anem, rarl altyerr mwerr-angker warl kwen-itwew arew.

²³ Zechariah rap tyaty ilkwitwew arlta 7-ew-atety anenh. Rarl warrk irrenh-penh, rap apmer-warl-anem alpew.

²⁴ Ikwer-penhan akelty ikwerenh Elizabeth alerl-antey mpwelhenh. Rap warl kwen-itwew alkent 5-ew-atety anenh, rarl nyerrerrenh, ingwer-rnemel renh arewerr.

²⁵ Rap angkenh ament-antey, "Ayengan ampeweny anenh. Akngerrel ayenh kwanthenh, rernemap ayenh nyerrel anthenh. Aleyan Akngeyel ampa atyeng anthew-anem. Kel-anem, ayeng aketh-warl tyerrelhem. Ayenharl akngerrel areyenh, rernem atyeng inkwerelheyenh, Akngeyelan ayenh arntarnt-arayntemar!"

Antyerl Gabriel-an Mary-ew angkeyel, "Ntwa avey akely atnyeneyenh"

²⁶ Elizabeth warl ikwerenh-they tyerrelheweng-arey, Akngeyel antyerl Gabriel thwenew tawen anyent-warl, itnan Nazareth, apmer Galilee-ampeny-itwew. ²⁷ Rap antyerl thwenew, kwey aleyak Mary-ew angkeyew. Mary-anap Joseph-ewant mpwelhenh, ranap artwitwewan ayntey-angenh, arrangkw-antey. Joseph ran atyetyart David-wenh-antey anew. ²⁸ Antyerlan Mary-warl apetyew, rap ikwer angkew, "Ya, Mary! Inkart ngkwengel-arleng aneyel, ngkweng inkwerelhemel!" ²⁹ Mary-an apatew. "Ilek-athek wenh ra alakenh atyeng angkew?"

³⁰ Antyerlan ikwer angkew, "Mary, Akngeyan ngkwengarl inkwerelheyel. Atererrey-angenh. ³¹ Ngap mpwelheyenh, avey akely atnyeneyew, ntwap renh Jesus-arl itneweyenhan. ³² Rarl ilkwerrreyenhelan, atyetyartarlap ingkerrew ra aneyenhan. Ingkerrelanap renh Alerikw Akngey-wenh ileyenh. Ilkwarlap ra aneyenh, Akngey ilkwa irrwerl-areny-wenh Alerikw. Akngeyel renh rlwanew, atyetyart alkenh aneyew, David anenh-apeny, David-wenh-rnem-they. Awank-akerr ra atyetyart alkenh Israel-wenh-rnem-wenh anenh. ³³ Ampengkw ngkwenhan atyetyart alkenh Israel-wenh-rnem-wenh intem-antey aneyenh."

³⁴ Mary-el antyerl ayernew, "Aleyak ayeng, akwerrp-antey. Nthakenh atha ampa akely atnyeneman?"

³⁵ Antyerlan ikwer angkew, "Inweng Mwerr-angker irrwerl-arenyan ngkweng-warl apetyeyenh, rap ngenh kwenpayel-apeny arteyenh. Avey akely renh atnyenentyel, akngerrelanap renh Alerikw Akngey-wenh ileyenh. ³⁶ Ntwa arelhampw Elizabeth iterl-areyel. Ingwer-rnem alakenh

angkerrenh, 'Elizabeth-el nthakenh ampa akely atnyeney-angenh, arrangkw!' Ranap mpwelheyel-anemarl. Alkent irrpety-penhel ra away akely atnyeneyenh. ³⁷ Inngarlap ra! Akngeyel ilek-ilek anthey-angker!" Alakenh-anyem antyerl angkew Mary-ew.

³⁸ Mary-an antyerlew angkew, "Inngarlap alakenhan, ngarl atyeng angkeyel. Ayengan Akngeyewant-anem aneyenh. Ayengan ikwer mpwelheyew, Ingkartel ampa akely atyeng antheyew-atety." Antyerlan alpew-anem, Mary-an iwerlelpew-anem.

Mary alheyel Elizabeth arerl-alpeyew

³⁹ Ikwer-penhan ingwer-ingwer Mary-el apmer ikwerenh iwerl-alhew, Elizabeth arerl-alpeyew. Rap anamerl-antey apmer akely ikwer-warl alhew apwert ilkwangketyarr-warl, Judea-ampeny-itwew. ⁴⁰ Rap Zechariah-wenh apmer-warl alhew, Elizabeth-ew arlkew-anem. Rap kwen aylpenhew, Elizabeth-anem atnyeney-alheyew. ⁴¹⁻⁴⁴ Elizabeth-el Mary arlkewarl awew, rap artewentyel inkwerelhew. Elizabeth-an Inweng Mwerr-angker-akertel Mary-ew angkew, "Ngan inngan inkwerelhem arelh ingwer-rnem-angkwarr artewentyel. Ampengkw ngkwenh ilkwa aneyenh ampa ingwer-rnem-angkwarr. Ayengan arelham-pwarl. Ilekew nga apetyew, ayenh areyew? Atha ngenh awew, ngarl atyeng arlkew, ayeng awelhemel artewentyel inkwerelhew. Akngeyel ngkweng ampa mwerr-angker inngarl antheyenh. Ran ngkweng artewentyel innga inkwerelheyel, ampa akelyewan inkwerelheyel arrpemar. Ampengkw ngkwenhan atyetyart ilkwa aneyenh, ingwer-rnem-weny-apeny aney-angenharl. ⁴⁵ Angka wethan, Ingkart-wenh antyerlelarl ngenh ilew, rarl innga wenh aynteyenh. Akngeyan ngkweng inkwerelheyel, ngarl ikwer awelhew, rarl innga ngkweng angkew." Alakenh Elizabeth-an Mary-ew angkew.

Mary-an Akngey-warl-athek aylelheyel

⁴⁶⁻⁴⁹ Mary rap alakenh Ingkartew aylelhenh-anem:

"Yew! Akngeyan atyeng iterreyel, ilek-ilek atyeng mp-wareyew. Ayengan kwey aleyakarl, Akngeyewant anem, akely-anteyarl ayeng.

Atha renh nakem. Ayengan Akngey-warl-athek inkwerelheyel, rarl ayenh arntarnt-areyel.

Nhepenh-anyem akngerran angkayntem, 'Mary-ay! Akngeyel ilek-ilek ngkweng mpwarenh!' Akngey mwerr-angker innga.

⁵⁰ Akngeyel angka ikwerenh-warl awelheyel-rnem arntarnt-arem; arrwekel-penh-rnem-then, rlengkeny-rnem-then, ingkern-penh-rnem-then.

⁵¹ Ran riterrk ikwerenh lwewarrernew. Ingwer-rneman mwerr-arrpantey ilelhenh-rnemar, Akngeyelan renh-rnem arlperryelew, rap renh-rnem ikwer-wety intem-antey thwenew.

⁵² Ingwer-rneman atyetyart ilkwernem anenharl, renh-rnem arrangkwarl arrerneynew.

Arrangkwarl anenh-rnem rerneman atyetyart ilkwernem ikwer-rnem-angkwarr aneyenh.

⁵³ Ingwer-rneman angayakw amern-wenyarl anenh. Akngeyelan ikwer-rnem anthew, mwerr-angker arlkweyew.

Ingwer-rneman akngerr-akertarl. Akngeyel ilek-ilek akngew, rap renh-rnem arrangkw-anemar, anthew.

⁵⁴⁻⁵⁵ Awank-akerr Akngey arrwekeleny-rnemew angkew, rarl ikwer-rnemel-arleng anayntem, ampernemel-arleng-then.

Abraham-ew ra angkew, ran ikwer ilkelheyel ampernemew-then, rap aleth-antey arntarnt-arem.

Inngarlap ran arntarnt-arenh iylpellerrey-angenharl. Iylpellerrey-angenh Israel-wenh-rnemew.

Intem-antey ra arntarnt-arayntenh, renh-rnem atnyenerl-anemel."

Alakenh-anyem Mary-an Akngey-warl-athek aylelhenh.

⁵⁶ Ikwer-penh Mary Elizabeth-wenh apmer-itwew alkent irrptyew anew, rap angkep-anem apmer ikwerenh-warl Nazareth-warl alpew.

John Baptise-emeley-angker renh irrngarl atnyeneyel

⁵⁷ Mary-elan Elizabeth iwerlelpew, angkep-anem apmer ikwerenh-warl alpew. Elizabeth-elan avey akely-anem atnyenew.

⁵⁸ Ingwer-rnem angkew Elizabeth-wenh-rnemew apmer ikwer-areny-rnemew-then alakenh, "Ingkart Elizabeth-ew iterrenh!" Rernemap ingkerrenh inkwerelhew. ⁵⁹ Kel avey akely renh atnyenew, arlta 7-penh ingwer-rnem Zechariah-wenh apmer-warlarl alhew. Rerneman renh artweleyew Jew-rnem-wenh-angkwarr. Rernemap iterrenh, renh itneweyew Zechariah-apeny. ⁶⁰ Elizabeth ranap ikwer-rnem arrngert angkew, "Mpwelhenh-arey! Zechariah itnewey-angenh. John-arl renh itneweyewan!"

⁶¹ Rernem ikwer angkew, "Ilekewarl ntwā John-an itnewem? Mpwelewanthenh-rneman itnan alakenh ayntey-angenh!" ⁶² Rernemap akertant-anem ilyerrenh,

angkeyew-arrpantey Zechariah-ew, avey-wenh aynikwew. Rernemap ayernew, "Ilek itna ntwā avey akelyewan arrernem?" ⁶³ Zechariah itep iltyerrew, renh-rnem ay-erneyew ampwal alyelkew ingkwerneyew-arelhew. Rap alakenh ingkwernew, "Itnan John." Rernem ywarn iterrew.

⁶⁴ Arntwapeny Zechariah-el itna ingkwernew, Akngeyelan renh angkiparrelew, Zechariah rap renhan nakew. ⁶⁵ Ingwer-rnemarl rtnenherrenh-rnem atererrew, rernemarl Zechariah awew. Ywarn rernem iterrew, apatewanem. Rernem alherlewew, angka ingwer-rnemew ilerl-apenh, apwert-angketyarr-itwewarl anenh-rnemew, Judea-ampeny-itwew. ⁶⁶ Akngerrel angka ampa akely John-akert awew. Rernem iterl-arew, ra Ingkart-wenh Inweng Mwerr-angker-akert. Rernemap ayernerrew, "Ampa akely yanh ilkwerreyenhelan, nthakenharlap ra irreyenhan?"

Zechariah-an Akngey-warl-athek aylelheyel

⁶⁷ John-wenh aynikw Zechariah rarl alakenh-anyem Inweng Mwerr-angker-akert aylelhenh:

⁶⁸ "Anantherran Israel-wenh-rnem, anantherr Ingkart nakem, Akngey anewantherrenh.

Rap anewantherr-warl apey-alpew anaynteyew, anenhantherrenh arntarnt-araynteyew. Rap apmwa anewantherr-wety irrarlkeyew, anenhantherrenh angkep ikwer-warl-athek pweytelemel.

⁶⁹ Ran atyetyart David-apeny thwenew, awank-akerrarl anenh-apeny, David-wenh-antey. Ran anenhantherrenh iteth atnyen-ayntem Akngeyew.

⁷⁰⁻⁷² Alakenh-anyem angkakert Akngey-wenh-rnemel ilenh awank-akerran.

Akngeyelan anenhantherrenh ingwer-rnem ilkelhey-angenh-wety iteth atnyen-ayntem, atwerreyelarl-wety-then.

Ra anenhantherrenh ilew, rarl arntarnt-araynteyenh, iwerl-alhey-angenh, arrangkw.

Ra anewantherr iterr-ayntem, rarl Abraham awank-akerr ilew-angkwarr.

⁷³⁻⁷⁵ Akngeyel Abraham ilew,

'Atha arrenhantherrenh ingwer-rnem ilkelhey-angenh-wety iteth atnyen-ayntem, atwerreyelarl-wety-then.'

Ran anenhantherrenh iteth atnyen-ayntem, anantherran renh apent-aynteyew atererrey-angenhel, ikwerintem-antey arraty anaynteyew.

Angka Akngey-wenh ingganemarl ayntem! Anantherr inkwerelhem Akngey-warl-athek."

Alakenh-anyem Zechariah Akngey-warl-athek aylelhenh.

⁷⁶⁻⁷⁷ Rap avey akelyew John-ew-anem alakenh aylelhew:
 “Alereyay! Ngarl ilkwerreyenhan, ingwer-rnemel ngenh
 angkakert Akngey-wenh ilayntem.

Akngayan inngarl wenh irrwerl aneyel.

Nga alheyenh, ingwer-rnem alakenh ileyew, ‘Inkartan
 apey-alpeyenh rlengk-penh-antey!’

Nga alheyenh, ingwer-rnem apmwangkwarr aneyel-rnem
 alakenh ileyew, ‘Akngeyelan arrenhantherrenh
 irrarlkey-angker!’

Rap renh-rnem iteth atnyen-ayntem ikwer.

⁷⁸⁻⁷⁹ Akngayan mwerr-angker aneyel, ingwer-rnemew ingk-
 errenhew athamerremel.

Rlengan anewantherr apmwarl aynteyel, atemwengkel-
 apeny aneyel.

Anantherr apmwangkwarr aneyel, iterl-arey-angenh, ar-
 raty alheyewan.

Anantherran ilwewerr atererreyel. Itwernel anewantherr
 iwerr lwewarrernem.

Alakenh-anyem Akngayan apmer mwerr-angker-they
 apetyeyenh.

Rap anewantherr iwerr lwewarrernem, arraty anantherr
 anaynteyew.

Ran alakenh-anyem anenhantherrenh alpemelem, rarl
 anewantherr artewentyel ilkelheyelarl.”

Alakenh-anyem Zechariah-an alerewikwan aylelhenh.

⁸⁰ John rap ilkwanemerrew, Inweng Akngey-wenhel renh
 rlterrkew-anem. Ra ament-anem arlpaw-itwew anenh-
 tangkwel, angka Akngey-wenh ingwer-rnemew-anem ilerl-
 apenh.

2

Mary-el avey akely Jesus atnyeneyel

¹⁻² John Baptise-emeley-angker atnyeneweng-arey, atyety-
 art anenh itnan Quirinius, ranap atyetyart apmer Syria-
 itwew. Artwa ilkwa ingweran apmer Rome-itwew anenh,
 itnan Atyetyart Augustus, ranap atyetyart ilkwarl apmer
 arrpanenhew. Ra ikwerenh-rnem ilanthew, apmer renh-
 rnem atnyenew-warl alherleweyew, itna pip-warl ingkwer-
 nelheyew. Aleyant alakenh ikwerenh-rnem itna pip-warl
 ingkwernelh-ayntew.

³ Akngerr ingwerentyan apmer ikwer-rnem-wenh-warl
 alpew, renh-rnemarl atnyenew-ampeny-warl, itna pip-
 warl ingkwernelheyew. ⁴ Joseph tawen Nazareth-itwew
 anenheng-arey, Galilee-ampeny. Ran tawen Bethlehem-
 areny, Judea-ampeny. Apmer irrkaty-itwew atyetyart

David-arl awank-akerr anenh-itwew, Joseph-anap David-wenh-anteyarl anew. Joseph-an Nazareth-they Bethlehem-warl alpew, itna pip-warl ingkwernelheyew.

⁵ Mary-an ikwerel-arleng alpew arrpemar. Akely-penh Mary Joseph-ew anthew, ratherrap arrangkw-antey aynteyang-penh-weny-antey. Mary-anap Inweng Mwerr-angker-akert mpwelhenh-anem. ⁶⁻⁷ Ratherrarl Bethlehem-warl arrernelhew, ratherrap apmerew-arrpantey nthwenh, wak pwelek-wenhel-anem aylpemel aynteyew. Wak ikwer-itwew Mary-el away akely atnyenew, rap renh ataper-relew pantyel. Rap athenew ampwal atherrkew-arelh-warl, pwelek-rnemar wanteyelew-arelh-warl.

Antyerlel yep-yepew-artey-rnem ileyel, Jesus-arl atnyenew

⁸ Ankwarengel artwa yep-yepew-artey-rnem Bethlehem arrerenty anenh. Rerneman apmelerrel-ayeth yep-yep-rnem arntarnt-arenh. ⁹ Antyerl Inkart-wenhan aremerrey-alhew, rtney-alhew ikwer-rnem-itwew. Ranap rlterrk Inkart-wenh-akert, rap ingkenyel-apeny arty-ernew. Yep-yepew-artey-rneman atererrew ikwer-wety. ¹⁰ Antyerl ikwer-rnem angkew, "Atererrey-angenh! Ayengan apetyew, angka mwerr-angker ileyew. Angka nhenhel arrenhantherrenh ingkerrenh irrngerney-antheyenh. ¹¹ Tawen Bethlehem-itwew, atyetyart David-arl anenh-itwew, ampa akely ngwamp atnyenew. Ran apmwa irrarlkey-angker, itnan Christ. Renharl Akngeyel ilew, rarl ahern nhenh-warl thweneyew, ranap atyetyart ingkerrenhew aneyenh. Nhanyem ran, Akngeyarl angkew, ra ahern nhenh-warl thweneyew. ¹² Atharl arrewantherr lwewarrernem, ampa akely renh areyew. Arrantherr alhenty Bethlehem-warl, ampa akely renh wak pwelek-wenh-itwew arey-alhenh-arey. Ra ataperrel aynteyel pantyel ampwal atherrkew-arelh-itwew, pwelek-rnemar wanteyelew-arelh-itwew." Alakenh-anyem antyerlan yep-yepew-artey-rnemew angkew.

¹³ Antyerlarl angkew-penh, antyerl akngerr-anem aremerrew irrwerl-they apmer ikwer-itwew, rernemap Akngey alakenh nakew:

¹⁴ "Arrantherr ingkerrenhel Akngey irrwerl-areny mwerr-angker ilenh-arey! Akngeyan inkwerelhem arrewantherr. Mwerr-angkwarr aneyel-rnem rernem arlka mwerr-anem aneyenh!"

¹⁵ Ikwer-penhan antyerl-rnem ywerrrerl-alhew-anem, rernemap irrwerl-warl alpew-anem. Yep-yepew-artey-rnem angkerrew, "Mpa, alhey Bethlehem-warl, ampa nheng areyew, antyerlelarl anewantherr ilew." ¹⁶ Rernem

anperlarr-alhew anamerl-antey, wak pwelek-wenh ikwer nthweyew. Wak ikwer-itwew rernem aylpey-alhew, Mary-then Joseph-then arey-alhew ampa irrngarl akely-akert. Ran ayntenh ampwal atherrkew-arelh-itwew. 17 Rernem renh arew, rernemap aynikw-then amikw-then angka ilew, antyerlelarl ikwer-rnem iley-alhew. 18-20 Yep-yepew-artey-rnemel angka ikwer-atherr ilew-penh, Mary intem-antey angka ikwer iterreynenh. Rernemap alpew-anem wak pwelek-wenh ikwer-the they yep-yep-rnem-warl. Rernemarl alperlewenhel, rernem inkwerelhemel aylelheynehenh Akngeyew alakenh, "Inngarl nhenhan! Anantherr ampa akely arey-alhew, antyerlelarl anewantherr ilew-angkwarr!" Ingwer-rnemel renh-rnem awew, inkwerelhemelarl aylelheynehenh Akngeyew, rernemap apatew.

Joseph-el-then Mary-el-then ampa akely tyaty ilkwewarl akngeyneyel, renh itneweyew Jesus

²¹ Ampa akelyarl atnyenew-penh, arlta 7-penh, Joseph-then Mary-then Jerusalem-warl ikwer-akert alhew. Ratherr renh tyaty ilkwa Jew-rnem-wenh-warl akngeynew. Rather- rap renh Jew-rnem-wenh-angkwarr artweleyew, renh it-newemel Jesus, antyerlelarl Mary arrwekel-antey ilew.

²² Alkent anyent-penh Joseph-then Mary-then Jesus-akert angkep alpew Jerusalem-warl, tyaty ilkwa ikwer-warl ar-ppemarl, Moses-elarl akalty-anthenh-angkwarr. Ratherr Jesus tyaty ilkwewarl akngeynew, Akngey-warl renh antheyew Moses-wenh-angkwarr. ²³ Moses-wenh-angkwarr alakenh aynteyel: "Awey arrwekeleny atnyenem, aynelikw-then amelikw-then renh Akngey-warl-tangkwel anthem."

²⁴ Angka rlterrk ikwer-angkwarr arppemarl, "Ampa atnyenem, amelikwan pwelker atherr Akngeyew anthem." Alakenh-warl Joseph-then Mary-then tyaty ilkwewarl alhew, pwelker atherr antheyew, artwa rltwernemel katy artyeyew Akngey-warl-athek.

²⁵ Ikwereng-arey artwamp anyent Jerusalem-itwew anenh itnan Simeon. Ran mwerr-angker, ran angka rlterrk Akngey-wenh mwanty apentenh. Ran Akngeyew arternp mpwelhenh. Ra areyew, ikwerenh-rnem Israel-wenh-rnem renh-rnem tyarlewenty, ikwer-rnem-wenh-angkwarrarl anenh-wety. ²⁶ Inweng Mwerr-angker ikwer awank angkew, "Ngarl itetharl aneyel-awaty, ntwap inngarl artwa renhan areyenh, Akngeyelarl thwenew." ²⁷ Arlta ikwerel-antey Joseph-then Mary-then Jesus-akert tyaty ilkwewarl alhew, Inweng Mwerr-angkerel artwamp Simeon ilew, tyaty ilkwewarl arppemarl alheyew.

²⁸ Simeon-el ampa akely Jesus arey-alhew, rap renh iney-alhew. Rap renh antwerrkew-anem, angkemel irrwerl-warl Akngey-warl-athek alakenh:

²⁹ “Ingkart ngan ilkwarl! Angka awankarl ntw a tyeng ilew, rap inngarl aleyan ayntem!

Aleman ayeng mwerr-anem, ayengan mpwelheyel-anem ilweyew-athath.

³⁰⁻³¹ Atha avey akely arew-anem, ntwarl anewantherr-warl thwenew.

Rarl ilkwerreyenhelan, ra apmwa akngerr-wety irrar-lkeyenh. Alakenh ngarl arrwekel-antey iterrew, renh thweneyew ingkerrew.

³² Ra lyenenty-apeny, rarl alethangew-rnem iwerr lwewar-rerneyenh ngkweng-warl-athek.

Ingkerrelan ngkwenh-rnem Israel-wenh-rnem mwerr antweyenh.”

Alakenh-anyem Simeon angkenh Akngey-warl-athek.

³³ Aynikw-then amikw-then Jesus-wenh apateyelpew, ratherrarl awew, Simeon alakenh angkenh. ³⁴ Artwamp ra angka mwerr-angkwarr angkew ikwer-atherr, rap Maryew-anem angkew, “Akngeyelan ampengkw ngkwenh thwenew, raw Israel-wenh-rnem ingkerrew angkeyew. Ingwer-rnem awelheyelarl-rnem Akngey-itwel aney-alpeyenh. Awelhey-angenh ingwer-rneman, ingwer-angkwarr rwelarl aney-alpeyenh. Ingwer-rnemel renh-rnem angka Akngey-wenh ilerl-aneyenh. Awelhey-angenh-rneman arlkarerreyenh, rernemap apmwel-ayeth angkerl-aneyenh intem. ³⁵ Rernem irrtyertel apmwel-ayeth angkeyenh-rnem, iterrerl-anemel apmwel-ayeth rernem, kel ingwer-rnemelan iterl-areyeharl. Mary, ngethen arlkan apmwerrerl-alheyenh, ntwarl areyenh, ampengkw ngkwenh ilwenty.” Artwamp Simeon-elan alakenh-anyem Mary ilew.

³⁶ Jerusalem-itwew arelhampw innga anenh, itnan Anna. Ranap angkakert, angka Akngey-wenh iley-angker. Ranap alerikw Phanael-wenh, Asher-wenh-antey anew. Aleyakank ra itengerrew, rap anenh mpwarnikw-akert aherrety 7-ew-atety, rap inpert-anem irrew ingwer-ingwer. ³⁷ Rap inpert anenh, amperrel anenh aherrety 84-ew-atety. Arlta arrpanenh ra tyaty ilkwewarl alhenh, Akngey-warl-athek angkaynteyew. Itwernew-then ingwel-then ra angkaynteyew ikwer, rap amern arlkwey-angenh anenh, ra Akngeyew angkaynteyew-athath.

³⁸ Simeon Mary-ew angkenheng-arey, Anna-an aylden-hew arrpemarl tyaty ilkwewarl. Ingwer-rneman anenh

arrpemar. Rernem artwa ikwer mpwelhenh, Akngeyarl thweneyenh. Raw Jerusalem-areny-rnem tyarleweyenh, ikwer-rnem-wenh-angkwarrarl anenh-wety. Anna-el ampa akely arew, ra inkwerelhemel Akngey nakew, rap ingkerrew-anem ilew angka Jesus-akert.

³⁹ Joseph-el-then Mary-el-then pwelker atherr Akngey-warl anthew-penh, ratherrap angkep alpew ampa akely-akert Nazareth-warl, Galilee-ampeny-warl. ⁴⁰ Awey Jesus rap ilkwerreynenh-anem, Akngeyew akaltyerremel. Akngeyan ikwer inkwerelhew.

Jesus apmerrk-anem tyaty ilkwitwew aneyel

⁴¹⁻⁴² Aherrety arrpanenhel Jew-rnem akarrerrem, kwenty arlkweyew. Rernemar akarrerrem, amern ilperr-ilperr arlwarelheley-angenh arlkwew-arlkwem, aker yep-yep-then. Rernemap iylpangkem, antyerl Akngey-wenhelarl away alkenh-rnem Egypt-areny-rnem-wenh atweyneh awank-akerr. Rap mentyar arew away alkenh-rnem Israel-wenh-rnem-wenh, renh-rnem ipmew atwey-angenh. Aynikw-then amikw-then Jesus-wenh apmelerr Jerusalem-warl alhenh. Jesus-an apmerrk-anem, 12-anem, ranap aleyant ikwer-atherrel-arleng alhew.

⁴³ Arlta irrpetyap-penh rerneman ingkerrenh ipmelhew, Nazareth-areny-rnem alperlewew-anem. Jesus-an Jerusalem-itwew artenyarl anenh, aynelikw-then amelikw-then iterl-arey-angenh, apalel ratherr alpenh.

⁴⁴ Ratherran iterrew, ra ikwerenh-rnemel-arleng alperl-anenty-arrpantey. Alpenh ratherr ingwel-anem irrew, ratherrap nthwenh-anem, ingwer-rnem ikwer ayernemel.

⁴⁵ Arrangkw. Ratherrap ikwer ywarew, ingwepenh-antey ingwer-ingweran angkep arrpemar Jerusalem-warl alpew, ikwer nthweyew. ⁴⁶ Arlta atherr-penhelan ratherr renh arey-alhew-anem tyaty ilkwa Jew-rnem-wenh-itwew. Rarl artwa angka Moses-wenhew akalty-anthey-angker-rnemel-arleng ampepel anenh. Jesus rap ikwer-rnem awelhenh, renh-rnem ayernemel-anem. ⁴⁷ Rernemap apatew, rarl renh-rnem ametyew-arrrenenh. ⁴⁸ Aynelikw-then amelikw-then Jesus-wenhel arey-alhew, ratherrap apatew arrpemar ikweran. Amikw ikwerenh ikwer angkew, "Ampay! Ilekewarl nga alakenh-anyeman iterrew? Aylernanthap ngkweng ywarn iterrew, apmer arrpanenhel ngkweng nthwenhan!"

⁴⁹ Jesus-el-an ayernew, "Ilekewarl mpwelanth atyeng nthwenh? Mpwelanthap iterl-aremer, Akngey atyenh-wenh apmerel ayeng anerl-aneyew!" ⁵⁰ Ratherran iterl-arey-angenh-antey, rarl ikwer-ather angkewan.

⁵¹ Jesus-an ilkwatherrel-arleng Nazareth-warl alpew-anem, rap intem-anem ikwer-atherr awelhenh. Amikwan angka ikwerenh-rnemew intem-antey iterreynenh. ⁵² Rap ilkwerrew, arraty-angkwarr-anem akalty-anem ra anenh. Akngeyan ikwer inkwerelhew, ingwer-rnem-then ikwer ilkelhew.

3

*John Baptise-emeley-angkerel akngerr akalty-antheyel
(Matthew 3:1-12; Mark 1:3-8; John 1:19-28)*

¹ Atyetyart akngerr apmer arrpanenhel anenh. Artwa alkenh anyent Rome-areny anenh, itnan Atyetyart Tiberius, apmer arrpanenhew-artey. Ran aherrety 15-ew-atety atyetyart alkenh apmelerr anenh. Artwa Rome-areny ingweran anenh, itnan Pontius Pilate, ranap atyetyartarl anenh Judea-ampeny-itwew. Artwa ingweran itna Herod, atyetyartan anenh Galilee-ampeny-itwew. Awayikw ikwerenhan itna Philip, atyetyartan anenh apmer atherrew-antey, Iturea-ampeny-itwew-then Traconitus-ampeny-itwew-then. Artwa ingweran itna Lysanius, atyetyartan anenh Abilene-ampeny-itwew. ² Artwa Jew atherr anenh, Jerusalem-areny ratherran, itnan Annas-then Caiaphas-then. Ratherrap artwa rltwa anenh tyaty ilkwa Jew-rnem-wenh-itwew.

Artwa nhenh-rnem atyetyartarl anenheng-arey, John-an apmer arlpaw-ampenyel anenh. Zechariah-wenh alerik-warlap ran. Akngeyel angka ikwerenh ikwer ilew-anem.

³ Kel John-el angka Akngey-wenh awew, rap ilpay Jordan-el-antey alhenh, rap angka ilerl-apenh akngerr ingwer-rnemew alakenh:

“Arrantherran amperrngerrenh-arey, apmwethey
 angkepperrenhey-alpenh-arey! Arrantherr
 iterrenh-arey, arraty-angkwarr Akngey-warl-
 athek anaynteyew! Akngey rap apmwa
 ingkerr arrewantherrenh irrarlkem. Atharl
 arrenhantherrenh baptise-emelem kwaty-warl,
 ingwer-rnemel areyew, arrantherr apmwewety
 angkepperrenty!”

Alakenh-anyem John-el ingkerrenh ilenh.

⁴ Nhenhan angka irrkaty-antey John-akert, Isaiah-el pip-warl ingkwernew awank-akerr. Ranap angkakert Akngey-wenh, rap alakenh ingkwernew:

“Artwa anyent apmer arlpawel ament-areny arlkeyel-anem alakenh, ‘Arrantherr iwerr arratyelenh-arey, Inkart anewantherrenh rarl apetyeyenhew!”

⁵ Alakenh-apeny wenh! Atwaty-atwaty ingkerrenh aher-nel artem! Apwert arrpanenh akalthemel ilperr-ilperrelemel!

Iwerr amper-amper-rnem-then arratyelemel! Iwerr ikert-ikert-rnem-then alyelkelemel!

⁶ Ingkerrelan aley ingwer-ingwer areyenh-anem, rap apmwa akngerr-wety irrarlkeyenh.' "

Alakenh-anyemarl Isaiah-elan pip-warl ingkwernew John-akert.

⁷ Akngerr akarrenh John-warl apmer arrpanenh-they, ra renh-rnem kwaty-warl baptise-emel-aynteyew. John rap ikwer-rnem angkew, "Arrantherr irrtwyerl-amperney-angker-rnem! Arrantherr apmwel-ayeth apmwel-ayeth apek alakenh iterreyel:

'Anantherran Akngey-wenh-angkwarr alheyel. Anantherran kwaty-warl baptise-emelenty, Akngyelapan anenhantherrenh apmwa antwey-angenh.'

Arrangkaw! Apmwel-ayetharl aneyel-rnem, Akngyel renh-rnem ikwer-wety arleng irrentem. Arrantherran apmwel-ayeth anenty, Akngyelapan arrenhantherrenh-anem arleng irrentem intem-antey. ⁸ Apmwel-ayetharl alheyel-penh, arraty-angkwarr-anem alhaynteyew. Apmwewety angkeperrenhey-alpenh-arey, Akngyel areyew, arrantherrarl aneyel arraty-angkwarr. Arrantherr alakenh angkeyel:

'Anantherran Abraham-wenh-antey awank-akerr-penh. Akngyel Abraham arntarnt-arenh, rap anenhantherrenh arleng ikwer-wety thweney-angenh, arrangkw.'

Arrantherr apmwel-ayeth iterreyel! Akngyel ilkelhenty, ran Abraham-wenh-rnem apwert nhenh-rnem-they arnwarnewerr arrewantherr-wety. Rap arrenhantherrenh intem-antey irrentem. Nhan inngarl! ⁹ Rlengkan Akngyel mpwelheyel, apmwernem rwewarl iweyew. Rernem arwerl amern apmwakert-apeny. Arwerl nhelkwer anantherr arternemarl, rwewarl iwemel. Alakenh arrewantherr irrewerr, arraty-angkwarr Akngyel alhemer!" Alakenh-anyem John ikwer-rnemew angkew.

¹⁰ Rernemarl awewel, ayernew-anem, "Nthakenh irrem anantherr, arraty Akngyel anaynteyew?"

¹¹ John-el tyernew, "Arrantherr arnkwa atherr atnyenyel, anyentan ingwerentyakew arnkwewenyew anthenh-arey. Arrantherr amernarl atnyenyel, ingwerentyakew amern-wenyew antherreynemel."

¹² Artwernem apwert akarreyel-angker-rnem apetyew John-warl. Rernemap apwert kapmentew akarrelenh.

Rernem apetyew ikwer-warl, ra renh-rnem kwaty-warl baptise-emeleyew. Rernemap ayernew, "Nthakenh irrem anantherr, arrayat Akngeyew anaynteyew?"

¹³ Ra tyernew, "Apwert akngerr akngey-angenh ingwer-rnem-wety. Apwert akngenherr-arey, kapmentelarl ilanthew-angkwarr."

¹⁴ Artwa ahawarr-rnem-anem apetyew John-warl, rernemap ayernew, "Nthakenh irrem anantherr, arrayat Akngeyew anaynteyew?"

John-el tyernew, "Pwep-anthey-angenh ingwer-rnem, rernem apwert antheyew. Ingwer-rnem iley-angenh, ikwer-rnemew nga irrtyertel angkem apek, rerneman apwert antheyneyew. Apwert akngerr angwarey-angenh. Arrantherr apwert-akert inkwerelhemel anerl-anemer, arrewantherrew-arteyelarl warrk-penh anthew-akert."

¹⁵ Ingkerrel awew, John-arl angkenh, rernemap inkwerelhemel iterrenh-anem, "Artwa nhenh apek Akngyelarl thwenew ahern nhenh-warl."

¹⁶ John-an ingkerrew angkew, "Arrangkw. Ayengan artwa ingwerarl. Atha arwa baptise-emeley-angker kwaty-warlant. Rlengk-penh-antey ranem apetyeyel, ayengapeny-wenyarlap ran. Ayengan warrkenh akelyarl, ranem atyetyart ilkwarl. Atharl kwaty-warl arrenhantherrenh baptise-emeley-angker. Ranap arrenhantherrenh irrarlkey-angker Inweng Mwerr-angkerelarl, rwelarl apmwamwam irrarlkemel ampem-apeny.

¹⁷ Angka atha arrewantherr ileyew. Anantherran ingkerrenh ntang-apeny. Arrantherran iterl-areyel, arelhelarl ntang aympernem-apeny. Ra ntang mwerr-angker tyampet-warl arrerneyem, ingwer-ingwer arlkwaynteyew, irrnya ntang-penh rwewarlarl iweynemel. Alakenh-anyem artwa ran apetyeyenh, ranap mwerr-rnem-then apmwernem-then amentew-amenteleyen. Ran mwerr-rnem aleth-antey atnyeneyenh, rap apmwerneman rwewarl iweyenh, aletharl ampeyel-warl." ¹⁸ Alakenh-anyem John-elan ingkerrenh ilenh. Rap aleth-antey angka mwerr-angker Akngey-wenh ilenh, rernem Akngey-warl-athek angkeperrenhey-alpeyew.

¹⁹ John-elarl akalty-anthenheng-arey, artwa atyetyart Herod-an apmwel-ayeth anenh. Rap anentyikw ayteyikw-wenh rakew, itna Herodias. Ra ikwer amentew atnyeneyew. Ayteyikw ikwerenh itnan Philip. John-elan alakenh Herod ilteyew, "Ntwan apmwel-ayeth ayteyewengkw Philip-ew arnwarnew! Ilekewarl ntwan arelh ayteyengkw-wenhan rakew?" John-elan Herod iltenh, rarl aleth-antey apmwelhelenh.

²⁰ Herod apmwelhelew arrpemarl. Rap artwa ahawarr ikwerenh-rnem ilanthew, John tyayl-warl akwerneyew. Rernemap renh akwernew, Herod-elarl ilew-angkwarr.

*John-el Jesus baptise-emeleyel kwaty-warl
(Matthew 3:13-17; Mark 1:9-11)*

²¹ John tyayl-warl akwerney-angenh-antey, rap akngerr intem kwaty-warl baptise-emelenh, Jesus-thenap ra baptise-emelew arrpemarl. Jesus kwaty-they tyerrelhey-ayntew, rap Aynewikw ikwerenhew angkenh. Anamerl-antey alty-wererrew alkeran, ²² Inweng Mwerr-angker-anem apetyew irrwerl-they thip-apeny. Pwelker-apenyarlap ran, rap Jesus-warl arrrnelhew. Akngeyan angkew irrwerl-they, "Ngan anyentarl alerey atyenh. Ayeng ngkweng artewentyel ilkelheyel. Ntwa ayenh irrngerney ilem."

Jesus-wenh-rnem anenh awank-akerr

²³ John-elarl renh kwaty-warl baptise-emelew-penh, Jesus rap alhenh, ingwer-rnem akalty-antherl-apenh. Ran 30-anemarl irrew. Akngerran iterrenh, ra Joseph-wenh alerikw-arrpantey.

²⁴ Joseph-an alerikw Heli-wenh. Heli-an alerikw Matthat-wenh. Matthat-an alerikw Levi-wenh. Levi-an alerikw Melki-wenh. Melki-an alerikw Jannai-wenh. Jannai-an alerikw Joseph-wenh.

²⁵ Joseph-an alerikw Mattathias-wenh. Mattathias-an alerikw Amos-wenh. Amos-an alerikw Nahum-wenh. Nahum-an alerikw Esli-wenh. Esli-an alerikw Naggai-wenh.

²⁶ Naggai-an alerikw Maath-wenh. Maath-an alerikw Mattathias-wenh. Mattathias-an alerikw Semein-wenh. Semein-an alerikw Josech-wenh. Josech-an alerikw Joda-wenh.

²⁷ Joda-an alerikw Joanan-wenh. Joanan-an alerikw Rhesa-wenh. Rhesa-an alerikw Zerubbabel-wenh. Zerubbabel-an alerikw Shealtiel-wenh. Shealtiel-an alerikw Neri-wenh.

²⁸ Neri-an alerikw Melki-wenh. Melki-an alerikw Addi-wenh. Addi-an alerikw Cosam-wenh. Cosam-an alerikw Elmadam-wenh. Elmadam-an alerikw Er-wenh.

²⁹ Er-an alerikw Joshua-wenh. Joshua-an alerikw Eliezer-wenh. Eliezer-an alerikw Jorim-wenh. Jorim-an alerikw Matthat-wenh. Matthat-an alerikw Levi-wenh.

³⁰ Levi-an alerikw Simeon-wenh. Simeon-an alerikw Judah-wenh. Judah-an alerikw Joseph-wenh. Joseph-an alerikw Jonam-wenh. Jonam-an alerikw Eliakim-wenh.

³¹ Eliakim-an alerikw Melea-wenh. Melea-an alerikw Menna-wenh. Menna-an alerikw Mattatha-wenh.

- Mattatha-an alerikw Nathan-wenh. Nathan-an alerikw David-wenh.
- 32 David-an alerikw Jesse-wenh. Jesse-an alerikw Obed-wenh. Obed-an alerikw Boaz-wenh. Boaz-an alerikw Salmon-wenh. Salmon-an alerikw Nahshon-wenh.
- 33 Nahshon-an alerikw Amminadab-wenh. Amminadab-an alerikw Admin-wenh. Admin-an alerikw Arni-wenh. Arni-an alerikw Ram-wenh. Ram-an alerikw Hezron-wenh. Hezron-an alerikw Perez-wenh. Perez-an alerikw Judah-wenh.
- 34 Judah-an alerikw Jacob-wenh. Jacob-an alerikw Isaac-wenh. Isaac-an alerikw Abraham-wenh. Abraham-an alerikw Terah-wenh. Terah-an alerikw Nahor-wenh.
- 35 Nahor-an alerikw Serug-wenh. Serug-an alerikw Reu-wenh. Reu-an alerikw Peleg-wenh. Peleg-an alerikw Eber-wenh. Eber-an alerikw Shelar-wenh.
- 36 Shelar-an alerikw Cainan-wenh. Cainan-an alerikw Arphaxad-wenh. Arphaxad-an alerikw Shem-wenh. Shem-an alerikw Noah-wenh. Noah-an alerikw Lamech-wenh.
- 37 Lamech-an alerikw Methuselah-wenh. Methuselah-an alerikw Enoch-wenh. Enoch-an alerikw Jared-wenh. Jared-an alerikw Mahalalel-wenh. Mahalalel-an alerikw Kenan-wenh.
- 38 Kenan-an alerikw Enosh-wenh. Enosh-an alerikw Seth-wenh. Seth-an alerikw Adam-wenh. Adam-an artwa arwekeleny, Akngeyelarl arnwarnew.

4

Arrenty ilkwelan Jesus arrkerneyel (Matthew 4:1-11; Mark 1:12-13)

¹ Jesus Inweng Mwerr-angker-akert anperl-alhew ilpay Jordan-they. Inweng Mwerr-angkerel renh atnwenheynew apmer arlpaw-warl. ² Apmer ikwer-itwew arrenty ilkwel renh arrkernenh inwek 40-ew-atety, renh Akngey-wety intwemeleleyew-arrpantey. Arlta arrpanenh amern-weny ra anenh, angayakw innganem irrew.

³ Arrenty ilkwa ra Jesus-warl alhew, rap ayernew, "Inngang ngan Alerikw Akngey-wenh? Ila apwert nhenh, amern irreyew, ntwara arlkweyew!"

⁴ Jesus-el tyernew, "Arrangkw wenh! Nthekwern atha arnwarney-angenh! Alakenh aynteyel pip Akngey-wenhel: 'Nthekwern arrantherr iteth intem-antey aneyang, amer-nant arlkwemel.' "

⁵ Ikwer-penh arrenty ilkwel Jesus atnwenhew apwert irrwerl inngewarl, apmer arrpanenhap lwewarrrenenh. Rap angkew ikwer, ⁶ "Akngeyel atyeng apmer arrpanenh-then ilek-ilek mwerr-angker-then anthew. Ayeng ilkelhenty, athap anthem ingkerrenh-antey ingwerentyakew. ⁷ Nga

atyeng kwenerrenty, athap ngkweng ingkerrenh-antey anthem arrpemarl."

⁸ Jesus-el tyernew, "Arrangkw wenh! Nthekwern ayeng ngkweng awelhey-angenh! Alakenh aynteyel pip Akngey-wenhel:

'Arrantherr kwener-aynteyew Akngeyewant. Anyentew ikwerew awelh-aynteyew.' "

⁹ Arrenty ilkwel Jesus atnwenhew tawen Jerusalem-warlanem. Rap renh irrwerl rnkernew tyaty ilkwa Jew-rnem-wenh-warl, irrwerl innga. Rap ayernew, "Inngang ngan Alerikw Akngey-wenh? Atnarnpa warl irrwerl nhenh-they ahern-warl! ¹⁰ Alakenh aynteyel pip Akngey-wenhel:

'Antyerl-rnem ileyen Akngeyelan, ngenh mwanty arntarnt-araynteyew. ¹¹ Rernemap itep-they ngenh antwerrkenheyew, aytnewerran. Nthekwern ngenh atwey-angenh, arrangkw.' "

¹² Jesus-el tyernew, "Arrangkw wenh! Nthekwern ayeng ngkweng awelhey-angenh! Alakenh aynteyel pip Akngey-wenhel arrpemarl:

'Akngey arrkerney-angenh, ra apmwelheleyew-arrpantey.' "

¹³ Arrenty ilkwel rarl Jesus arrkernenh-penh, rap ywerrerl-alhew-anem. Rap ikwer mpwelhenh ingwer-ingwerewant-anem.

¹⁴⁻¹⁵ Jesus-an Inweng Mwerr-angker arawerrng-akert rap angkep alpew Galilee-warl. Rap tyaty Jew-rnem-wenh arrpanenh-warl alhenh, renh-rnem akalty-antherl-apaynteyew Akngeyew. Galilee-areny-rnem angkerrenh alakenh ikwer, "Ran mwerr-angkwarr anenhantherrenh akalty-antheyel."

*Nazareth-areny-rnem Jesus-wety arlkarerreyel
(Matthew 13:53-58; Mark 6:1-6)*

¹⁶ Jesus alhew tawen Nazareth-warl, rarl ikwerrew-warl. Saturday-el, arlta ltyerrey-angker Jew-rnem-wenh-angkwarr ikwerel, ra tyaty Jew-rnem-wenh ikwer-itwew aney-alhew. Ran apmelerr alhenh. Rap rtnerl-alhew, angka Akngey-wenh ingwer-rnemew reytemeleyew. ¹⁷ Artwa rltwa warlew-arteyel pip arlpenty anthew ikwer, ranap angkakert Isaiah-el awank-akerr ingkwernewarl. Ranap pip panty-apeny atapperleyelarl. Jesus-el pip arlpimpelew, rap angka nhanyem arew-anem, rap ingwer-rnemew alakenh reytemelew-anem:

¹⁸ "Ayengan Inweng Mwerr-angker-akert-anem. Akngeyel ayenhlwanew, angka mwerr-angker ikwer-akert

irrepern-rnem-warl ilaynteyew, akwerrp-rnem-warl-then iterl-arey-angenh-rnem-warl.

Ingwer-rnemew apmwelarl, renh-rnem rwepel-apeny arert-new. Akngeyel ayenh thwenew, renh-rnem ileyew, ra apmwa ikwer-rnem-wety irrarlkemar.

Ra ayenh thwenew aparrng-rnem-warl, rernem areyew-awaty.

Ra ayenh thwenew, ingwer-rnem-then ileyew, Akngeyel renh-rnem arntarnt-aremarl, ingwer-rnemelarl apmwel-ayeth ikwer-rnem arnwarnem-wetyan.

¹⁹ Ra ayenh thwenew, ingkerrenh ileyew, 'Akngeyan arrewantherr iterreyel, ra arrenhantherrenh akngeyalpeyew angkep ikwer-warl.' "

²⁰ Jesus-el angka reytemelew-penh, rap pip ataper-relew, angkep antheynew artwa rltwa warlew-arteyew. Rap arrernelheynew-anem, ingwer-rnem akalty-antheyew. Rernemap renh atwew-arenh. ²¹ Rap angkew ikwer-rnemew, "Angka yanhan atyeng-akert, Isaiiah-elarl ingkwernew. Angka atharl ngwamp reytemelenh, inngarlap ran lengk ayntem."

²² Rernemarl awewel, Jesus-arl alakenh angkew, rernemap apateyelpew. Nakew-anem renh ayernerremel rernem, "Nthekwern ra angkeyel alakenh? Ran alerikw Joseph-wenh, apmer nhenh-areny!" ²³ Ra angkew ikwer-rnem, "Atha arrenhantherrenh iterl-areyel. Arrantherr ayenh ilem, 'Jesus-ay! Ntwa mwerr-angker mwanty mpwara arawerrng-akertel apmer nhenh-itwew, ngarl ilkwerrew-itwew!' Arrantherr awew, ingwer-rnemarl angkerrenh, atharl arntety-rnem mwerrelenh tawen Capernaum-itwew. Arrantherr ayenh ayernem apek, athan alakenh mpwarey-angker. Arrantherr apek ayenh alakenh kwanthem, 'Ngangkeray! Ntwa ingwer-ampeny-areny-rnem mwerrelenh! Nhenh-areny-rnem-alew?'

²⁴ Kel awelhenh-arey atyeng! Apmer ingwer-areny-rnem angkakert Akngey-wenh awelhem, apmer ikwerrenh-areny-rneman arrangwarl.

²⁵ Awelheyel arrantherr atyeng? Arrantherr angka Elijah-akert iterl-areyel. Ranap angkakert Akngey-wenh Israel-areny awank-akerr anenh. Akngeyelan kwaty thweneyangarl aherrety irrpetyelan. Amern-weny ayntenh, ingkerrenh-anem angayakwan apmer ikwer-itwew. Kel akelty inpert Jew-rneman akngerrarl anenh Israel-itwew. ²⁶ Akngeyelanap Elijah thweneyangarl akelty inpert Jew ikwer-rnem-warlan, renh-rnem alpemeleyew, arrangwarl.

Ra renh thwenew akelty inpert Sidon-areny-warl, tawen Zarephath-areny-warl.

²⁷ Arrantherr angka Elisha-akert iterl-areyel. Ranap angkakert Akngey-wenh Israel-itwew awank-akerr anenh arrpemar. Apmer ikwer-itwew arntety Jew-rnem akngerr anenh tywen-angketyarr. Elisha-elan ikwerenh-rnem mwerreley-angenh, arrangkw. Ranap artwa alethang Naaman mwerrelew, apmer ingwer-areny Syria-areny." Alakenh-anyem Jesus-el akalty-anthenh.

²⁸ Kel ingkerrenharl warl ikwerel anew-anenh awelherremel, rerneman Jew-rnemarl. Jesus rernem awew, rarl alakenh angkenh, rernemap ahellerrew ikwer. ²⁹ Rernemap rtnerlarr-alhew, renh antwerrkemel, atnwenheynemel aketh-warl arleng. Tawen Nazareth ranap apwert-itwew irrwerl. Rernemap renh akngeynew apwert impalth-warl, renh twetiweyew irrwerl-they, ra aytneyew kwenel-athek ilweyel. ³⁰ Rernem nthekwern renh antwerrkey-angenh, arrangkw. Ran alanty-alperl-alhew ikwer-rnem-wety.

Jesus-el arrenty irrenteyel artwa anyent-they

³¹ Ikwer-penh Jesus tawen Capernaum-warl alhew, Galilee-ampeny-warl. Ran apmer ikwer-itwew aney-alhew Saturday-ew-atety. Arlta ikwerel-antey, arlta ltyerrey-angker Jew-rnem-wenh-angkwarr ikwerel, rap aylpew tyaty Jew-rnem-wenh ikwer-warl. Rap angka Akngey-wenh akalty-anthenh. ³² Angka ikwerenhant rap ilenh, angka ingwer-rnem-wenh iley-angenh, arrangkw. Rernemap apatewarl ikwer. ³³ Artwa arrenty-akert anenh warl ikwer-itwew. Rarl akalty-anthenheng-arey, arrenty alakenh arlkew, ³⁴ "Ay! Ngan Jesus Nazareth-areny! Nthakenh ileyenhtwan anenhantherrenh? Ngang irrwerl-they apetyew, anenhantherrenh irrenteyew? Atha ngenh iterl-areyel. Ngan artwa mwerrarl, Akngyelarl thwenew. Ngan inngarl ikwerenh!"

³⁵ Jesus-el arrenty iltew, "Nga akeleyt anaynta! Tyerrelha ikwer-they!" Arrentyelan artwa renh ilatwew athenemel, rap ikwer-they tyerrelhew-anem. Artwa renhanap akep-akalthey-angenh-antey, mwerr-antey.

³⁶ Ingkerrelap arew, rernemap apatew angkerremelanem, "Angka ilek-apeny ran angkeyel? Artwa nhenhel angka rlterrk ingwer-ikwer ileyel. Ran arrenty-rnem ileyel, rernemap iylparethelarl awem! Rernem tyerrelherl-alhem, alpem-anem!" ³⁷ Apmer yanh-areny-rnemel angka ikwer-akert ileynenh ingwer-rnemew Galilee-areny-rnemew.

*Jesus-el akngerr ingwer-rnem mwerreleyel
(Matthew 8:14-17; Mark 1:29-34)*

³⁸ Ikwer-penh Jesus warl ikwer-they anperl-alhew, apmer Simon-wenh-warl-anem alhew. Simon-ew apelty-rnemel renh ayernew, “Mwerikw Simon-wenh arntety aynteyel warl nhak-itwew, akapwert rwenp innga. Ntwa apek renh alpemelem?” ³⁹ Ra rtney-alhew akelty arntety ikwer-itwel, rap angkew, “Ipmelha! Tyerrelha ikwer-they!” Arwapeny tyerrelherl-alhew arntety ran, rap ywerrerl-alhew-anem. Akelty rap akwentenhey-alpew, amern-anem ikwer-rnem anthew.

⁴⁰ Arlta ikwerel-antey, itwernan aylperl-alhenhel, apmer ikwer-areny-rnemel arntety-rnem arrenty-akert-rnem-then akngetyenh Jesus-warl, ra mwerreleyew. Ra itep-anem arrernenh ikwer-rnem-warl, mwerrelemel. ⁴¹ Arrenty-rnem tyerrelhenh ingwer-rnem-they, arrenty rernemap ikwer arlkenh, “Ngan Alerikw Akngey-wenh!” Rernem iterl-arew, Akngeyelarl renh thwenew ahern nhenh-warl. Arrenty-rnem ilkelhew, angka ikwer-akert ingkerrenhew ileyew. Rap arrenty renh-rnem akeleytelew apatelhelemel, ilewerr ingwer-rnem-warl.

⁴² Ingwepenh ingwerelan itwernarl aherlkewel-anem. Rap akwenterl-alhew, apmer ingwer-warl-anem anperl-alhew, apmer akeleyt-ampeny-warl-anem. Ra ament-anem anaynteyew, Akngey-warl-athek angkaynteyew-anem. Arntety-penh-rneman ikwer nthwenh arppemarl ingkernan. Rernem renh arey-alhew, ikwer angkemel, “Nga anemer anewantherrel-arleng.” ⁴³ Ra tyernew, “Arrantherr iterreyel arrewantherrenharrp-angkwarr. Akngeyel ayenh thwenew, angka mwerr-angker Jew-rnem ingkerrew ileyew. Atha renh-rnem ileyew, Akngeyan Inkart ingkerrew apmer arrpanenh-arenyew aneyel. Nthekwern ayeng anayntey-angenh arrewantherr-itwel apmer nhel. Ayeng alheyew apmer ingwer-rnem-warl-then. Kel ayeng alpeyel-anem.”

⁴⁴ Ikwer-penh Jesus-an alhenh ingweram-angkwarr apmer Jew-rnem-wenh-itwew. Rap angka mwerr-angker Akngey-akert ilerl-apenh tyaty Jew-rnem-wenh arrpanenh-itwew.

5

*Jesus-elan kwertengerl-rnem irrpety rlwaneyel
(Matthew 4:18-22; Mark 1:16-19; John 1:35-42)*

¹ Ingwer-ingweran Jesus kwaty alay impalthel rtenh Galilee-itwew. Akngerr akarrerrenh, angka Akngey-wenh

awaynteyew. Arrerant-arey rernem ikwer-itwew rtnen-herrew, arrer-they awaynteyew. ² Rap rtnwa atherr arew, kwaty impalth-itwewarl rtnenh. Rtnwew-artey-rnem aylperr antwerrkey-angker-rnem, rernemarl netting rwep-penh aylperrew-arelh irrarlkenh. ³ Ra rtnwa anyent-warl nganerl-alhew, ranap Simon-wenharl. Rap Simon ilew, ra rtnwa renh arleng-awatyeyew impalth-they. Rap rtnwa arleng-awatyew. Jesus rap arrernelhew-anem, rap rtnwel anerl-anemel akgerr innga akalty-anthenh.

⁴ Rarl akalty-anthenh-penh, rap Simon-ew angkew, "Rtnwa nhenhel alherlewey kwaty intwer-warl-away. Ntwa ngkweng apelty-rnemel-then netting kwaty-warl atwarrelhelenh-arey, aylperr-rnem antwerrkeyew."

⁵ Simon-an angkew, "Anantherr ankwakel ywarn-antey arrkernenh, aylperr-rnem antwerrkeyew-arrpantey. Arrangkwl! Kel athap netting atwarrelhelem, aylperr-rnem antwerrkeyew, ntwarl ilanthew." ⁶ Rernemap kwaty intwer-warl-away alherlewew, netting atwarrelhelew, aylperr akgerr innga antwerrkew-anem. Netting akelheyew-anew-anem aylperr akgerr-akert. ⁷ Ra akelhewerr, rernem rtnwa ingwer-akert-rnemew iltyerrew-anem, renh-rnem alpemeleyew. Ingwer-rnem apetyew, rernemaw ingkerrenh netting rtnwa atherr-warl aytengineyew. Rtnwa atherran aylperl-alheyew-anew, aylperr akngerrelarl awerrelew.

⁸⁻¹⁰ Aylperr antwerrkey-angker-rnemel aylperr akgerr arew, rernemap apateyelpew-anem. Simon Peter-then ikwer apelty atherr-then, James-then John-then, rerneman apateyelpew arrpemar. James-then John-then ratherr alerikw-atherr Zebedee-wenh.

Simon Peter rap Jesus-ew kwenerrew-anem angkemel, "Atyetyart, alha arleng atyeng-wety! Ayengan artwa apmwa!"

Jesus-an Simon Peter-ew angkew, "Aterrerrey-angenh. Ntwa aylperr akgerr inenh-apeny awank-they, nhepen-anyem ntwa artwa akgerr-anem Akngey-warl akngey-alpeyenh."

¹¹ Ikwer-penhan rernem rtnwa atherrel impalth-warl alpew, arlwereng-warl iytarr-akngew, rnkernenhemel. Simon Peter-then James-then John-then rernem ingkerrenhel-antey iwerlelpew, Jesus-anem apentenhew.

*Jesus-el artwa tywen-angketyarr mwerreleyel
(Matthew 8:1-4; Mark 1:40-44)*

¹² Ikwer-penh Jesus anenh apmer ingwerel. Apmer ikwer-itwew artwa anyent tywen-angketyarr anenh. Rarl renh

arew, ra kwernerrew-anem ikwer ahern-warl angkemel, "Ingkartay! Atha iterl-areyel, ntwā arntety mwerreley-angker. Nga ilkelhenty, tywen-rnem mwerrela atyeng-itwew. Yenp alyelkela."

¹³ Rarl amperrngerrew-anem ikwer, rap itep-anem ikwer-warl arrernew angkemel, "Ya wenh! Atha ngenh mwerreleyew!" Arwapeny tywen-rnem arrangkwerrenhew.

¹⁴ Rap renh ilew-anem, "Ingwer-rnem-warl ilelhey-angenh, tywen-rnemarl mwerrrerrew! Alhetangkewel tyaty Jew-rnem-warl. Artwa rltwa tyatyew-artey ikwer ilelha. Arternp rtna, ra arlka ngenh areyew. Ra ngenh areyew, nga mwerr-anem tywen-weny-anem. Aker-anem ikwer antha, ra ngkweng katy artyeyew, Moses-elarl ilew-angkwarr. Alakenh-anyem akngerrel iterl-areyew, ngarl mwerr-anem irrew."

¹⁵ Artwa ranap ingwer-rnemew ilelherl-apenh. Angka Jesus-akert arlpimperrew apmer arrpanenh-warl. Akgerr-anem akgerr-anem akarrerrenh ikwer-warl, angka ikw-erenh awayew, arntety-penh mwerrrerreyew. ¹⁶ Akgerr-wetyan ra anperl-alhenh ament-antey apmer alkey-warl, Akngey-warl-athek angkaynteyew.

*Jesus-el artwa lerrp mwerreleyel Capernaum-itwew
(Matthew 9:1-8; Mark 2:1-12)*

¹⁷ Ingwer-ingwer Jesus anenh warl anyent-itwew kwen, akgerr akalty-anthenh. Artwa Pharisee-rnem artwa angka Moses-wenhew akalty-anthey-angker-rnem-then rernem anenh. Ingwer-rnem Jerusalem-areny, ingwer-rnemarl apmer arrpanenh-areny, Galilee-ampeny-areny, Judea-ampeny-areny. Akngeyel renh rlterrkelenh, arntety akgerr mwerrel-aynteyew.

¹⁸ Artwa ingwer-rnem apetyew, artwa lerrp panty-akertel akngetyemel. Rernem kwen akngeyew, Jesus-ew arrerenty arrerneyew. ¹⁹ Ingwer-rneman rnenherrenh arriwel-antey, nthakenh kwen aylpey-angenh, arrangkw. Rernemap iterrew, artwa lerrp ikwer-akert nganenheyew ladder-angkwarr warl irrwerl-warl. Warl renh irrwerl altywerelew-penh, rernemap artwa arntety renh pantyinp rwepel atwarrelhelew ampep-warl, Jesus-arl anenh-warl.

²⁰ Jesus-el artwa lerrp arew ikwer apety-rnem-then, rap iterrew, "Artwa nhenh-rnemel iterl-areyel, atha renh mwerreley-angker." Rap angkew artwa lerrpew, "Athan apmwa ngkweng-wety irrarlkem. Atha ngenh atwey-angenh, ngarl apmwel-ayeth anenh-penhan."

²¹ Artwa Pharisee-rnem artwa angka Moses-wenhew akalty-anthey-angker-rnem-then rernem awew, Jesus-arl

ikwer angkew. Rernemap iterrenh, "Nthekwern ra alakenh angkey-angenh! Ran Akngey-arrpantey iterreyel! Akngeyelant apmwa irrarlkey-angkeran, angkep pweyteleyewan!"

²² Kanper-antey Jesus-el iterl-arew, rernemarl iterrenh. Rap ayernew, "Ilekewarl arrantherr alakenh atyeng iterreyel? ²³ Nthakenh ayeng irrem artwa lerrp nhenhew? Atha apek apmwa ikwer-wety irrarlkem. Atha apek ilanthem, ra rtnerl-alheyew. ²⁴ Ayengan Artwa Inngarl Akngey-wenh, atha lwewarrerneyew, Akngeyelarl arawerrng atyeng anthew, apmwa ingkerrenh irrarlkeyew." Jesus-an angkew artwa lerrpew, "Awelha atyeng. Rtnerl-alha, panty ngkwenh inerl-alha, apmer-warl-anem alpemel!"

²⁵ Anamerl-antey artwa lerrp-penh rtnerl-alhew, panty ikwerenh inerl-alhew, apmer-warl-anem alpew. Rap aylelheynehenh inkwerelhemel Akngeyew, apmer-warl alpenhel. ²⁶ Ingkerrel renh intwarenh, rarl apmer-warl alpenh panty-akert. Rernemap apateyelpew, inkwerelhemel-anem angkerrrenh, "Inngang wenh! Akngey rlterrk inngarl! Aleyant anantherr ngwampant alakenh arew!"

*Jesus-el artwa Levi rlwaneyel, renh apent-aynteyew
(Matthew 9:9-13; Mark 2:13-17)*

²⁷ Jesus-el artwa lerrp mwerrelew-penh, rap warl ikwerthey alpew-anem. Ra warl apwert akarreyew-arelh arey-alhew. Artwa anyent warrkerrenh warl ikwer-itwew itnan Levi. Itna ingweran Matthew, rap apwert-anem akarrelenh kapmentew. Apwert akarrey-angker-rnem akngerr irrtyert-awarr-rnem. Rernem apwert akngerr iney-angker atnyenemel, akelyant anthem kapmentewan. Jesus-el Levi arey-alhew, rap angkew, "Atyeng-angkwarr-anem apetya, ayenh apentemel!" ²⁸ Levi rtnerl-alhew, warrk ikwerenh iwerlelpew, Jesus-anem apentenh.

²⁹ Ikwer-penh Levi-el Jesus kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnem-then atnwenheynew warl ikwerenh-warl, kwenty arlkweyew. Apwert akarrey-angker-rnem arlkwemel anenh. Ingwerentyak-rnem-then anenh, angka Moses-wenharl apentey-angenh-rnem. ³⁰ Artwa Pharisee-rnem artwa angka Moses-wenhew akalty-anthey-angker-rnem-then rernem anenh arrpemar. Rernemap kwertengerl-rnemew angkew, "Apwert akarrey-angker-rnem-itwel arrantherr arlkwemel aneyel, angka Moses-wenh apentey-angenh-rnem-then-itwelan! Ilekew arrantherr alakenhan?"

³¹ Jesus-el awew, rernemarl angkew, rap angkew, "Ngangker-rnemel nthekwern mwerr-rnem mwerreley-angenh, arrangkw. Arntetyant mwerreley-angker.

³² Nthakenh atha alakenh mwerr-rnem iley-angenh,

anaynteyew arraty-angkwarr. Ayeng apetyew, atha apmwernemant ilaynteyew, Akngey-warl angkepperrenhey-alpeyew, ikwerewant anaynteyew.”

Angka arrwekelenyew awelhey-angenh. Angka Jesus-wenhew awelh-aynteyew

(Matthew 9:14-17; Mark 2:18-22)

³³ Ingwer-rnemel Jesus ayernew, “Akngrer-inger kwertengerl John-wenh-rnem kwertengerl artwa Phariseer-nem-wenh-then rernem amern arlkwey-angenh-anem arlengew-alenty anem, Akngey-warl-athek angkaynteyew. Alep arrantherr-alew? Ilekew ntwan kwertengerl ngkwenh-rnem-thenel intem amern arlkwem?”

³⁴ Jesus-el angka ilew renh-rnem alakenh: “Arrantherr iterl-areyel, artwethen arelh-then arlwentherrem anewantherrenh-angkwarr. Artwa arlwentherreyew-athath, ikwer apely-rnem apetyem apmer ikwerenh-warl, rernemap tyenkerr-anem arlkwem ingkerrenhel. Rernemap arlkweyel aleth-antey, rarl aneyel-awaty ikwer-rnemel-arleng. ³⁵ Ikwer-penh artwa renh akngew-penh, rernemap amern arlkweyang irrem. Artwa rapeny ayeng ywerreri-alheyenh kwertengerl-rnem-wety. Rernem amern arlkwey-angenh anem, Akngey-warl-athek angkaynteyew-anem.”

³⁶ Jesus ikwer-rnem angkew, “Atha angka nhanyem ileyew arnkwa awankeney-akert, altherrk-akert. Nthakenh ntwan arnkwa ngwampeny-they akalthey-angenh, awankeney-warl wap arrerneyew, arrangkw. Arnkwa ngwampeny rap apmwamwam irrewerr. Nthekwern ntwan arnkwa ngwampeny awankeney-warl atanthey-angenh, ingwer-lkwerarlap aynteman.”

³⁷ Jesus-el angka ingwer-anem ilew ampwal ngkwarl waynew-arelh-akert, ampwal yenp nanikwet-penh arranty-apeny-akert. Rap angkew, “Nthekwern anantherr ngkwarl wayn rlungkeny rilkwerrp-akert theley-angenh ampwal awankeney-warl, rap wangkamarl antyerlperremel. Artwa akwerrp alakenh irrem. Ngkwarl wayn thelelhem ampwal-they ahern-warl, ampwal ranap apmwerremarl. ³⁸ Artwa akaltyel thelem ngkwarl wayn rlungkenyan ampwal rlungkeny-warl, arraty-angkwarr.”

Anaynteleyel: Jesus-el angka ilenh, renh-rnem akalty-antheyew. Arnkwa awankeney yenp awankeney-then angka Akngey-wenh arrwekeleny-apeny, Moses-elarl akalty-anthenh-angkwarr. Jesus-wenh angkangk-warr aynteyel arnkwa rlungkeny yenp rlungkeny-then-apeny.

39 “Ngkwarl wayn antywenh-antywenh-rnem rernem ngkwarl awankeney arrkernem, arleng-alentyarl rtnehp-h, rernemap angkem, ‘Ngkwarl nhanyem mwerrarl, ngkwarl rlungkeny-apeny-wenyarl!’ Rernemap ngkwarl rlungkenyan iylpelant irremel iwerlelpen.”

Anaynteleyel: Jesus-el angka ilenh, renh-rnem akalty-antheyew. Ngkwarl wayn awankeney angka Akngey-wenh arrwekeleny-apeny. Jesus-wenh angkangkarr aynteley ngkwarl wayn rlungkeny-apeny. Akngerran awelhem angka Moses-wenhew, mwerr antwemel. Angka Jesus-wenhew rernem awelhem, rernemap mwerr-angker inngarl antwem.

6

Jesus-el arlta ltyerrey-angker ikwer akalty-antheyel, rernem iterl-areyew

(Matthew 12:1-8; Mark 2:23-28)

1 Saturday anyentel, arlta ltyerrey-angker Jew-rnem-wenh-angkwarr ikwerel, Jesus kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnem-akert apmer arlpaw-ampeny-angkwarr alhenh. Rernemap amern weyt-angketyarrel alhenh. Kwertengerl-rnemel amern weyt akeynenh irrnyewerl-apenh, arlkwemel arlkwemel. 2 Artwa Pharisee-rnemel arew renh-rnem, rernemap angkerrew, “Moses-wenh-angkwarr aynteley, nthakenh anantherr warrkerrey-angenh arlta ltyerrey-angker nhenhelan. Anantherr ingkerrenh ltyerremer. Kwertengerl yanh-rnem apmwelheleyel, rernemap warrkerreyel, amern inaynteleyew.”

3 Jesus angkew artwa Pharisee-rnemew, “Alhewerarl anantherr amernan inayntem, arlta anyent nhenhel ltyerreyew-arelhelan. Arrantherr angka Atyetyart David-akert iterl-areyel, rarl amern inerl-alpew kalikw Akngey-wenh-they. David ikwerenh-rnem-akert amern-weny angayakw anenh, 4 rap aylpew kalikw ikwer-warl, amern tyenkerr renh inerl-alpeyew. Moses-wenh-angkwarr aynteley, artwa rltwa kalikw-areny-rnemelant amern tyenkerr arlkwemer. David-el arlkwew, artwa ikwerenh-rnemew anthemel alhewer-antey arrpemarl amernan. Rernem amern tyenkerr arlkwewan, Akngeyanap ahelerrey-angenharl ikwer-rnem. 5 Ayengarl nhayman angkeyel! Ayengan Artwa Inngarl Akngey-wenh, atyetyart ilkwarl David-angkwarran. Alhewerarl amern akarreyew arlta ltyerrey-angker nhenhelan, atyengan mwerrarl alakenh!”

6 Arlta ingwerel ltyerrey-angkerel, Jesus aylpenhew tyaty Jew-rnem-wenh-warl. Rap aney-alhew, ingwer-rnem-anem

akalty-anthenh. Artwa anyent akwa apmwa arlwerrel-hewarl anenh. ⁷ Artwa Pharisee-rnemel artwa angka Moses-wenhew akalty-anthey-angker-rnemel-then rernem artewentyel Jesus arenh. Rernem renh arenh, ra apek artwa akwa apmwa mwerrelentyew. Rernem alakenh iterrenh, "Jesus-el artwa mwerrelenty arlta ltyerrey-angker nhenhel, rap apmwelheleamarl. Ingwerenty mwerrelenty, rap war-kerremarl!" Rernem mpwelhenh arntarnt-arehemel, ra apmwelhelentyew. ⁸ Ra iterl-arenh, rernemarl iterrenh. Rap angkew artwa akwa arlwerr-arlwerrew, "Rtnerl-alha, ingwer-rnemel ngenh areyew." Artwa rap rtnerl-alhewanem.

⁹ Jesus-el rtnenherrenharl-rnem ayernew, "Nthakenh arrantherr iterreyel? Nthakenh angka Moses-wenhelan ileyel? Nthakenh irrem arntetyewan arlta ltyerrey-angkerelan? Renh arntarnt-arem apek, mwerrelelel? Menty apek renh ipmem? Renh apek alpemelem? Atwem apek renh?" ¹⁰ Jesus-el renh-rnem arew-penh, rap angkew artwa ikweran, "Akwa arratyela!" Akwa rap arratyer-reyelpew, mwerr-anem. ¹¹ Rernem arew, Jesus-elarl artwa arntety mwerrelew, rernemap pwetherrew. Rernemap akarrerrew, alakenh angkerreyew, "Nthakenh anantherr arrngert angkem, Jesus-el ra alakenh arrpemarl mpwarew-err?"

Jesus-el kwertengerl-rnem 12 rlwaneyel

(Matthew 10:1-4; Mark 3:13-18)

¹² Ingwer-ingwer Jesus apwert ilkwewarl nganeynenh, Akngeyew angkaynteyew, rap ankwakel ikwer angkenh. ¹³ Ingwepenhan ra arlkew renharl apenteyel-rnemew, rernemap ikwer-warl alhew apwert irrwerl-warl. Rap artwernem 12 rlwanew kwertengerl-rnem ikwer, rap angkew-anem, "Arrantherr angka mwerr-angker ilerl-apayntenh-arey."

¹⁴ Artwa nhenh-rnem rlwanew Jesus-el:

Simon, renh Peter itnewew; ayteyikw Peter-wenh Andrew; awayenheng-atherr James-then John-then; Philip; Bartholomew;

¹⁵ Matthew; Thomas; alerikw Alphaeus-wenh itnan James; Simon, kapment-wety apmelerr rarl arlkar-errenh;

¹⁶ alerikw James-wenh Judas; Judas Iscariot-akerr.

Ingwer-ingweran Judas Iscariot-el Jesus artwa Jew alkenh-rnem-warl ahayiwemarl, rernem atwemel antwer-keyew.

Jesus-el akngerr mwerreleyel
(*Matthew 4:23-25*)

¹⁷ Ikwer-penh Jesus kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnem-akert atwarrenhey-alpew apwert irrwerl-they kwenel-athek ahern aterterr-warl. Apmer ikwer-arenyan akngerr akar-rerrew arrpemarl. Ingwer-rneman Judea-ampeny-areny Jerusalem-areny-then anew-anenh. Ingwer-rneman kwaty alay impalth-areny, Tyre-areny Sidon-areny. Ingkerrenh-antey ikwer mpwelhenh. ¹⁸ Rernemap apetyew, ikwer awelheyew. Arntety-rnem-then apetyew, ra mwerreleyew. Ingwer-rneman arrenty-akert apetyew, rap arrenty-rnem irrentew. ¹⁹ Arawerrng rlterrk Akngey-wenh-akertel ra arntety-rnem mwerrelenh. Rernem arrerant-arey rtnenherrenh ikwer-itwew, ra renh-rnem arnep-arneyew.

Akngey ntwap apententy, ngap inkwerelhemarl
(*Matthew 5:1-12*)

²⁰ Jesus-el kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnem arenh, rap angkew-anem ikwer-rnem,

“Kel-anem arrantherran aleyan irrpetyapant apek atnyen-ayntem, Akngeyan arrewantherr inkwerelhemarl. Akngey-wenh-anem arrantherran. Ran Atyetyart arrewantherrenh, rap arrenhantherrenh arntarnt-areyenh.

²¹ Kel-anem arrantherran aleyan angayakw-anem apek, Akngeyan arrewantherr inkwerelhemarl. Rap amern-anem anthem, arrantherrap atnerteng-anem irreyenh.

Kel-anem arrantherran aleyan alpwelyerremel-anem apek artnem, Akngeyan arrewantherr inkwerelhemarl. Ingwer-ingweran rap arrenhantherrenh irrngerney-antheyenh, arrantherrap atherreyenh-anem.

²² Ayeng Artwa Innga Akngey-wenh, arrantherr ayenh apenteyew. Ingwer-rneman arrewantherr ilkelhey-angenh irremarl, arrenhantherrenhap kwanthemarl, irrtwyerremel ilem, irrentemel. Akngeyan arrewanther inkwerelhemarl.

²³ Awank-akerr akngerran arlkarerrenh angkakert Akngey-wenh-rnem-wety. Rlengkan arrantherr angkakert weth-rnem-apeny. Ingwer-ingwer arrantherr aney-alpem Akngey-itwel, rap arrewantherr ilek-ilek mwerr-angker antheyenhan. Arrantherrap ikwer iterr-ayntenh-arey inkwerelhemel.”

Alakenh Jesus-an angkenh ikwer-rnem.

²⁴ Ikwer-penh Jesus ingwer-rnemew-anem angkenh, rernemarl rtnenherrenhew awelherremel.

“Kel-anem arrantherr aleyan ilek-ilek-anem apek atnyen-ayntem. Ingwer-ingweran ampwal-rnem arrewantherrenh apmwanem aynteyenh.

²⁵ Kel-anem arrantherr aleyan amern akngerr-anem apek atnyen-ayntem. Ingwer-ingweran arrantherr angayakw-anem amern-weny-anem irreyenh.

Kel-anem arrantherran atherreyel-anem apek. Ingwer-ingweran arrantherr alpwyerremel-anem artneyenh.

²⁶ Kel-anem ingwer-rneman mwerr-anem apek angkem arrewantherr. Awank-akerr arreng aynewantherrenhel alakenh ilenh angkakert-arrpantey-rnem-wety, irrtwyerremel iley-angker-rnem-wety.”

Ingwer-rnemew ilkelh-aynta, angkep atweyney-angenh

²⁷ Jesus angkew ikwer-rnem, “Angka nhenh awenh-arey! Ingwer-rnem arrewantherrety arlkarerrenty, arrantherran mwerr-angkwarrrel ikwer-rnem anaynteyew.

²⁸ Ingwer-rnemel arrenhantherrenh apmwel-ayeth iltenty, apmwethen mpwarenty, arrantherrap Akngeyarl ayernenh-arey ikwer-rnem.

²⁹ Ingwerel ngenh itepel atwenty arreyel ingwer-angkwarr, menty anthelha. Angkep atwey-angenh. Menty anthelha, arreyel ingwer-angkwarrthen ra ngenh atwey. Arnkwa ingwerel rakenty, menty ikwer antha. Arnkwa ingwer-then ikwer antha.

³⁰ Ingwerel ayernenty, ntwap antharl. Ra apek inenty ayerney-angenhel, kel renh ayerney-angenh, angkep anthenhey-alpeyew.

³¹ Arrantherran inkwerelheyew, ingwerentyel mwerr arrewantherr arnwarnentyan. Kel alakenh arrantherran ingwer-rnemew arnwarneyew.

³²⁻³³ Arrantherr ingkerrew ilkelherl-anemer. Nthakenh arrantherr rlwaney-angenh, arrewantherr ilkelhentyant ingwerenty, arrangkw. Apmwangkwarrarl aneyel-rneman alakenh-anyem. Rernem ingwer-rnemewant ilkelh-ayntem, rernemarl ikwer-rnem ilkelheyel-apeny. Ingwerentyakew rernem ilkelhey-angenh. Arrantherr apek rernem-apeny, apmwangkwarrarl aneyel-rnem-apeny. Akngeyelan nthakenh arrenhantherrenh mwerr-angker anthey-angenh, arrantherr alakenh arnwarnenty-penh.

³⁴ Arrantherr apwert arlenthal-anemer alhewer ingwer-rnemew-then. Nthakenh arrantherr rlwanentyant apwert anthey-angenh, ingwerentyew arrewantherr angkep antheyewant, arrangkw. Apmwangkwarrarl aneyel-rnem alakenh-anyem. Rernem apwert arlenthem irrpetyapewant, apwert angkep anthey-angkerew-rnemant. Ingwerentyakan apwertew intywekeley-angker-rnemarl. Rernem

iltyant-anem apek, apwert-weny, nthakenh angkep anthey-angenh. Arrantherran apek apmwangkwarrarl aneyel-rnem-apeny, apwert angkep anthey-angkerew-rnemant arlenthemarl. Akngeyel nthakenh arrenhantherrenh mwerr-angker anthey-angenh, arrantherr alakenh arnwarnenty-penh.

³⁵ Arrantherran athamerrerl-anemer ingwer-rnemew, arrewantherr ilkelheyangew-rneman, ikwer-rnem mwerr arnwarn-ayntemel. Akngey-wenh-angkwarr-apeny, rarl ingkerrenhew athamerreyel-apeny, mwerr-rnemew-then apmwernemew-then. Rap ingkerrenhew ilek-ilek mwerr-angker anthem. Alakenh-anyem arrantherr antherl-anemer ingwer-rnemew. Arralty-aney-angenh, rernem nthekwern angkep antheyney-angenharl. Akngeyan arrewantherr inkwerelhemarl. Arrantherr alakenh anenty, Akngey irrwerl-arenyelap arrenhantherrenh alerikw-rnem antwem. ³⁶ Inngarlap! Ingwer-rnemew atham-atham anaynteyew, Akngey-apeny." Alakenh-anyem Jesus-el akngerr akalty-antheynenh.

*Ingwer-rnemew tyel-angkey-angenh
(Matthew 7:1-6)*

³⁷ Ikwer-penh Jesus angkew ikwer-rnem, "Ingwer-rnem apmwa antwey-angenh, Akngeyelap arrenhantherrenhan apmwa antwewerr arrpemar. Ingwer-rnem ayntarrp-iley-angenh, Akngeyelap arrenhantherrenh ayntarrp-ilewerr arrpemar. Ingwer-rnem arrewantherr apmwelhelem, menty-anem ipmenh-arey iylpelerremelant. ³⁸ Arrantherr akelyant anthem ingwer-rnemew, Akngey ran akelyant anthem arrewantherrarl. Arrantherr akngerr anthem ingwer-rnemew, Akngey ran akngerr anthem arrewantherrarl.

Arrantherr iterl-areyel, ntangarl anantherr akarrelem-apeny. Tyampet-warl arrerneynem-apeny arriwew-atety. Alakenh-anyem Akngeyel antheynem, lherrparnpeyew-atety. Arrantherr ingwer-rnemew athamerrerl-anenty, Akngeyan arrewantherrarl athamerrem arrpemar, ilek-ilek-then antheynemel."

³⁹ Jesus-el angka akely irrpety-anem ilenh: "Artwa aparrngel nthekwern atnwenhey-angenh artwa aparrng ingwer itep-they, arrangkw. Ratherr atherr-anteyarl aytnewerr irrkewarl."

Anaynteleyel: Jesus-el angka ilenh, renh-rnem akalty-antheyew. Artwa angka Moses-wenhew akalty-anthey-angker rerneman artwa aparrng-apeny. Aparrngelan arrkay arem. Alakenh-anyem rernem mwanty awelhey-angenh angka Akngey-wenhew

anaynt, arrangkw. Rernemap apmwangkwarrarl anenh. Nthakenh rernem alakenh angkey-angenh ingwer-rnemew, "Ngan apmwelhelew. Ngan anemer arraty ayeng-apeny."

⁴⁰ "Apmerrkel nthekwern iterl-arey-angenh, akwerrp-antey, artwapeny-wenyarl ra. Rarl ilkwerreyenhel, rap artwant artewentyelan akaltyerreyenih."

Anaynteleyel: Jesus-el angka ilenh, renh-rnem akalty-antheyew. Rerneman anemer; angka artwa Pharisee-rnem-wenhew awelhey-angenh, rernemarl akwerrp apmerrk-rnem-apeny. Rerneman angka Jesus-wenh ikwerant awelhemer; akaltyerremel.

⁴¹ "Ngarl iterreyel, nga mwerr-arrpantey, ngantey irrti-werreyelarl. Nthekwern ntwaw ingwerentyak arratyeyel-angenh, ntwarl angka Akngey-wenhew apmwel-ayeth akalty-anthem. Artwa aparrng-apenyarlapan ngan, anngel arey-angenh. ⁴² Nthakenh ingwerew alakenh angkey-angenh, 'Atyeng apelyay, atha ahern akely irrarlkeyew annga ngkweng-itwew'. Arrangkw! Ntwan apek arrkay areyel, arwerl arlpentyelarl ilpeyel annga ngkwenhan! Ngarl alakenh angkeyel, ngap irrtiwerreyelarl. Ntwap arwerl ina annga ngkwenh-they-tangkwel, ntwap mwerr-anem arem. Ntwap ahern akely irrarlka annga ingwerentyak ikwer-itwew-anem."

Anaynteleyel: Jesus-el angka ilenh, renh-rnem akalty-antheyew. Nthakenh rernem ingwer-rnem apmwa antwey-angenh. Artwa arraty aney-angenh ra arwerl arlpentyel annga ilperl-anenty-apeny. Nthakenh anaynt arey-angenh, ingwer-rnem-then arratyeyel-angenh.

*Angka arwerl amern mwerr-akert
(Matthew 7:15-20)*

⁴³ Jesus-el angka ingwer-anem ikwer-rnem ilenh. "Arwerl mwerran amern mwerr-akertarl, arwerl ingweran paytey-angketyarrarl amern apmwakertarl. ⁴⁴ Anantherr amern iterl-aremarl arwerl arrpanenh-itwew. Amern tywerrk nthekwern arlketyerr-angketyarrel aney-angenh, arrangkw. Amern arnwekety nthekwern alatyeitel aney-angenh, arrangkw.

⁴⁵ Alakenh nga iterreri-aynteyew akwerrngan. Kel alakenhaym nga angkeman. Nga mwerr-angkwarr aneyel, ngap mwerr iterreyel akwerrngan, ngap angka mwerrarl angkem arrakertan intem. Nga apek apmwa, ngap apmwel-ayeth iterreyel akwerrngan, ngap apmwel-ayetharl angkeyel arakertan intem."

*Angka artwa warl arnwarney-angker atherr-akert
(Matthew 7:24-29)*

⁴⁶ Jesus angkew ikwer-rnem, "Ilekewarl arrantherr ayenh antweyel 'Ingkart'? Arrantherr atyeng awelhey-angenh. Arrantherr aney-angenh, ayengarl angkeyel-angkwarr, ar-rangkw. ⁴⁷ Ilek-apeny artwa ran, rarl atyeng awelhem? Ran arraty anem Akngeyew, ayengarl angkeyel-angkwarr. Rap ikwer-itwel aney-alpem intem. ⁴⁸ Ran artwa anyent-apeny, rarl warl arnwarneyew-apeny. Ran apmer ahern rlterrk alalewew. Warlarl arnwarnew-penh, rlterrk innga rtnewan. Kwaty apangw ilkwa rntwey-alhew, atnyerr-anem apetyew warl ikwer-warl, ranap nthekwern atakelhey-angenharl.

⁴⁹ Atha ileyew angka ingwer-anem, artwa ingwer-akert-anem. Ran warl arnwarneyew arrpemar. Ran apmer ahern rlterrk alalewey-angenh, arrangkw. Ran warl arlwereng-warl arnwarnew, ilpay impalth-warl. Kwaty apangw ilkwa rntwey-alhew, atnyerr-anem apetyew warl ikwer-warl, warlap atakenhew-anem. Arrantherr angka atyenh awenty, arrewantherrenharrp-angkwarr alhem, arrantherranap artwa nhenh-apenyarl. Arrantherr nthekwern Akngey-itwel aney-alpey-angenh intem, arrangkw."

7

Jesus-el artwa warrkenh ahawarr alkenh-wenh mwer-releyel

(Matthew 8:5-13; John 4:43-54)

¹ Ikwer-penh Jesus akngerrew angkenh-penh, rap angkep alpew tawen Capernaum-warl. ² Artwa ahawarr alkenh apmer ikwer-itwew anenh. Ran atyetyart ahawarr-rnem 100-ew, ranap atyetyart alkenh Rome-arenyew warrker-renh. Ran artwa warrkenh anyent atnyenew, rarl ikwer ilkelhenh. Warrkenh ranap arntetyarl, kelepenth ilweyew-anenh. ³ Artwa ahawarr alkenhel awew, Jesus-elarl akngerr mwerrelenh. Rap artwa Jew alkenh-rnem thwenew Jesus-warl, renh ayerneyew, artwa warrkenh renh mwerreleyew. ⁴⁻⁵ Artwa rernem Jesus-warl alhew, rernemap angkew ikwer, "Atyetyartay! Apetya anewantherrel-arleng, artwa arntety nhak mwerreleyew. Artwa ahawarr alkenh-wenh warrkenharlap ran. Artwa ahawarr ran mwerr-angker. Ranap atham-atham anewantherr Jew-rnemew, rarl apwert anthew anewantherr, warl akarrerreyew-arelh artewew. Alakenh-anyem nga apetyemer, artwa warrkenh ikwerrenh mwerreleyew." ⁶ Jesus angkew, "Kel ayeng alhem." Ra

anperl-alhew ikwer-rnemel-arleng. Artwa anyent anterrew, artwa ahawarr alkenh ileyew, Jesus-arl apetyenh.

Artwa ahawarr alkenhel awew, Jesus-arl arrer-anem apetyenh, rap nyerrerrew. Rap ikwer apety-rnem ikwer-warl thwenew, renh ileyew apetyey-angenh. Rernemap renh ampep-itwew arey-alhew, angkanem ilew ikwer, artwa ahawarr alkenharl angkew-angkwarr: "Ngan alkenharl atyeng-angkwarr. Ayengan artwa mwerr-wenyarl. Ayeng nyerrerreyel, ngenh nthakenh atha rlwatey-angenh, arrangkw. Warl atyenh-warl apetyey-angenh. ⁷⁻⁸ Atha ngenh nthakenh iley-angenh, nhenh-warl apetyeyew. Atha iterl-areyel, nga Akngeyew warrkerreyel. Ntwa awemarl, rarl ilanthem. Alakenh-anyem ayeng warrkerrem atyetyart alkenh Rome-arenyew. Ayeng atyetyart ahawarr-rnem 100-ew. Atha anyent ilanthem alakenh, 'Yanh-angkwarr!', rap alhem. Atha anyent ingwer ayernem, 'Apetya!', rap apetyemarl. Atha anyent ingwer ilanthem, 'Warrkerra!', rap warrkerremarl. Ngan ayeng-apenyarl. Ngarl angkem-apeny, rap anamerl irrem. Arwa angka, warrkenh atyenh rap anamerl-antey mwerrremarl."

⁹ Jesus-el awew, rap apateyelpew. Ra angkew ingwer-rnemew rtnenherrenharl-rnemew, "Aleyant atha awew alakenhan! Atha inngarl arrenhantherr ileyel. Artwa ahawarr weth ranap alethangarl, rap atyeng rlterrk iterreyel. Atha artwa Jew renh arey-angenh-antey, rarl atyeng aley rlterrk iterrenharl." ¹⁰ Artwa ahawarrew apety-rnem rernemap warl-warl alperlewew-anem angkep. Rernemap aremerrey-alpew warl-itwew, warrkenh mwerr-anem arey-alpew, arntety-weny-anem.

Jesus-el akely inpert-wenh ampikw itetheleyel ipmepenh

¹¹ Ikwer-penh Jesus anperl-alhew Capernaum-they tawen akely-warl Nain-warl. Kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnem akngerr ingwer-rnem-then alherlewenh ikwerel-arleng. ¹² Rerneman apmer ikwer-warl arrer-anem alherlewenh, akngerr-anem rernem arey-alhew. Ikwer-areny-rnem apmer ikwer-they artnemel alherlewenh, artwa ipma ampwal ilperr-ilperrel-ayeth akngeynenh. Artwa akelyarlap ran, rarl ilwewan. Amewikw-wenh ranap anyentarl. Akely irrepern ran inpert, artnemel alhenh. ¹³ Jesus-el renh arew, amperrngerrew-anem ikwer, rap angkew, "Artney-angenh." ¹⁴ Ra alhew, ampwal ilperr-ilperr-anem arnew. Artwernem ampwalarl akngeynenh-rnem rtneyelpew. Rap angkew artwa ipmew, "Awelha atyeng! Akwenta!" ¹⁵ Anamerl-antey artwa ipmepenh

akwentenhey-alpew, rap angkenh-anem. Artwa rap rtnehen-anem. Jesus-el renh atnwenhew amikw ikwerenh-warl.

¹⁶ Ingkerrel arew, artwa ipmepenh rtnerl-alhewarl, rernemap atererrew apateyelpemel. Rernem inkwerel-hemel angkew alakenh Akngeyew, "Jesus ran angkakert Akngey-wenh! Akngey rlengkan apetyew, anenhanther-renh arntarnt-areyew!" ¹⁷ Angka Jesus-akert rap arlpimperrew apmer arrpanenh-warl Judea-ampeny-warl, apmer ingwer-rnem-warl-then.

*Angka Jesus-then John Baptise-emeley-angker-akert
(Matthew 11:1-19)*

¹⁸⁻²¹ Jesus angka Akngey-wenh ilerl-apenh-antey. Arntety-rnem akngerr ikwer-warl apetyenh, rap renh-rnem mwerrelerl-apenh. Rap aparrng-rnem-then mwerrelenh, rernem areyew. Ingwer-rnem arrenty-akert apetyenh ikwer-warl, rap arrenty-rnem irrentenh ikwer-rnem-they.

Ikwerel-antey ra alakenh warrkerrerl-apenh, John Baptise-emeley-angker tyaylel-antey anenh. Kwertengerl-rnemel John-wenhel John arerlenty-akngenh tyayl-itwew, rernemap angka Jesus-akert iley-alenh. John-el ayernew, "Nhenhang ran, Akngeyelarl ilew, rarl ahern nhenh-warl thweneyenh? Atha iterl-areyew." Rap kwertengerl atherr thwewew Jesus-warl, renh ayerneyew. Ratherr ikwer-warl alhew ayernew-anem, "Ngang ran, Akngeyelarl rlwanew, ahern nhenh-warl thweneyew? Arrangkw apek. Ingwerentyakew-antey apek mpwelh-ayntem alerl-antey? Rwengk."

²² Ra renh-atherr tyernew, "Alpenh-atherr mpwelanth John-warl, ayenh iley-alpenh-atherr. Ilenh-atherr ilek-ilek, mpwelanth arew. Ilenh-atherr ilek-ilek, mpwelanth awew. Aparrng-penh-rnemel areyel, lerrp-penh-rnem alheyel-anemarl. Tywen-angketyarr-penh-rnem alyelkanem, arwengk-penh-rnemel awayel-anemarl. Ipemepenh-rneman iteth-anem, apwert-weny-rnemel angka mwerr-angkerant-anemarl awayel. ²³ Mpwelanth atherr-angkwarr iterrey-angenh atyeng, Akngeyanap mpwelewanth inkwerelhemarl."

²⁴ Kwertengerl John-wenh atherr angkep alpew, ikwer ileyew. Jesus ingwer-rnemew angkew rtneherrenharl-rnemew, "Arrantherr atyeng awelhenh-arey! Arrantherr John iterl-areyel. Renh tyayl-warl akwerneyew-athath, ra anenh apmer arlpaw-ampenyel-tangkwel. Ilekewarl arrantherr John-ew nthwenh? Arrantherr apek iterrenh ikwer, ra irrwerlap-aynterl-anenty-arrpantey? Arrangkw! John-an alakenh-wenyarl. ²⁵ Artwa ilek-apenyew arrantherr

nthwenh? Artwa arnkwa rlungkeny-akertew arrantherr nthwenh? Arrangkw! Arnkwa rlungkenyar! aylpeyel-rnem rerneman atyetyart-rnem, warl ilkwernemelar! aneyel-rnem. John-an alakenh-wenyarl. ²⁶ Kel ilenh-arey ayenh. Artwa ilek-apenyew arrantherr nthwenh? Arrantherr apek angkakert Akngey-wenhew nthwenh? Ya wenh! John renh thwewew Akngeyel angka ikwerenh-akert. Ran angkakert ingwer-rnem-apeny-weny.

²⁷ Awank-akerr Akngeyel angkakert ikwerenh Malachi ilew, rar! John ahern nhenh-war!-tangkwel thweneyew, Jesus renh thweneyew-athath. Akngey alakenh Jesus-ew angkew,

'Atha artwa thweneyenh ikwer-rnem-war! akwerrng renh-rnem arratyeyew, rernem ngkweng awelheyew-awaty. Alakenh ra iwerr arratyeyenh.'

²⁸ Awelhenh-arey atyeng! John angkakert ingwer-rnem-angkwarr ilkwarr, rernemarl anenh apmer nhenh-itwew awank-akerr. Aleyan Akngey-wenh-rnemarl John-angkwarr ilkwa. Ingkern-penh-rnem-then John-angkwarr ilkwa arpemarl, rernemarl arrer-they ayenh iterl-areyel."

²⁹ Akngerrelan John awenh. Apwert akarrey-angker-rnem kapmentew rernem awenh arpemarl. Ra ingker-renh kwaty-war! baptise-emelenh, rernemap iy!parethel awelhenh, rernemap angkenh, "Akngey-wenh-angkwarr mwerrarl!" ³⁰ Akngey ilkelhenh, artwa Pharisee-rnem artwa angka Moses-wenhew akalty-anthey-angker-rnem-then rernem arraty ikwer anaynteyew. Rernem John-ew awelhey-angenh, arrangkw. John-el nthekwern renh-rnem kwaty-war! baptise-emeley-angenh. Rerneman ilkelhey-angenh irrenh angka Akngey-wenh-wety, Akngey rar! John ilew.

³¹ Jesus ikwer-rnem angkew, "Alep arrantherr-alew? Arrantherr nthekwern inkwerelhey-angenh! ³² Arrantherr ampernem-apeny, amentant atherrelerremel arrkenterrem. Ingwer-rnemel arlkem alakenh ingwer-rnemew,

'Arrantherr rntwey-angenh, anantherrarl aylelherrenhew inkwerelhemel! Arrantherr artney-angenh, anantherrarl aylelherrenhew alpwyerremel!'

Ampernem-apenyarlap arrantherran! ³³ Ingwer-rnem-apeny-wenyarl John. Ran amern arlkwey-angenh, ngkwarr wayn antywey-angenh, arrangkw. Irrkalty antemarn-thenant arlkwenh. Arrantherr renh arew-penh, arrantherrap apmwel-ayeth angkew, 'Ra arrenty-akert!' ³⁴ Ayengan Artwa Inngarl Akngey-wenh. Athan apmellerrel arlkweyel, antyweyel ingwer-rnemel-apeny. Arrantherr apmwel-ayeth

ileyel, 'Jesus amern akngerr arlkweyel, ngkwarl-then antyweyel! Ikwer apely-rnem apwert akarrey-angker-rnem angka Moses-wenh apentey-angenh-rnem-then!' Arrantherr atyeng alakenh tyel-angkeyel. ³⁵ Awelhenh-arey atyeng! Arrantherran John-wenh-angkwarr ilkelhey-angenh anenh. Atyenh-angkwarran ilkelhey-angenh arrpemar! arrantherr! Akngeyelan arraty-angkwarr mpwarew, rarl aylanthenh thwenew. Rernem aylanthenharl apenteyel-rnem, rernemap arraty-angkwarr anem. Alakenh-anyem ingkerrel arem, Akngeyelar! arraty-angkwarr aylanthenh thwenew."

*Angka Jesus-akert arelh apmwethen-akert
(Matthew 26:6-13; Mark 14:3-9; John 12:1-8)*

³⁶ Artwa Pharisee anyent anenh itnan Simon, rap angkew Jesus-ew, "Nga apetyem apek warl atyenh-warl, amern arlkweyew." Jesus alhew warl ikwerenh-warl, ratherrap amern arlkwenh ilperr-ayntemel.

³⁷ Tawen ikwer-itwew arelh apmwa anenh. Ra awew, Jesus-el amern arlkwenh warl Simon-wenh-itwew. Ra apwert akngerr anthew, pweterl akely anter-akert ineyew, mwerr-angkerarl inten-akert. ³⁸ Ra kwen-anem aylypenhew warl ikwer-warl anter-akert, Jesus ingkety-angkwarr ingkern-they rtney-alhew artnemel. Rap altyweneyelpew arrngwely thelelhemel ingkety ikwer-itwew. Ingkety ra iparenh alta arlpenteyel arrwanyemel, anter thelemel.

³⁹ Simon-el arelh arew, rarl mpwarenh, ra iterrew, "Inngarl artwa nhenh angkakert Akngey-wenh? Renh iterlaremer ra! Arelh apmwel renh arnep-arneyel!"

⁴⁰ Jesus-el iterl-arew, rarl iterrenh, rap angkew, "Simon, atha ngkweng angka ileyew."

Rap tyernew, "Ya, ila atyeng."

⁴¹ Jesus ikwer angkew, "Artwa atyetyartel apwert arlenthew artwa atherrew. Rap 10,000 tala anthew ingwerewan 1,000 tala ingwerewan. ⁴² Ikwer-penh ingwer-ingwer arrangkwanem anem ratherr apwert-weny-anem. Ratherr ywarn-anem iterrew, apwert angkep antheyneyew atyetyart-warl. Artwa atyetyart rap ahellerrey-angenh ikwer-atherr, arrangkwanem. Rap angkem, 'Mwerr, menty', rap renh-atherr tyarlewew."

Angka Jesus-el ilew-penh, rap ayernew, "Simon, nthakenh nga iterreyel? Artwa nthenh-apyen inngan artwa atyetyart ikwer ilkelhem?"

⁴³ Simon-el tyernew, "Artwa weth apek, ikwerarl atyetyartel 10,000 tala anthew, rarl apwert akngerr alhewer-antey anthew."

Jesus angkew, "Mwerr, arraty nga angkew!"

⁴⁴ Jesus-el artepang areynew, arelh-anem arew, rap Simon-ew angkew, "Arelh nhenh ntwā areyel, rtneyelar! Ayeng apetyew warl ngkwēnh-warl, ntwā atyeng kwaty anthey-angenharl anewantherrenh-angkwarran, ingkety iparelheyew. Arelh nhenhelarlap ingkety arrngwely ikwerenhel-anem irrarlkenh, alta arlpentyel-then iparenhan. ⁴⁵ Ayeng apetyew warl ngkwēnh-warl, ntwā ayēnh arreyl arrwantyey-angenharl anewantherrenh-angkwarran. Arelh nhenhelarlap ingketyan arrwantyey-alhenhan. ⁴⁶ Ayeng apetyew warl ngkwēnh-warl, ntwā atyeng anter mwerr-angker anthey-angenharl anewantherrenh-angkwarran, inngerr apernelheyew altethen. Arelh nhenhelarlap anter mwerr-angker intey-angkerel ingkety aperney-alhenhan.

⁴⁷ Ingwer-rnem ament iterreyel, rernem apmwelhelem alyepelant. Akngeyel apmwa irrarlkem ikwer-rnem-wety, rernem Akngeyew alyepant ilkelhenty. Ingwer-rneman arelh nhenh-apyenarl. Rernem iterl-arelhēm apmwa innga. Akngeyel apmwa irrarlkem ikwer-rnem-wety, renh-rnem angkep ikwer-warl-athek pweytelenhey-alpemel. Rernem Akngeyew artewentyel ilkelheman, intem iterrerl-anemel ikwerewant. Arraty atha ileyel! Akngeyel apmwa irrarlkwew arelh nhenh-wety, renh angkep ikwer-warl-athek pweytelenhey-alpew-anem alhewer-antey. Alakenh-anyem arelh ra atyeng inngan ilkelheyel."

⁴⁸ Jesus angkew arelh ikwer, "Irrepern, nga apmwel-ayeth anenh. Atha apmwa ingkerr irrarlkwew ngkweng-wety, ngenh Akngey ikwer-warl-athek pweytelenhey-alpew-anem alhewer-antey."

⁴⁹ Ingwer-rnemel awew, rernem angkerrew, "Ra nthek-wern alakenh angkey-angenh! Akngeyant alakenh angkey-angker!"

⁵⁰ Jesus angkew arelh ikwer, "Ngarl atyeng iterrew, Akngeyelap apmwa ngkweng-wety irrarlkwew. Arlka mwerr-anem aney-alpa."

8

Angka arelh-rnem-akert, Jesus-arl alpemelenh

¹ Ikwer-penh Jesus kwertengerl ikwerenrh-rnem-akert alhenh, angka mwerr-angker ilerl-apyen apmer arrpanenh-itwew. Ra akngerr ingwer-rnem ilerl-apyen, Akngeyan atyetyartarl aneyenrh ingwer-rnemew, rernemarl ikwer iterreyel-rnemewan.

² Arelh-rnem irrpetyap alherlewenh ikwerel-arleng. Ingwer-rnem arntety-tangkwel anenh, rap awank renh-rnem mwerrelew. Ingwer-rneman arrenty-akertarl anenh, rap awank arrenty-rnem ikwer-rnem-they irrentew. Arelh ingweran itnan Mary Magdala-areny. Jesus-el awank arrenty-rnem ⁷ irrentew ikwer-they. ³ Arelh ingweran itnan Joanna. Mpwernikwan ikwerenh itnan Cuza, artwa ilkwa anenh atyetyart Herod-wenh apmerel. Arelh ingweran itnan Susanna, arelh ingwer-rnem-akerr. Arelh nhenh-rnem Jesus kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnem-thenel-arleng alherlewenh, rernemap renh-rnem arntarnt-arerl-apenh, amern-then apwert-then antherl-apenh.

*Angka artwa ntang-akert
(Matthew 13:1-23; Mark 4:1-9)*

⁴ Ingwer-ingwer akngerr innga akarrerrew Jesus-warl apmer arrpanenh-they, ranap angka nhanyem ikwer-rnem ilenh.

⁵ "Artwa amern lyapelheley-angkeran anenh, rap amern weyt lyapelhelenh. Rap alhew yakweth ntang-akertinp, ntang arlperry iwaynteyew. Rarl alhenhel, ntang-rneman ra iwerl-apenh. Ntang ingwer-rneman ra iwew iwerr arlertek-warlarl. Akngerrrelan ntang-rnem lthwerl-apenh. Thip-rnem arrernelhenh, ntang-anem arkweynenh. ⁶ Ntang ingwer-rneman ra iwew ahern apwert-angketyarr-warlarl, rernemap alyepelant lyaperew. Artekerran nthakenh lyapey-angenh ahern apwert-angketyarrelan, arrangkw. Atherrk-rneman itwern-penh rtwewenyel arlenyerrew-anem. ⁷ Ntang ingwer-rneman ra iwew ahern arlkerl-angketyarr-warlarl. Arlkerl-rnemelap atherrk akely-rnem ilperteleynew, rernem nthakenh lyapey-angenh, apmwerrew-anem. ⁸ Ntang ingwer-rneman ra iwew ahern itwelh-itwelh-warlarl. Atherrk-rnem rernemap mwerrarl lyapew ntang-penh. Atherrk-rnemark ampeng-anem irrew, amern akngerr inngap ayn-tewan, rernem arlkwaynteyewan. Ntang anyent-they ntang akngerr lyapew, 100 innga."

Jesus-elarl angka ilew-penh, rap atayel ingkerrew angkew, "Iyipel mwanty-antey awenh-arey!"

*Jesus-el angka artwa ntang-akert renh anaynteleyel
(Matthew 13:10-23; Mark 4:10-20)*

⁹ Ikwer-penhan kwertengerl-rnem Jesus-wenh apetyew ikwer-warl ayerneyew, "Anantherran angka ntang-akert iterl-arey-angenh. Anenhantherr akalty-antha, anantherr iterl-araynteyew."

¹⁰ Jesus-el angka renh anayntelew ikwer-rnem. “Akngey rarl Atyetyart aneyel ikwerenh-rnemew. Atha arrenhantherrenhant alakenh akalty-anthem. Ingwer yanhrneman atha nthakenh akalty-anthey-angenharl, athap angka nhelkwer-rnem ikwer-rnem ilemarl. Ayengarl ikwer-rnem angkem,

‘Rernem ayenh anngelant arem, rernemap ayenh iterl-arey-angenharl, arrangkw. Rerneman ayenh iylpelant awem, awelhey-angenh, akwerrp-antey.’ ”

¹¹ Jesus angkew ikwer-rnem, “Alakenhaymarlap angka nhenhey aynteyel. Angka Akngey-wenh ranap ntang-apeny. Angka rap ingweram-angkwarr arlperrryerrem. ¹² Ntang ingwer-rneman artwa wethel ra iwew iwerr arlertek-warlarl. Akngerr iwerr nhenh-apenyarl. Rernem angka Akngey-wenhew awelhem-tangkwel, rernemap Akngey arkrernem. Arrenty ilkwan apetyem, rap angka mwerr-angker ilpertelem, thipelarl ntang arlkwem-apeny. Rerneman ipmelhem-anem, Akngey apentey-angenh, Akngeyelarl nthakenh renh-rnem intem-antey antwerrkey-angenh, ar-rangkw.

¹³ Ntang ingwer-rneman ra iwew ahern apwert-angketyarr-warl. Artekerr-rneman nthakenh aylpey-angenh ahern apwert-angketyarr-warl, arrangkw. Alakenh-anyem akngerrelan angka Akngey-wenh awem, inkwerelhem-anem Akngey-angkwarr, arwa angath-antey. Apmwa ayntentyelan, rernem ipmelhem, angka Akngey-wenh apentey-angenh, arrangkw. Rernem iylpelerrem, angka Akngey-wenh iwerlelpep.

¹⁴ Ingwer-rneman ahern arlkerl-angketyarr-apeny. Rernem angka Akngey-wenh awem-tangkwel, apwertelthen ampwal-rnemel-then renh-rnem ilpertelem-anem. Rerneman ament-antey arralty-anem, ilek-ilek mwerr-angkerew iterrem, arrkental-arlengant anaynteyew. Alakenh-anyem ilek-ilek ingwer-rnemel akwerrng ilpertelem-anem, arlkerl-rnemelarl atherrk-rnem lyapey-angenhalem-apeny. Angka ranap nthakenh renh-rnem rlterrkeley-angenh, arrangkw. Rernemap arraty aney-angenh Akngeyewan.

¹⁵ Ingwer-rneman ahern itwelh-itwelh-apenyarl. Rernem angka Akngey-wenh intem-antey antwerrkem. Arraty-angkwarr-anem rernem anem. Apmwarl ayntemeng-arey, rernem angka Akngey-wenh apentem intem-antey. Alakenh-anyemap rernem mwerr-angker warrkerrem Akngeyewan, ntang akngerrarl ahern itwelh-itwelhelan lyapeynem-apeny.”

Angka lyenenty-akert

¹⁶ Jesus-el angka ingwer-anem ilenh. “Kwenyel anantherr lyenenty arrtyem. Anantherr nthakenh arlengarrel artey-angenh, nthakenh pantyel artey-angenh, arrangkw. Anantherr irrwerl tywenem, ingwerentyel anaynt arenhey-alhem warl-itwew, rernemap aylpenhey-alhemarl. ¹⁷ Kel angka Akngey-wenh alakenh-anyem. Atha akngerr akalty-anthem angka nhelkwerel, rerneman arraty iterl-arey-angenharl. Ingwer-ingwer Akngeyelan angka ikwerenh anaynt ileyenh. Angkan ikwerenh irrtyertel ayntey-angenh, akngerrelan iterl-areyenh-anem.”

Anaynteleyel: Jesus-el angka ilenh, renh-rnem akalty-antheyew. Rarl ahern nhenh-itwew anenh-antey, irrptyapelant angka ikwerenh awenh. Ingwer-ingweran akngerrel-anem angka anaynt ikwerenh aweyenh apmer arrpanenh-they.

¹⁸ “Kel arrantherran atyeng mwanty awelh-ayntenh-arey! Akngey arrantherr awem iylparethel, rap arrenhantherrenh akalty-anthem, ilek-ilek iterl-areyew. Arrantherr ikwer awelhey-angenh, rap arrenhantherrenh akwerrngarl ilpotelem. Arrantherrap angkan ikwerenh iylpelerlewem-anem.” Alakenh Jesus angkew ikwer-rnem.

Jesus-wenh amikw-then ayteyikw-rnem-then

(Matthew 12:46-50; Mark 3:31-35)

¹⁹ Ingwer-ingwer Jesus anenh warl anyent-itwew, akngerr ingwer-rnem akalty-anthenh. Amikw ikwerenh ayteyikw ikwerenh-rnem-then apetyew, renh areyew. Rernemap arleng-antey rtney-alhew, akngerrel arrngelewewety. ²⁰ Ingwerentyel renh ilew, “Amengkw ngkwenh ayteyengkw ngkwenh-rnem-then mpwelheyel ngkweng akethel, ngenh areyew.” ²¹ Ran alakenh tyernew, “Angka Akngey-wenharl awelheyel-rnem rernemarl amey atyenh ayteyaty-rnem-thenan. Rernemarl atyenh-rnem inngan.”

Jesus-el kwaty rwarr-akert arternpeleyel

(Matthew 8:23-27; Mark 4:35-41)

²² Ingwer-ingweran Jesus angkew kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnemew, “Mpa! Alhey anantherr kwaty alay anthenayn-ampeny-warl.” Rernemap nganerlarr-alhew rtnwewarl, anperlarr-alhew-anem.

²³ Rerneman kwaty alay-angkwarr artarnpeyneh, ran ankwanem irrenhew. Kwaty rwarr-akert-anem rntwey-alhew rlterrk innga, renh-rnem akngenherl-akngenhelhelew. Kwatyan lherrparnpew-anem rtnwewarl, aylperl-alheyew-anew-anem, aterelerrey inngap ayntewarl.

²⁴ Jesus-anem rernem atyekelew, “Ingkart akwentay! Kwatyel anenhantherrenh ilwerl-athenewerr!”

Rap akwentenhey-alpew, atayel innga angkew rwarrew-then kwatyew-then. Ingkerrap arternperreyelpew. ²⁵ Ran angkew ikwer-rnem, “Ater-anemarl arrantherr irreyel? Ilekew atyeng awelhey-angenh? Arrantherr ayenh iterlaremer! Nthakenharl athan arrenhantherrenh iwerl-alhey-angenh!”

Rernem apatemel atererrew, rernemap angkerrew, “Pw-ertay! Artwa ilek-apenyarlap nhenhan? Rwarrel-then kwatyel-then renh awem!”

Artwa arrenty akgerr-akert

(Matthew 8:28-34; Mark 5:1-20)

²⁶ Ikwer-penh Jesus kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnem-akert alhew rtnwa ikwerel kwaty alay anthenayn-ampeny-warl. Rernemap kwaty alay-angkwarr artarnpenhew apmer Galilee-they, aremerrey-alhew tawen Gerasa ikwer-itwew-anem. ²⁷ Rernem rtnwethey atwarrew, kwaty impalthel-anem rtnenh. Artwa arwengkan apmer ikwer-areny Jesus-warl arnekerrey-ayntew. Ranap arrenty-akert, arnkewen-yarl intem alhenh, apmer ikwerenh-rnem-itwel aney-angenh, arrangkw. Rap intey-angketyarrel anenh, ipmerne-marl akwernenh-itwew. ²⁸⁻²⁹ Apmer ikwer-areny-rnemel renh arertnenh tyeynel itep-atherr ingkety-atherr-then. Arrentyarl angkep ikwer-warl aylpeyam-alpenh rlterrkelenh, rap tyeyn-rnem akalthenh, arleng-anem anterremel. Arrenty-rew-alhenh, ra arleng ament alhaynteyew.

Jesus-elan renh arew, rap arrenty-anem iltew, “Arrenty apmway! Tyerrelha ikwer-they!” Artwa ra arkenty iwew atayel, rap kwenerrey-alhew, Jesus-arl rtnenh-itwew. “Jesus-ay! Nga Alerikw Akngey-wenh! Nthakenh ileyew ntwā ayenh? Ayengan irrepem apmwa. Ayenh irrwampenh-anthey-angenh!”

³⁰ Jesus-el ayernew, “Itnan ilek nga?”

Arrenty akgerran ikwer-itwew anenh. Ra tyernew, “Itna ayeng ‘Akngerr.’” ³¹ Arrenty-rnemel renh ayernenh akgerr-inger, “Irrentey-angenh anenhantherr arrenty apmwernem antwerrkeyel-warl, aleth-antey tyarlewey-angenh-warl!”

³² Pikepik akgerran arlkwey-arlkwenh arrer-antey apwertel. Arrenty rernem ayernew, “Irrenta anenhantherr pikepik yanh-rnem-warl!” Ra renh-rnem irrentew, rernemarl ayernew-angkwarr-antey. ³³ Rernem artwethey tyerrelhew, anamerl-antey aylpew pikepik-rnem-warl. Pikepik-rnemap arwengkerrew, anterrew

arlperrty-anem. Rernem anterrew kwenel-athek, kwaty alay-warl aylpew, ilwenherrew-anem.

³⁴ Pikepikew-artey-rnemel arew, rernemap tawen Gerasa-warl anterrew, apmer akely-rnem-warl-then. Rernem ingkerrenh ilew, "Pikepik-rnem arwengk-arwengk kwaty-warl aylpewaw!" Rernemap apmer akely-areny-rnem-then ilew. ³⁵ Akngerrel angka awew, rernem anterrerrew areyew, nthakenh irrenhan. Rernemap Jesus arey-alhew, artwa arwengk-penh ikwer-itwew mwerr-anem arnkwakert anenh. Akwerrng arraty-anem anenh, arrenty-weny-anem. Rernemap Jesus-wetyan atererrew. ³⁶ Ingwer-rnemel rernemarl arewel, rernemap ingkerrew ilew, artwarl arrenty-akert-penh mwerrerrew. ³⁷ Tawen Gerasa-areny-rnem artewentyel atererrew, rernemap Jesus ilew, "Nga alpemer apmer nhenh-they apmer ingwer-warl."

Jesus kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnem-akert nganerl-alhew rtnwewarl, rernemap anperl-alheyew-alenty alerl-antey rtnenherrenh. ³⁸ Artwa arwengk-penh ra angkew ikwer, "Atyetyartay! Mwerrang ayeng alpem ngkweng-angkwarr?" Ra tyernew, ³⁹ "Nthekwern ntwā ayenh apentey-angenh. Ngkwenh-rnem-warl alpa. Iley-alpa, Akngeyarl ngkweng amperrngerrew, rarl ngenh mwer-relew." Ra kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnem-akert anperl-alhew, artwa ran alpew apmer ikwerenh-warl. Rap akngerr ilerl-apenh alakenh, "Jesus-el arwengk-penh ayenh mwer-relew!"

*Jairus-wenh kwey alerikw arelh arntety-then-akert
(Matthew 9:18-25; Mark 5:21-43)*

⁴⁰ Ikwer-penh Jesus kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnem-akert apew-alpew kwaty alay Galilee anthenayn-ampeny-they. Akngerrel renh arnarenh, rernemap ikwer arnekerrey-ayntew kwaty alay impalth-itwew. ⁴¹⁻⁴² Artwa anyent itnan Jairus anenh, artwa rltwarlap ran tyaty Jew-rnem-wenh-itwew. Anyentant ikwerenh kwey alerikwan, ranap 12-arl. Arntety inngap ra ayntenh, ilweyew-anemel. Jairus rap apetyew, ampwethel arrernelhew, Jesus-arl rtnenh-itwew. Rap ayernew artnemel, "Mwerrang apetyem apmer atyenh-warl?" Jesus rap alhew Jairus-el-arleng. Ingwer-rnemel renh-atherr apenteynenh, tyet inngitwew ingkerrenh-antey alperlewenh.

⁴³ Arelh anyent ingwerarl alpenh ikwer-rnemel-arleng, ranap arelh-rnem-wenh arntety-akertarl aherrety 12-ew-atety. Ngangker-rnemew ra apwert akngerr antheynenh, apwertanap ywerrew-anem. Ngangker-rnemel nthekwern

renh mwerreley-angenh, arrangkw. Rap arntety intem-antey anenh. ⁴⁴ Rap Jesus-warl apetyew ingkern-angkwarr, arnkwa Jesus-wenh arnerlewew. Anamerl-antey arntety ywerrenhew.

⁴⁵ Jesus-el renh-rnem ayernew, "Angwenhel ayenh arnerlewew?" Rernem ingkerrenh angkew, "Rwengk!" Peter ikwer angkew, "Ingkartay, akngerr nhenhan tyetel alperleweyel!"

⁴⁶ Jesus angkew, "Innga wenh! Ingwerentyel ayenh arnew! Atha iterl-areyel, arawerrngarl tyerrelherl-alhew atyeng-theyl!"

⁴⁷ Arelh rarl arnewan alakenh iterrenh, "Pwertay! Ayeng iterrew anyelkel arneyew-arrpantey. Jesus-el ran ayenh iterl-areyelarl. Ayeng nthakenh irrtyert aylpey-angenh." Rap atererrew, kwernerrey-alhew arrewemel, Jesus-arl rtnenh-itwew. Ingwer-rnemel renh arenh, rap angkew ikwer-rnem, "Ayeng wenh! Ayeng arntety aherrety 12-ew-atety anenh. Atharl arnkwa Jesus-wenh arnerlewew, anamerl-antey-anem ayeng mwerrerenhew." ⁴⁸ Jesus ikwer athamerrew artewentyel, rap angkew, "Arelhampway! Nga mwerrerenrew, ngarl atyeng rlterrk iterrew. Apmer-warl alpanem, nyerrereny-angenh alhewer-anem."

⁴⁹ Jesus angkenh-antey arelh ikwerel-arleng, artwanem apetyew angkakert Jairus-wenh apmer-theyl. Jairus ran rtnenh-antey Jesus-el-arleng. Artwa ra angkew Jairus-ew, "Arrangkw wenh! Alerengkw ngkwenh atnengkanerrew. Arrangkwel-anem Ingkart akngetyey-angenh, menty-anem."

⁵⁰ Jesus-el awew, rap angkew Jairus-ew, "Artewenty iterrey-angenh. Nga atyeng awelhenty, alerengkw ngkwenh mwerrerenrem."

⁵¹ Rernemarl ingkerrenh arternp-antey alperlewenh, rernemap aremerrey-alhew Jairus-wenh apmerel-anem. Jesus arrngert angkew ingwer-rnemewan, kwen aylpenhewerran. Rap ilew, irrpetyapant aylpenheyew ikwerel-arleng; Peter, awayenheng-atherr James-then John-then, kwey-wenh aynikw-then amikw-then-akerr. ⁵² Ingwer-rnem kwen arrwekel-antey aylpew, rernemap artnalhelerrenh kwey ipma ikwer. Ra ikwer-rnem angkew, "Artnalhelerrey-angenhaw! Kwey nhenhan ilwey-angenh, ankwarl aynteyel!"

⁵³ Ingkerrel awew, rarl angkew, rernemap irrpeltherremel atherrew ikwer, rernemarl iterl-arew, kwey rarl

ipma ayntenh. ⁵⁴ Ra kwey itep-they antwerrkew, angkew-anem, "Kwey akwenta!" ⁵⁵⁻⁵⁶ Anamerl-antey rwarr ikwer-warl apey-alpew, kwey rap iteth-anem akwentenhey-alpew. Aynelikw-then amelikw-then arew, ratherrap apateyelpew. Jesus ikwer-atherr angkew, "Amern anthenh-atherr ikwer. Ingwerentyak iley-angenh, atharl kwey renh itethelew ipmepenh."

9

Jesus-el kwertengerl-rnem 12 thweneyel apmer arrpanenh-warl

(Matthew 10:1-16; Mark 6:7-13)

¹ Ikwer-penh Jesus-el kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnem 12 akarrelew ikwer-warl. Renh-rnem ra rlterrkeleyew, rernem arrenty-rnem irrent-aynteyew, arntety-rnem-then mwerrel-aynteyew. ² Rap renh-rnem ilew, "Arrantherr apmer arrpanenh-warl alhayntenh-arey. Ingwer-rnem ilerl-apayntenh-arey, Akngeyan atyetyart ilkwa ingker-renhew apmer arrpanenh-arenyew. Arntety-rnem-then mwerrelerl-apayntenh-arey. ³ Ilengem akngeyney-angenh; irrertety-weny, yakweth-weny, amern-weny, apwert-weny, arnkwa ingwer-weny, arrangkw. Arwa alhenh-arey. ⁴ Arrantherr apmer ingwerel aremerrey-alhem, ingwerentyel apek ilem warl ikwerenhel aneyew. Kel mwerr, anenh-arey ikwerel-arleng, akalty-anthenty-penhant alperl-alhemel. ⁵ Arrantherrarl apmer ingwerel aremerrey-alhem, ingwerentyel iley-angenh apek, warl ikwerenhel aneyew. Irrentewerr apek apmer yanh-areny-rnemel, awelhey-angenh apek arrewantherr. Menty aney, alpemelant ikwer-rnem-wety. Pwet atherr lhelenh-arey, ahern apmer yanh-wety irrarlkemel anewantherrenh-angkwarr. Alakenh-anyem rernem iterl-areyew, Akngeyan ahelerreyel ikwer-rnem." Alakenh Jesus-el renh-rnem ilanthew.

⁶ Kel kwertengerl-rnem anperlarr-alhew, rernemap apmer arrpanenh-warl alhenh, angka mwerr-angker Akngeywenh ilerl-apenh, arntety-rnem-then mwerrelerl-apenh.

Atyetyart Herod-el Jesus iterl-arey-angenh

(Matthew 14:1-11; Mark 6:14-29)

⁷⁻⁹ Angka Jesus-akert ingweram-angkwarr arlpimperrew. Ingwer-rnem angkerrenh, ran John Baptise-emeley-angker apek, itetherrenty-arrpantey ipmepenh. Renharlap Herod-el awank ipmew atwew. Ingwer-rneman angkerrenh,

ran Elijah apek, angkakert Akngey-wenh awank anenharl-arrpantey. Ingwer-rneman angkerrenh, ran angkakert Akngey-wenh ingwer arrwekeleny apek, itetherrenty-arrpantey ipmepen. Herod-el angka Jesus-akert awew, rap ilpertelhemel iterrew, "Atha artwa atyenh-rnem ilanthew, John akapwert akeyew. Artwa angwenh ran nhenhey, alakenh arnwarnerl-apeyel? Atha renh rlwateyew."

Jesus-el artwernem 5,000 wanteyel

(Matthew 14:13-21; Mark 6:30-44; John 6:1-16)

¹⁰ Angka mwerr-angker Akngey-wenh ilerl-apenh-penh, kwertengerl Jesus-wenh-rnem apey-alpew ikwer-warl. Rernem ilelhey-alpew ikwer, rernemarl mpwarerl-apenh. Ra renh-rnem atnwenheynew akngerr-wety tawen ingwer-warl Bethsaida-warl. ¹¹ Akngerrel awew, rarl alpew apmer ikwer-warl, rernemap renh apenteynew. Ra renh-rnem arnarew apetyenharl, rap arnekerrey-ayntew ikwer-rnem. Ra ikwer-rnem angka ilew, Akngey atyetyart ingkerrew anem. Arntety-rnem-then ra mwerrelenh arrpemar.

¹² Jesus warrkerrenh-antey ingkeny aylpeyew-atety. Kwertengerl-rnem 12 angkew ikwer, "Anantherr apmer arlpaw-itwew aneyel amern-weny. Ntwa renh-rnem apmer ikwer-rnem-wenh-warl thwenemer, rernem amern ineyew, ankwethen aynteyew."

¹³⁻¹⁴ Ra tyernew, "Arrantherran anthenh-arey amern ikwer-rnem!"

Artwernem 5,000 anew-anenh, arelh-rnem-then ampernem-akert; akngerr inngey. Kwertengerl-rnem angkew Jesus-ew, "Anantherr amern akelyant atnyeneyel, amern rtamp-rnem 5, aker aylperr atherr-then. Anantherr nthakenh alhey-angenh, amern akngerrew ineyew."

Ra kwertengerl ikwerrenh-rnemew angkew, "Ilenh-arey renh-rnem, rernem arlwarey-arlwarey arrernelheyew, ingwer-rnem 50, ingwer-rnem 50 arrpemar."

¹⁵ Kwertengerl-rnemel renh-rnem ilew, rernem arrernelheyneyew alakenh. ¹⁶ Ra inew amern rtamp-rnem aker aylperr atherr-then, irrwerl-warl-athek aremel, "Akngeyay, anantherr inkwerelhem, ntwarl amern-then aker-then anthew anewantherr." Rap rlweth-akeynew amern-then aker-then akelyarl-akely, antheynemel kwertengerl-rnemew-anem. Rernem antheynenheng-arey, amern-then aker-then akngerrerrew. Rernem antherl-apenh, akngerrel arlkwewew. ¹⁷ Ingkerrel atnerteng irreyew-atety arlkwew. Rernemarl arlkwew-penh, kwertengerl-rnemel amern ampeny-ampeny akwetyerl-apenh, rtnwernem 12-warl arrernerl-apenh arriwew-atety.

*Peter-el ileyel arraty-angkwarr angka Jesus-akert
(Matthew 16:13-20; Mark 8:27-30)*

¹⁸ Ingwer-ingwer Jesus ament alhew, Akngey-warl-athek angkaynteyew. Kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnem ikwerel-arleng aneyarr-alhew. Rap renh-rnem ayernew, "Ilek ingwer-nremelan ayenh ilem?"

¹⁹ Rernem tyernew, "Ingwerentyelan ngenh ileyel John Baptise-emeley-angker-arrpantey. Ingwerentyel ngenh ileyel Elijah-arrpantey. Ingwerentyelan ngenh ileyel angkakert Akngey-wenh-arrpantey, awank-akerrarl anenh, ipmepenh itetherrenty-arrpantey."

²⁰ Jesus angkew, "Arrantherr-alew? Ilekarl arrantherr ayenh ileyel?"

Peter-el tyernew, "Ngan artwa renh, Akngeyarl awank-akerr angkew, ra ahern nhenh-warl thweneyew."

²¹ Jesus arrngert angkew ikwer-rnem alakenh, "Innga wenh! Arrantherrap ingwerentyak iley-angenh, Akngey-larl ayenh thwew ahern nhenh-warl."

Jesus ilelheyel

(Matthew 16:21-28; Mark 8:31—9:1)

²² "Ayengan Artwa Inngarl Akngey-wenh. Ingwer-ingwer apmwel-ayeth-anem atyeng aynteyenh. Arlka ayeng irrwampeyenh, ayengap apmwa awelheyenh. Akngerr atyeng-wety arlkarerreyenh; atyetyart-rnem Jew-rnem-wenh, artwa rltwernem tyaty ilkwareny-rnem-then, artwa angka Moses-wenhew akalty anthey-angker-rnem-akerr. Ingwer-rnemel ayenh atweyenh ipmewarl. Ingwa atherr-penhan ayeng angkeparl itetherreyenh ipmepenh." Alakenh-anyem ra ilelhew kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnemew.

²³ Jesus angkew akngerrew, ikwerel-arlengarl anenh-rnemew, "Ingwerenty ayenharl apenteyew, ra nthakenh ikwerenharrp-angkwarr alhey-angenh, arrangkw. Ingwer-rnemel renh irrwampenh-anthem, ayenh apententy. Ran ipmelhey-angenh, ayenh apent-aynteyew intem-anteyarl.

²⁴ Ra iterreyel apek ament, mwanty iteth-antey arntarnt-arelh-aynteyew. Alakenhan apmwel-ayetharl iterreyel. Rap atnengkanerrem arrpemar, nthakenh Akngey-itwel intem-antey aney-alpey-angenh, arrangkw. Alakenh apek ingweran iterreyel, 'Ayeng apek ilwenty, atharl Jesus apenteyel, kel mwerrarl.' Rap Akngey-itwel intem-antey aney-alpem.

²⁵ Ingwerentyel apek ilek-ilek mwerr-angker inaynteyew ikwer. Apwert-then ra inaynteyew, amern-then inaynteyew, arnkwenen akngerr inaynteyew. Ampwal yanhrnem-akert ra nthekwern Akngey-itwel aney-alpey-angenh, arrangkw! Ra ayenh apentey-angenh, rap ilwemarl,

nthekwern Akngey-itwel aney-alpey-angenh, arrangkw.
²⁶ Ayengan Artwa Inngarl Akngey-wenh. Ingwer-ingweran
 ayeng apey-alpeyenh irrwerl-they antyerl akngerr-akert.
 Anantherrap arrtyernenhey-alpeyenh itwernel-apeny, rl-
 terrk Akngey-wenh-akertel.

Arrantherr apek nyerrerrrem, ayenh apentewerr angka
 atyenh-wety-then, ayengap arrantherr-wety nyerrerrrem ar-
 rpemarl. ²⁷ Ayengan arraty angkeyel arrewantherr. Ing-
 werenty apmer nhelarl rlengk anew-aneyel-rnem, rernem
 Akngey anngel areyenh. Rernem ilweyew-alenty, rernem
 areyenh, Akngeyarl atyetyart ilkwa aneyenh ingkerrew.”

Jesus amparrkeyel apwert irrwerl-itwew
(Matthew 17:1-13; Mark 9:2-13)

²⁸ Wik anyent-penh Jesus alhew apwert irrwerl-warl,
 Akngey-warl-athek angkaynteyew-anem. Rap kwertengerl-
 rnem irrpety atnwenhew, Peter awayenheng-atherr James-
 then John-then. ²⁹ Jesus-arl angkenh Akngeyew, in-
 ngerran ingwer-lkwererrew, arnkwa arlter innga ir-
 rew, amparrkew-anem. ³⁰ Arwapeny artwa atherr-anem
 ikwerel-arleng rtneyelpew, angkey-alhew ikwer, rather-
 ranap Moses-then Elijah-then. ³¹ Rernemap ingkerrenh
 amparrkenh. Artwa ratherr angkew Jesus-ew, “Rlengk-
 anteyap nga ilwey-alhem Jerusalem-itwew, Akngeyelarl
 awank ilew-angkwarr.”

³² Jesus-arl angkenh artwa ingwer-atherrew, Peter artwa
 ikwer apely atherr-then ankwa apelp ayntenh. Rernem
 ankwethey akwentenhey-alpew, rernemap arew, Jesus
 artwa ingwer-atherr-then ingkerrenh rernem amparrkenh.
³³ Artwa ingwer-atherr alpeyew-alenty rtnenh, Peter
 angkew, “Ingkartay! Mwerr anantherr mpwelhenh-antey!
 Anantherr lywenty-rnem irrpety mpwareyew; ngkwengarl
 anyentan, ingweran Moses-ewarl, ingweran Elijah-ewarl!”
 Ran iterl-arey-angenh, ranap apmwel-ayeth angkenh. Ra
 iterrenh, artwa atherrang anenty-arrpantey ahern nhenh-
 itwew alerl.

³⁴ Peter angkenh-antey, kwenpayel-anem renh-rnem ingk-
 errenh artew, kwertengerl-rneman atererrew. ³⁵ Rernemap
 awew, Akngey rarl angkew kwenpay-they alakenh-anyem,
 “Nhanyem Alerey atyenh-antey, atharl awank ilew, renh
 thweneyew ahern-warl. Awelhenh-arey ikwer, rarl
 angkeyelewan arrewantherr!”

³⁶ Akngey angkenh-penh, rap ywerrerrl-alhew,
 kwertengerl-rnemel arew, Jesus-arl ament-anem rtnenh.
 Rernemap iterl-arew, mwerr-angker rernem arew. Rernem

ingwer-rnemew iley-angenh-antey. Ingwer-ingwerantap rernem ilerl-arrernew ingwer-rnemewan.

Jesus-el arrenty irrenteyel away anyent-they
(Matthew 17:14-23; Mark 9:14-29)

³⁷ Ingwepenh ingwerel Jesus kwertengerl-rnem irrpety-akert atwarreynenh apwert irrwerl-they. Ingwer-rnemel arew, rernemarl atwarrenhey-alpenh, akngerr innga ikwer-rnem arnekerrew. ³⁸ Artwa anyentan arlkew, "Atyetyartay! Amperrngerra alerey atyenh anyentew! Akngemang atha renh ngkweng-warl, raw mwerrereyew? ³⁹ Arrentyan aylpem ikwer-warl angkepelarrang, away rap arlkenty iwem. Arrewelheleyam-alpem renh angkepelarrang, iwem renh ahern-warl-then. Iylkerretyan thelelhem arrakert-they. Arrenty ran antelhem ikwer-itwel intem-antey. Rap angkep apeyam-aylpem ikwer-warl, renh irrwampenh-anthem intem-antey, away rap ilweyew irrem. ⁴⁰ Atha kwertengerl ngkwenh-rnem ayernew, arrenty irrenteyew ikwer-they. Rernemap arrangkwarl, irrentey-angenharl."

⁴¹ Jesus angkew ikwer-rnemew ingkerrew, "Arrantherran atyeng awelhey-angenh arrangkw-antey! Arrantherran apmwel-ayetharl iterreyel. Ayengan arlkarewelheyel, arrenhantherrenh akalty-antheyel angkepelarrang! Ayeng nthakenh arrewantherrel-arleng aney-angenh arleng-alenty!" Rap artwa ikwer angkew, "Akngetya alerengkw ngkwenh atyeng-warl."

⁴² Aynelikw away renh akngetyenh, arrenty renh ilatwew ahern-warl arrewelhelel. Jesus-el arrenty irrentew away ikwer-they, renhap atnwenhew-anem aynikwarl. ⁴³ Ingwer-rnemarl rtnenherrenh, rernemap apatew. Rernem angkew, "Inngangay! Akngeyel arnwarnem arawerrng-akertel!"

Jesus ilelheyel, ingwer-ingwerarl ra ilweyenh
(Matthew 17:22-23; Mark 9:30-32)

Ingkerrenh angkerrenh-antey, Jesus nakenh. Rap angkew kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnemew, ⁴⁴ "Awelhenh-arey arternp atyeng! Ayengan Artwa Inngarl Akngey-wenh. Ingwerentyel ayenh ahayiweyenh artwa apmwernem-warl, rernem ayenh atweyew ipmew-antey." ⁴⁵ Kwertengerl-rnemel nthakenh iterl-arey-angenh, rarl ilelhenh ikwer-rnem. Akngey ikwer-rnem arrngert angkew, rernem iterl-arewerr. Rernem apatenh, renh ayerneyew, angka ikwer-rnem anaynteleyew.

Angwenh artwa ilkwan anem?
(Matthew 18:1-5; Mark 9:33-37)

⁴⁶ Ikwer-penh kwertengerl-rnem angkerrenh, rernemap ilerrenh alakenh, “Angwenharlap ilkwa inngan anewantherr-they?” ⁴⁷ Jesus-el nthakenh renh-rnem away-angenh. Kel ra renh-rnem iterl-arenhan, rernemarl alakenh iterrenhan. Ra ilew, ampa akely apetyeyew, rtneyew ikwerel-arleng. ⁴⁸ Ra angkew kwertengerl-rnemew, “Nga ampew mwerr anem, ngap atyeng mwerr anem arrpemarl. Ngan atyeng mwerr anem, ngap Akngeyewarl mwerr anem arrpemarl. Akngey ranap ayenharl thwenew. Ngarl akely antwelhem, ngap ilkwarl Akngey-angkwarr.” Alakenh Jesus angkenh ikwer-rnem.

Artwa ingwerelan arrenty-rnem irrenteyel
(Mark 9:38-41)

⁴⁹ John-an angkew, “Ingkartay! Anwernantherr arew, artwa anyentel arrenty-rnem irrentenharl, itna ngkwenhel itnewemel. Anwernantherr renh iltew, anewantherr-areny-wenyarlap ran.”

⁵⁰ Jesus angkew, “Arrngert angkey-angenh. Ran anewantherr tyel-angkey-angenh, ranap anewantherr-apeny.”

Samaria-areny-rnem arlkarerreyel Jesus-wety

⁵¹ Kel Jesus-el iterl-arenh, rarl Jerusalem-itwew ilweyenh, irrwerl-anem alpeyenh angkep. Ra iterrew, Jerusalem-warl alheyew-antey, rap anperl-alhew-anem. ⁵² Galilee-they ra alheyew akwerterrp-antey Samaria-ampeny-angkwarr Judea-warl. Rap angkakert-rnem thwenew arrwekel Samaria-warl, apmer ikwer-rnem alaleweyew. ⁵³ Apmer ikwer-areny-rnemel awew, Jesus-arl alpenh Jerusalem-warl, rernemap angkew, “Arrangkw! Nthakenh ra nhel ayntey-angenh! Jew-rneman arrantherran apmer arrewantherrrenhel ayntemer!” ⁵⁴ Angkakert-rnem angkep alpew, Jesus ileyew, Samaria-areny-rnemarl angkew. James-then John-thenel awew, ratherrap ahelerrew angkew-anem, “Ingkartay! Ayla ayernem Akngey, rwa thweneyew irrwerl-they, renh-rnem ilwerl-atheneyew?”

⁵⁵ Ra arrngert angkew. ⁵⁶ Rernem anper-antey apmer ikwer-angkwarr alhew, apmer ingwerel-anem ayntey-alhew.

Jesus apenteyewan rlterrkarl
(Matthew 8:18-22)

⁵⁷ Rernem iwerrel-antey alperlewenh Jerusalem-warl, artwa anyent rernem arey-alhew. Artwa rap angkew Jesus-ew, “Atha ngenh apenteyew, ingweram-angkwarr nga alhenty.”

⁵⁸ Jesus-el tyernew, "Arengk artnwer inteyel ayntem ntywetyarl. Thip akerrkan atharlkwel ayntem ntywetyarl. Artwa Innga Akngey-wenh athan apmer atnyeney-angenh."

⁵⁹ Jesus angkew artwa ingwerew, "Apenta ayenh!"

Artwel tyernew, "Inkartay! Akngey atyenh ilweyew-aneyel. Ayeng angkep alpeyew, renh arntarnt-arey-alpeyew. Renh akwernenty-penh, atha ngenh apenteyenh-anem."

⁶⁰ Jesus angkew ikwer, "Inweng Akngey-wenh atnyeney-angenh-rnem menty rernem akwernerl-ayntey. Nga alhemer, ingwer-rnemaril ilerl-apaynteyew, Akngeyan ikwer-rnem atyetyart anaynteyew, renh-rnem arntarnt-araynteyew."

⁶¹ Artwa ingweran angkew arrpemaril, "Inkartay! Atha ngenh apenteyew. Ayeng-tangkwel apmer-waril alpeyew arrwekel, atyenh-rnem atha iley-alpeyew, ayengan alpeyel ngkwengel-arleng."

⁶² Jesus-el tyernew, "Arrangkw. Ntwa ayenh apententy, nthekwern nga angkepperrey-angenh. Ngan iterreyel angkepperreyew, nthekwern ntwangka Akngey-wenh iley-angenh, raril atyetyart ingkerrew aneyel, arrangkw."

10

Jesus-el kwertengerl-rnem 72 thweneyel apmer arrpanenh-waril

¹ Ikwer-penh Jesus-el rlwanew 72 ingwer-rnem-anem. Ra renh-rnem atherrarl-atherrarl thweneyew, rap angkew ikwer-rnem, "Apmer ingkerr-waril alhayntenh-arey, ingwer-rnem ilerl-apayntenh-arey, ayengan ingkern-theyarl alheyenh. ² Akngerr ingwer-rnem aneyel apmer arrpanenhel. Rernem mpwelheyel, angka mwerr-angker Akngey-wenh awaynteyew. Athanap warrkenh-rnem irrpetyapant atnyeneyel, ingwer-rnem akalty-anthaynteyewan. Arrantherr ayernemer alakenh, 'Akngeyay, ntwawarrkenh ingwer-rnem rlwana, akngerr ingwer-rnem awelheyew ngkweng.' ³ Kel-anem alhenh-arey. Mwanty-antey alhenh-arey, rlterrk inngarl arrewantherr aynteyenh-wety! Arrantherran anik, yep-yep-apenyarl. Ingwer-rneman ahelelengk, artnwer-apenyarl. ⁴ Ampwal-rnem akngeyney-angenh; yakweth-weny, apwert-weny, pwet anyentant. Arrantherr ingwer iwerr-itwew rlwatenty, aleth angkey-angenh, kel anperl-alhemel arrpemaril.

⁵ Arrantherr apmer anyent-itwew aremerrey-alhem, waril anyent-waril-tangkwel alhenh-arey. Arrantherr

aylpenheyew-alenty warl ikwer-warl, angkenh-arey artwa warlew-artey ikwer alakenh, 'Akngeyel ngenh arnep-arnem ngkwenh-rnem-then, mwanty arntarnt-arem intem-antey.'⁶ Artwa yanh apekan ahelengkw, Akngeyelap renh arnep-arney-angenh. Artwa ahelengkw-weny apek ra, Akngeyelap renh arnep-arnem ikwerenh-rnem-then.⁷ Arrantherr warl ikwer-itwewant anenh-arey, warl ingwerel ayntey-angenh. Amern-then aker-then arlkwenh-arey, warl ikwer-areny-rnemelarl anthemam. Kwaty-then antywenh-arey, rernemarl anthemam. Rernem arntarnt-arem arrenhantherrenh, pay-apeny anthemel, arrantherrarl atyeng warrkerreyelan.

⁸ Arrantherr apek anperl-alhenty apmer ingwer-warl. Apmer ikwer-areny-rnem inkwerelhemel arnekerrem apek arrewantherr. Warl ikwer-rnem-wenh-warl apek arrenhantherrenh atnwenheynem, anthemel amern ilek-ilek. Kel arrantherrap inkwerelhemel arlkwenh-arey ikwer-rnem-itwew.⁹ Mwerrelenh-arey arntety-rnem apmer ikwer-areny. Renh-rnem ilenh-arey, arltarl arrer-anem irreyel-wety, Akngeyarl ingkerrenhew atyetyart aneyenh, arntarnt-areyenh renh-rnem.¹⁰ Arrantherr alhenty apmer ingwer-warl apek. Apmer yanh-areny-rnem arlkarerrem arrewantherr-wety, rernemap awelhey-angenh arrewantherr. Kel ampererremel alenh-arey apmer ikwer-angkwar, alakenh angkemel,¹¹ 'Arenh-arey nhanyeman! Anantherr arrewantherrety pwet-they ahern nhenh-areny lertnem. Awelhenh-arey! Arltan arrer-anemerreyel, Akngeyarl ingkerrenhew atyetyart aneyenh, renh-rnem arntarnt-areyenh. Arrantherranap Akngey-wetyan arlkarerreyelarl!' Alakenh-anyem arrantherr ilerl-apemer apmer ikwer-itwew.¹² Arlta anyentel, ingkerrenh-antey ywerreyelpeyenhel, Akngeyelan akarrelenhey-alpeyenh apmer arrpanenh-areny-rnem ikwer-warl. Ra renh-rnem ayerneyew, nthakenh rernem anenharl. Rap apmwerneman irrwampenh-antheyenh, mwerr-rnemantarl ra arntarnt-areyehan.

Arrantherr apek iterl-areyel angka tawen Sodom-akert? Awank-akerr Akngeyel irrwampenh-anthew ingkerrenh apmer ikwer-itwew, rernemarl apmwel-ayeth anenh. Ran ikwer-rnemew ahelerrew. Kel arlta anyentel, ingkerrenharl ywerreyelpeyenhel, ra irrwampenh-antheyenh alyepel Sodom-areny-rnem. Ingwer-rnem arrewantherr awelhey-angenh-rnem, Akngey rap artewentyel renh-rnem irrwampenh-antheyenh." Alakenh-anyem Jesus angkew artwernem 72 ikwer-rnem.

*Jesus-el ilteyel ikwer awelhey-angenh-rnem
(Matthew 11:20-24)*

¹³ Jesus angkew ingkerrew, "Tawen Korazin-areny-rnem Akngeyel renh-rnem irrwampenh-antheyenh artewentyel innga. Rernem atyeng awelheyangan. Alakenh irrkaty arrpemar! aynteyenh ingwer-rnemewan tawen Bethsaida-arenyewan. Rernem ayenh arew, atharl akngerr mwerrelenh, rernemap atyeng-wety arlkarerrewarl. Ayeng tawen Tyre-war! tawen Sidon-war! then alheyew-anew, mwerrelerl-aneyew-anew renh-rnem, rernem atyeng awelhemerarl. Rernemap nyerrerrem, apmwa ikwer-rnem-wenh-wety angkeperrem. Rernemap arnkwa apmwamwamel rernem aylpem anewantherrenh-angkwarr, inmenthel-then apernelhemel. Alakenh-anyem ingwer-rnemel renh-rnem areyew, rernemarl apmwewety angkeperrew. ¹⁴ Arlta anyentel, ingkerrenh ywerreyelpeyenhel, Akngeyel tawen Tyre-areny-rnem-then tawen Sidon-areny-rnem-then irrwampenh-antheyenh alyepelant. Rap tawen Korazin-areny-rnem-then tawen Bethsaida-areny-rnem-then irrwampenh-antheyenh artewentyel innga. ¹⁵ Tawen Capernaum-areny-rnem-alew? Rerneman apmwel-ayeth iterreyel alakenh, 'Akngeyel anwernantherrenh irrwer! akngeyneyenh, ikwer-itwel aney-alpeyew. Jesus anenh apmer anwernewantherrenh-itwew, rap ilek-ilek mwerr-angker mpwarenh.' Alakenhap rernem iterreyelan. Rernem atyeng awelhey-angenh-anteyarl. Akngey rap renh-rnem arleng ikwer-wety iweyengan."

¹⁶ Jesus angkew artwernem 72 ikwer-rnem, "Ingwerenty arrewantherr awelhem, rap atyengan awelhem arrpemar! Ingwerenty arrewantherrety arlkarerrem, atyeng-wety ra arlkarerrem arrpemar! Ingwerenty atyeng-wetyan arlkarerrem, rap Akngey-wetyan arlkarerrem arrpemar! Akngey rarlap ayenh thwenew ahern nhenh-war!." Alakenh-anyem Jesus-an angkew artwa 72 ikwer-rnemewan. Rernemap anperl-alhew apmer arrpanenh-war!-anem.

Kwertengerl-rnem 72 angkep alpeyel Jesus-war!

¹⁷ Ikwer-penh ingwer-ingwer artwa 72 weth-rnem, Jesus-elarl thwenew-rnem, rernem inkwerelhemel apey-alpew Jesus-war! Rernemap ilelhew, "Ingkartay! Innga wenh! Anwernantherr arrenty-rnem ilerl-apenh, itna ngkwenh itnewemel, rernemap awelhew anwernewantherr! Anwernantherr irrentew arntety-rnem-they, rernemap ywerrerl-alhew!"

¹⁸ Jesus ikwer-rnem angkew, "Atha arew, arrenty alkenh Satan-wenh arawerrng akelyarl-akelyarl irrenhey-alpenh. Ran rlterrk-weny-anem. ¹⁹ Arrantherr atyeng awelhenh-arey! Atha arrewantherr rlterrk anthem, athap arrenhantherrenh arntarnt-arayntem. Arrantherr rtnwem ahelengkw-rnem lthwerl-apayntem arnperrk-rnem-then, arrantherrap alethel alhayntem arntety-weny. Arrantherrap Satan-angkwarr-anem rlterrkarl. Nthekwern ra irrwampenh-anthey-angenh, arntety-then anthey-angenh, arrangkw. ²⁰ Arrantherrap inkwerelhemel angkeyel, 'Innga wenh! Arrenty-rnem anwernenhantherr iyldparethel aweyel!' Mwerr-angkwarr arrantherr inkwerelhemel angkem, 'Akngeyel anenhantherr iterl-areyel, rarl anenhantherr itna ingkwernew pip ikwerenh-warl.' "

²¹ Jesus-arl angkenh artwernem 72 ikwer-rnem, Inweng Mwerr-angkerel renh irrngerney-anthew. Ra angkew alakenh Aynikw ikwerenhew, "Akngeyay, ngan atyetyart alkenh ingkerrew ahern nhenhew-then alkerew-then. Atha ngenh nakem. Ntwa angka ngkwenh ilew akwerrp-rnem-warl. Ntwa angka ngkwenh iley-angenharl akalty-rnem-warl. Ya, Akngey, ntwa alakenh arnwarnew, ngarl ilkelhew-angkwarr." Alakenh Jesus angkew Aynikw ikwerenhew.

²² Jesus artwernem 72 ikwer-rnem angkew arrpemar, "Akngeyel ilek-ilek ikwerenh atyeng anthew. Ayengan Alerikw ikwerenh. Rant anyentel ayenh iterl-arem innga. Athant anyentel renh iterl-arem innga arrpemar. Atha rlwanew-rnemel rernemar Akngeyan iterl-arem arrpemar, atharl renh lwewarrernem ikwer-rnem."

²³ Jesus-el artepang arenhey-alpew, ra angkew kwertengerl-rnem 12 ikwer-rnemant, "Arrantherr inkwerelheyel-anem, aleyan arrantherrarl anngel areyel ilek-ilek mwerr-angker-rnem. Aleyant Akngeyel lwewarrernew alakenh. ²⁴ Angkakert Akngey-wenh arrwekeleny-rnemel Atyetyart ilkwernemel-then rernem ilek-ilek mwerr-angker areyew, aley arrantherrarl areyel-apeny. Rernem aweyew, aley arrantherrarl aweyel-apeny. Arrangkw. Alakenh-anyem atha arrenhantherrenh ilem inkwerelhenty."

*Artwa atham-atham Samaria-areny
(Matthew 22:34-40; Mark 12:28-34)*

²⁵ Artwa akalty anyent anenh, ranap angka Moses-wenhew akalty-anthey-angkerarl. Rap Jesus arrkerneyew rtnerl-alhew. "Atyetyartay! Nthakenh irrem ayeng, Akngey-itwel intem-antey aney-alpeyewan?"

26 Jesus-el tyernew, "Ntwa kel angka Moses-wenh iterlareyel. Ilek angka nhenhelan aynteyel?"

27 Artwa akalty angkew, "Alakenh angka Moses-wenhel aynteyel: 'Artewentyel ilkelh-aynta Akngeyewan, ikwer anthelhemel, ikwerant iterremel, ikwer warrkerremel.' Alakenh-then ra aynteyel: 'Ngarl arntarnt-arenhem-apeny mwanty, ntwap ingwer-rnem arntarnt-araynta arrpemar.' "

28 Jesus-an angkew ikwer, "Arraty nga angkeyel. Nga alakenh irrenty, ngap alpem Akngey-itwel, aney-alpeyew intem-antey."

29 Artwa akalty ra ilkelhew, Jesus-el renh nakeyew, rap ayernew, "Angwenharlap atha arntarnt-areman?"

30 Jesus-el angkanem ilew artwa ikwer. "Artwa Jew anyent anenh Jerusalem-itwew. Rap iterrew, alheyew tawen ingwer-warl Jericho-warl, rap anperl-alhew-anem. Artwa irrtyert-awarr-rnem irrtyert-aylpew arrwekel iwerrel, rernemap renh apetyenharl arnarew. Rernemap renh antwerrkemel apwert rakew. Renhap arnkwa lhelemel atwew, iwerlelpemel ahern-itwew ayntaynteyew, rap kelepenh ilweyew-anew.

31 Ikwer-penh artwa rltwa tyaty Jew-rnem-wenh-areny alhew iwerr irrkaty ikwerel. Ra arenhew, artwarl ayntenh, rap anper-antey alhew ikwer-angkwarr.

32 Artwa warrkenh tyaty Jew-rnem-wenh-areny iwerr ikwerel arrpemarl alhenh, ranap Levi-wenh-antey. Arrer innga arntety ikwer-angkwarr alhew, rap iterrew, 'Ayeng arlarl.' Arenhemel anper-antey ra alhewan.

33 Artwa ingwer-anem tangkey-akert alhenh iwerr ikwerel arrpemarl, ranap Samaria-arenyarl. Ra arey-alhew, artwa arntetyarl ayntenh, rap amperrngerrew ikwer. 34 Rap alhew ikwer-warl, ngkwarl wayn thelew artwa tywen-rnem-warl, anterel apernemel arertnew-anem. Rap artwa renh tangkey-warl tywenerl-alhew, akngeynew warl anyent-warl-anem. Rap renh athenew panty-warl, ankwakel-anem renh arntarnt-arenh.

35 Ingwepenhan artwa Samaria-areny ra apwert-anem anthew artwa apmerew-arteyew. Rap angkew, 'Ayengarl alpeyel-wety-anem, atha ngkweng apwert nhanyem anthem. Ntwa artwa arntety nhanyem arntarnt-araynta. Ingwer-ingwer ayeng apey-alpentyan, athap ngenh apwert anthem, artwa ran arternp mwerrerr-aynteyew.' "

36 Jesus-elarl angka ilenh-penh, ra artwa akalty-anem ayernew, "Nthakenh ngan iterreyel angka nhenhew? Artwa nthenh-apenyel arntarnt-arenh artwa arntety mwantyel?"

³⁷ Artwa akaltyan angkew, "Artwa wethaw Samaria-areny, renharl alpemelew!"

Jesus-an angkew ikwer, "Ya, arraty. Anantherr iterl-areyel, Jew-rnem ilkelhey-angenh Samaria-areny-rnemewan. Artwa Samaria-areny ranap arntarnt-arenh artwa Jew ikwer. Alakenh-anyem nga alhemer, ingwer-rnemew mpwareyew mwerr-angker. Ngkwenh-rnemewant iterrey-angenh. Jew-rnemewant iterrey-angenh. Ntwa mwerr mpwaraynta ilkelhey-angenh-rnemew-then."

Angkwerenheng-atherr Martha-then Mary-then

³⁸ Jesus kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnem-akert iwerrel-antey alenh Jerusalem-warl, rernemap aremerrey-alhew apmer ingwerel. Arelh itna Martha anenh apmer ikwer-itwel, rap renh-rnem ilew, amern arlkweyew apmer ikwerenh-itwew. ³⁹ Rernem kwen ayipenhew warl ikwer-warl, aney-alhew-anem. Martha-wenh ayteyikw Mary anenh Jesus-itwel. Jesus-el renh akalty-anthenh. Mary ran awelhenh ikwer. ⁴⁰ Martha warrkerrenh artewenty innga, amern akngerr ampernemel. Rap alhengkerrerrew, rap alhew, Jesus ayerneyew, "Ingkartay, ayek ntwan areyel? Mary-el ayenh iwerl-alhew. Ayengant ament warrkerreyel. Ntwa renh ilemer, ayenh alpemeleyew!"

⁴¹ Rap renh tyernew athamerremel, "Martha-ay! Ilekew nga ahellerreyel Mary-ewan? Ilekew nga arralty-aneyel, amern akngerr ampern-aynteyewan? ⁴² Mwerr-angkwarr iterra, Mary-arl iterreyel-angkwarr. Nthakenh ayeng ikwer arrngert angkey-angenh."

11

*Jesus-el kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnem akalty-antheyel, Akngeyew angkaynteyew
(Matthew 6:5-15)*

¹ Arlta ingwer-ingwerelan Jesus anenh, Aynikw ikwerenhew-anem angkemel. Rarl angkenh-penh, kwertengerl anyent apetyew ikwer-warl, angkey-alhew ikwer, "Ingkartay! Akalty-antha anenhantherr, arraty angkaynteyew Akngeyew, John-elarl kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnem akalty-anthenh-apeny. Ntwa apek akalty-anthem anenhantherr alakenh?"

² Jesus-an angkew ikwer-rnem, "Alakenh angkayntenh-arey:

'Akngeyay, ingkerrelarl ngenh iterl-aremer, nakemel angkerl-anemer.

Ngan Atyetyart ingkerrew. Anantherr ingkerrenh ngkweng awelhem.

³ Intem anthaynta amern-then aker-then anewantherr arlta arrpanenhel.

⁴ Ingwer-rnemel apmwel-ayeth anewantherr mpwarenty, menty-anem anantherr renh-rnem ipmemel tyarlewem iylpellerremel.

Anantherr apmwelhelenty, anantherr ngenh ayerneyew, apmwa irrarlkeyew anewantherr-wety. Anenhantherr awakelhey-angenh, angkep atweyewan.

Intem arntarnt-araynta anenhantherr; arrkernewerr anenhantherr ingwerentyel, apmwel-ayeth anaynteyew.'

Alakenh angkeman arrantherr Akngeyewan."

⁵ Jesus-an angkew ikwer-rnem, "Nhanyem atha arrewantherr angka ilem. Nga apek alhem ampepenyel warl ngkwenh-rnem-wenh-warl, amernew aparelheyew. Ntwa apek ayernem alakenh, 'Apmarleyay! Amern atyeng antha, ⁶ atyenharl apetyewew arleng-they. Ayengan apateyel, nthakenh atha ilem. Ayengan arrangkw, ilekel atha wantey-angenh.'

⁷ Warl ikwer-arenyan kwen-they-antey apek angkem, 'Atyekeley-angenh! Ipma anenhantherr! Ayengan atyenh-rnem-akert aynteyel, arriwan atha akentew-anem. Nthakenh akwentey-angenh, amern ngenh antheyew, arrangkw.'

⁸ Ra apek alakenh ngkweng angkem aynterl-anemel, arrangkw nthakenh ngenh anthey-angenh. Nga apek iterrem ngkwenh-wenyarl. Ntwa renh ayernem alhewer-antey, rap akwentenhey-alpemar. Rap amern-anem nyer-rremel ngkweng anthem, ingwer-rnemel renh awewerr, rarl iylpelant aweyel.

⁹ Arternp awelhenh-arey arrantherr! Ntwa ayerna Akngey, ranap ngkweng anthemarl. Nga nthwa, ranap ngkweng lwewarrernemar. Ntwa arriw rltar-atwa, ranap ngkweng altywerelemarl. ¹⁰ Inngarlap ran! Ntwa Akngey ayernenty, ranap nthakenh iylpelant awey-angenharl. Nga nthwenty, ranap nthakenh irrtiyert-aylpey-angenharl. Ntwa arriw rltar-atwenty, Akngey ranap ngkweng altywerelemarl, ngap aylpenhem-anem.

¹¹ Alerengkwel ngenh aker aylperrew apek ayernem. Ntwa rtnwem ahelengkw ikwer anthey-angenharl, arrangkw! Ntwa aylperrant anthem arlkweyewan.

¹² Ampengkwel ngenh aker kwartew apek ayernem. Ntwa atneth-akert ikwer anthey-angenh, arrangkw!

¹³ Arrantherran apmwangkwarr aneyel, arrantherrap iterl-areyelarl, ilek-ilek mwerr-angker anthaynteyewan ampa arrewantherrenhewan. Akngey irrwerl-arenyan

arrantherr-apyeny-wenyarl. Ra mwerr-angker inngarl anthem. Ra arrantherr-apyeny-wenyarl. Ra anthem Inweng Mwerr-angkerarl arrewantherr, arrantherr renh ayernentyan."

Angka arrenty ilkwakert

(Matthew 12:22-32; Mark 3:20-30)

¹⁴ Arlta ingwerelan Jesus-el artwa arrenty-akert areyalhew. Arrentyel artwa renh angkey-angenhelenh. Jesus-el arrenty irrentew ikwer-they, artwa rap angkenh-anem. Akngerrelan apatemel arew. ¹⁵ Ingwer-rneman angkerrenh, "Atyetyart arrenty-rnem-wenhel Jesus yanhan rlter-rkelew, ra arrenty-rnem irrent-aynteyew."

¹⁶ Ingwer-rneman iterrew, Jesus arrkerneyew, rernemap ayernew, "Mwerr-angker mwanty mpwaraynta arawerrng-akertel! Alakenh anantherr areyew, Akngeyelanang inngarl ingenh thwenew."

¹⁷ Jesus-elan kanper-antey iterl-arew, rernemarl iterrenh, rap angkanem ikwer-rnem ilew. "Artwa ilkwa apek atyetyart anem apmer anyentew. Akngerr apmer ikwer-areny-rnem apek amentew-amenterrrem, intem-antey rernem atwerrrl-anenty. Nthakenh rerneman anyent-antey aney-angenh, rernemap ingkerrenh arlperry alhem. Apmer ikwer-rnem-wenh-itwew irrpetyapant-anem aneyelpem. Artwa ilkwa ran atyetyart irrpetyapew-anem anem.

Akngerr-rneman altyernem-then atwerrem apek intem. Nthakenh rerneman anyent-antey aney-angenh, rernemap ingkerrenh arlperry alhem. Apmer ikwer-rnem-wenh-itwew irrpetyapant-anem aneyelpem.

¹⁸ Arrantherran iterreyel, atyetyart arrenty-rnem-wenhel ayenh rlterrkelerl-anenty-arrpantey. Arrangkwarl yanhey! Ran atyetyart atyeng aney-angenharl. Ran atyetyart arrenty-rnemewantarl aneyel. Nthekwern ra arrenty-rnem irrentey-angenh, ra atyetyart arrenty-rnem irrpetyapew aneyelpewerr. Nthekwern atyetyart arrenty-rnem-wenhel ikwerrenh-rnem irrentey-angenh, arrangkw. ¹⁹ Arrantherr iterreyel, rarl ayenh rlterrkelerl-anenty-arrpantey, arrenty-rnem irrent-aynteyew. Iterrenh-arey arrpemarl arrantherr! Arrewantherrenh-rnem-alew, rernemarl arrenty-rnem irrentey-angker arrpemarl? Arrenty Satan-elang renh-rnem rlterrkeley-angenh, arrangkw! Nga alakenh angkenty, rernemap ngkweng ahellerrem, rernemarl ilem, 'Rlterrk Akngey-wenhelant arrenty irrentey-angker.'

²⁰ Akngey atyetyart ilkwanem ingkerrew anem. Arawerrng ikwerenh-akertel athan arrenty-rnem irrentey-angker inngarl. Anngel arrantherr aley areyel.”

²¹ Jesus-el angka ingwer-anem ilenh, arawerrng Akngey-wenhan rlterrk Satan-wenh-angkwarr. “Artwa rlterrk ilk-wel warl ikwerenh arntarnt-arem. Rarl alakenh arntarnt-arem, ilek-ilek ikwerenh mwanty ayntem warl kwenel. Ingwerentyakel nthakenh irrtiyert-iney-angenh. ²² Artwa ingwer rlterrk innga ikwer-angkwarr apetyenty, renhap athen-emel atwem. Rap inem ilek-ilek warlelarl aynteyel-rnem, rap arlperrtyelemel anthem ikwerenh-rnemew-anem.”

Anaynteleyel: Jesus-el angka nhenh ilenh, renh-rnem akalty-antheyew. Arrenty alkenh artwa arrwekeleny-apeny. Jesus-an artwa rlterrk ingwer-apenyarl, ranap rlterrk inngarl. Ranap arrenty-rnem arrpw-ernemel irrenteyel Akngey-wenh arawerrng ilkwaker-tel.

²³ Jesus angkew, “Ingwerenty atyeng ilkelhey-angenh, atyenh-wenyarl ra. Ran ingwer-rnem atyeng-warl akngetyey-angenh, ranap renh-rnem atyeng-wety thweneyelarl arleng.”

*Arrenty anyent angkep-antey apeyam-alpeyel
(Matthew 12:43-45)*

²⁴ Jesus angkew ikwer-rnem, “Arrenty-wenh-angkwarrarl alakenh-anyeman. Ra artwa anyentel-arleng-tangkwelel anem, ingwerentyelap renh irrentem-anem ikwer-they. Ra artwa renh iwerl-alhem-anem, rap alhem-anem, arlpaw-ampeny-warl-anem ywarn-antey nthwem, artwa ingwerew arternperreyew. Ran ament angkem, ‘Ayengan angkep artwa ikwer-warl alpem, ayengarl awank anenh-warl.’

²⁵ Rap angkep alpem, artwa renh mwerr-anem arey-alpem. Ranap arrenty atnyeney-angenh-anem. Inweng Akngey-wenh rap atnyeney-angenh arrpemar, rarl warl aterng-weny arey-alpem-apeny, iylpwanem. ²⁶ Arrenty rarl arempenh, ra alpem, apmwa innga 7 ingwer-rneman ingwerl-alpeyew, rernemap ingkerrenh artwa ikwer-warl aylpeyalpem-anem. Artwa irrepern ra arrenty anyent-tangkwelel atnyenenh. Aleyan ra anem apmwa innganem, arrenty akngerr-akert. Angka atyenew awelhemer apenterlanemel, alakenh ikwer apmwa ayntewerr arrpemar.”

²⁷ Jesus-arl angkenh-antey, arelh anyent arlkew, “Amengkw rarl ngenh alkenhelew ra inkwerelheyel!”

²⁸ Jesus-el tyernew, “Arrangkwarl. Ingwer-rnem angka Akngey-wenhewarl awelheyel-rnem, rernemar inkwerelheyel inngan.”

Ingwer-rnemel areyew, Jesus-elarl mwerr-angker rlterrk-akertel mpwareyel

(Mark 8:11-12; Matthew 12:29-32)

²⁹ Akgerr-anem akgerr-anem akarrenh Jesus-warl, rap angkew ikwer-rnem. "Arrantherran apmwarl! Arrantherran intemarl ayerneyel, 'Mwerr-angker mwanty mpwara Akngey-wenh arawerrng-akertel!' Nthakenh atha alakenh-anyem mpwarey-angenh arrewantherr. Athan angka Jonah-akertant ilem. Ranap angkakert Akngey-wenh awank-akerrarl anenh. ³⁰ Arrantherr angka weth iterlareyel. Aylperr ilkwel renh kwertnew, ingwa atherrel ra ayntenh aylperr-itwel kwen. Akngeyel aylperr iylarnew, Jonah renh iteth-antey rllkwethel iwenhey-alpeyew aketh-warl kwaty impalth-warl. Ikwer-penhan rap tawen ilk-wewarl Nineveh-warl alhew-anem, ra apmer ikwer-areny-rnem ileyew, apmwewety angkeperreyew Akngey-warl-athek. Ayengan Artwa Inngarl Akngey-wenh, ayengap arrewantherr katy ilweyenh, awenggel ingwa atherrel aynteyenh, Jonah-arl aylperr-itwel ingwa atherrew ayntew-apeny. Ayengap angkep itetherreyenhan ipmepenh, arrantherraw Akngey-warl-athek angkeperreyew.

³¹⁻³² Nineveh-areny-rnem Jonah-ew awelhew, rarl angka Akngey-wenh ilenhew. Rernemap nyerrerrew-anem, apmwewetyan angkeperrew. Akngeyel apmwa irrarlkwew ikwer-rnem-wety, rap ikwer-rnem awakelhey-angenharl, angkep renh-rnem atweyewan, arrangkwarl. Kel ayengan ilkwa inngarl Jonah-angkwarr. Arlta anyentel, Akngeyel ingkerrenh-antey rnrkerneyenh, renh-rnem ayernemel, iylpareth rernem awelhenty. Arlta ikwerel-antey, Nineveh-areny-rnemel arrenhantherrenh apmwa antweyenh, arrantherr atyeng awelhey-angenharl, apmwewety angkeperrey-angenh.

Arrantherr angka iterlareyel arelh atyetyart Sheba-areny-akert. Ra awew, atyetyart Solomon akalty innga. Rap alhew antekerr-they arleng innga, Solomon renh aweyew, akalty innga angkenh. Ayengan akalty inngarl Solomon-angkwarr. Arlta anyentel, Akngeyel ingkerrenh-antey rnrkerneyenh, renh-rnem ayernemel, iylpareth rernem awelhenty. Arlta ikwerel-antey, arelh atyetyart Sheba-arenyel arrenhantherrenh apmwa antweyenh, arrantherr atyeng awelhey-angenharl, apmwewety angkeperrey-angenh."

Lyenentyel anaynteyew

³³ Jesus-el angka ingwer-anem ilenh. “Kwenyel anantherr lyenenty arrytem. Anantherr nthakenh arlen-garrel arthey-angenh, nthakenh pantyel arthey-angenh, ar-rangkw. Anantherr irrwerl tywenem, ingwerentyel anaynt arenhey-alhem warl-itwew, rernemap aylpenhey-alhemarl. ³⁴ Alakenh-anyem anngelan iwerr anewantherr lwewar-rernem, anantherrap anaynt-anem arem. Anngel mwerr arem, mwerran anantherr anem lyenentyel-apeny. Annga apmwa, anantherr anem atemwengkel-apeny. ³⁵ Mwanty anaynta, lyenenty ngkwenh ilwewerr, aparrngerrewerr nga! ³⁶ Nga intem anem lyenenty Akngey-wenhel, renh apentemel, ntwarenh iterl-arem inngarl. Nthakenh ngenh atemwengkel arthey-angenh. Nthakenh ngan apal aney-angenh, iypelant renh away-angenh.”

*Jesus-el artwa Pharisee-rnem ilteyel
(Matthew 23:1-39; Mark 12:38-40)*

³⁷ Ikwer-penh Jesus-elarl akalty-anthenh-penh, artwa Pharisee anyentel renh ilew, amern arlkweyew warl ikwerenh-itwew. Jesus alhew ikwerel-arleng, amern arlkweyew. ³⁸ Artwa Pharisee-el renh arew, rap apatew. Rap iterrew, “Ay! Artwa nhenh iltya atherr irrarlkelhey-angenh Moses-wenh-angkwarr, amern arlkweyew-alentyan.”

³⁹ Jesus ikwer angkew, “Arrantherr Pharisee-rnem tyampet aketh-ampeny aleth irrarlkeyel. Arrantherr apmwel-ayeth iterreyel. Aketh-ampeny arrantherr mwerr-arrpantey, kwenan apmwarl. Arrantherr apmwerne-marl rnter-then. ⁴⁰ Arrantherr arraty iterrey-angenharl. Akngeyelan arrenhantherrenh arnwarnew, iterl-areyel arrenhantherrenh kanper. ⁴¹ Arrantherr arraty anemer. Amern-rnem akngerr arrantherr atnyeneyel. Kel ingwer-rnem anthenherr-arey arrangkwarl aneyel-rnem. Alakenh Akngeyan inkwerelheyenharl arrewantherr, rap inngarl arrenhantherrenh apmwewety irrarlkeyenhan.

⁴² Arrantherr artwa Pharisee-rnemay! Akngeyelan arrenhantherrenh artewentyel irrwampenh-antheyenh! Arrantherrarl lyapelheleyel-apeny amern atherrk akely-rnem akep-akalthemel, akelyarl-akely anthem Akngeyewan, Moses-elarl akalty-anthenh-angkwarr. Mwerr-angker. Ingwer-rnem-alew? Arrantherr mwerr ingwer-rnemew arnwarney-angenh, arrangkw. Arrantherr Akngeyew artewentyel ilkelhey-angenh, arrangkw. Arrantherr artewentyel ilkelhemer Akngeyew ingwer-rnemew-then. Alakenh-anyem arrantherr Moses-angkwarr apentemer.

⁴³ Arrantherr artwa Pharisee-rnemay! Akngeyelan arrenhantherrenh artewentyel irrwampenh-antheyenh! Arrantherr alhenty tyaty Jew-rnem-wenh-warl, arrwekel intem aney-alhem, ingwer-rnemel arrenhantherrenh araynteyew-away. Arrantherr inkwerelhem, ingwer-rnemarl arrewantherr kwenerrey-alhem, atyetyart ilkwa antwem.

⁴⁴ Arrantherr artwa Pharisee-rnemay! Akngeyelan arrenhantherrenh artewentyel irrwampenh-antheyenh! Ingwer-rnemel arrenhantherrenh arem, rernemap iterrem, arrantherran mwerr-arrpantey. Arrantherran anenty apmwel-ayeth, ingwer-rnemel apentem, rernemap apmwel-ayeth arrpemar! irrem. Akngeyan arrewantherr awakelheyenh, rap atweyenh arrpemar!" Alakenh-anyem Jesus angkew artwa Pharisee-rnemew.

Jesus-el artwa angka Moses-wenhew akalty-anthey-angker-rnem ilteyel

(Matthew 23:1-36; Mark 12:38-40)

⁴⁵ Artwa akalty anyent awelhenh, ranap artwa angka Moses-wenhew akalty-anthey-angkerarl. Rap angkew Jesus-ew, "Atyetyartay! Ntwarl artwa Pharisee-rnem alakenh iltem, ntwap anwarnantherrenhan iltem arrpemar!"

⁴⁶ Jesus-el tyernew, "Yew-yew! Arrantherr angka Moses-wenhew akalty-anthey-angker-rnemay! Akngeyelan arrenhantherrenh artewentyel irrwampenh-antheyenh arrpemar! Arrantherr akalty-anthem arrewantherrenh-angkwarr. Arrantherr akngerr pwerep-anthem, angka ingkerr Moses-wenhew awelheyew. Alakenh ingwerentyel artwa pwerep-anthem, ilengem awerr akngaynteyew-apeny. Pwerep-antheyel arrantherr alakenh wenh, arrantherranap renh-rnem alpemeley-angenh, arrangkw.

⁴⁷ Akngeyelan arrenhantherrenh inngarl artewentyel irrwampenh-antheyenh! Angkakert Akngey-wenh arrwekeleny-rnem awenng-rnem-itwew aynteyneyel. Arrantherr awenng-rnem inngelhelemel intem aperneyel. Arreng arrewantherrenh-rnemel angkakert-rnem atwenharl awank-akerr. Rernemap awelhey-angenh angka Akngey-wenhew, arrangkw. ⁴⁸ Arrantherranap awenng-rnem inngelhelemel intem aperneyel! Arrantherran alakenh mpwarem, arrantherrap apmwel-ayeth ileyel, arreng arrewantherrenh-rnem arraty anenty-arrpantey, rernemar! angkakert-rnem atwenh awank-akerr. ⁴⁹ Arrwekel-antey Akngeyel iterl-arenh alakenh. Rap angkew, 'Atha angkakert-rnem ingwer-rnem-then Jew-rnem-warl thweneyew. Rernemar! ingwer-rnem atwem ipmew, ingwer-rneman alhengkerr

anthemantarl.' ⁵⁰⁻⁵¹ Cain-el ayteyikw Abel-tangkwel atwew. Ingwer-rnemel-anem atwenh angkakert Akngey-wenh-rnem. Artwa anyent Zechariah rernem atwew arrpemar, rarl rtenh tyaty ilkwa Jew-rnem-wenhel kwen, ampwal rwew-arelh arrerenty. Yew-yew, atha arrenhantherrenh arraty ileyel. Akngeyan ahelerreyel arrewantherr. Ra arrenhantherrenh ayntarrp-ileyenh, arreng arrewantherrenh-rnemelarl angkakert Akngey-wenh-rnem atwenh awank-they.

⁵² Yew-yew! Arrantherr angka Moses-wenhew akalty-anthey-angker-rnemay! Akngeyelan arrenhantherrenh inngarl artewentyel irrwampenh-antheyenh! Arrantherr angka Akngey-wenh arraty akalty-anthem, akngerr ingwer-rnem akaltyerreyew, ikwerenh-angkwarr anaynteyew. Arrangkaw! Rerneman angka ikwerenh iterl-arey-angenh, arrantherr-apeny!"

⁵³ Ikwer-penh Jesus anperl-alhew apmer ikwer-they. Artwa Pharisee-rnem-then artwa angka Moses-wenhew akalty-anthey-angker-rnem-then rernem renh apenteynenh intem. Rernem ahel ikwer angkerrenh, renhap intem ayerneynenh. ⁵⁴ Rernemap ikwer arrkernelhenh, ra apek apmwel-ayeth angkentyew, rernem ayntarrp-ileyew renharl.

12

Mwanty angkaynteyew, Akngeyelarl aweyel-wety

¹ Akngerr-anem akngerr-anem akarrerrenh Jesus-warl, interrenty rtenherrenh ankertewerrenhanap. Rap kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnemew-tangkwel angkenh. "Mwanty anayntenh-arey, artwa Pharisee-rnem-apeny irrewerr. Rernem aney-angenh, rernemarl angkem-angkwarr. ² Rernem nthakenh irrtyertel apmwel-ayeth mpwarey-angenh, Akngeyelarl arem-wety. Ra arem, rap apmwan anayntelenhey-alpem angkeparl, akngerrel iterl-areyewan. Arrantherran nthakenh irrtyertel apmwel-ayeth mpwarey-angenh arrpemar. ³ Kel mwanty angkayntenh-arey. Arrantherr apek ingwerew irrtyertel ingwel angkem. Ingwerentyakel awemar, rap ingwepenh akngerrew iley-ayntem. Arrantherr apek warl kwen-itwew arreytemel angkem. Ingwerentyakel awemar, rap atayel angka arrewantherrenh ilem, akngerrel awayew."

Ingwer-rnem-wety atererrey-angenh, Akngey-wetyant atererreyew

(Matthew 10:26-31)

⁴ Jesus angkew kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnemew, "Arrantherr atyeng apelty-rnem, athan arrenhantherrenh arraytyley. Atererrey-angenh artwa ahelengk-w-rnem-wety. Rerneman arrenhantherrenh ipmew atwey-angker. Ipmew atwenty-penhan rernem nthakenh arrenhantherrenh irrwampenh-anthey-angenh-anem, arrangkw-anemarl. ⁵ Arrantherr Akngey anyent-wetyant atererremar. Ilkelhentyelan rap arrenhantherrenh-tangkwel atwewerr, rap iwewerr rwa ilkwewarl-anem, aletharl ampeyel-warl. Ikwer-wety arrantherr atererremaran. ⁶ Nyengk yanh-rnemew iterrenh-arey. Anantherran iterrem, nyengkew-rnem apmwewathen. Akngeyanap ikwer-rnem athamerrem, iypelerlewey-angenh renh-rnem. ⁷ Arrewantherr Akngeyan athamerrem inngarl. Arrantherr akngerr innga alperr-apeny. Ranap kanper ingkerrenh anyentarl-anyentarl iterl-arem. Rarl thip-rnem arntarnt-arem-apeny, rap arrenhantherrenh mwanty inngarl arntarnt-arem."

*Angka Jesus-akert ilaynteyew alhewer
(Matthew 10:32-33)*

⁸ Jesus kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnemew angkew, "Ayengan Artwa Inngarl Akngey-wenh. Ayengan arrayt arrewantherr angkeyel. Arrantherr ingwer-rnem ilenty, alhewer angkemel, 'Athan Jesus apenteyel', ayeng arrewantherr inkwerelhemarl. Athap ilem antyerl Akngey-wenh-rnem, 'Inngarl rernem ayenh apenteyel!' ⁹ Arrantherr apek ingwer-rnem ilem, 'Athan Jesus-arl iterl-arey-angenh', ayengap arrewantherr-wety intwemelerremarl. Athap ilem antyerl Akngey-wenh-rnem, 'Renh-rnem atha iterl-arey-angenhaw!' ¹⁰ Arrantherr apek atyeng apmwel-ayeth angkem, Artwa Akngey-wenh Innga ikwer. Arrantherrap Akngey-warl alakenh angkem, 'Akngeyay! Apmwa atyeng-wety irrarlka.' Rap apmwa renh irrarlkem arrewantherr-wety. Rap arrewantherr awakelhey-angenharl, arrenhantherrenh angkep atweyewan, arrangkwarl. Arrantherr apek apmwel-ayeth angkem Inweng Mwerr-angker Akngey-wenh ikwer. Akngeyelanap nthakenh apmwa renh irrarlkey-angenharl arrewantherr-wety, arrangkwarl. Arrantherrap apmwa ikwer-akert-antey anayntem intem-antey.

¹¹ Arrantherr ayenh apententy, mwanty ingwer-rnemel arrenhantherrenh antwerrkewerran, tyaty Jew-rnem-wenh-warl akngewerr-anem. Rernem arrenhantherrenh court-warl apek akngewerr-anem. Artwa rltwernemel-then atyetyart ingwer-rnemel-then rernemap arrenhantherrenh

arrkernem, ayern-ayntem-anem intem. Atererrey-angenh, rernemarl ayernem-wetyan. ¹² Inweng Mwerr-angker Akngey-wenh ra akalty-anthem, angkeyew arraty, rernem ayernentyan.”

Angka artwakert ampwal akngerr akarreley-angker

¹³ Akngerr ingwer-rnem anenh-antey, Jesus-ew awelherrenh. Artwa anyentan angkew ikwer, “Atyetyartay! Awayaty atyenhel-then ayla akngey aylewenh iylpelerlewew. Awayaty atyenhel akngew akngey-wenh ilek-ilek ingkerrenh. Ntwa renh ilemer, ampwal-rnem arlperryteleyew atyengarl ingwerentyan.”

¹⁴ Jesus-el tyernew, “Ayengan arla, mpwel-wenharl yanhan! Nthakenh atha iley-angenh. Mpwelarrp arlperryelenh-atherr!” ¹⁵ Rap ingkerrew-anem angkew, “Arternp anemel awelhenherr-arey. Anketyerrerl-aney-angenh! Nthakenh arrantherr ampwal akngerrew inkwerelhey-angenh. Nthakenh ilek-ilekel arrenhantherrenh akngey-angenh Akngey-warl, arrangkw.”

¹⁶ Jesus-el angkanem ilenh ikwer-rnem. “Artwa anyent anenh ampwal akngerr-akert. Ra apmer akngerrew-artey anem, rap amern akngerr lyapelhelenhan. ¹⁷ Warlan amern akwerneyew-arelh ingkerrenh arrngelew. Rap nthakenh amern lyerteny-rneman akwerney-angenh, ingwer-ingwer arlkwaynteyewan. Rap ywarn-anem iterrew. ¹⁸ Rarl ament iterrenh-penh, ra angkew, ‘Alakenh atha mpwarey. Atha warl akely-rnem atakey, ilkwernem-anem arteyneyew. Alakenhan mwerrarl, atha amern ingkerrenh akwerneyew ampwal-rnem-then. ¹⁹ Kel ilek-ilek atha atnyenyel-anem, ayeng ltyerreyew-anem, warrkerrey-angenh-anem. Atha inkwerelhemel amern-then arlkwaynteyew, ngkwarl-then antywaynteyew.’

²⁰ Akngeyel ranap renh arew, angkew-anem ikwer, ‘Ngan apmwel-ayeth iterreyel! Rlengkan ingwel nga ilwem! Amern yanh-rnem-alew, ngkwengarl ntwa amentew akarrelenh? Rernemap ingwer-rnemewant-anem aynteman.’ ”

²¹ Jesus-el angka ilenh-penh, rap angkew ikwer-rnem, “Alakenh-anyem irrem artwa anketyewan, ampwal mwerr-angker-rnemarl akarreleyel amentew, ingwer-rnem anthey-angenh. Ran Akngeyew iterrey-angenh. Ra iterreyel, rant ilek-ilek atnyenerl-anenty-arrpantey, Akngey-angkwarran arrangkwarl.”

*Arralty-aney-angenh
(Matthew 6:25-34)*

22 Ikwer-penh Jesus angkw kwertengerl ikwerenh-nremew, "Nthakenh arrantherr intem artewenty iterrey-angenh amernew-then arnkwe-then. Akngeyel arrenhantherrenh arntarnt-aremarl. 23 Mwerrarlap amern-then arnkwe-then atnyenyew. Iteth aneyew mwerr inngarl. 24 Angerl yanh-rnem arenh-arey. Rernem-alew? Rernem irrngwa ilkanthey-angenharl, amern atherkeny lyapeyewan, arrangkw. Amern ampengerrenty, rernemap akalthemel iney-angenh, arrangkw. Rernem amern warl-warl-anem akwerney-angenh, ingwer-ingwer-anem arlkwaynteyew. Arrangkwarl! Akngey rant renh-rnem wantem, rarl ikwer-rnem athamerreman. Arrewantherranap ran athamerrem inngarl, nthakenh iwerl-alhey-angenh! 25-26 Arrantherr ilkelheyel, arleng-alenty anaynteyew, ampwerreyew-atety. Nthakenh arrantherr iterrey-angenh, arleng-alenty anaynteyew, arrangkw. Arleng-alenty apek arrantherr anem, arrangkw apek. Alakenh artewenty iterrey-angenh, amern akngerr ineyew, arrantherr arlkwaynteyew.

27 Arnkwe-then artewenty iterrey-angenh arripemarl. Alpeyt yanh-rnem arenh-arey. Rernem-alew? Rernem warrkerrey-angenh. Arnkwe-then atanthey-angenh, rernem aylpeyew, arrangkw. Mwerr-angkerarl rernem rtnew-rnem. Atyetyart Solomon, awank-akerrarl anenh, arnkwa mwerr-angker arlkeny-arlkenyelarl ra aylpenh. Arnkwa Solomon-wenh mwerr-angker, alpeyt-rnemanap mwerr-angker inngarl! 28 Akngeyel arnwarnew ilek-ilek alpeyt-rnem atherrk-rnem-then. Aherretyel rernem arlenyerrem, anantherrap arntyem-anem. Ra ingkerr arntarnt-arem, arrewantherr Akngey artewenty athamerrem, nthakenh iwerl-alhey-angenh! Artewenty iterrey-angenh, arnkwa akngerrel aylpaynteyew. Arrantherran Akngeyewan awelhaynteyew. Irrtywerremel renh apentey-angenh!

29 Kel iterrey-angenh alakenh, 'Amern-then aker-then-alew? Kwaty-then teylip-then-alew?' Alakenh artewenty iterrey-angenh! 30 Ingwer-rnem Akngey iterl-arey-angenh-rnemel rernem alakenh intem iterrem. Akngey irrwerl-arenyel arrenhantherrenh iterl-aremarl, nthakenh iwerl-alhey-angenh. Ra iterl-arem, arrantherrarl amern-weny arnkwe-then-then aneyelan, rarlap anthem an arrewantherr. 31 Akngeyan atyetyart ilkwa ingkerrew, rap arrenhantherrenh arntarnt-areyel. Ikwerew ament arrantherr iterrenty, rap anthem amern-then arnkwe-then ampwal ingwer-rnem-then an arrewantherr."

Ilek-ilek mwerr-angker Akngey-itwel irrwerl
(Matthew 6:19-21)

³² Jesus angkew kwertengerl 12 ikwer-rnem, "Arrantherran irrpetyap. Atererrey-angenh. Arrantherr yep-yep-rnem-apeny, Akngeyan yep-yepew-artey-apenyarl. Rap arrenhantherrenh ayerrpelew, ikwer-itwel aney-alpeyew. ³³ Ampwal-rnem arrantherrarl akarrelenh-rnem ahern nhenh-itwew, arrangkwarl apwert-then akarrelenty, ingwerentyel irrtiyert-inewerr apek, interrkel arlkwewerr apek. Ampwal-rnem tharlemelenh-arey, apwert-anem ingwer-rnemew anthemel arrangkwarl aneyel-rnemew. Arrantherrap alakenh-anyem Akngey-warl anthem. Rap arrernem arrewantherr ilek-ilek mwerr-angker irrwerl-itwew. Mwerr-angker ayntayntem intem-antey irrwerl-itwew, nthakenh ywerrey-angenh, arrangkw. Ingwerentyel irrtiyert-iney-angenh, interrkel arlkwey-angenh, arrangkw. ³⁴ Arrantherr iterl-arenty, Akngeyel ilek-ilek mwerr-angker arrewantherr irrwerl-itwew atnyeneyel, arrantherrap intem iterrem Akngeyew. Arrantherr ilek-ilekant atnyenem ahern nhenh-itwew, arrantherranap iterrem ampwal ikwer-rnemewant."

Mwanty arntarnt-arelh-aynteyew, Jesus-arl angkep apetyeyenh-wety
(Matthew 24:45-51)

³⁵⁻³⁷ Jesus angkew ikwer-rnem, "Mwanty arntarnt-arelh-ayntenh-arey atyeng, ayengarl angkep apey-alheyenh ahern nhenh-warl. Angka nhew awelhenh-arey.

Artwa ilkwa anyent anenh warrkenh akngerrew-artey. Atwerrpan ra angkew ikwerenh-rnemew, 'Ayengarl alhem-wety atyeng apelty areyew, arrantherran warl atyenh arntarnt-arayntenh-arey. Mpwelherl-anemel, ayengant apey-alpeyew-atety, arntarnt-arelh-hemel atyeng.' Rap anperl-alhew ikwer apelty-wenh apmer-warl-anem. Akngerr apmer ikwerel akarrerrenh, amern akngerr inkwerelhemel kwenty arlkwerrenh.

Ingwa ikwerel-antey artwa ilkwa ra alpew warl ikwerenh-warl. Warrkenh ikwerenh-rnem atyek-antey anenh, arntarnt-arelh-henh ikwer lyenenty-akert. Rarl arlkey-alpew, rerneman arriw ikwer altywerelew. Artwa ilkwan inkwerelhew, warrkenh ikwerenh-rnemarl atyek-antey ikwer mpwelhemew, rarl ilanthew-angkwarr. Ra renh-rnem ilew arrernelheyew, rap amentel-antey amern-anem ampernew, rernem arlkweyew.

³⁸ Mwerrang awelheyelay? Artwa ilkwa ingwer apek apey-alpew ampepenyel ingwel, aherrk-aherrkel apek.

Warrkenh ikwerenh-rnem atyek-antey mpwelhenh ikwer, rernemap inkwerelhey-ayntem, artwa ilkwa ran inkwerelhew arrpemarl ikwer-rnem.”

³⁹ Jesus-elani angka ingwer-anem ikwer-rnem ilenh. “Irrtyert-awarr alhew anyelkel-antey warl anyent-warl. Rap warlew-artey iley-angenh-antey, warlew-artey ra ikwer atyek-anteyarl arntarnt-arelherl-anewerr, alwernemel renh irrentewerrarl. Rap kwen aylpenhew, ilek-ilek-anem inew. ⁴⁰ Ayengan Artwa Inngarl Akngey-wenh. Arrantherr atyeng arntarnt-arelheyewan, arrantherrarl iterl-arey-angenh, ayengarl angkep apey-alheyenhan. Arrantherr apal anerl-anewerr, ayengan arwapeny apey-alheyenh, aremerrey-alheyenh.” Alakenh-anyem Jesus ilelhenh kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnemew.

⁴¹ Peter-el Jesus ayernew, “Ingkartay, 12 anwernantherant iterrem angka nhenhew? Ingkerrenh-antey apek iterrem angka ikwer?”

⁴² Jesus-elani tyernew alakenh: “Atha angka arrenhantherrenh artwa akalty-akert ileyew, rarl arraty intem Akngeyew anem. Artwa ilkwel artwa nhelkwer-anyem arew. Rap renh arrernew, atyetyart ampepel aneyew, rarl warrkenh ingwer-rnem arntarnt-araynteyew, amernantherl-aynteyew. ⁴³ Artwa ilkwa alhew-tangkwel. Rarl apey-alpewel, warrkenh renh arey-alpew, mwerrarl warrkerrenh artewentyel. ⁴⁴ Ra inkwerelhew, rap angkew warrkenhew, ‘Nga mwerr-angker innga warrkerrew. Nhepenh-anyem nga warlewant atyetyart aney-angenh. Ngan atyetyart aneyenh ilek-ilekew; warlew, pwelek-rnemew, atherrkew, ilek-ilek ingkerrenh atyenhew.’

⁴⁵ Warrkenh ingweran arraty warrkerrey-angenh apek. Ra iterrew, ‘Atyengew-artey apey-alpey-angenh-antey, intem apek alhew.’ Ran itemel atwenh warrkenh ingwer-rnem, artwernem-then arelh-rnem-akerr. Ran aynterlantanenh, amernant akngerrarl arlkwemel, ngkwarl-then antywenh, terangerreyew-atety. ⁴⁶ Rap apal ayn-tem, ikwerew-arteyarl apey-alpewel. Artwa ikwerew-arteyel renh artewentyel atwew, irrentemel ingwer-rnemarl anenh-warl, Akngey apentey-angenh-rnem-warlanem.” Alakenh-anyem Jesus ikwer-rnem angkenh.

⁴⁷ Jesus-el angka warrkenh-akert anayntelew. “Mwerr arrantherr aweyel angka nhenhan? Warrkenhel iterl-areyel arraty-angkwarr, ikwerew-arteyelarl renh ilanthew-angkwarr, rap alakenh irrem. Ra apmwelhelenty, ikwerew-arteyel renh artewentyel irrwampenh-anthem. ⁴⁸ Ikwerew-arteyel renh mwanty iley-angenh apek, alakenh

ileyew. Warrkenh ra apmwelhelenty, ikwerew-arteyel renh alyepelant irrwampenh-anthem. Kel alakenhaym Akngeyelan anthem warrk akely ingwerenty anyentew. Akngey ilkelhem, ikwer arraty warrkerreyew. Rap renh ayerney-angenh warrk ingwerewan. Akngeyel apek warrk ilkwarl ingwerentyak anyentew anthem-anem. Akngey ilkelhem, ra ikwer arraty warrkerreyew arppemarl. Nthekwern ra alakenh angkey-angenh, 'Warrk nhayman ilkwarl, nthekwern atha arnwarney-angenh.' "

Altyernem amentew-amenterreyyenh Jesus-they
(*Matthew 10:34-39*)

⁴⁹ Jesus-elan kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnem akalty-anthenh-antey, rap ikwer-rnem angkew, "Ayeng apetyew ahern nhenh-warl, angka Akngey-wenh ilaynteyew. Ingwer-rnemelan iylparethel away-angenh. Akngeyel renh-rnem rwewarl iweyenh, aletharl ampeyel-warl. Ayengan iterreyel, 'Akngey alakenh anamerl irremem!' ⁵⁰ Ingwer-rnemel-tangkwel ayenh atweyenh, artewentyel irrwampenh-anthemel. Akngeyel ilew awank-akerr, alakenharl irreyenh. Ayengan artewenty iterreyelanem mpwelheyel, ayenh rernem ywerrelhelemel ipmew atweyew-atety. ⁵¹ Arrantherr apmwel-ayeth iterreyel alakenh, 'Jesus-ang apetyew ahern nhenh-warl, ingwer-rnem ileyew, akeleyt anaynteyew?' Arrangkwarl! Akgerr ilterrorl-aneyenh arnerant-arey atyeng-they. ⁵² Ingwer-rnem altyernem anerl-aneyenh warl anyentel. Ingwer-rnemel ayenh apenteyenh, ingwer-rnemelan arrangkwarl apek. ⁵³ Rernemap ingkerrenh ilterrorl-aneyenh, akeleyt aney-angenh, arrangkwarl. Aynenheng-rnem ilterrorl-aneyenh. Amenheng-rnem ilterrorl-aneyenh arppemarl. Anherrenheng-rnem ilterrorl-aneyenh arppemarl. Alakenhaym akngerran ilterrorl-aneyenh atyeng-they."

Mwanty iterremel arraty anaynteyew
(*Matthew 16:1-3; Mark 8:11-13*)

⁵⁴ Jesus angkew akngerrarl rtenherrenhew, "Arrantherrarl akwerrkel-akwerrkel arem, alker-itwewarl artenhay-alpem, arrantherrap alakenh angkem, 'Ya, rlungkan kwat-yarl rntwem.' Raw inngarl rntweman. ⁵⁵ Arepal pwenty, arrantherr alakenh angkem, 'Ya, aherrety-anem irrenhey-alpeyenh alerl-antey.' Rap inngarl aherrety irremem. ⁵⁶ Arrantherran arraty iterrey-angenh! Arrantherr arem akwerrkel-akwerrkel-then arepal-then, arrantherrap arem, nthakenh irreyenh. Arratyip! Arrantherr iterl-aremer, ran aynteyenh, ayengarl angkeyel-angkwarr. Rlungkan

arrantherr anngel ilek-ilek areyel. Arrantherrap iterl-arey-angenh, nthakenh irreyenh arrwekel.

⁵⁷ Arrantherr iterl-aremer, arraty aneyew. Kel arrantherr arraty anayntenh-arey! ⁵⁸ Athan angka ilem, arraty-angkwarr aneyew-arelh. Mwanty innga iterrenh-arey! Ntwa apek ingwerenty iltenh. Ra apek artewenty ahelerrew ngkweng, ngenh court-emeleyew apek. Nga angkemer ikwer-warl, arternp ikwer awelhemel. Ra apek ngkweng angkem, 'Menty-anem iylpelerrey'. Alakenhaym mwerrant-atherr-anem mpwelanth pweyterremarl. Nge-tangkwel apek ikwer-warl ilelhey-angenh, ra ngenh ingarl court-emelewerr. Artwa court-ew-arteyel ngenh ilem, apwert akngerr ikwer antheyew. Ra ngenh ahayiwem-anem iltyemwerney-warl, akwernem-anem iltyemwerneyel ngenh. ⁵⁹ Ngenhap arlengew-alenty tyayl-itwew atnyenem, ntwa apwert antheyew-atety, artwa court-ew-arteyelaril ilanthew-angkwarr." Alakenh-anyem Jesus-el akngerr akalty-anthenh.

13

Angkeperrenhey-alpa apmwethey, ilwewerr-anem nga

¹ Jesus-el akngerran akalty-anthenh-antey, ingwerneman apetyew ikwer-warl angka apmwakert. Rernemap ikwer-warl angkey-alhew, "Anantherran ngwampant apetyew Jerusalem-they. Nhakan akngerr Galilee-areny-rnem aylpew tyaty ilkwewarl Jew-rnem-wenh-warl, Akngeyew kwener-aynteyew. Atnwenth-rnem-then rernem Akngeyew atwew arrtyemel. Rernemarl alakenh irrenhewarl, Atyetyart Pilate-wenh ahawarr-rnem rernem alhew, aylpenhew-anem tyaty ilkwewarl. Rernemap Galilee-areny-rnem ingkerrenh atwey-alhew ipmew-antey!"

² Jesus-el awew, rap ayernew, "Nthakenharl arrantherran iterreyel? Ilek-wety akngerr Galilee-areny-rnem ilwew? Rerneman irrwernelhew, apmwel-ayetharl apek anenh? Akngeyelap apek renh-rnem irrwampenh-antheyew? Ingwer-rnem Galilee-arenyan mwerr-angkwarr apek anenh? ³ Awelhenh-arey atyeng arrantherr! Arrantherr nyerrerremel apmwewety angkeperremer Akngey-warl, arrantherran ilwewerr arrpemar. ⁴ Arrantherr apek angka awew, artwa 18 weth-rnem tawen Siloam-areny-akert? Warl arlpenty ilkwa atakelhew, aytnelem ikwer-rnem-warl, lthwew-anem renh-rnem ipmew-antey. Rernem-alew? Arrantherr apek iterreyel, Siloam-areny-rnem apmwel-ayetharl anenh? Akngeyan ikwer-rnem

iterrey-angenh apek, renh-rnem arntarnt-arey-angenh, ingkerrenh-anemarl ilwew? Arrangkwa, alakenh-weny. Rerneman apmwelhelew, arrantherr-apeny. ⁵ Arrantherr apmwewety angkeperremer Akngey-warl, arrantherrap ilwewerr arpemarl.”

Angka arwerl amern-weny-akert

⁶ Jesus-el renh-rnem akalty-antheyew, Akngeyan akngerrew mpwelheyel, rernem angkeperrenhey-alpeyew apmwethey, ra renh-rnem irrwampenh-anthewerr. Rap ilenh-anem angka ikwer-rnem. “Artwa ilkwelan katen atnyenenh, rap arwerl tywerrk-apeny lyapelhelenh katen ikwer-itwew. Rap arerlenty-akngenh amern anentyew arwerl ikwer-itwew ywarn-antey. ⁷ Rap angkew warrkenh ikwerenhew, ‘Aherrety irrpetyew-anem atha arenh arwerl nhenh amern anentyew. Arrangkwarl! Arwerl nhenhelan ahern arrngelem arrangkew. Arterney-anem, arwerl ingwerant-anem lyapelheley-alkenh.’ ⁸ Artwa warrkenh angkew, ‘Artwa ilkway, aherrety anyentew-anem alerl mpwelhey. Alerl atha angerney ahern itwelhelemel, atna pwelek-wenh-anem arrernemel. ⁹ Aherrety anyent-penhel mwerr-anem apek lyapem. Kel mwerr. Amern aney-angenh, athap arternemarl.’ ”

Alakenh-anyem Jesus-elan ilenh ikwer-rnem.

Jesus-elan arelh arntety mwerreleyel arlta ikwerel ltyerrey-angker Jew-rnem-wenhel

¹⁰ Ikwer-penh, Saturday-el, arlta ikwerel ltyerrey-angkerel, Jesus aylpenhew tyaty ilkwewarl Jew-rnem-wenharl. Rap akngerr innga akalty-anthenh. ¹¹ Arelh arntety anyent anenh. Ran artep apmwa alhenh, nthekwern arratyerrey-angenh, arrangkwa. Arrenty anyentel renh arntetyelew awank-akerr, aherrety 18-el. ¹² Jesus-el renh arew, rap arlkew-anem, ra apetyeyew. Rap angkew, “Irrepern ngan arelhampw! Atha arrenty ngkweng-wety irrentem.” ¹³ Rap arelh arnew itepel, rap anamerl-antey arratyerrenhey-alpew-anem. Arelh rap artewentyel inkwerelhew, Akngey nakemel.

¹⁴ Artwa rltwa tyatyew-arteyel arew, ra ahelerrew Jesus-ew. Rap ingkerrenh iltew alakenh, “Arlta 6-ant warrkerreyew-arelh. Rlengkan Saturday-el, arlta ltyerrey-angker. Saturday-el anantherr Akngey-warl-athek angkem. Arlta ingwer-rnemel arrantherr apetyemer mwerrel-aynteyewan.”

15 Jesus-el alakenh tyernew, "Arrantherr artwa rltwernem apmwel-ayeth iterreyel, Akngey apenterl-anenty-arrpantey arraty! Arlta arrpanenhel arrantherr atnwenth-rnem tyarlewem, kwaty antywaynteyew, atherrk-then arlkwaynteyew. Nthakenh arrantherr angkethakw iwerl-alhey-angenh, rtnaynteyew parrikel kwen. Saturday-el arrantherran alakenh-anyem iwerl-alhey-angenh arrpemar. 16 Arrantherranap atnwenthew ilek-ilekew amperrngerrem. Alakenh ayengan amperrngerrew arrpemar arelhampw nhenhew, atha Saturday-el mwerrelelme."

17 Artwa rltwernemel awew, rernemap apatew, Jesus-elarl nyerrel-anthew. Ingwer-rneman inkwerelhewarl, Jesus-elarl ilek-ilek mwerr-angker mpwarenhew arawerrng rlterrk-akertel.

*Alakenh Akngey-wenh-rnem akngerrrerrem
(Matthew 13:31-32; Mark 4:30-32)*

18 Ingwer-ingwer Jesus-elan akngerr akalty-anthenh angka Akngey-akertew, rarl atyetyart aneyenh ingkerrenhew. Rap ayernew, "Nthakenharlap Akngey-wenh-rneman akngerrrerrem? Ilek-apenyarlap rerneman? 19 Rernemanap arwerl akely-apenyarl. Thip anyent arrernelhem, atharlkw arwerl ikwer-itwew mpwareyew. Arwerlarl ilkwerrem-warl thip akngerr-anem akarrerrem, atharlkw arwerl ikwer-itwew mpwareyew. Alakenh-anyem akngerr-anem akarrerrem Akngey-warl."

(Matthew 12:33)

20 Jesus-elap renh-rnem ayernew arrpemar, "Nthakenharlap Akngey-wenh-rnem akngerrrerrem? Ilek-apenyarlap rerneman? 21 Arelhel apek amern rtamp akely atherr-tangkwel ampernem. Rap amperneyneyel akngerrrerreyew-atety, ingkerrenhel arlkweyew. Alakenh-anyem Akngey-wenh-rneman irrptyap-tangkwel, ikwer-they akngerr-anem akngerr-anem irrem."

Angka arriw tyet-akert

22 Jesus alhenh-antey Jerusalem-warl. Rap apmer arrpanenh-warl alhenh, akalty-antherl-apenh akngerr. 23 Ingwerelan renh ayernew, "Atyetyartay! Akngeyel irrptyap apekant akngeyneyenh, ikwer-itwel aney-alpeyew, akngerr-weny apek arrangkw?"

Jesus-el angkanem ikwer-rnem ilenh. 24 "Arrantherran arraty anemer. Mwanty atyeng iterrenh-arey, irrwerl Akngey-itwel aney-alpeyew. Ranap arriw tyet-angkwarr aylperl-anenty-apeny. Akngerran akethelarl rtnerl-aneyenh warl-itwew. Rernemap twetiwerrel-aneyenh, kwen

aylpeyew-anem. ²⁵ Warlew-arteyelarl arriw akenteyenh, ingwerenty nthakenh kwen aylpenhey-angenh, arrangkw. Arrantherr Akngey-warl-athek arraty aney-angenh-rnem, arrantherrap akethel rtnayntem. Arrantherrap arriwan rltar-atwerl-aneyenh ywarn-antey, ayernerl-aneyenh alakenh-anyem, 'Atyetyartay! Arriw anewantherr altyw-erela!'

Warlew-arteyelan tyerneyenh, 'Arrangkwaw! Athan arrenhantherrenh iterl-arey-angenh! Nthek-arenyarl arrantherran?'

²⁶ Arrantherrap angkeyenh, 'Iterl-areyelanap ntwan anenhantherr! Anantherrarlapanenh, amern arlkwenh ingkerrel-antey! Ntwan apmer anewantherrenh-itwew akalty-anthenh!'

²⁷ Ranap tyerneyenh arppemarl, 'Rwengk, athan arrenhantherrenh iterl-arey-angenh, ayenh apentey-angenharl! Atha apmer arrewantherrenh iterl-arey-angenh! Arrantherr irrtwyerremel ayenh apentenh, apmwel-ayeth anemel! Alpenh-arey atyeng-wety!'

²⁸ Ikwer-penhan arrantherr areyenh Abraham, Isaac, Jacob, angkakert Akngey-wenh-rnem-akert. Rernem ingkerr anerl-aneyenh Akngey-itwel. Nthakenh arrantherran ikwer-rnemel-arleng aney-alpey-angenh, arrangkw. Arrantherr ahelerremel artnerl-aneyenh, Akngeyarl arrewantherr-wety intwemelerreyenh. ²⁹ Akngey-wenh-rneman anew-anerl-aneyenh, inkwerelhemel amern kwenty arlkwerl-anemel. Jew-rnem alethang-rnem-then pweyterreyenh anerl-anemel arppemarl. Rerneman akngerrakw-areny, altwerl-areny, ayerrer-areny, antekerr-areny-akerr. Akngeyelanap renh-rnem ingkerrenh arntarnt-arerl-aneyenh. ³⁰ Akngeyan ilkelhew, Jew-rnem-tangkwel ikwer iterreyew rlterrk. Rernemap ampep-they ipmelhew. Aleyan ingwer-rnemant-anem iterrem ikwer rlterrk. Rernem-tangkwel Akngey-itwel aney-alpeyenh."

³¹ Jesus-arl angkenhewarl, artwa Pharisee-rnem apetyew ikwer-warl angkey-alhew, "Artwa atyetyart apmer Galilee nhenh-areny, artwa Herod, ra ilanthew, ngenh ipmew-antey atweyew! Ngan alpeyew apmer nhenh-wety!"

³² Ra tyernew, "Herod ra atyetyart apmwa. Ayengan atererrey-angenh ikwer-wety. Arrantherr iley-alpenh-arey renh, athan arrenty-rnem irrent-ayntem alerl-antey, arntety-rnem-then mwerrel-ayntem. Ayengan warrkerr-ayntem, warrk atyenh atha ywerrelheleyew-atety. ³³ Ayengap anperl-alheyenh Jerusalem-warl-anem. Arlta irrpetyel ayeng alpayntem iwerr ikwerel-antey apmer ikwer-warl. Akngeyelan ayenh ilew, apmer ikwer-warl alpeyew.

Herod-el nthakenh ayenh ipmew atwey-angenh apmer nhenh-itwew Galilee-itwew, arrangkw. Jerusalem-itwewant ayenh ipmew atweyenhan, angkakert-rnem atwew-apeny ikwer-itwew. Rernemap ingkerr ilwew Jerusalem-itwew.”

Jesus amperrngerreyel tawen Jerusalem-areny-rnemew

³⁴ Jesus-an amperrngerreyelpew Jerusalem-areny-rnemew. “Ayengan ikwer-rnem amperrngerreyel Jerusalem-areny-rnemew! Rernem atwew Akngey-wenh angkakert-rnem, Akngeyelarl ikwer-rnem thwenew. Rernem apwertel wemel, ipmew-antey atwew renh-rnem. Ayenganap ilkelhew, renh-rnem ingkerrenh-antey arntarnt-araynteyew. Ayengan ilkelhew, renh-rnem ingkerrenh akarreyew, tywek-tywekelarl akely-rnem akarrem-apeny, aympelhel artemel. Alakenh-anyem. Arrangkwarl! Rernemanap ayenh ingkerrenhel artepelant arew!
³⁵ Alakenh-anyem Akngeyelan apmer ikwer-rnem-wenh Jerusalem arntarnt-arey-angenh. Apmer yanhan alkey-anem aynteyenh. Tyaty ilkwa renhanap atep-atakeyenh, ahernel-anem ayntey-alheyenh. Rernem nthakenh ayenh arey-angenh arleng-alenty apmer yanh-itwew. Ingwer-ingwer ayeng angkep apetyeyenh. Rernemap ayenh areyenh-anem, alakenh-anem angkemel, ‘Artwa nhanyem mwerr-angker! Akngeyelan renh thwenew arawerrng rlterrk-akertel!’ ” Angka nhanyeman Jesus-elan ilenh Jerusalem-areny-rnem-akert.

14

Jesus-el arntety ingwer-anem mwerreleyel arlta ltyerrey-angker ikwerel

¹ Saturday anyentel, arlta ltyerrey-angker ikwerel Jew-rnem-wenh-angkwarrrel, Jesus alhew artwa Pharisee alkenh-wenh apmer-warl, amern arlkweyew. Artwa Pharisee ingwer-rnem artwa angka Moses-wenhew akalty-anthey-angker-rnem-then rernem akarrerrew arpemarl apmer ikwer-warl, amern arlkweyew. Rernemap mwanty-antey Jesus arntarnt-arenh. Rernem alakenh iterrenh, “Angka Moses-wenh ra apentey-angenh apek, arntety ingwerenty mwerrelem Saturday-el.”

² Artwa anyent anenharl arntety ilkwakert. Akwatherr-then arlaw-atherr-then ingkerrenh wangkew. Rap rtnerl-alhemel Jesus-warl alhew. ³ Jesus-elan artwa ilkwernem-anem ayernew, “Nthakenh arrantherr iterreyel? Ilek Moses-wenh-angkwarran aynteyel? Mwerrarlang artwa arntety mwerreleyewan arlta ltyerrey-angkerel? Arrangkw-part?” ⁴ Artwa ilkwerneman akeleyterrew,

arrangkw tyerney-angenh. Jesus-elan artwa arntety arnew, renh mwerrelew. Rap artwa arntety-penh thwenew, mwerr-anem alpeyew apmer ikwerenh-warl.

⁵ Artwa ran alpew-wety, Jesus-el ayernerl-arrernew artwa ilkwernem, "Angka nhenhew iterrenh-arey arrantherr. Alerengkw ngkwenh apek aytenty-alhem irrka intwer-warl Saturday-el. Ngap ikwer amperrngerrem, renhap tyerrem-anem. Pwelek ngkwenh apek aytne. Ngap ikwer amperrngerrem, renhap tyerrem arrpemar. Kel alakenh ayeng arntetyew amperrngerrew, athap mwerrelem Saturday-elan." ⁶ Artwa ilkwa rerneman akeleyterrew, arrangkw tyerney-angenh, apatemel anew-anenh.

Ilkwa aneyew arrkernelhey-angenh

⁷ Kel akngerr anew-anenh artwa Pharisee alkenh-wenh apmerel. Jesus-el arew, rernemar ilkelhew ingkerrenh, arrwekel aneyew artwa alkenh-itwel, amern arlkweyew. Jesus-elan renh-rnem arew, rap angkanem ikwer-rnem ilew, rernem iterl-areyew.

⁸ "Arrantherr iterl-areyel, artwethen arelh-then itengerrem anewantherrenh-angkwarr. Akngerran akarrerrem apmer anyent-warl, inkwerelhemel amern kwenty arlkwemel ikwer-atherr-itwel. Apmer ikwerew-arteyel apek ngenh ilem, ntwam amern arlkweyew arrpemar. Pwertay mwanty! Arrwekel aney-angenh artwa ilkwel-arleng. Arrwekel-antey apek ra artwa ingwer-tangkwelar ilew, ilkwa ngkweng-angkwarrarl. ⁹ Artwa apmerew-arteyel ngenh ilem, arnangerreyew artwa ilkwa ingwer-wety. Ngap aney-alpem ingkern-ampenyelar. Akngerrelap ngenh arem. Kel ngap artewenty inngey nyerrerrem-anem, ngay? ¹⁰ Ngarl apmer ikwerel aney-alhem, mwanty-tangkwel iterra. Ingkern-ampenyel-tangkwel aney-alhemer. Apmerew-arteyel ngenh arem, rap ngenh ilem, arrwekel-ampenyel aneyew ikwer-itwel. Akngerrelap ngenh arem, rernemap ngenh iterl-arem ilkwarl. ¹¹ Kel alakenh-anyem aynteyel: nga ilkwa aneyew arrkernelhem, ingwer-rnemelap ngenh akelyarl ilem. Nga apek akely-antey inkwerelhemel anem, ingwer-rnemelap ngenh ilkwarl ilem."

¹² Artwa alkenh Pharisee ikwer Jesus angkew-anem. "Ingwer-ingwer apek nga iterrem alakenh, 'Atha apek ingwer-rnem ilem, apmer atyenh-warl apetyeyew, amern-then aker-then arlkweyew.' Ngkwenh-rnemant ntwam iley-angenh. Ngkweng apety-rnemant ntwam iley-angenh. Ingwer-rnem apwert akngerr-akert ntwam iley-angenh. Arrangkw! Ingwer-ingwer rernem ngenh ilewer, amern arlkweyew ikwer-rnem-itwew-anem. ¹³ Ntwam amern

akngerr ampernty, ngap alakenh irremer. Apwert-weny-rnem-then lerrp-rnem-then aparrng-rnem-then ntwaw ilemer, amern ngkweng-itwew arlkweyew. ¹⁴ Yanh-ikwer-rnemel nthakenh antheyney-angenh angkep. Akngeyelanap ngenh arntarnt-arem, irrngerney-anthemel ngenh. Ingwer-ingweran ra antheynem angkep ngkweng. Arla ikwerel, rarl itethelem arraty-angkwarr aneyel-rnem, rap inngarl antheynem ngkweng angkep.”

Akney ilkelheyel akngerrew ikwer-itwel arlkwemel aneyarr-alpeyew

(Matthew 22:1-14)

¹⁵ Akngerr ingwer-rnem anew-anenh-antey artwa Pharisee alkenh-wenh apmer-itwew, amern arlkwemel Jesusew awelhenh. Rerneman apmwel-ayeth iterrenh alakenh, “Arrangkwarl aneyel-rnem rernem nthakenh aney-alpey-angenh Akngey-itwel, arrangkw.” Artwa anyentan ikwer angkew, “Anantherr inkwerelhem, Akngey-itwel aney-alpeyew amern arlkwemel. Rap arntarnt-arayntem anenhantherrenh.”

¹⁶ Jesus-an angkew, “Atha angka ileyew artwa ilkwakert. Artwa rap amern akngerr inew aker-then, rap iterrew, ‘Athap akngerr ilem, apetyeyew apmer atyenhwarl, amern inkwerelhemel arlkweyew.’ Rap ikwer-rnem yangkelhew, amern arlkweyew ikwer-itwew. Rernem apetyeyew, warrkenh ikwerenh-rnemel amern-then aker-then amperntyewarlant. ¹⁷ Ikwerenh-rnemel ampernewpenh, rap warrkenh anyentan ikwerenh thwew, ingwer-rnem ingwerl-alpeyew. ‘Apetyenh-arey arrantherr! Artwa ilkwa atyengew-arteyarl mpwelheyel amern kwenty-akert!’

¹⁸ Rernemanap anyentarl-anyentarl arlkarerrew, apetyewerr amern arlkweyew. Artwa anyentan angkew, ‘Ngwampan atha katen payemelew, athap rlungk areyew. Angkep alpa, ilerl-alpeyew artwa ngkwengew-artey, nthakenh atha ikwer-itwew arlkwey-angenharl.’ ¹⁹ Artwa ingwer-anem angkew, ‘Ngwampan atha pwelek-rnem 10 payemelew. Atha renh-rnem arrkernemel warrkemeleyew. Angkep alpa, iley-alpeyew artwa ngkwengew-artey, nthakenh atha ikwer-itwew arlkwey-angenharl.’ ²⁰ Artwa ingwer-anemarl angkew, ‘Ngwampan ayeng itengerrew. Ayengan aneyew apmer-itwew akelty atyenh-akert.’

²¹ Artwa warrkenh alpem, artwa ikwerew-artey iley-alpeyew, rernemarl arlkarerrew. Artwa ilkwa ra nyerranem irrew, rap ahellerremel angkew, ‘Anamerl alha tawenwarl! Alha irrepern ileng-rnemew, iwerrel aneyelew-rnem

nthweyew. Apwert-wenyew-rnem-then nthwa. Lerrpew-rnem-then aparrngew-rnem-then nthwa. Renh-rnem akngey-alpa apmer atyenh-warl, amern arlkweyew!’

²² Warrkenh rap alhew, ikwer-rnem nthweyew. Rap renh-rnem arey-alhew, atnwenhew-anem artwa ilkwewenh apmer-warl. Rap angkey-alpew, ‘Nhanteyaw! Atha akngey-
alpew, ntwarl ilanthew-penh. Warl nhenhanap arrngeley-
angenh-antey. Akngerr inngarl akarrerreyenh-wety.’

²³ Artwa ilkwelan warrkenh ikwerenh thwenew arrpemar. ‘Anamerl alha tawen aketh-ampeny-warl, ingwer-rnem irrkerel anew-aneyelew-rnem nthweyew. Rerneman apetyeyew arrpemar apmer atyenh-warl. Warl atyenh akngerrel arrngelenheyew!’ ²⁴ Rap angkew-anem akngerrew warl ikwer-itwew, ‘Awelhenh-arey atyeng! Ingwer-rneman atha ilew arrwekel-antey ywarn. Rernem ayenh nyerrel anthew. Rernemap nthakenh amern atyenh arlkwey-
angenharl, arrangkw!’ ”

Jesus-elan angka nhenh ilenh, artwa ilkwel-rnemar angka Akngey-wenh inwerlewenh. Nthakenh rernem ikwer-itwel aney-alpey-angenh.

Jesus anantherr apentemer mwanty iterremel

²⁵ Jesus-an alhenh-antey tawen Jerusalem-warl. Akngerrelan renh apenteynenh. Rap artepang arew, angkew-anem ikwer-rnem, ²⁶ “Ingwerenty athamerrem ikwerenh-rnemewant. Aynewikw-then amewikw-then ra ilkelhem. Ra ilkelhem akelyew-then alerikwew-rnem-then, awayikwew-then angkwerikwew-then. Rant mwantyelelhem arrpemar. Kel ra kwertengerl atyenh aneyew apek, rap atyeng athamerrem artewentyel. Ra atyeng artewentyel ilkelheyew, ikwerenh-rnemewan alyepel. Ran ayenh apenteyew, ikwer amenterpewant iterrey-angenh. ²⁷ Ra apek kwertengerl atyenh aneyew, rap ayenh intem apentaynteyew, ipmelhey-angenh. Ingwer-rnemel apek renh irrwampenh-anthewerr, rarl ayenhan apenteyel. Intem aneyew ra, ipmelhey-angenh.

²⁸ Angka nhenhew awelhenh-arey arrantherr. Artwa anyent ilkelhew, warl arteyew. Rap iterrew-tangkwel, ‘Apwert akngerr antheyew, warl arteyewan. Ya, apwert akngerr atha atnyeneyel.’ Rap warl mwerr-angker-anem artew. ²⁹ Artwa ingwer-anemar ilkelhew, warl arteyew. Ranap mwanty-tangkwel iterrey-angenh, arrangkw. Rap warl ilkwarrpantey arteyew, apwert ikwerenh angathantey ywerrew. Akngerrelan renh arew, warl ikwerenh

ywerrelheley-angenh-antey, rernemap artwa renh atherrel-helenh, ³⁰ 'Ran mwanty-tangkwel iterrey-angenh! Aleyan ra apwert-weny warl-weny-then-anem!'

³¹ Angka ingwerew-anem awelhenh-arey arrantherr. Artwa ilkwa atherr apmer ilkwew-artey atherr anenh. Anyentel artwa ahawarr-rnem 10,000 atnyenew, ingwerelan 20,000-arl atnyenew. Ingwer-ingweran ratherr ilterrenhan. Artwa ilkwa arrwekeleny iterrew mwanty, 'Ran artwa ahawarr akngerrarl atnyeneyel atyenh-rnem-angkwar. Nthakenh atha atyenh-rnem ilanthey-angenh, ingwer-rnem atweyew, arrangkw. Rernem atyenh-rneman atwewerrarl! ³² Angkakert-rnem-tangkwel atha thwemer arleng-they-antey, akeleyt-antey artwa ilkwa ikwer angkerl-alpeyew. Anyenterremer aylanth atwerrey-angenh.' Alakenh-anyem ra mwanty-tangkwel iterrew. Angkakert-rnem alhew artwa ilkwa ingwer-warl, rernemap ikwer angkerl-alpew akeleytelemel." ³³ Jesus-an angkewanem ingkerrew, "Artwa warl arley-angker ra apwert-tangkwel arew, mwanty iterremel. Artwa ilkwa wethan iterrew artwa ikwerenh-rnem ahawarr-rnemew-tangkwel mwanty. Ingwerenty ayenh apenteyew, rap alakenh-tangkwel iterreyew mwanty, ra angkeperrewerr atyeng-wety. Ra iterremer, 'Ingwer-rnemel ayenh irrwernewerr.' Rap atyeng-tangkwel iterremer. Ikwerenh-rnemewan ra alyepel iterremer. Ampwal-rneman ra iwerlelpemer, ayenhant-anem apenterl-anemer."

Thalt mwerr-angker-apeny aneyew

(Matthew 5:13-16; Mark 9:49-50)

³⁴⁻³⁵ Jesus-el angka ingwer-anem ilew thalt-akert. "Anantherr thalt riker-anthem-apeny aker-warl, anantherrap angkem, 'Mwerr-angkerarl alakenhan.' Thalt ra apek menty aynterl-anem, rap apmwerrem-anem ikweweny-anem. Nthakenh anantherr mwerreley-angenh, arrangkw. Anantherrap iwem rapety-warl. Mwanty iterrenh-arey angka nhenhew, arraty-angkwarran anemel. Thalt-weny aker anantherr nthakenh arlkwey-angenh, ikweweny wethy. Irrkaty arrpemar! Inweng Mwerr-angker-weny nthakenh anantherr Akngey-angkwarr aney-angenh, ar-rangkw."

15

Yep-yep anyentarl aperrertterrew-akert

(Matthew 18:10-14)

¹ Artwernem apwert kapmentew akarreley-angker-rnem angka Moses-wenh apentey-angenh-rnem-then rernem

akarrerrew, Jesus-ew awelh-aynteyew. ² Artwa Pharisee-rnem artwa angka Moses-wenhew akalty-anthey-angker-rnem-then rernem tyel-angkenh Jesus-ew alakenh, “Artwa nhenhan apmwarl! Inkwerelhemel artwa apmwernem-itwew anerl-apeyel, amern-then arlkwerl-apeyel!”

³ Jesus-el awew, rernemarl angkerrenh, rap angkanem ilenh. ⁴ “Artwa yep-yepew-artey anyent anenh, yep-yep-rnem 100 rarl atnyenenh. Yep-yep anyent ament alhew, rap aperrertterrew-anem. Artwa yep-yepew-arteyel 99 ingwer-rnem iwerl-alhew, atherrk arlkwaynteyew. Rap alhew, yep-yep anyent ikwer nthweyew. Rap nthwenh nthwenh arey-alheyew-atety. ⁵ Renharl arey-alhewel rap artewentyel inkwerelhewan, nthek-warl tywenerl-alhemel akngey-alpew-anem apmer-warl. ⁶ Rarl apmer-warl aremerrey-alpew, rap arlkey-alpew ikwer apelty-rnemew, ‘Apetyenh-arey arrantherr! Anantherr ingkerrenh inkwerelheyew. Yep-yep nhanyem atha inerl-alpew aperrertarl irrew-penh!’ ⁷ Ingwerenty Akngey iterl-arey-angenh ra nyerrerremel ikwer-warl angkeperrenty, irrwerlel aneyel-rnem inkwerelhem, yep-yepew-artey inkwerelhew-apeny yep-yep ikwerenhew. Ingwer-rneman kel-anteyarl arraty ikwer aneyel.”

Ngkwelty anyentarl ywerrew-akert

⁸ Jesus-el angka ingwer-anem ilenh. “Arelh anyent anenh ngkwelty-rnem 10-akert. Ngkwelty-rnem gold-penh, nthakenh anthey-angenh, nthakenh iwey-angenh, arrangkw. Rerneman impenarl ikwerenh, ra atnyenenh mwanty-antey. Ngkwelty anyentan aytnew, ywerrew-anem. Arelhel lyenty-anem arrtiyew, warl ikwerenh irrarlkemel arternp. Rap nthwenh nthwenh arey-alheyew-atety. ⁹ Renharl arey-alhewel rap artewentyel inkwerelhewan. Rap ikwer apelty-rnemew arlkew, ‘Apetyenh-arey arrantherr! Anantherr ingkerrenh inkwerelheyew. Ngkwelty impen nhanyem atha arey-alhew ywerrewarl-penh!’ ¹⁰ Ingwerenty Akngey iterl-arey-angenh ra nyerrerremel ikwer-warl angkeperrenty, irrwerlel aneyel-rnem inkwerelhem, arelh inkwerelhew-apeny ngkwelty ikwerenhew.”

Artwamp alerikw atherr-akert

¹¹ Jesus-el angka ingwer-anem ilenh. “Artwamp anyent alerikw atherr-akert. ¹² Akelyelan aynikw ayernew, ‘Akngeyay! Ingwer-ingweran ntwa akalkelhelem ampwal-rnem apwert-rnem-then aylernew, anewantherrenh-angkwarr. Rlengk-antey aylernew ntwa alakenh-anyem

akalkelem!' Artwampel rap akalkelhelew-anem alerikwew-atherr.

¹³ Ikwer-penh ingwer-ingwer alerikw akelyel akarrelew ilek-ilek apwert-rnem-then. Rap apmer ikwerenh iwerlelpew, apmer ingwer-warl-anem alpew arleng intem. Apmer ikwer-itwew ra arrkentel-arlengant anenh, apwert-akerr arimpemel apmwel-ayeth. ¹⁴ Apwertan ikwerenh ingkerr ywerrew. Apatemel-anem ra aneyelpew.

Apmer ikwer-itwew kwaty rntwey-angenh, arrangkw. Aynterrk ayntenh, amern-weny-then ayntenh. Akgerran angayakw anenh. Artwa akely ran angayakw arppemarl anenh. Ywarn ra iterrenh, amern ineyew arlkweyewan. ¹⁵ Rap artwa ilkwa apmer ikwer-areny warrkew-anem ayernew. Artwa ilkwel renh thwenew, pikepik ikwerenh-rnem arntarnt-araynteyew. Rap pikepik-rnem wantenh. ¹⁶ Angwenhel renh amern anthey-angenh, arrangkw. Rap angayakw-antey anenh, amern apmwa pikepik-rnem-wenh angwarenh.

¹⁷ Ran iterrenh, 'Ayengan angayakw-anem inngey, ayengarl apmwelhelew. Artwa warrkenh akngey atyenh-wenh-rnem rernemap amern akngerr arlkwem atnertengerreyew-atety. Ayenganap angayakwarl ilweyel! ¹⁸ Atha apmer nhenh iwerlelpemer, akngey atyenh-wenh apmer-warl alpemel. Ayengap ikwer angkey-alpemer, "Akngeyay, ayeng-antey apmwelhelew ngkweng. Iyypelant atha ngenh awenh, Akngey irrwerl-areny-then. ¹⁹ Ayenh alerey antwey-angenh. Ayengan nyerrerreyel. Warrkenh-anem ayenh arrerna ngkweng." Alakenh-anyem ayeng akngey atyenh-warl angkeyew.' Rap akwenterl-alhew, anperl-alhew-anem aynikw-wenh apmer-warl-anem.

²⁰ Rap arrer-anem alpenh aynikw-wenh apmer-warl. Artwampan intemey arntarnt-arelhenh ikwer, rap renh arnarew-anem arleng-itwew. Rap alerikw ikwerenhew amperrngerrew. Ra anterrew, atnyenew-anem arrwantyemel.

²¹ Alerikw ikwerenh angkew, 'Akngeyay, ayeng-antey apmwelhelew ngkweng. Iyypelant atha ngenh awenh, Akngey irrwerl-areny-then. Ayenh alerey antwey-angenh.'

²² Aynelikwanap renh akeleytelew, arlkemel artwa warrkenh ikwerenh-rnemew, 'Apetyenh-arey arrantherr! Anamerl alhenh-arey, arnkwa mwerr ineyew, alerey atyenh aylpeyew! Ilyew-arelh-then pwet atherr-then ikwer akngetyey, ra aylpeyew! ²³ Aker kapey-kapey anterant ikwer atwey, anantherr amperneyew! Rlengk anantherr kwenty arlkwem! ²⁴ Ayengan iterrenh ilwentyew-athen

ikwer. Ran iteth-antey! Ayeng iterrenh, ra aperrertterrenty-arrpantey, raw mwerr aney-alpew!' Kel warrkenh-rnemel aker kapey-kapey atwew, rernemap anamerl-antey ampernew. Akngerran akarrerrew, inkwerelhemel arlkwew-arkweyew.

²⁵ Artwamp-wenh alerikw alkenhan warrkerrenh apal-antey katen-itwew. Warrk-penh ra apey-alpew apmer-warlanem. Ra arrer-anem apmer-warl alpenh, rap aweynenh, akngerrarl inkwerelhemel aylelherrenh. Rap akngerranem arew, rntwenharl warl kwenel. ²⁶ Rap itep-anem ilty-errew warrkenh anyentew, 'Ilekay? Nthakenh irreyelay?' ²⁷ Warrkenhel tyernew, 'Ayteyengkw ngkwenh apey-alpew. Aynengkw ngkwenh inkwerelhew innga, rarl mwerr-antey apey-alpew. Ra ilanthew, aker kapey-kapey anterant ikwer atweyew, anantherr inkwerelhemel arlkweyew ingkerrel.'

²⁸ Alerikw alkenhanap ahelerrew, rarl awewel. Ran warl kwen aylpey-angenh, arrangkw. Ra akethel-antey ahelerremel rtnenh. Aynikw ikwerenh tyerrelhew warl kwen-they, rap ikwer angkew arternp-antey. 'Ilek-wetyarl ntw a arleng-they-antey arey-alpew? Apetyaw, arlkweyew anewantherr-itwew.' ²⁹ Alerikw alkenhan ikwerenh ahelerrenh-antey. 'Arrangkw wenh! Arleng-alenty ayeng ngkweng warrkerrenh, iylpareth-then awel-henh ngkweng. Ntwanap atyeng aker kapey-kapey anthey-angenh, atyenh-rnem-akertel atha arlkweyewan! Nanikwet akely apek atyeng anthey-angenh, arrangkw! ³⁰ Alerengkw akely-alew ngkwenh? Ra apwertarl ngkwenh akngew, rap arimpew arelh apmwernem-akertel, iltyant-anem apmer-warlan apey-alpew! Ntwan iltey-angenh, arrangkw! Ntwan ilanthew artwa warrkenh-rnem, aker kapey-kapey anterant atweyew, inkwerelhemel arlkweyew akngerrel!'

³¹ Aynikwan alerikw alkenhew angkew, 'Alereyay, awelha atyeng. Aylakan itengant-atherr anenharl. Ilek-ilek ingkerr aylewakenhan. ³² Mwerrarl alakenh-anyeman, ingkerrelarl inkwerelhemel arlkweman, ayteyengkw ngkwenharl aney-alpew. Ayengan iterrenh ilwentyew-athen ikwer. Ran iteth-antey aney-alpew. Ayengan iterrenh, ra aperrertterrenty-arrpantey, raw mwerr-antey aney-alpew!' "

Anaynteleyel: Jesus-el angka nhenh ilenh, renh-rnem akalty-antheyew, Akngeyarl athamerrem ingkerrew. Akngey artwamp-apyeny. Ingwerenty angkeperrem ikwer-warl, arraty aneyew, rap inkwerelhem. Artwamp-wenh alerikw alkenhan ahelerrew, artwa

ilkwa weth-rnem-apenyarl, artwa Pharisee-rnem-then artwa angka Moses-wenhew akalty-anthey-angker-rnem-apeny. Rerneman ahelerrew Akngeyew, apmwel-ayetharl aneyel-rnemew athamerrenh.

16

Artwa warrkenh tyak-akert

¹ Jesus-el angka ilenh kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnemew. "Artwa ilkwa anyent anenh, apwert-then ampwal-rnem-then mwerr-angker atnyenenh. Ra warrkenh anyent ar-rernew, ilek-ilek ingkerrenh arntarnt-araynteyew. Ingwer-ingwer ingwer-rnem artwa ilkwa ikwer angkew, 'Artwa warrkenh ngkwenh yanh irrtiyert-awarr! Rap apwertan ngkwenh apmwel-ayeth arimpeyel.' ² Rap arlkew artwa warrkenh ikwerenhew, apetyeyew ikwer-warl. 'Ingwer-rnemelan ngenh ileyel irrtiyert-awarr. Ntwan nhenh apwert atyenh apmwel-ayeth arimpeyel. Nthakenh ntwan ilew? Pip weth inerl-alpa, ntwarl ingkwernew-akert ilek-ilek apwert-then ikwer-warl. Arlta irrpetyap-penh atha ngenh thwenem nhenh-they.'

³ Warrkenhan iterrew, 'Atyengew-arteyel ayenh thweneyenh. Warrk-weny-anem ayeng angayakw anerl-aneyenh. Arlka apmwa ayengan thapel, nthakenh atha angerney-angenh, amern atherrk rnrkerneyew. Nthakenh ayeng ingwer-rnemew aparelhey-angenh, nyerrel. Nthakenh-anem ayengan irreyenh?' ⁴ Ya, alakenh atha ilem. Ayengan anyenterrem ingwer-rnem-warl. Ayeng warrk-they ipmelhem, rernem ayenh ilem, aney-alpeyew apmer ikwer-rnem-wenh-itwew, ayenh arntarnt-araynteyew.'

⁵ Arrwekel-antey artwa ilkwelan arlenthew anter-then ntang-then ingwer-rnemew. Artwa warrkenhel renh-rnem ilew, apetyeyew ikwer-warl. Rap artwa anyent ayernew, 'Ilek artwa atyengew-arteyel ngkweng arlenthew?' ⁶ Artwa ran tyernew, 'Teram-rnem 100 anter-akert-rnem.' Artwa warrkenh angkew, 'Anamerl pip weth ineyew alha, artwa atyengew-arteyelarl thwenew. 100-an ipara. 50-anem ingkwerna ikwer-warl.'

⁷ Rap artwa ingwer-anem ayernew, 'Ilek artwa atyengew-arteyel ngkweng arlenthew?' Artwa ran tyernew, 'Yakweth-rnem 1,000 ntang-akert-rnem.' Artwa warrkenh angkew, 'Anamerl pip weth ineyew alha, artwa atyengew-arteyelarl thwenew. 1,000-an ipara. 800-anem ingkwerna ikwer-warl.'

⁸ Kel artwa ilkwel awew, artwa warrkenh ikwerenhelarl anyelkel arrernew. Rap renh nakew, 'Ngan tyak inngarl. Nga iterrew mwanty-tangkwel. Ingwer-rnemel ngenh ayernem, aney-alpeyew apmer ikwer-rnem-wenh-itwew, ngenh arntarnt-araynteyew.' "

Jesus-elan angka nhenhan anayntelew kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnemew. "Akgerran iterrem ilek-ilek ahern-arenyewant artwa warrkenh rapeny. Rernemant ament arntarnt-arerr-aynteyew. Rerneman tyakarl Akngey-wenh-rnem-angkwarr. ⁹ Arternp awelhenh-arey arrantherr! Arrantherr anyenterremer artwa ingwer-rnem-warl artwa warrkenh rapeny. Ilek-ilek apwert-then anthenh-arey ingwer-rnemew, rernem arrewantherr ilkelhem. Arrantherrarl ilek-ilek apwert-then atnyeney-angenh anem, Akngeyelanap arrenhantherrenh ayernem, alpeyew aney-alpeyew ikwer-itwel intem-antey.

¹⁰ Artwa anyentel apekan ampwal akely-akely ayntengeny katy arntarnt-arem. Ra apek arraty-angkwarr arntarnt-arem, renhap arrernem atyetyart ilek-ilek akngerrew-anem. Ampwal akely-akely ayntengeny ra apek apmwel-ayeth arimpenty, ampwal akngerrewanap nthakenharl renh atyetyartan arrerney-angenh, arrangkw. ¹¹ Arrantherr apek ahern-areny arraty arntarnt-arey-angenh, nthakenh Akngeyel irrwerltheyan arrenhantherrenh anthey-angenharl. Arrantherr nthakenh arraty-angkwarr arntarnt-arey-angenh. ¹² Ilek-ilek ayntengeny arrantherr mwanty arntarnt-arey-angenh, Akngeyel nthekwern ilek-ilek anthey-angenh, arrewantherran ament atnyen-aynteyew, arrangkw.

¹³ Arrantherr iterrerrl-anenty apwert akgerr inaynteyew, nthakenhanap Akngey-angkwarr arraty aney-angenh, ar-rangkw. Anantherr anemer Akngeyewant, apwert akngerrew iterrey-angenh." Alakenh Jesus-el kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnem ilenh.

Jesus-el artwa Pharisee-rnem akalty-antheyel

¹⁴ Artwa Pharisee-rnem Jesus-ew awelhenh. Rerneman ankety-rnem apwertew, rernemap irrpeltherrenharl atherrenh ikwer. Rerneman alakenh apmwel-ayeth iterrenh, "Jesus apmwel-ayeth angkeyel. Mwerrarl anewantherr apwert akgerr atnyeneyewan. Akngayan anewantherr inkwerelheyel, rarl apwertan anthem anewantherr ar-ratyarl aneyelew." ¹⁵ Rap angkew ikwer-rnem, "Artwa Pharisee-rnem irrtwyerremel arrantherran Akngey ikwer mwerr-arrpantey aneyel. Arrantherr inkwerelhem, ingwer-rnemel arrenhantherrenh araynteyew mwerr-arrpantey.

Akngeyelanap arrenhantherrenh iterl-areyel, arranther-ran akwerrng iterreyel apmwel-ayeth, apwertewant iterreyel. Ran arrenhantherrenh areyelarl, ranap arrewantherr inkwerelhey-angenh.

¹⁶ Awank-akerr Akngeyel anthew angka rlterrk ikwerenh Moses-warl. Angkakert-rnem Akngey-wenh-rnemel angka ikwerenh pip-warl ingkwernenh, akalty-anthenh ingwer-rneman akngerr. Rernem alakenh arleng-alenty irrenh, John Baptise-emeley-angker aremerreyew-atety. John aylanthan angka mwerr-angker nharl ilenh, 'Akngeyan ilkel-heyel, ikwerenh-rnem ingkerrenh aneyew, alpeyew aney-alpeyew ikwer-itwel intem-antey.' Aleyan akngerr-anem ilkelheyel Akngeyew, alpeyew aney-alpeyew ikwer-itwel. ¹⁷ Mwanty awelhenh-arey! Angka atyenhewan arrantherr awelhemer. Angka Moses-wenhew arrantherr awelhemer arrpemarl. Angka Moses-wenhan aley aynteyel-antey anewantherr. Nthakenh angka ikwerenh akely apek iparey-angenh, arrangkw. Arrwekelan alker-then ahern nhenh-then-tangkwel ywerreyelpeyenh, angka rlterrk Moses-wenh ywerreyew-alenty.

¹⁸ Angka Moses-wenh aynteyel arrpemarl alakenh-anyem. Artwel nthakenh arelh ikwerenh iwey-angenh, alhemel arelh ingwer-itwel, aney-alhem. Alakenhan apmwel-ayetharl. Artwa ingwerel nthakenh arelh irrkaty iney-angenh, ran iteng-areny-antey. Alakenhan apmwel-ayeth arrpemarl."

Artwa anyent apwert akngerr-akert artwa irrepern Lazarus-akert

¹⁹ Jesus-el angka ingwer-anem ilenh. "Artwa ilkwan anenh apwert akngerr-akert, warl mwerr-angker ilkwitwew anenh. Ra arnkwa mwerr-angkerel aylpenh, rantarl arlkwenh amern mwerr-angker. ²⁰ Artwa irrepern innga anenh itnan Lazarus, tywen-angketyarrarlap ran. Arlta arrpanenh ikwerenh-rnemel irrwerlap-akngenh warl mwerr-angker-warl, arriw aketh-warl renh athenhey-alhenh, aparelh-aynteyew. ²¹ Rap arenh, artwa ilkwelarl amern mwerr-angker arlkwenh. Ra amern ampeny-ampenyarl arlkwenh, artwa ilkwelarl iwenh. Arengk akngerr apmer ikwer-itwew akarrerrenh, rernemap tywen-rnem arrwantyenh artwa irrepern ikwer-itwew.

²² Ingwer-ingweran Lazarus atnengkanerrew-anem. Antyerl-rnemel renh akngeynew irrwerl, aney-alpeyew Abraham-itwel-anem. Ikwer-itwew amern mwerr-angker akngerr ra arlkwenh.

Kel artwa apwert akgerr-akert ra atnengkanerrew arppemarl. Ikwerenh-rnemel renh akwernew awenng-warl, ²³ rap aney-alpew, rwa intemarl ampeyelel. Rap pwarrkerrenh artewentyel innga. Arleng-they ra arew, Abraham-then Lazarus-then anenh. ²⁴ Rap iterrew, 'Abraham-an akngey aylewakenh wethey anenh awank-akerr'. Rap arlkew, 'Abraham-ay! Amperrngerra atyeng! Lazarus ila, iltiya pwerlp-arrerneyew kwaty-warl. Renh thwena, aleny arneyew, ayenh arlkarleleyew! Ayeng ampeyel rwa nhenhel, artewentyel pwarrkerremel!'

²⁵ Abraham-el tyernew, 'Ngan iylpelerrew arrer-antey? Alakenh-anyem aynteyel. Ngarl iteth-antey anenh ahern-itwew, ntwap ilek-ilek mwerr-angker atnyenenh akgerr. Lazarus-arl iteth-antey anenh ahern-itwew, rap arrangwarl atnyenenh, tywenant akgerr arlkitwew. Aleyan ran inkwerelhemel-anem aneyel atyeng-itwel, ngan pwarrkerreyel artewentyel inngarl. ²⁶ Alakenh-anyem aynteyel arppemarl. Ampepelan irrka ilkwa intwer arrngert aynteyel. Anantherr nthakenh ngkweng-warl alhey-angenh nhethey. Ngan nthakenh apetyey-angenharl anewantherr-warl yanhthey, arrangkw.'

²⁷ Rap arlkew rwethey, 'Kelew. Ayteyaty-rnem 5 atyenh-rnem-alew? ²⁸ Rerneman ingkerrenharl aneyel apmer akngey atyenh-wenhel. Lazarus thwena, renh-rnem ileyew, rernem arraty anaynteyew. Ayengan ikwer-rnem amperrngerreyel, nhenh-warl rernem apetyewerr intemarl ampeyel-warl.'

²⁹ Abraham-el tyernew, 'Angkarlap ayteyelengkw-rnem iterl-areyel, Akngeyelarl Moses-ew anthew. Angka ingwer-rneman rernem iterl-areyel, angkakert Akngey-wenh-rnemelarl ingkwernew. Rernemap awelhemer ikwer-rnemew.'

³⁰ Rap arlkew arppemarl, 'Abraham-ay! Alakenh-weny! Lazarus alhemer angkep, angkanem ikwer-rnem ileyew. Rernemap inngarl awemer, Lazarus-el ilentyan, rernemap nyerrremel angkepperrenhey-alpem Akngey-warl.'

³¹ Abraham-el tyernew arppemarl, 'Arrangkw, Lazarus atha thweney-angenh. Ayteyengkw ngkwenh-rnemel awenh Moses-wenh angka, angkakert Akngey-wenh-rnem-then. Rerneman awelhey-angenh ikwer-rnem, rernemap ingwerew awelhey-angenh arppemarl.' "

Alakenh-anyem Jesus-el artwa Pharisee-rnem ilenh.

17

Ingwer-rnem arrkerney-angenh, apmwangkwarr alhaynteyew

¹ Jesus angkew ikwerenh-rnemew, “Ingwer-rnemelan arrenhantherrenh arrkernem intem-antey, apmwangkwarr alhaynteyew. Akngeyelan renh-rnem artewentyel irrwampenh-antheyenh. ² Artwa ingwerel arrkerney-angker renh antwerrkemer, ahenty-they arertnemer rwepep apwert ilkwewarl, kwaty alay-warl iwemel. Ra alakenh apek irrey-angenh, Akngeyan ahelerrem inngey arrkerney-angker ikwer. ³ Kel mwanty anayntenh-arey, arrantherr ingwer-rnem arrkernewerr, apmwangkwarr alhaynteyew.

Ingwer ayenharl apenteyel apmwelhelenty ngkweng-angkwarr, ntwarenh ilemer, ra ipmelheyew. Ra nyer-rerremel ngkweng angkem, ‘Ya wenh, ayeng apmwelhelew ngkweng-warl. Atha ngkweng apmwa mpwarey-angenh arrpemar.’ Kel ntwarenh ipmemel arrpemar, rarl apmwelhelew-penh. Nga anyenterreyew-anem ikwerel-arleng. ⁴ Kel arlita anyent ikwerel rap intem arrpemar apmwa mpwarayntem ngkweng. Rap angkepellarreng-anem nyerrerremel angkeyam-alpayntem ngkweng. Kel ntwap mentyarl renh intem awayntem iylpelerremel ipmemel. Nga angkemer ikwer alakenh, ‘Mwerr-anem ayeng ahelerrey-angenh ngkweng. Mwerrant-atherr-anem anaynteyew aylanth.’ ”

⁵ Kwertengerl Jesus-wenh-rnem angkew ikwer, “Rlterrk anewantherr. Anenhantherrenh akalty-antha, ingwer-rnem apmwepenh ipmemel tyarlew-aynteyew.”

⁶ Rap angkew ikwer-rnem, “Arrantherr angkem, ‘Rlterrk anewantherr.’ Kel arrantherran apek alyep iterrentyan irrpeltherrey-angenh, arrantherrap arwerl yannew angkem alakenh, ‘Arwerlay! Tyerrelha ahern-they! Kwaty alayel-anem ampepel rtney-alha!’ Rap ngenh inngarl iylparethel awem.” Alakenh-anyem Jesus angkenh kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnemew.

Warrkenh mwerr-angker anaynteyew

⁷ Jesus-el angka ilenh ikwer-rnem artwa warrkenh-akert. “Artwa warrkenhel apek katenel angernem atyetyart ikwerew-arteyew. Yep-yep apek ra arntarnt-arem atyetyart-wenh. Ingkeny aylperl-alhem, rap apey-alpem atyetyart ikwerew-artey-wenh apmer-warl. Ikwerew-artey ikwer angkey-angenh alakenh, ‘Apetya, aneyew nhel, amern nhenh arlkweyew.’ Arrangkw, alakenh-weny. ⁸ Ikwerew-artey ikwer angkem alakenh, ‘Amperna amern-then akert-then atyeng. Akngetyanem atyeng-warl. Kwaty atyeng

thela, atha antyweyew. Atharl ywerrelhelem, ampurna amern ngkwengant-anem.' ⁹ Warrkenh rarl awelhem, atyetyart ikwerew-arteyelarl ilanthem, rap renh nakey-angenh, arrangkw. Ran warrkerrem iylyparetharl. ¹⁰ Alakenh-anyem warrkenh rapeny arrantherran warrkerreyel Akngeyew. Arrantherran awelhew-penh Akngeyew, arrenhantherrenh ilanthew-angkwarr, nthakenh alakenh iterrey-angenh, 'Akngeyel anenhantherrenh nakemer, anantherrarl ikwer mwerr-angkerarl warrkerrenh.' Arrangkw. Arrantherran alakenh iterremer, 'Anantherran arwa warrkenh Akngeyewenh-rnem. Akngey rarl ileyel-angkwarr, anantherr apmelerr-angkwarr warrkerreyel.' "

Jesus-el artwernem 10 tywen-angketyarr mwerreleyel

¹¹ Jesus-an alhenh-antey iwerrel Jerusalem-warl kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnem-akert. Jesus alhew akwerterrp-antey Jerusalem-warl apmer Galilee-they apmer Samaria-angkwarr antekerr-antey. ¹² Rernemap arrer-anem apmer akely-warl alhenh, artwernem 10-anem arnarey-nenh, Jesus-warl apetyenharl. Rernem tywen-angketyarr, nthekwern arrer alhey-angenh, arntety anthelp-anthewerr. ¹³ Rernemap arleng-antey rtney-alhew, arlkemel artewentyel, "Jesus-ay! Atyetyartay! Amperrngerra anewantherr!"

¹⁴ Rarl renh-rnem arey-alhew-penh, rap angkew, "Arrantherr tyaty-warl alhenh-arey. Lwewarrernelhenh-arey artwa rltwa tyatyew-artey ikwer, ra arrenhantherrenh areyew mwerr-anem." Rernemap anperl-alhew. Rernemarl alperlewenh-angkwarr-antey, arntetyan arlkethey ywerrenhew ikwer-rnem-they.

¹⁵⁻¹⁶ Artwa anyentan Samaria-areny ikwer-rnem-itwel alhenh, ingwer-rneman Jew-rnemarl. Artwa Samaria-areny arelhew, arlkarl alyelkerrenh, rap angkep alpew Jesus-warl, atayel nakemel Akngey. Rap kwernerrey-alpew, Jesus-arl rtnenh-itwew, "Jesus, ntwan ayenh mwerrelew! Mwerr-angker inngarl ngan Akngey!"

¹⁷ Jesus angkew kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnemew, "Artwernem 10 mwerrerrrew, ngay? Artwernem 9 weth-rnem-alew? ¹⁸ Anyent nhanyemant angkep iterrewan, inkwerelhemel angkeyew Akngeyew. Alethangarlap ran, apmer Samaria-areny!" ¹⁹ Rap artwa arntety-penhew angkew, "Rtnerl-alha alpemel-anem. Ntwan iterl-arew, athan ngenh mwerreley-angker arawerrng Akngeyewenh-akertel, ngap mwerrerrrew."

Alakenh aynteyenh, Akngeyarl atyetyart ingkerrew aneyenh

20 Artwa Pharisee-rnem apetyew, Jesus ayerneyew, "Ilenger Akngeyan atyetyart aneyenh ingkerrew?" Jesus-el tyernew, "Arrantherr Pharisee-rnem ywarn arntarnt-arelheyenh areyew, Akngey atyetyart ingkerrew aneyenh. Nthakenh ingwerentyak angkey-angenh, 'Arenherr-arey arrantherr! Akngeyan apetyew, atyetyart nhenh-areny-rnemew aneyew!' 21 Nthakenh ingwerentyak angkey-angenharl, 'Arenherr-arey arrantherr! Akngeyan apetyew, atyetyart yanh-areny-rnemew aneyew!' Alakenh-wenyarlap ran. Akngeyan kel atyetyart aneyel ikwerenh-rnemew, rernemarl rlterrk iterreyel ikwer. Arrantherr nthakenh renh arey-angenh anngel, arrangkw."

22 Kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnemew-anem ra angkew, "Ayengan Artwa Inngarl Akngey-wenh, aneyelarl arrewantherr-itwel aley. Ingwer-ingwer arrantherr alakenh angkerreyenh, 'Aleyan anewantherr arlertek innga. Jesus anamerl-antey apey-alpemer!' Ywarn-antey arrantherr arntarnt-arelherl-aneyenh, ayeng apey-alpenteyew. 23 Ayeng apey-alpeyew-alenty, ingwer-rneman irrtwyerremel angkeyenh arrewantherr, 'Jesus-an nhak! Alhey anantherr ikwer-warl!' Ingwer-rnemarl irrtwyerremel angkeyenh arrewantherr, 'Jesus-an nhenh! Apetyenh-arey arrantherr!' Iylpareth awelhey-angenh ikwer-rnem. 24 Ayengarl apey-alpeyenh, ingkerrenhel iterl-areyenh. Ayengan arwapeny aremerreyelpeyenh, awely-awely rtneyel-apeny alkerel. Alakenh-anyem apmer arrpanenh-they ingkerrel ayenh areyenh. 25 Kel aleyan ayeng aneyel-antey ahern nhenh-itwew. Ingwer-rnemel ayenh atweyenh-tangkwel, pwarrk ilkwa anthemel ikwerew-alenty. Akngerr-anem rlengk aneyel ahern nhenh-itwew rernem arlkarerreyenh atyeng-wety.

26 Ayengan Artwa Inngarl Akngey-wenh. Ayengarl apey-alpeyeheng-areyan, apal akngerran arnernkey anerl-aneyenh, Akngey iterl-arey-angenh. Rap alakenh aynteyenh awank-akerr-apeny, Noah-arl iteth aneheng-arey. Kwaty ilkwa apetyeyew-alenty, apal akngerran arnernkey anew-anenh, Akngey iterl-arey-angenh. 27 Rernem ikwer-rnem-wenh-angkwarr anenh; amernant arlkwerrenh, kwaty antwyerrenh, itengerrenh apmelerr-angkwarr, Akngey iterl-arey-angenh. Rernem alakenh aneheng-arey-antey, Noah-el rtnwa ilkwa mpwarenh. Akngeyel kwaty ilkwanem thwew, Noah-an aylpenhew ikwerenh-rnem-akert rtnwewarl kwen. Kwaty atnyerr ilkwa ra ingwer-rnem ilwerl-athenew.

28 Rap alakenh aynteyenh awank-akerr-apeny. Ingweran Lot-arl iteth aneheng-arey. Ra apmer Sodom-they

anterrey-alpeyew-alenty, apal akngerran arnernkey anew-
 anenh, Akngey iterl-arey-angenh. Rernem ikwer-rnem-
 wenh-angkwarr anenh; amernant arlkwerrenh, kwaty an-
 tywerrenh, ilek-ilek payemelerrenh, ilek-ilek tharlemel-
 errenh, amern lyapelhelerrenh, warl-rnem arterrenh
 apmelerr-angkwarr, Akngey iterl-arey-angenh. ²⁹ Lot
 rarl apmer Sodom-they anterrew ikwerenh-rnem-akert,
 Akngeyel thwnew rwa ilkwa lherrm ikwakeng irrwerl-
 they. Ra Sodom-areny-rnem ingkerrenh ilwerl-athenew.

³⁰ Yew-yew, ayengan Artwa Inngarl Akngey-wenh. Ayen-
 garl ahern nhenh-warl apey-alpeyenh, apal akngerr
 ingwer-rneman arnernkey anerl-aneyenh awank-akerr-
 apeny, Akngey iterl-arey-angenh. ³¹ Arlta ikwerel-
 antey, artwa anyentan rtnerl-aneyenh akethel-antey warl
 ikwerenh-itwew. Rap anamerl-antey anterremem atyeng-
 warl, ilek-ilek mwerr-angker ikwerenhew iterrey-angenh,
 arrangkw. Arlta ikwerel-antey, artwa ingwerel-anem katen
 angernerl-aneyenh, amern lyapelheleyew. Rap anamerl-
 antey anterremem atyeng-warl, ilek-ilek mwerr-angker ik-
 werenhew iterrey-angenh, arrangkw. ³² Arrantherr iterl-
 areyel angka weth Lot-akert, wetharl anterrew tawen
 Sodom-they. Akelty ikwerenhew iterrenh-arey. Akngeyelarl
 tawen renh arntyew, akelty rap artepang arew, 'Ayen-
 gan angkep alpeyew, ilek-ilek mwerr-angker inerleweyew.'
 Rap anamerl-antey apwert-anem irrew. ³³ Akngerran
 iterrey-angenh Akngeyew, apwertew ilek-ilekew-then iter-
 rem. Alakenhan apmwel-ayetharl iterreyel. Rernemap
 ahaperrem arrpemar, nthakenh Akngey-itwel intem-antey
 aney-alpey-angenh, arrangkw. Ingwer-rneman iterreyel
 alakenh apek, 'Ayeng arraty aneyew Jesus-ew. Ampwal
 akngerr apek atha atnyenem, arrangkw apek. Mwerrarlap
 alakenhan.'

³⁴ Ingwel apek ayeng apey-alpeyenh. Atherr apek aynterl-
 aneyenh pantyel warl kwen-itwew. Antyerl-rnemelan
 anyentant inerl-alheyenh, ingweran iwerlelpeyenharl.
³⁵ Atherr apek anerl-aneyenh, ntang atherl-anemel.
 Antyerl-rnemelan anyentant inerl-alheyenh, ingweran
 iwerlelpeyenharl. ³⁶ [Atherrel apek katen mpwarerl-
 aneyenh. Antyerl-rnemelan anyentant inerl-alheyenh,
 ingweran iwerlelpeyenharl.]

³⁷ Kwertengerl-rnemel renh ayernew-anem, "Apmern
 nthenh-itwewarlap ran alakenh aynteyenh?"

Jesus-el tyernew, "Arlta ikwerel ingkerrenhel iterl-
 areyenh. Aker ipma ayntem artnel wethy, irrety-
 rnem anamerl-antey akarrerrenhey-alhem ikwer. Alakenh-

anyem ingkerrenh atyeng-warl akarrerreyenh, ayengarl apey-alpeyenh.”

18

Angka arelh inpert-akert

¹ Jesus angkew kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnemew, “Akngewew angkayntenh-arey arlta arrpanenh, ipmelhey-angenh. Angka nhenhew awelhenh-arey. ² Tawen anyent-itwew artwa anyent ahelengkw anenh court-ew-artey, artwa irrngerney-wenyarlap ran. Ranap nyerr-wenyarl. Akngew-angkwarr ra awelhey-angenh. Ingwer-rneman ra ilterl-arrrenenh. ³ Tawen irrkaty ikwer-itwew arelh inpert anenh. Ra angkepelarrang alpenh court ikwer-warl, arlkey-alhenh artwa court-ew-artey ikwer, ‘Artwa ilkway! Amperrngerra atyeng! Artwa ahelengkw yanhelan ayenh court-emeleyel, arwa arrangkwew! Renh artwerela! Renharl inngan court-emelemer!’

⁴ Ran renh iylypelant awenh arleng-alenty, arelh inpertelanap intemarl renh ayerneynenh. Ingwer-ingwer ra iterrew ament, ‘Ingwer-rnemelan ayenh ileyel ahelengkw. Ayenhan rernem ileyel nyerr-weny, ayengan Akngewew awelhey-angenh, atharl ingwer-rnem iltem. Inngarl alakenh-anyem. ⁵ Arelh inpert ranap apetyeyel angkepelarrang, ayenh alhengkerr anthaynteyew. Artwa renhan atha ilanthen, ipmelheyew renh court-emeley-angenh.’ Alakenh-anyem artwa court-ew-artey ahelengkw iterrenh.”

⁶ Jesus-an angkew, “Artwa court-ew-artey ikwer iterrenh-arey! ⁷ Arleng-alenty ra arelh inpert iylypelant awenh. Arleng-alenty ra renh alpemeley-angenh, arrangkw. Akngewanap alakenh-wenyarl! Ran awemarl, ikwerenh-rnemarl ikwer angkem. Rernemap ipantey apek ayern-ayntem, renh-rnem arntarnt-araynteyew. ⁸ Ra awemarl, rap renh-rnem iylyparetharl alpemelem. Nhenhew iterrenh-arey! Ayengan Artwa Inngarl Akngew-wenh, ingwer-ingweran ayeng apey-alpeyenh. Arlta ikwerel-antey ayengarl apey-alpeyenhelan, atha arey-alpeyenh, irrpetyapantarl atyeng iterrerl-aneyenh.”

Artwa atherr Akngew-warl-athek angkeyel

⁹ Akngerr ingwer-rnem Jesus-ew awelhenh. Rerneman anyentarl-anyentarl apmwel-ayeth iterrenh alakenh, “Ayengant arraty aneyel. Ingwer-rneman apmwel-ayetharl.” Jesus-el iterl-arenh, rernemarl iterrenh, rap angkanem ikwer-rnem ilenh. ¹⁰ “Artwa atherr alhew tyaty ilkwa Jew-rnem-wenh-warl, Akngew-warl-athek

angkaynteyew. Artwa ingweran Pharisee-arl, ingweran apwert akarrey-angker kapmentewarl. ¹¹ Artwa Pharisee-an ament-warl arleng-apenyarl rtnenh. Rap nakelhemel angkew, 'Akngeyay, ayeng ngkweng inkwerelheyel. Ayengan arratyarl aneyel, ingwer-rnem-apenyenyarl. Athan irrtyert-iney-angenh. Ayengan anyelkawarr-weny. Arelh artwa ingwer-wenh atha irrtyertel iney-angenh. Ayengan apmwewenyarl, apwert akarrey-angker yanh-apenyenyarl. ¹² Monday arrpanenh Thursday arrpanenh atha arlkwey-angenh amern-then aker-then, angkayntey-alkenh ngkweng. Ampwal atyenh-rnem apwert-then atha akalkel-ayntey-alkenh; alyepelarl ngkwengan, Moses-elarl akalty-anthenh-angkwarr.' Alakenh-anyem artwa Pharisee angkew Akngeyew.

¹³ Artwa apwert akarrey-angker ranap nyerrerremel arleng innga rtnenh. Ran ilkelhew, angkeperreyew Akngeywarl-athek. Rap kwenerremel alakenh angkew, 'Akngeyay, amperrngerra atyeng! Ayengan apmwa innga!' "

¹⁴ Jesus ikwer-rnem angkew, "Artwa apwert akarrey-angker arratyerrenew Akngey-angkwarran, rarl angkew, 'Ayengan apmwarl!' Akngeyel renh irrarlkwew, apmwangkwarrel alhenh-penh, rap ikwer inkwerelhew. Artwa Pharisee-an arrangwarl, arratyerrey-angenh Akngey-angkwarr, ra nakelhewarl. Akngeyan ikwer inkwerelhey-angenh, arrangkw. Kel nthakenh nga nakelhey-angenh, mwerr antwelhey-angenh, Akngeyelan ngenh apmwa antwewerr. Nga angkem, 'Ayengan apmwa!', Akngeyelan apmwa ngkweng-they irrarlkewarl, mwerr antwemel."

Ampernem-apeny anaynteyew
(*Matthew 19:13-15; Mark 10:13-16*)

¹⁵ Akngerr ilkelhew, ampernem akngetyeyew Jesuswarl, raw renh-rnem itepel arnep-arneyew, Akngey ayernemel ikwer-rnem. Kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnemel arew, rernemap renh-rnem irrentew. ¹⁶ Jesus-anap athamerrew ampa ikwer-rnem, rap angkew, "Ampernem menty apetyey atyeng-warl, arrngert angkey-angenh ikwer-rnem. Akngey-wenh-rneman ampa nhernem-apenyarl. ¹⁷ Mwanty awelhenh-arey arrantherr! Ampernemelarl ilkwernem awem, rernemap iterrem alakenh, 'Innga wenh! Irrtywerremel iley-angenh.' Alakenh-anyem arrantherr angka atyenh awemer. Apmwel-ayeth iterrey-angenh, ayeng irrtywerrerrl-anentyew-arrpantey. Arrantherr atyeng awelhenty, arrantherrap intemarl Akngey-itwel aney-alpem."

Artwa apwert akngerr-akert
(*Matthew 19:16-30; Mark 10:17-31*)

¹⁸ Artwa rltwa tyaty Jew-rnem-wenh-areny ra angkew Jesus-ew, "Ngan akalty-anthey-angker mwerrarl. Ila ayenh, nthakenharl ayengan irrem, ayeng aney-alpeyew Akngey-itwel intem-antey?"

¹⁹ Jesus-el tyernew, "Ilekewarl ntwā ayenhan mwerr antweyel? Akngey rant anyent mwerr aneyel.
²⁰ Angka weth Moses-wenh ntwā iterl-areyel. Ran alakenh aynteyel: 'Anew ingwerentyak-wenh-itwel ayntey-angenh, ipmew atwey-angenh ingwerentyak, ayntengeny irrtiyert-iney-angenh, court-itwew ilerl-aney-angenh ingwerentyak irrtiyerremel, awelh-aynta aynewengkw-then amewengkw-then iyldpareth.' "

²¹ Artwa rltwan angkew, "Akely-they athan angka nhenh-rnem ingkerrenh awew iyldparethel. Aleyan atha iyldparethel awelheyel-antey."

²² Jesus-el renh awew, rap angkew-anem, "Kel mwerr. Angka anyentant-anem ingweran aynteyel, nga awelheyew. Ilek-ilek ngkwenh ntwā tharlemelemer. Ntwā apwert inempenh, ntwā irrepenn-rnem angayakw amern-weny-rnemew antha. Ntwāp ayenh apenta iltyantel-anem. Akngeyelan ngenh mwerr-angkwarr arntarnt-areman, ngarl alpemel aney-alpeyew ikwer-itwel." ²³ Artwa rltwelarl awew alakenh, rap arlka apmwerreyelpew, ran apwert akngerrarl atnyenew ilek-ilek-then.

²⁴ Jesus-el arew, rarl apmwerreyelpew, rap ingkerrenhew-anem angkew, "Ingwerenty apwert akngerrarl atnyeneyel ilek-ilek-then, rerneman arraty iterrey-angenharl Akngeyew. Rernem alakenh iterrem, 'Athan atnyenem ilek-ilek-then apwert-then. Akngeyew ayeng iterrey-angenh.' Irrpetyapelant renh inngan atyetyart antweyenh. ²⁵ Tangkey ampwal-akert nthakenh aylpey-angenh arriw tyet-angkwarr, arrangkw. Alakenh-anyem rlterrk apwert akngerr-akert-rnemew aynteyel, Akngey-angkwarr alheyewan."

²⁶ Akngerrel awew, rarl alakenh angkew. Rernemap apmwel-ayeth iterrenh alakenh: "Apwert akngerrarl ilek-ilek-then atnyeneyel-rnem, Akngeyel ikwer-rnem anthem. Ra renh-rnem anthem alakenh, rarl inkwerelhem ikwer-rnem. Innga ampwal akngerr-akert-rnem Akngey-wenh-rneman." Apmwel-ayeth alakenh iterremel rernem angkerrenh, "Akngeyel ingwer-rnem ampwal akngerr-akert-rnem iwerlelpem, ilek-apenyarl ap ikwerrenh-rneman?"

²⁷ Jesus-el tyernew, "Ntwa amentel nthakenh mpwarey-angenh alakenh, arrangkw. Akngeyelant ngenh iteth atnyenem, ikwer-itwel intem aney-alpeyew."

²⁸ Peter angkew ikwer, "Anantherr-alew? Anantherran ngenh apenteyel. Warrk-then warl-then altyernem-then iwerlelpew ingkerrenh."

²⁹ Rap angkew ikwer-rnem, "Mwanty awelhenh-arey arrantherr! Ingwerenty apek apmer ikwerenh iwerlelpem, ikwerenh-rnem anteng apmer-itwew, raw Akngeyew warrkerrey-alkenh. ³⁰ Ingwer-ingwer Akngeyel renh anthem ilek-ilek mwerr-angker. Rap aney-alpem Akngey-itwel intem-antey."

*Jesus ilelheyel, ingwer-ingwerarl ra ilweyenh
(Matthew 20:17-19; Mark 10:32-34)*

³¹ Jesus-el kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnem akarrew, rap angkew, "Awelhenh-arey arrantherr! Awank-akerr angkakert Akngey-wenh-rnemel angka atyeng-akert ingkwernew, angka Artwa Innga Akngey-wenh ikwer-akert. Ingwer-ingwer aynteyenh, rernem ingkwernew-angkwarr. Arrantherr kel iterl-areyel, anantherrarl alheyel Jerusalem-warl. ³² Apmer yanh-itwew artwa Jew ilkwernemel ayenh antwerrkeyenh, ayenhap ahayiweyenh artwa ahelengkwrnemew-anem, artwa Rome-areny ikwer-rnem. Rernemap ayenh kwantheyenh, apelh-then atyeng-warl iweyenh, ayenh atweyenh whip-el artewenty. Ayengap arwerl iylpeyl-atherrel ilweyenh-anem. ³³ Ingwa atherr-penh ayeng angkep itetherrenhey-alpeyenh ipmepenh."

³⁴ Kwertengerl-rneman apatemel iterrenh-antey alakenh, "Jesus-an atyetyart anewantherrenh, nthakenh ilwey-angenh, arrangkw."

*Jesus-el artwa aparrng mwerreleyel
(Matthew 20:29-34; Mark 10:46-52)*

³⁵ Jesus alpenh ikwerenh-rnem-akert tawen Jericho-warl. Apmeran arrer-anem irrew. Iwerr-ampenyel artwa aparrng anenh, rap apwertew ayerneyam-ayntenh. ³⁶ Rarl awenh, akngerrarl alpenh anper, rap arlkew-anem, "Ay! Nthakenh irreyel arrantherran?"

³⁷ Rernem renh tyernew ilelhemel, "Anantherran alpeyeyel Jerusalem-warl Jesus Nazareth-areny-angkwarr."

³⁸ Rarl alakenh awew, artwa aparrng rap arlkew, "Jesus-ay! Ngan Atyetyart David-wenh-rnem-they! Amperrngerra atyeng!"

³⁹ Arrwekelarl alpenh-rnemel renh iltew, "Akeleyterra!" Ran arlkenh-antey ikwer irrkaty-angkwarr, "Jesus-ay! Ngan Atyetyart David-wenh-rnem-they! Amperrngerra atyeng!"

⁴⁰ Jesus rtneyelpew, rarl renh awewel. Rap ilanthew, "Akwethey atnwenheyew renh, akngetyeyew atyeng-warl." Rernem renh akngetyew Jesus-warl. Ra renh ayernew, ⁴¹ "Ilekay? Nthakenh ilem atha ngenh?"

Ran tyernew, "Atyetyart, ayengan ilkelheyel, atha areyew."

⁴² Jesus-an angkew ikwer, "Annga altywerela! Aranem ntwal! Ntwal iterl-arew, atha ngenh mwerreley-angker, ntwap mwerr-anem areyel aleyan." ⁴³ Inngarlap ran arew anngel aleyant anaynt. Rap Jesus apenteynenh, alpenh Akngey nakemel. Ingkerrenhel renh arew aparrng-weny-anem, rernemap inkwerelhemel Akngey nakeyneh.

19

Artwa apwert akarreley-angker Zacchaeus

¹ Jesus ikwerenh-rnem-akert alhew Jerusalem-warl, tawen akely-angkwarr Jericho-angkwarr rwaylpenhew. ² Tawen ikwer-itwew artwa apwert akarreley-angker anenh itnan Zacchaeus. Ran atyetyart anenh artwa ingwer-rnem kapmentew apwertarl akarrelenh-rnemew. Apwert akngerr-akertarlap ran. ³ Ranap artwa akarteng akelyarl, rap ywarn-antey arrkernelhenh, Jesus areyew. Akngerr akarrenh arrer innga, Jesus arenh. Rerneman ilpenh ikwer-wety. ⁴ Zacchaeus iterrew, ra anterreyew arrwekel iwerr irrkaty-angkwarr. Rap nganew arwerl-warl, ra areyew-awaty Jesus arrwekel-they, ran anper-alhenty.

⁵ Jesus arwerl-warl apetyew, rap itnywenew Zacchaeus, "Zacchaeus-ay! Anamerl atwarrenhey-alha! Rlengkan ayeng alheyew apmer ngkwenh-warl, aney-alheyenh ngkweng-itwel." ⁶ Rap anamerl-antey atwarrenhey-alpew, Jesus-anem ikwerenh-rnem-akert atnwenhew apmer ikwerenh-warl. ⁷ Akngerrrel intwarew, Jesus-arl alhew apmer Zacchaeus-wenh-warl. Rernemap angkerrew, "Pwertay! Nhak Jesus alhew artwa apmwewenh apmer-warl, aney-alheyew ikwer-itwel!"

⁸ Ikwer-penh, rernemarl anemel arlkwenheng-arey, rtnerl-alhew-anem Zacchaeus angkemelan, "Ingkartay! Atha apwert ilek-ilek-then akalkeleyew. Apwert ingweran antheyew irrepern-rnemew amern-weny-rnemew, ingweran atyengarl ayntem. Ayengan apwert akarreley-angker

kapmentew. Atha inenh irrtyertel arrpemarl ingwer-rnem-they. Athan apwert ilkwewant ayernenh, athap akert-they atyeng inenh. Atha angkep antheynem ingwerentyan alakenh: 100 tala atha inenh ingwer-they, athap antheynem 400 arrpemarl, mwerrant-atherr aneyew ikwer-penhan. Alakenh atha ingkerr-warl angkep antheynem. Athap angkep antheyneyew-anem akngerr-rnemew rlungkan.”

⁹ Jesus angkew ikwer, “Akngeyelan apmwa ngkwengwety irrarlkem, ngkwenh-rnem-wety-then. Ngan Abraham-wenh-antey, alakenh-anyem anantherr-apeny. Ngan iter-reyel Akngeyew, Abraham-arl iterrenh-apeny. ¹⁰ Akngerr apmwel-ayeth aneyel, aperrertterremel. Ayengan Artwa Inngarl Akngey-wenh, ayengap apetyew, nthweyew ikwer-rnem. Ayengap apetyew, apmwernem irrarlkeyew.”

*Angka warrkenh-rnem 10-akert
(Matthew 25:14-30)*

¹¹ Tawen Jericho Jerusalem arrerenty. Akngerr-anem anenh apmer ikwer-itwew, awelherrenh Jesus-ew. Rernem iterrenh apmwel-ayeth alakenh-anyem, “Jesus alpenty tawen Jerusalem-warl, Akngeyan aremerrem-anem. Rap Jesus atyetyart ilkwanem arrerneyenh ingkerrew.” ¹² Jesus-el iterl-arenh, rernem iterrenh alakenh, rap angkanem ilew ikwer-rnem.

“Apmer anyent-itwew artwa ilkwa anenh. Ingwer-ingweran atyetyart ilkwa apmer arleng-areny ra ikwer yangkelhew, alheyew ikwer-warl. Ra ilkelhew, renh atyetyart arrerneyew apmer ikwerenhew. ¹³ Ra anperl-alheyew-athath, ra arlkew warrkenh-rnem 10 ikwerenh-rnemew, apetyeyew ikwer-warl. Rap renh-rnem antheynew 1,000 tala amentew-ament, rap angkew, ‘Ayengarl alhem-wety apmer nhenh-they, arrantherrap payemel-ayntenh-arey ilek-ilek 1,000 tala nhenh-rnemel. Inayntenh-arey tharlemelemel ilek-ilek. Alakenh-angkwarr apwert atyenh akngerrelem, ayeng apey-alpeyew-atety.’ Rarl angkew-penh, rap anperl-alhew arleng-anem.

¹⁴ Akngerr apmer ikwer-areny-rnem ikwer-wety arlkarerrenh. Rernemap angka ingkern-they thwenew atyetyart ilkwewarl: ‘Nthakenh ntwā arrerney-angenh artwa ilkwa weth atyetyart anewantherr. Anantherran arlkarerreyel ikwer-wety.’ ¹⁵ Atyetyart ilkwa awelhey-angenh ikwer-rnem. Ran arrernew artwa ilkwa weth renh, atyetyart ikwerenh-rnemew aneyew apmer ikwer-itwew. Rap apey-alpew-anem apmer ikwerenh-warl.

Rarl apey-alpey, rap artwa warrkenh anyent thwenew, warrkenh weth-rnem 10 ingweyew. Rap renh-rnem ay-ernew, 'Apwert atyenh arrantherr akngerrelew?'

¹⁶ Warrkenh anyent angkew, 'Atyetyartay, ntwā 1,000 tala ayenh anthew. Nhenh atha atnyeneyel-antey. Athap aleyan atnyeneyel 10,000-anem.'

¹⁷ Artwa ilkwa angkew, 'Ngan artewentyel warrkerrew, atha ngenh ilanthew-angkwarr. Ntwā apwert akely-akely mwerrarl atyeng akngerrelew. Atha ngenh atyetyart ar-rernem tawen 10 ikwer-rnem.'

¹⁸ Warrkenh ingwer-anem angkew, 'Atyetyartay, ntwā 1,000 tala ayenh anthew. Nhenh atha atnyeneyel-antey. Athap aleyan atnyeneyel 5,000-anem.'

¹⁹ Artwa ilkwa ra angkew, 'Mwerr-angkeray! Atha ngenh atyetyart arrernem tawen 5 ikwer-rnem.'

²⁰ Warrkenh ingwer-anem angkew, 'Atyetyartay, ntwā 1,000 tala ayenh anthew. Atha rag-el ataperrelew, irrtiyert-akwernew. ²¹ Artwa arlertekarl ngan! Ntwā pwerep-anthem ingwer-rnem, warrkerr-aynteyew ngkweng, ngenh-then anthaynteyew. Ayengan ngkweng-wety atererreyel. Apwert ngkwenh atha aytnelhelewerr, ywerrewerr-anem. Ntwā ayenh ayernewerr, angkep anthenhey-alpeyew.'

²² Artwa ilkwa ikwer ahelerrew. 'Ngan artwa war-kenh apmwarl! Arraty nga angkeyel: atha pwerep-anthem ingwer-rnem, warrkerr-aynteyew atyeng, ayenh-then anthaynteyew. ²³ Alakenh-wetyap ntwā anthemer apwertan atyenh artwa bank-arenyew. Rarl apwert in-enty, rap apwert akely ngkwenh-warl pweytele, angkep anthenhey-alpeyew-athath. Ntwānap apwert atyenh rag-el ataperrelew!' ²⁴ Rap angkew ingwer-rnemew, ar-rerarl rtnenherrenh-rnemew, 'Apwert rakenh-arey artwa apmwa yanh-they, anthemel artwa warrkenh arrweke-leneyew 10,000 talakertew.'

²⁵ Rernem angkew, 'Atyetyartay, kelarl ran atnyeneyel 10,000! Ingwerew anthemer!'

²⁶ Ra tyernew, 'Ingwerentyan apek mwerr atyeng war-kerrem, athap anthem ilek-ilek akngerr ikwer. Ingwerel apek warrk ipmerl-alhem. Kel athap rakem ikwer-they, ingwer-anem anthemel. Ran arrangkw-anem aneyelpeyenh.'

²⁷ Rap angkew, 'Ingwer ileng-rnem-alew atyeng-wety arlkarerreyel-rnem? Arrantherr renh-rnem iterl-areyelarl. Rernem artwa atyetyart ilkwa ilew, ayenh arrernewerr atyetyart apmer nhenhew. Ingwer-rnem atyeng-wety

ilkelhey-angenh irreyel-rnem, atyetyart arrernewerr, renh-rnem anamerl akngetyenh-arey nhewarl. Atha areyew, arrantherr renh-rnem ipmew atwenty.' "

Anaynteleyel: Jesus-el angka nhenh ilenh, renh-rnem akalty-antheyew. Ra Jerusalem-warl alhey-angenh, atyetyart aneyew, arrangkwarl. Ranem Aynikw ikwerenh-warl-tangkwel alpem, ra renh atyetyart irrwerl-itwew arrerneyew, angka nhenh-apeny atyetyart-akert. Ingwer-ingwer Alerikw Akngey-wenh ra atyetyart ilkwanemarl apetyeyenh angkep ahern nhenh-warl. Ran apetyeyenharl, ayerneyenh ikwerenh-rnem, nthakenh rernem warrkerrenh-anem ikwer. Angka nhenh-itwew aynteley-apeny, atyetyartel ayernenh ikwerenh-rnem. Alakenh. Jesus-arl alpew Aynikw ikwerenh-warl, Jew-rnem alakenh iterrenh, "Jesus-an nthakenh atyetyart aney-angenh anewantherr." Rernem angka ikwerenhew awelhey-angenh. Ranap mwerrarl aneyenh ikwerenh-rnemew, ikwerarl mwerr-angker warrkerrenhew.

Jesus alheyel tawen Jerusalem-warl

(Matthew 21:1-11; Mark 11:1-11; John 12:12-19)

²⁸ Ikwer-penh Jesus-arl alakenh angkenh-penh, ra tawen Jerusalem-warl-anem anperl-alhew. Arrwekelarl ran alpenh, ingwer-rnemelan apenteynenh. ²⁹ Rap arrer-anem alpenh tawen atherr-warl, Bethphage-then Bethany-then. Apmer ratherr apwert impalth-itwew, apwert itnan Alip-itwew. Ra kwertengerl atherr ilew, ³⁰ "Alhenh-atherr apmer angath-ampeny-warl. Mpwelanthap tangkey akely-anem arey-alhem, rwepelarl arertnew. Akelyarlap ran. Ingwerenty ikwer-warl nganey-angenh-antey, arangkw. Rwepl lhelemel akngey-alpenh-atherr atyeng-warl. ³¹ Ingwerentyel ayernenty, 'Ilekewarl mpwelanth rwep lheleyel, tangkey irrtyert-akngeyew?', alakenh ilenh-atherr, 'Ingkartel akngeyew-tangkwel.' "

³² Ratherrap apmer ikwer-warl alhew, tangkey-anem arey-alhew, Jesus-elarl ilew-angkwarr-antey. ³³ Ratherr rwep lhelenh, tangkeyew-artey-rnemel ayernew, "Ilekewarl mpwelanth rwep lheleyel, tangkey irrtyert-akngeyew?"

³⁴ Ratherr tyernew, "Ingkartel akngeyew-tangkwel."

³⁵ Ratherrap tangkey atnwenheynew Jesus-warl, arnkwanem arrernew tangkey artep-warl. Jesus nganerl-alhew, alpenh-anem tangkey-akert. ³⁶ Akngerrel renh arnarew, tangkey-akertel alpenh, rernemap arnkwernew

arrerneyneuh iwerr-warl arrwekel, Jew-rnem-wenh-angkwarr. Rap irrwerleng arnkwerneuh-arleng alpenh tangkey-akert.

³⁷ Apwert Alip-they Jesus-el arew, Jerusalem arrer-anem. Rarl atwarreyneuh kwenel-athek tangkey-akert, akngerrelan renh apenteyneuh. Rernem kel-antey arew, Jesus-elarl arntety-rnem akngerr mwerrelenh apmer arrpanenhitwew. Rernemap inkwerelhemel arlkalhellerrenh alakenh:

³⁸ "Aknghey nakey, rarl thwew artwa nhenh anewantherr arawerrng ikwerenah-akertel! Renh mwerr antwem, rarl anenhantherrenh arntarnt-areyel! Irrwerlareny-rnemel renh nakemer arppemarl, rernemarl aley mwerrant-arey-anem aneyel!"

³⁹ Artwa Pharisee-rnem rtenherrenh arppemarl ikwer-rnemel-arleng, rernemap angkew Jesus-ew, "Atyetyartay, iltan gkwenh-rnem akeleytelemel! Nthakenh rernem ngenh alakenh nakey-angenh!"

⁴⁰ Ra tyernew, "Rernemarl akeleyt anenty, apwert nhernem iwerrelarl aynteyel-rnem arlkewerr arppemarl. Rernemarl katy Aknghey nakewerr!"

Jesus artneyel Jerusalem-areny-rnemew

⁴¹ Jesus arrer-anem alpenh tawen Jerusalem-warl. Rarl arew apmer renh, rap artnenah-anem apmer ikwer-areny-rnemew. ⁴² Rap angkew, "Ayengan amperrngerreyel ikwer-rnem! Rernem apal aneyel, angka Aknghey-wenh iterl-arey-angenh. Ayengan ilkelhew, angkep rernem pweyterrenhey-alpeyew Aknghey-warl-athek anyenterremel. Rernemanap ayenah iyelpentarl awenh. ⁴³ Irrepernrnem rerneman! Alethang ahelengkwrnem akngerr akarreyenah apmer nhenh-warl Jerusalem-warl, renh-rnem atweyew ingkerrenh. Rernemap ampereleyenah, iwerr-anem ikwer-rnem-wety arngeleyenah. ⁴⁴ Ipnew-antey renh-rnem atweyeh ampennem-then. Alethang-rnemelap ingkerrenh-antey apmer nhenh-itwew ywerrelheleyenah, warl-rnem atep-atakeyenah. Apmeran peleyn-apeny-anem aynteyenah. Akngheyel ayenah thwew, renh-rnem arntarnt-areyew. Rernemanap atyeng awalhey-angenh, arrangkw." Alakenh-anyem Jesus-el amperrngerremel ilew Jerusalem-areny-rnem-akert.

*Jesus aylpenheyel tyaty ilkwewarl Jerusalem-itwew
(Matthew 21:12-17; Mark 11:15-19; John 2:13-22)*

⁴⁵ Ikwer-penh Jesus aylpenhew tyaty ilkwewarl Jew-rnem-wenh-warl Jerusalem-itwew. Warl ilkwa ikwer-itwew ra arew, akngerrelarl ilek-ilek tharlemelenh apwertew. Rap renh-rnem ahelerremel irrentew aketh-warl. ⁴⁶ Rap renh-rnem iltew alakenh: "Nthakenh arrantherr aker tharlemeley-angenh nhenh-itwew. Ingwerentyam arrewantherr irrtiyert-awarr, warl ingwerenty-wenh-itwewarl irrtiyert-inenh. Nthakenh irrtiyert-aylpey-angenh nhenh-itwew, ilyemwerneyelarl antwerrkey-angenh, arrangkw. Warl nhenhan Akngey-wenh. Angka ikwerenh alakenh aynteyel:

'Warl ilkwa nhenhan atyenharl, ingwer-rnem arlengthey apety-aynteyew, ayenh nakemel ikwer-warl aylpaynteyew.' "

⁴⁷ Renh-rnem irrentew-penh, Jesus-an aylpenhenh tyaty ilkwewarl arlta arrpanenh, rap akngerr-anem akalty-anthenh ikwer-itwew. Artwa rltwernem Jew-rnem-wenh tyaty ilkwareny-rnem, artwa angka Moses-wenhew akalty-anthey-angker-rnem, artwamp-rnem-then rernem renh mwantysel-antey arntarnt-arenh. Rernem renh ipmew-antey atweyew. ⁴⁸ Akngerr ingwer-rneman inkwerelhemel akarrerrenh ikwer-warl, ikwer awelheyew. Artwa ilk-wernemel renh menty-antey amek-arew akngerr-itwew. Rernem arrkernelhenh, renh antwerrkeyew-arrpantey.

20

*Artwa ilkwernemel Jesus ayerneyel ywarn-antey
(Matthew 21:23-27; Mark 11:27-33)*

¹ Arlta ingwerel Jesus aylpenhew tyaty ilkwewarl Jew-rnem-wenh-warl, rap angka mwerr-angker ilenh akngerrew. Artwa rltwernem Jew-rnem-wenh tyaty ilkwareny-rnem, artwa angka Moses-wenhew akalty-anthey-angker-rnem, artwamp-rnem-then rernem renh ayernew, ² "Angwenhel ngenh thwenew, tyaty ilkwitwew akalty-antheyew? Atyetyart nthenh-apenyel ngenh thwenew, ingwer-rnem tharlemeley-angker-rnem tyaty ilk-wethey irrent-aynteyew?"

³ Ra ikwer-rnem angkew, "Alerlay! Athetangkwele arrenhantherrenh ayerneyew. ⁴ John Baptise-emeley-angkerel akngerr kwaty-warl baptise-emelenh. Atyetyart nthenh-apenyel John thwenew? Akngeyel apek? Artwa ingwerel apek? Ayenh ilenherr-arey!"

⁵ Rernem arreyterrenh alakenh: "Nthakenh anantherr angkem? Nthakenh anantherr iley-angenh, 'Akngeyel wenh

John thwenew.' Ra anenhantherrenh ayernewerr, 'Kel ilekwety arrantherr ikwer awelhey-angenh?' ⁶ Nthakenh anantherr iley-angenh, 'Artwa ingwerel renh thwenew.' Ingwer-rnemel awewerr apmer nhenh-areny-rnemel, atwewerr-anem anenhantherrenh apwertel ipmew-antey. Rernem iterreyel, John Akngey-wenh angkakertarl anenh."

⁷ Rernemap tyernew alakenh: "Anantherr iterl-arey-angenh, angwenhelarl John thwenew."

⁸ Jesus ikwer-rnem angkew, "Arrantherr tyerney-angenh. Kel atha arrenhantherrenh iley-angenh, angwenhelarl ayenh thwenew, alakenh irreyew."

*Angka artwa katenew-artey-akert
(Matthew 21:33-46; Mark 12:1-12)*

⁹ Jesus-el angka ingwer-anem ilenh. "Artwa ilkwel katen atnyenenh. Ra ilkelhew, amern grapes lyapelheleyew. Antywer-tangkwel ra akethelew, rap rnrkerneynew arwerl grapes akely-akely-rnem-anem. Rap artwa ingwer-rnem arrernew, arwerl-rnem arntarnt-araynteyew, rarl aney-alpew-wety apmer ingwer-itwew intem-antey. ¹⁰ Arwerl-rnem ilkwerrew, amern ampeng-akert-anem. Artwa ilkwa rap warrkenh ikwerenh thwenew katen ikwer-warl. Rap ilanthew, 'Katen ikwer-warl alha, grapes atyeng akngey-alpa.' Artwa katen arntarnt-aremel-rnem renh arnarew. Rernemap antwerrkemel atwey-ayntew, renh irrentemel arrangkw-antey. Rap artwa ikwerew-artey iley-alpew.

¹¹ Artwa ilkwel warrkenh ingwer-anem thwenew. Rernemap antwerrkemel atwey-ayntew, irrentemel renh arrangkw-antey arppemarl. Warrkenh ra artwa ikwerew-artey iley-alpew. ¹² Artwa ilkwa ra warrkenh ingwer-anem thwenew. Rernemap renh atwey-ayntew arppemarl, parrik-angkwarr iwemel aketh-warl. Rap akwenterl-alhew, alpew-anem artwa ikwerew-artey iley-alpeyew.

¹³ Artwa ilkwa ra iterrew, 'Nthakenh irrem ayeng? Alerey atyenh-anem atha thweney. Rernem mentyarl renh arey-ayntem, ran alerey atyenharl, ayengarl ikwer artewenty ilkelhem.'

¹⁴ Artwa katen arntarnt-aremel-rnem artwa alerikw renhan alhengk-aremel arnarew. 'Nhak arenh-arey! Alerikw ikwerenh-anemarl apetyeyel! Aynikw ikwerenh ahaperrenty, rant-anem katenew-artey aneyenh. Atwey renh anantherr ipmew-antey, katen anewantherrenharl aynteyenh.' ¹⁵ Rernemap renh atwey-ayntew, ipmanem iwemel parrik-angkwarr."

Jesus-an angkew akngerrew awelhenh-rnemew, "Nthakenh irrem artwa ilkwa raw? ¹⁶ Rap alakenh apek irrem.

Ra alhem katen ikwer-warl, atwem-anem artwa renh-rnem ingkerr ipmew-antey. Rap artwa ingwer-rnem-anem arrernem, katen arntarnt-araynteyew.”

Anaynteleyel: Jesus-el angka ilenh akngerrew atyetyartew-rnem-then, renh-rnem akalty-antheyew. Akngeyan atyetyart katenew-artey-apeny. Jew-rnemew-arteyarl ran. Jew-rnemelan katen arntarnt-areyel-apeny. Akngeyelan angkakert-rnem thwenenh ikwer-rnem-warl. Rerneman awelhey-angenh, atwey-ayntenh renh-rnem. Rap Alerikw ikwerenh-anem thwenew ikwer-rnem-warl. Irrkaty rerneman Alerikw atwew ipmew.

Artwa ilkwernemelarl Jesus awew apateyelpemel. Rernemap angkew, “Alakenh angkey-angenh!” Angka rernem awew-penh, artwa ilkwernem-then ingwer-rnem-then angkew Jesus-ew, “Artwa katenew-artey nthakenh ingwer-rnem atwey-angenh. Ran amperrngerremer ikwer-rnem, atwey-angenh menty.”

¹⁷ Jesus-el renh-rnem aremel angkanem ilew, artwa ilkwernemel awayew. “Alakenhan aynteyel. Awelhenh-arey arrantherr!”

‘Artwernem iterrew, lywenty mpwareyew. Irrkernem-anem angernew, arwerl-rnem 4-anem rnkernew. Arwerl arlpenty rlterrk atherr-anem arrernew ltweper. Rernemap arew arrpemarl, arwerl ingwer angkeparl iweynew apmwarrpantey. Arwerl ranap impen inngarl, nthakenh iwey-angenh, lywenty rlterrk antwerrkey-angker.’ ”

¹⁸ Jesus angkew arrpemarl ikwer-rnem, “Ingwerentyel angka atyenh away-angenh, Akngeyelan renh court-emeleyen. Thwenem renh rwa ilkwewarl, aletharl ampeyel-warl.”

Angka apwertarl antheyel-akert atyetyart ilkwa Rome-areny ikwer

(Matthew 22:15-22; Mark 12:13-17)

¹⁹ Artwa rltwernem Jew-rnem-wenh tyaty ilkwarenynem artwa angka Moses-wenhew akalty-anthey-angker-rnem-then rernem angka awew, Jesus-elarl ilenh. Rernemap ahellerremel iterrenh, “Angka weth artwa katen arntarnt-arenh-rnem-akert ran anenhantherrenh-apenyarl ileyel. Jesus-el apmwa antweyel anenhantherrenh artwa renh-rnem-apeny. Antwerrkey anantherr renh!” Akngerrarl anenh-wety, rernem ywarn iterrew, renh antwerrkeyew. ²⁰ Rernemap mpwelhenh, renh arrkernemel antwerrkeyew. Rernem iterrenh alakenh,

“Anantherr renh antwerrkem, renhap artwa kapment-areny ikwer-warl atnwenheyew, renh court-emeleyew. Rap artwa ahelengkw-rnem ilanthen, renh ipmew atweyew.”

Ikwer-penhan atyetyart ilkwernem Jew-rnem-wenh rernem warrkenh-rnem thwenew Jesus-warl. Rernemarl alpenhel, rernem alakenh iterreynenh, “Anantherr angka ikwerenh awem-penh, ilemel court-angkwarr, Jesus rernem ipmew atweyew.”²¹ Jesus rernem alakenh irrtiyertel ayernew, “Atyetyartay, nga arraty-angkwarr angkeyel ingkerrew. Ntwan akalty-antheyel Akngey-wenh-angkwarran arratyan. Alhewerarl irrkaty-angkwarr ntwan ileyel ingkerrew, artwa ilkwetyilkw-then ingwer-rnem-then.²² Ila anenhantherrenh, nthakenh nga iterreyel? Jew-rnem anantherran apwert anthemang atyetyart ilkwa Rome-areny ikwer, rarl anenhantherrenh ilantheyel-angkwarr? Arrangkw apek?”

²³ Jesus-el iterl-arew, rernem irrtiyertelarl ayernenh, rap iterrenh, “Yanh-rnemel ayenh ayerneyel irrtiywerremel. Rernem ayenh awayew, apmwel-ayeth angkentyew. Rernem iterreyel, angka atyenh apmwarl, pip kapment-wenh apentey-angenh. Rernem iterrem, ayengarl alakenh angkem, ‘Kapmentew apwert anthey-angenh. Arrantherr apwert Akngeyewant arrernem.’” Alakenharl iterrenh-penh, rap angkew ikwer-rnem,²⁴ “Apwert anyent atyeng akngetyenh-arey, atha areyew.” Rernemap akngetyew, anthew-anem. “Arrantherr ayenh ilenh-arey, inngerr angwenh-wenh? Itna ilek?”

²⁵ Rernem tyernew, “Atyetyart ilkwa Rome-areny.”

“Kelap. Ingkerr ilek-ilek atyetyart Rome-areny-wenh arrantherr ikwerarl anthemer. Ingkerr ilek-ilek Akngey-wenhan arrantherr ikwer anthemer.”

²⁶ Angka awew-penh, warrkenh-rnem angkerrew, “Nhenhan arraty angkeyel. Ran anenhantherrenh ilemer, apwert kapmentew anthewerr. Ranap alakenh angkey-angenh. Nthakenharlap anantherr ileyenh court-angkwarr renh?” Rernemap akeleyt-anem rtnenherrenh, angkerrey-angenh.

Ipmpenh angkep itetherrey-angker-akert
(*Matthew 22:23-33; Mark 12:18-27*)

²⁷ Ikwer-penh artwa ilkwa ingwer-rnem apetyew Jesus-warl, renh ayerneyew, itnan Sadducee-rnem. Rernem apmwel-ayeth iterrenh alakenh: “Ingwerenty nthakenh ipmpenh itetherrey-angenh. Ipma intemarl ayntem.”

²⁸ Rernem angkew ikwer, “Atyetyartay, awank-akerr Moses-el angka rlterrk nhenh ingkwernenh anewantherr:

'Iteng anem ampeweny apek. Artwa ra ahaperrenty, ayteyikw ikwerenhel-anem amarl inpert inem, ampa aneyew. Ratherr iterremer alakenh, "Ampa nhenh awayikw-wenh-apyeny." '

²⁹ Awelha angka nhenhew. Awayenheng-rnem 7 anenh. Artwa arrwekeleny-tangkwel itengerrew, rap ahaperrenhew, ampa ikwer-atherr aney-angenh-antey. Arelh ikwerenh inpert-anemarl. ³⁰ Ayteyikwel-anem arelh renh inew, rap ahaperrenhew, ampa ikwer-atherr aney-angenh-antey. ³¹ Ayteyikw ingwerel-anem arelh renh inew, rap ahaperrenhew arrpemar, ampa ikwer-atherr aney-angenh-antey. Ikwerel-antey awayenheng-rnemel arelh anyent renh ineynenh. Anyentarl-anyentarlapp rernem ahaperreynew ampeweny-antey. ³² Arelh inpert rantanem iteth anenh intem. Ingwer-ingweran ranem ahaperrew. ³³ Kel anantherr ngenh ayerneyew angka nhenhew. Akgerran iterrem, anantherr itetherrem ipmethy. Kel ingwer-ingwer ingkerrenh angkep itetherrenty ipmepenh, nthek-apyenyarlapp mpwernikw inngan ikwerenh aneyenh? Artwernem 7-ew ra inperterrew."

³⁴ Jesus angkew artwa Sadducee ikwer-rnem, "Aleyan ahern nhenh-itwew apmelerrel-ayeth artwethen arelthen itengerrem. ³⁵⁻³⁶ Ingwer-ingwer Akgew-wenh-rnem ahaperreyenh, ipmepenhapan rernem itetherrem angkep arrpemar. Rernemap antyerl-apyeny-anem aney-alpeyenh, nthakenh itengerrey-angenh, arrangkw-anem. Nthakenh ahaperrey-angenh arrpemar. Akgew-wenh ampernem-anem rerneman aneyenh, ikwerel-arleng intem-antey aney-alpeyenh. ³⁷ Inngarl aynteyel, akgerran angkep itetherreyenh ipmethy, alpeyenh aney-alpeyenh Akgew-itwel. Arrantherr angka Akgew-wenh iterl-areyel. Arrantherrapp iterl-aremer angka weth Moses-akert, rar, arew, rwarl ampenh arwerl-itwew. Reytemarl ilem-penh arrantherr mwanty iterl-aremer. Akgewan angkew Moses-ew alakenh, 'Ayengan Abraham-ew-artey aneyel, Isaac-ew-artey, Jacob-ew-artey.' ³⁸ Rernemanap iteth-anteyarl aneyel! Akgew atyetyart aney-angenh ipmernemewan. Ran atyetyart aneyel iteth-rnemewan. Ikwerenh-angkwarran anantherr ingkerrenh iteth intemarl anem ipmepenh."

³⁹ Artwa angka Moses-wenhew akalty-anthey-angker-rnem rernem awelhenh-antey. Rernemap angkew, "Arraty-angkwarr nga angkeyel!" ⁴⁰ Ikwer-penh-antey artwa ilkwernem ater-anemarl irrenh, renh ayernewerr.

Artwa Christ ra atyetyart ingwer-lkwer David-angkwaran

(Matthew 22:41-45; Mark 12:35-37)

⁴¹ Jesus angkew ikwer-rnem, "Artwa Christ-alew? Akngeyel ilew, renharl ahern nhenh-warl thweneyew. Akngerran apmwel-ayethan angkem alakenh, 'Artwa Christ ran atyetyart ahern nhareny-rnemewant, Atyetyart David-apeny. Christ ranap David-wenh-antey.' Ilekewarl rerneman apmwel-ayeth alakenharl angkeyel? Rernem iterl-aremer, Christ ranap Akngey-areny. Ran David-angkwarl ilkwarl. ⁴² Awank-akerr David-el aylelhenty nhenh ingkwernew pip Psalms-ewan:

'Akngey angkew atyetyart atyenh-warl Christ-warl:

"Ngan ana arrerenty atyengel-arleng arraty-angkwararl.

⁴³ Ingwer-rnem ngkweng-wety artewenty arlkarerreyel-rnem atha atweyenh, renh-rnem ngkweng-wety ir-rentemel." '

⁴⁴ Atyetyart David-el artwa Christ itnewew 'Atyetyart atyenh'. Christ ranap ilkwarl Atyetyart David-angkwarl. Ranap Akngey-areny."

Tangkey-angenh

(Matthew 23:1-7; Mark 12:38-40)

⁴⁵ Akngerran anenh apmer ikwer-itwew, awelherrenh Jesus-ew. Rap angkew kwertengerl 12 ikwerenh-rnemew,

⁴⁶ "Mwanty anenherr-arey arrantherr! Artwa yanhrnem iwarrerney-angenh, rerneman angka Moses-wenhew akalty-anthey-angker. Irrtywalth rernem. Rernem aylpem arnkwa mwerr-angker arlpentyel, ingwer-rnemel renhrnem nakemel araynteyew-awaty. Rerneman inkwerelhem, ingwer-rnemarlkwer-rnem kwernerrey-alhem, atyetyart ilkwa antwemel. Rernem aylpenty tyaty Jew-rnem-wenh-warl, arrwekel-antey aney-alhem, ingwer-rnemel renhrnem araynteyew-awaty. Akngerrarl akarrerremeng-arey, amern inkwerelhemel kwenty arlkweyew, rernem arrwekel-antey aney-alhem, ingwer-rnemel renhrnem araynteyew-awaty. ⁴⁷ Rernem arelh inpert-rnemew apmwel-ayeth mpwarem, ilek-ilek rakemel warl ikwer-rnem-wenh-they. Rernem irrtwyerremel angkeyel Akngey-warl-athek arleng-alenty. Akngeyelarl ingkerrenh court-emeleyen, rap renhrnem irrwampenh-antheyenh, irrtwalth renhrnem. Ingwer-rneman ra alyepel irrwampenh-antheyenh."

¹ Jesus anenh-antey tyaty ilkwa Jew-rnem-wenh-itwew, arrerenty ampwal apwertew-arelh ikwer-itwew. Ra arenh, apwert akngerr-akert-rnemel apwert arrernenh Akngeyew ampwal ikwer-warl. ² Akelty inpert apetyew, ngkwelty akely atherrant arrernew. Rarl arrernew-penh, apwert-weny-anem ra aneyelpew. ³⁻⁴ Jesus-el arew, rap arlkew kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnemew, apetyeyew ikwer-warl. "Awelhenh-arey atyeng! Akngeyan inkwerelhem innga arelh nhenhew, apwertarl impen-antey ikwerenh ingkerr arrernew. Akngey ingwer-rnemew inkwerelhey-angenh. Apwert akngerr-antey rernem atnyeneyel. Ya, Akngeyan inkwerelheyel innga arelh nhenhew."

Jew-rnem-wenh tyaty ilkwan atep-atakeyenh

(Matthew 24:1-2; Mark 13:1-2)

⁵ Ikwer-penh rernem tyerrelhew tyaty ilkwethy aketh-warl. Kwertengerl-rnem angkew, "Tyaty ilkwa nhanyem mwanty-antey artew apwert alyelk mwerr-angker-akert. Ilek-ilek mwerr-angker-then kwen, akngerrrelarl Akngeyew arrernew." ⁶ Jesus-el awew, rap angkew, "Arrantherran areyel tyaty ilkwa nhenh. Ingwer-ingweran apwert nhenh-rnem rtney-angenh-anem irreyenh. Alehang-rnemelan apwert-rnem atep-atakeyenh, arlperry iwemel."

Ingwer-rnemel irrwerneyenh Akngey-wenh-rnem

(Matthew 24:3-14; Mark 13:9-13)

⁷ Rernem angkew, "Atyetyartay, ilengerarl tyatyan inngan atep-atakeyenh? Nthakenh-tangkwel irreyenh, alakenh irreyew-alenty? Anantherr iterl-areyew." ⁸ Jesus angkew, "Mwanty anenherr-arey, ingwerentyakel arrenhantherrenh irrtwyerl-ampernewerr. Ingwerenty angkewerr, 'Ayeng nhanyem, Akngeyarl angkew, ra thwenem ahern nhenh-warl!' Ingweran angkewerr, 'Arlta arrer-anemerreyel! Jesus apey-alpeyenh-anem!' Arrantherrarl awem, rernemarl alakenh angkem, awalhey-angenh arrantherr ikwer-rnem. ⁹ Arrantherr awem, angkarl arlpimperrem, apmer arrpanenh-itwew atwerreyel, atererremel aney-angenh. Arrantherr alakenh iterremer, 'Ahern-then alker-then rlengk-antey ywerreyelpey-angenh. Ingwer-ingwerant apek ywerreyelpeyenh.' "

¹⁰ Rap angkew arppemarl ikwer-rnem, "Ya innga! Ahern-then alker-then ywerreyelpeyew-alenty, akngerran atwerreyenh apmer arrpanenhel arlperry. Akngerr apmer ingwer-they alheyenh, atwerr-aynteyew apmer ingwer-itwew. ¹¹ Ahernan arrewemel iltewelheyenh apmer arrpanenh-itwew. Akngerran aneyenh amern-weny an-gayakw, ywarn iterremel apatemel anerl-aneyenh apmer

arrpanenh-itwew. Ingwer-rneman arntety ilkwel atwerl-aneyenh apmer arrpanenh-itwew. Akngerrel ilek-ilek arerl-aneyenh alker-itwew, atererremelap anerl-aneyenh.

¹² Alakenh aynteyew-alenty apmwa, Akngey apentey-angenh-rnemelan arrenhantherrenh irrwernerl-aneyenh. Rerneman arrenhantherrenh antwerrkeyenh, court-emel-aynteyew tyaty Jew-rnem-wenh-itwew. Rernemap arrenhantherrenh tyayl-warl akwerneyenh, rnkernemel arrwekel rtnaynteyew artwa ilkwernem-itwew. Apmer arrpanenh-itwew rernem alakenh mpwarayntem, arrantherrarl ayenh apenteyel. ¹³ Rernem arrewantherr alakenh mpwarem, arrantherran angka atyeng-akert ilemer alhewer, atererrey-angenhel. ¹⁴ Iterrey-angenh alakenh, 'Nthakenh ayeng angkem ikwer-rnem?' ¹⁵ Athan arrenhantherrenh akalty-anthem, arrantherr angkeyew arrayat-angkwarr Akngey apentey-angenh ikwer-rnem. Rernemap ywarn iterrem, 'Nthakenh anantherr renh-rnem ayntarrp-ilem?' ¹⁶⁻¹⁷ Tywekererreyenh arrewantherrrety ingwer-rneman, ayenharl arrantherr apenteyel-rnem-wety. Arrewantherrrenh-rnem-then arrewantherr ahelerreyenh, akwetyemel ayernerl-aneyenh court-emelemel. Ingwerentyaman arrewantherr ipmewarl atweyenh. ¹⁸ Akngeyelanap arrenhantherrenh arntarnt-arayntemarl intem-ante, iteth atnyen-ayntemel. ¹⁹ Arrantherr ikwer rlterrk anentyan, angeperrey-angenh, arrantherrap aney-alpem intemarl ikwer-itwel."

Tawen Jerusalem-arl atep-atakeyenh
(*Matthew 24:15-25; Mark 13:14-23*)

²⁰ Jesus angkew kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnemew, "Ingwer-ingweran arrantherr areyenh artwa ahawarr-rnem, alperrel-apeny ampereleyenh apmer nhenh Jerusalem. Arlta ikwerelap arrantherr iylpangkeyenh, 'Ya, apetyewanem rernem nhanyem, anenhantherrenh ingkerr atweyew ipmew, warl-then atep-atakemel.' ²¹ Arrantherr Judea-areny-rnem irrtiyert-anterremer, apwert irrwerlel aney-alheyew. Arrantherran tawen-areny-rnem irrtiyert-anterremer arrpemar. Arrantherr arlengarl anew-aneyel-rnem, angkep alpey-angenh Jerusalem-warl. ²² Awank-akerr angkakert Akngey-wenh-rnemel ilew, Akngeyelarl irrwampenh-antheyenh Jerusalem-areny-rnem. Arlta ikwerel inngarl aynteyenh, rernemarl ingkwernew-angkwarr. ²³ Rlterrk arlap aynteyenh arelh arntety-rnemewan, ampangketyarr-rnemew-then. Nthakenh anterrey-angenh, irreperrn-rnem! Ya, Akngeyelan irrwampenh-antheyenh ingkerrenhew Israel-wenh-rnem.

24 Artwa ahawarr-rnemel akngerr atweyenh Jerusalem-areny nayp arlpentyel. Ingwer-rnem rernem arertnentyan akngeyneyenh apmer ingwer-rnem-warl. Arlengew-alenty alethang-rnem aneyenh atyetyart tawen Jerusalem-ew ikwer-itwew. Ingwer-ingwerantap Akngeyelan renh-rnem irrenteyenh.”

Jesus rarl angkep apetyeyenh

(Matthew 24:26-31; Mark 13:24-27)

25-26 Jesus-el akalty-anthenh-antey kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnem. “Ikwerel-antey ingkeny, alkent, antyarr-then ingwer-lkwererreyenh, akngelherreyenh arrewemel. Akngerran iterreyenh, ‘Nthakenh-anem irreyel ahern nhenhan?’ Rernemap aytnerl-aneyenh aterel. Kwaty alayan akngelheyenh, arwerlk angkeyenh artewenty innga. Akngerralap aweyenh, rernemap aterenyengel irreyenh, apatemel ywarn iterremel. 27 Ikwerel-antey ayenhap arnareyenh, Artwa Inngarl Akngey-wenh. Ayengap kwenpay-angkwarr aremerreyenh, amparrkeyenh arawerrng rlterrk-akertarl. 28 Kwertengerl atyenh-rnem arrantherr arem apmwa ayn-tenty, atererrey-angenh. Arrantherr inkwerelhemer, ayengap arwapeny apetyem-anem, arrenhantherrenh mwanty arntarnt-areyew, inerleweyew.”

Angka aherrety-akert

(Matthew 24:32-35; Mark 13:28-31)

29 Jesus-el angka ingwer-anem ilenh ikwer-rnem. “Arwerl ampweth-ampwethew iterrenh-arey. 30 Alpeytan lyapenhey-alpem, arrantherr iterrem, ‘Ya, aherrety-anem irrenhey-alpeyenh.’ 31 Alakenh-anyeman arrantherr iterreyenh, arrantherrarl arenty, ahern-then alker-then ingwer-lkwererrenty: ‘Ya, apetyeyenh-anem Jesus. Ra atyetyart-anem aneyew ikwerenh-rnemew arntarnt-aremel.’

32 Atha arrenhantherrenh arraty ileyel. Rlengkarl iteth aneyel-rnem apmer nhel rernem alakenh areyenh Jerusalem-itwew, rernemarl iteth aneyelel-antey. 33 Ahern-then alker-thenarl ywerreyelpeyenh. Angka atyenganap intemarl aynterl-aneyenh, ywerrey-angenh.”

Mwanty anaynteyew, Jesus-arl arwapeny apetyeyenh-wety

(Matthew 24:36-51)

34 “Mwanty-antey anayntenh-arey arrantherr! Anngangelhey-angenh amernel, ngkwarlel, apwertel-akerr ilpertelemel. Apmwangkwarr apek arrantherr anerl-anewerr arlta ikwerel, ayengarl arwapeny

apetyeyenh-wety. ³⁵ Ingkerrenh apmer arrpanenh-itwew apateyelpyenh, ayengarl arwapeny apetyeyenh. ³⁶ Ya, arrantherrap intem atyeng arntarnt-arelh-ayntenh-arey mwanty. Akngey-then ayern-ayntenh-arey, arrenhantherrenh rlterrkkel-aynteyew, apmwa ayntenty-angkwarr. Renh ayernemel, arrenhantherrenh rlterrkkel-aynteyew, arrantherr ilelh-aynteyew nyerr-weny. Akngey-wenh Artwa Inngel atha court-emeleyen ingkerrenh-antey anyentarl-anyentarl.”

Alakenh-anyem Jesus-el renh-rnem akalty-anthenh, rernemarl alakenh-tangkwel ayernew, “Nthakenh-tangkwel irreyenh, nga apey-alpeyew-alenty?”

³⁷ Arlta arrpanenh Jesus-el akngerr akalty-anthenh Jew-rnem-wenh tyaty ilkwitwew. Atwerrp-atwerrp ra akalty-anthenharl-penh, rap alpenh kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnem-akert, ankwaynt-aynteyew Apwert Alip-itwew. ³⁸ Aherlkamenhey-alhenh akngerran akarrerrenh ikwer-warl tyaty ilkwitwew, angka ikwerenh awaynteyew.

22

*Artwa ilkwernem iterreyel, Jesus atweyew ipmew
(Matthew 26:1-5; Mark 14:1-2)*

¹ Tawen Jerusalem-itwew akngerr mpwelhenh tyenkerr ikwer apmellerrew. Jew-rnemarl akarrerrem, amern ilperr-ilperr arlwarelheley-angenh arlkwew-arlkwem, aker yep-yep-then. Rernemap iylpangkem, antyerl Akngey-wenhelarl away alkenh-rnem Egypt-areny-rnem-wenh ipmew-antey atweynenh awank-akerr. Rap mentyarl arew away alkenh-rnem Israel-rnem-wenh, renh-rnem ipmew atwey-angenh. ² Artwa rltwernem Jew-rnem-wenh tyaty ilkwareny-rnem artwa angka Moses-wenhew akalty-anthey-angker-rnem-then rernem angkerrenh alakenh: “Nthakenh Jesus-an anantherr irrtyertel antwerrkem, renh atweyew?” Akngerr-wety rernem ywarn iterrenh apatemel, ingwer-rnem ikwer-rnem ahelerrewerr.

³ Arrenty alkenhelan Satan-el Judas Iscariot arrkernew-anem. Kwertengerl ikwerenh-anteyarlap ran, Jesus-elarl ayerrpelew arrwekel-antey. ⁴ Rap irrtyertel-antey alhew artwa rltwa tyaty ilkwareny-rnem-warl, iltyemwerney tyaty ilkwareny-warl-then. Rap angkew, “Ayengan iterreyel, Jesus arrewantherr ahayiweyew. Nthakenharlap atha ileman?” ⁵ Rernemap inkwerelhemel awew, angkewanem ikwer, “Anantherran apwert akngerr ngkweng anthem.” ⁶ Judas-an angkew, “Yew-yew.” Ran intem alakenh iterrerl-apenh, “Ilengerarl atha renh-rnem ilanthen, Jesus

antwerrkeyew? Irrpetyapantarl ikwer-itwel aneyeleng-arey apek?"

Kwertengerl atherrel amern tyenkerr apmelerr-angkwarr amperneyel Jesus-ew

(Matthew 26:17-19; Mark 14:12-16; John 13:21-30)

⁷ Arlta ingwerelan rernem amern ilperr-ilperr arlkew-arlkwenh Jew-rnem-wenh-angkwarr. Ingkerrel yep-yep akely ahenty akemel atwew. Rernemap ampernew, arlkweyew-anem. ⁸ Jesus angkew Peter-ew-then John-ew-then, "Alhenh-atherr, amern tyenkerr-rnem ineyew. Amern-rnem ampernenh-atherr arrernemel, anantherr kwenty arlkwew-arlkweyew."

⁹ Ratherrap ayernew, "Nthek-ampeny-warl aylernanth amern-rnem ampernem?"

¹⁰ Ra tyernew, "Alhenh-atherr Jerusalem-warl. Mpwelanthap renh arenheyen, artwa anyentarl apetyeyenh ampwal kwatyew-arelh-akert. Renhap apentenh-atherr warl anyent-angkwarr, aylpenhemel ikwer-angkwarr. ¹¹ Angkey-alhenh-atherr alakenh warlew-artey ikwer, 'Ingkartel thwew. Nthenh-itwewarlap anantherr tyenkerran arlkweyenh?' ¹² Artwa rap atnwenhem irrwerl, room taylorl ilkwangketyarr-warl. Ikwer-itwew amern tyenkerr-rnem ampernenh-atherr arrernemel, anantherr arlkwew-arlkweyew."

¹³ Ratherrap anperl-alhew, inngarl arewan, Jesus rarl ilew-angkwarr arrwekel-antey. Amern tyenkerr-rnem arrernew-penh, ratherrap alpew Jesus-warl angkep-antey.

Jesus-el tyenkerr arlkweyel kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnem-akertel

(Matthew 26:17-30; Mark 14:17-26; John 13:21-30)

¹⁴ Ingkenyarl aylpenhewel, Jesus alhew kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnem-akert apmer ikwer-warl. Rernemap arrernelhew, tyenkerr-anem arlkwew-arlkweyew. ¹⁵ Rap angkew ikwer-rnem, "Ayengan ilkelhew-antey, tyenkerr nhenh arlkweyew arrewantherr-akert. Anantherrarl arlkwem-penh, ingwer-rnemelan ayenh irrwampenh-antheyen artewenty, ipmew-antey ayenh atweyenh. ¹⁶ Ingkerr atyeng awelhenh-arey! Tyenkerr nhelkwer atha arlkwey-angenh arppemarl alakenh. Ingwer-ingwerant, ayengarl ilwenty-penh, Akngeyan ikwerenh-rnemew atyetyart aneyenh, athap arlkweyenh arppemarl alakenh."

¹⁷ Rap inew irrkwa ngkwarl wayn-akert, inkwerelhemel Akngey-anem nakew ngkwarl ikwer-akertel. Rap angkew-anem ikwer-rnem, “Ya, ngkwarl nhenhan inenh-arey. Antherreynemel antywenh-arey akelyarl-akely. ¹⁸ Ngkwarl wayn nhenh atha antywey-angenh arrpemarlahern nhenh-itwew alakenh. Ingwer-ingwerant, Akngeyan ikwerenh-rnemew atyetyart aneyenh, athap antywem arrpemarlahakenh.”

¹⁹ Amern-anem ra inew, rap inkwerelhemel Akngey-anem nakew amern ikwer-akertel. Akaltheynemel akelyarl-akely ikwer-rnem antheynew angkemel, “Arlka atyenh nhenhan. Ingwer-rnemelarlaherlka atyenh-anem artewenty arleny-arrerneyenh whip-el. Ayengan katy ilweyenh arrewantherr. Alakenhaym arrantherr amern arlkwerlahanem, atyeng iympangkemel.”

²⁰ Rernem tyenkerr arlkwew-penh, Jesus-el inew arrpemarlaherl irrkwa ngkwarl wayn-akert, antheynemel angkemel-antey, “Arrnga thelemel katy ilweyenh ayeng arrewantherr, apmwa irrarlahenheyew. Akngeyel arretengelew, rarlah anyent-anem arrenhantherrenh pweytelem ikwerwarlaher. Atharlah arrnga thelem alakenh, Akngey arrewantherr angkem ingwer-rnemew-then, rarlah apmwa irrarlahkem arrewantherr ingkerrenh-they.”

²¹ Rap angkew ikwer-rnem, “Anyentan arrewantherr-they alherlenty-akngeyenh artwa ilkwernem-warlaherlrrtyertel-antey. Amernarlah arlkwem-penh, rap ingwer-rnem-anem ileyenh, ayenh antwerrkeyew. ²² Artwa Inngarlah Akngey-wenh ayengan ilwem, Akngey-wenh pipel aynteyel-angkwarr. Artwa irrtyert-awarr renhanap Akngeyel artewentyel irrwampenh-antheyenh.”

²³ Kwertengerlah-rnemel awew alakenh, rernemap angkerrew, “Artwa nthek-apenyarlah ran?”

Kwertengerlah-rnem ilelheyel atyetyart ilkwa

²⁴ Rernemarlah anew-anenh-antey, kwertengerlah-rnem alakenh angkerrenh anyentaraherl-anyentaraherl, “Ayengan atyetyart Jesus-they, arrantherr ingwer-rneman arrangkwarlaher!”

²⁵ Jesus angkew ikwer-rnem, “Atyetyart ahern nhenh-areny-rnem ahelengkwarlaher. Rernem akngerr pwerep-anthem, awalheyew ikwer-rnem. Rernem angkem, ‘Mwerr-angkerant-arey anantherr anem apmer nhenh-itwew, ayengarlah atyetyart ilkwaraherl.’ ²⁶ Atyetyart ahelengkwarlaherl yanh-rnem-apeny aney-angenh. Anyentaraherl arrewantherr-they atyetyart aneyew. Warrkenh-apeny nga anemer anyentant, 11 yanh-rnemew warrkerreyew. Ntwan arntarnt-aremer 11 yanh-rnem. ²⁷ Atyetyart ilkwa artwa ilek-apenyarlaherl

ran? Weth ran taypelel anem, amernarl arlkwem, artwa warrkenhelarl ikwer akngetyem. Ayengarl apyetyart ahe-lengkw weth-rnem-apeny-weny. Athap arrenhantherrenh arntarnt-arem.

²⁸ Arrantherran ayenh iwerl-alhey-angenh, rlterrkarl atyeng ayntewengarl, ingwer-rneman atyeng-wety intwemelerrewarl. ²⁹ Akngey atyenhel ayenh atyetyart ar-rernew ingkerr ikwerenh-rnemew. Alakenh-anyem ingwer-ingwer atharl arrenhantherrenh arrerneyenh atyetyart-rnem. ³⁰ Ayengan aney-alpem atyetyart irrwerl-itwew, kwertengerl-rnem arrantherr atyeng-itwel aney-alpem. Anantherrap inkwerelhemel kwenty arlkwerrrem. Arrantherr chair amparrkentyel anem, Jew-rnem arntarnt-arem ingkerrenh.”

Jesus-el Peter ileyel, “Ngan ilelheyenh, ntwan ayenh iterl-arey-angenh”

(Matthew 26:31-35; Mark 14:27-31; John 13:36-38)

³¹ Jesus angkew Simon Peter ikwer, “Simon, awelha atyeng. Arrenty alkenhel Satan-el Akngey alakenh ayernew, ‘Mwerrang atha kwertengerl-rnem arrkernem artewentyel?’ Akngeyan angkew, ‘Kel mwerr.’ Ingwerentyaman arrantherr iylpareth-antey ikwer awelhem, apmwangk-warrarl angkeyelewan. ³² Athan ngkweng Akngey ayernew, Simon-ay, ngenh rlterrkeleyew. Atha iterl-areyel, ngarl atyeng-wety amenterrenheyenh. Ngarl atyeng-warl angkeperrenhey-alpeyenh, ntwap ingwer-rneman rlterrkelaynta.”

³³ Ra tyernew, “Arrangkwarl! Ngenh akwernem tyayl-warl, ayeng ngkweng-angkwarl alhem arrpemar. Ngenh ipmew atwem, ayenhanap rernem atweyew arrpemar.”

³⁴ Jesus angkew, “Ileyel atha ngenh arraty. Tywek-tywek arlkeyew-alenty rlengk atemwengkel-antey, irrpety-inger nga ilelheyenh, ntwan ayenh iterl-arey-angenh.”

³⁵ Kwertengerl 12 ikwer-rnem-anem ra angkew, “Arrantherr iterl-areyel, atharl weth thwenew arrenhantherrenh, angka mwerr-angker ilerl-apaynteyew. Iltyantarlap arrantherr alhew; apwert-weny, yakweth-weny, pwet anyentant. Ayek ingwer-rnemelan arntarnt-arew arrenhantherrenh?”

Rernem tyernew, “Ya, ingwer-rnemel anenhantherrenh arntarnt-arew inngarl.”

³⁶ Rap angkew, “Aleyan ingwer-lkwer-anem. Ingwer-rnemelan arrenhantherrenh arntarnt-arey-angenh. Aleyan arrewantherr mwerr-anemarl apwert-then yakweth-then akngeyew. Ingwerentyel napp arlpenty atnyeny-angenh apek. Ra kwet ikwerenh anthemer apwertew. Apwert

ikwerel ra napp arlpenty-anem inemer. ³⁷ Akngey-wenh pipelan alakenhan aynteyel: 'Rernem angkeyenh, atharl angka Moses-wenh apentey-angenh.' Ya, angka yanhan atyeng-akert. Rlengkan rernem atyeng-akert alakenh-anyem ilem, Akngey-wenh pipelarl aynteyel-angkwarr."

³⁸ Kwertengerl-rnem angkew, "Inkartay, nhenh araw! Kelarl anantherran napp arlpenty atherr atnyeneyel."

Ra angkew, "Kel-antey. Alakenh angkey-angenh, menty. Arwa angkeyel."

Jesus-an aynewikw ikwerenh angkeyel Apwert Alip-itwew (Matthew 26:36-46; Mark 14:32-42; John 12:27)

³⁹ Ikwer-penhan Jesus warl ikwer-they anperl-alhew kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnem-akert, angkep alpew apmellerrel-ayeth Apwert Alip-warl. ⁴⁰ Rernemarl apwertel aney-alhew, rap angkew ikwer-rnem, "Akngey-anem arrantherr ayernenh-arey rlterrkeleyew. Arrentyel arrenhantherrenh arrkernewerr, angkepperreyew atyeng-wety."

⁴¹ Kwertengerl-rnem arrernelhew ingkerrenh-antey, Jesus-an arleng-awatyew. Rap kwenerremel-anem angkenh alakenh-anyem, ⁴² "Akngey atyenh, ayeng ilkelheyel, ntwaa artwereleyew ahelengkw yanh-rnem. Ayenh irrwapenh-antherr, ipmew-antey atwemel! Ngarl ilkelhenty, rernem ayenh atwem, kel mwerrarl. Ayeng ngkweng awelhemarl. Ngkwenh-angkwarr mwerr." ⁴³ Antyerl-anem irrwerl-they anamerl-antey aremerrenhey-alhew, rlterrkeleyew renh. ⁴⁴ Jesus-an arlka apmwerrenhew. Rap Akngey angkepellarreng ayernenh rlterrkel-antey irrkaty-angkwarr. Rlterrkel ayernenh-angkwarr, intyey-anem ikwer-they taltyaytnenh kwatyapeny.

⁴⁵ Akngey-warl angkenh-penh, ra rtnerl-alhew, alpemel-anem ikwer-rnem-warl. Rap renh-rnem arey-alpew, ankwarl ayntenh-anem. Rernemarl amperrngerremel anew-anenh, ankwel-anem renh-rnem atwew. ⁴⁶ Rap atyekelemel ayernew, "Ay! Ilekewarl arrantherran ankwan aynteyel? Akwentenh-arey! Akngey ayern-ayntenh-arey artewenty, arrentyel arrenhantherrenh ilpertelewerr."

Artwa ahawarr-rnemel Jesus antwerrkeyel (Matthew 26:47-56; Mark 14:43-50; John 18:3-12)

⁴⁷ Jesus-an angkenh-angkwarr, kwertengerl Judas-anem aremerrey-alhew akngerr ingwer-rnem-akert. Rap alhew, Jesus-ew arrwantyeyew-arrpantey. ⁴⁸ Jesus-el ayernew, "In-gang ntwan ayenh arrwantyeyel? Arrangkw. Alakenhan

ntwa ayenh artwa ahawarr-rnem-warl lwewarrerneyew, antwerrkeyew.”

⁴⁹ Kwertengerl ingwer-rnemel arew, artwa ahawarr-rnem arrererrenhey-alhew, antwerrkeyew-anem. Rernem ayernew, “Inkartay, mwerrang anantherrenh-renh-rnem atan-them napp arlpenty atherrel?” ⁵⁰ Kwertengerl anyentelan napp-anem tyerrenhew, rap artwa anyent-wenh iyipa akenhew arraty-angkwarr. Artwa warrkenharlap ran tyaty ilkwa Jew-rnem-wenh-areny artwa rltwewenh.

⁵¹ Jesus-el renh-rnem artwerelew, “Ipmelhenh-arey arantherr!” Rap iyipa inew, arnemel mwerrelew-anem.

⁵² Artwa rltwernem tyaty ilkwareny-rnem, iltyemwerney tyaty ikwer-areny-rnem, artwamp-rnem-then rernem ingkerrenh rtenherrenh. Rernem mpwelherrenh, renh antwerrkeyew. Rap angkew ikwer-rnem, “Ilekew arantherr apetyew napp arlpenty-rnem-akert arwerl-then-akert? Athan ingwerenty ipmew atwey-angenh!” ⁵³ Arlta arrpanenhel atha akngerr akalty-anthenh tyaty ilkwitwew. Arrantherran ayenh antwerrkemer ikwer-itwew. Nthakenh arrantherran ayenh antwerrkey-angenh ikwer-itwew, ayengarl apmwel-ayeth aney-angenh, arrangkw. Arrantherrap ayenh mentyarl arew. Kel-anem aleyan arrantherr ayenh antwerrkem. Arrentyel arrenhantherrenh ilanthew, ayenh antwerrkeyew, awank-akerr Akngeyan angkew-angkwarr.”

Peter-an angkeyel, “Jesus atha iterl-arey-angenh”

(Matthew 26:57-68; Mark 14:53-72; John 18:13-14, 19-24)

⁵⁴ Rernemap Jesus antwerrkew, warl Caiaphas-wenh-warl-anem atnwenhew. Artwa Caiaphas ranap tyaty ilkwa Jew-rnem-wenhew-artey. Rernemarl renh akngeynenh, Peter-elan irrker-they apenteynenh. ⁵⁵ Warl ikwer-itwew aketh-itwew, artwa ahawarr-rnemel rwa arrtiyew atheperrel. Peter-an alhew, aney-alhew ikwer-rnem-itwel, rwel-anem arlterrngerrey-alhew. ⁵⁶ Kwey warrkenh anyentel alhengk-aremel angkew ingwer-rnemew, “Artwa nhenhan Jesus-ew apelty arrpemarl.”

⁵⁷ Ra irrtiywerremel angkew, “Rwengk, atha renh iterl-arey-angenh.”

⁵⁸ Ikwer-penh-antey ingwerel-anem alhengk-arew, “Ngan kwertengerl Jesus-wenh arrpemarl.”

Peter-el tyernew, “Rwengk, ayeng-weny!”

⁵⁹ Ingwer-ingweran ingwerel-anem renh alhengk-arew. “Ya, artwa nhanyem inngarl alhenh ikwerel-arleng. Ran angkeyel apmer Galilee-areny-rnem-apeny. Ranap ikwer-areny arrpemarl, Jesus-apeny.”

⁶⁰ Ran tyernew, "Arrangkw! Atha iterl-arey-angenh, ngarl angkeyel-angkwarr!" Rarl angkenh-angkwarr, tywek-tywekan arlkew-anem. ⁶¹ Kwen-they Jesus-elan renh artepang arew. Peter-el iterl-arew, rarl arrwekel-antey ilew, "Tywek-tywek arlkeyew-alenty rlengk atemwengkel-antey, irrpety-inger nga ilelheyenh, ntwan ayenh iterl-arey-angenh." ⁶² Rap akwenterl-alhew, tyerrelhenhey-alhew aketh-warl-anem keyt-angkwarr. Ra artewentyel artnenh-anem, rarl arrwekel-antey angkew-penh, ra renh iterl-arey-angenh.

Jesus-arl kwanthemel atweyel

⁶³ Artwa ahawarr-rnemel Jesus antwerrkenh, rernemap arrkentelehelemel renh atwenh. ⁶⁴ Rag-el annga ather-ran renh artew ayernemel, "Ntwarl arraty-antey iterl-areyel. Ielha anewantherr. Angwenhel ngenh atwewan?" ⁶⁵ Rernem alakenhan ayernemel-antey kwanthenh renh akwetyemel.

Jesus renh court-warl atwenheyneyel, artwa ilkwernemel renh ayerneyew
(*Matthew 27:1-2; Mark 15:1*)

⁶⁶ Itwern tyerrelhewel, artwa ilkwerneman akarrerrew angkerreyew. Atyetyart Jew-rnem-wenh-rnem, artwa rltwa tyaty ilkwareny-rnem, artwa angka Moses-wenhew akalty-anthey-angker-rnem-then rernem ingkerr akarrerrew. Artwa ahawarr-rnemel Jesus renh rnkernew arrwekel-angkwarr. ⁶⁷ Artwa ilkwernemel renh ilew, "Arraty ilelheyew! Nganang artwa Christ, Akngeyelarl ilew, rarl ahern nhenh-warl thweneyew?"

Ra tyernew, "Ayengan angkenty alakenh, arrantherrap irrpeltharl irrem. ⁶⁸ Atha arrenhantherrenh ilenty, angkakert Akngey-wenh-rnemel ilenh, arrantherran awelhey-angenharl. Ya, ayengan Artwa Inngarl Akngey-wenh. ⁶⁹ Rlengk-antey ayeng alpeyenh, Akngey-itwel aney-alpeyew. Akngey ran arawerrng ilkwakertarl. Ayengan aney-alpeyenh ikwer-itwel, aylakap-atherr-anem aneyenh atyetyart alkenh-atherr."

⁷⁰ Rernem awew, ayernew-anem, "Kelew, innga wenh nga Alerikw Akngey-wenh, ngay?"

Ra tyernew, "Inngarlapp arrantherr alakenh angkeyel."

⁷¹ "Kel anantherr awew! Ilekewarl anantherr nthwem ingwer-warl, apmwa renh antweyew? Rantey ament ilelheyel, ran Akngey-wenh Alerikwarl!"

23

*Jesus renh atnwenheyel atyetyart Pilate-warl
(Matthew 27:11-14; Mark 15:1-5; John 18:33-38)*

¹ Artwa ilkwernem rtnerl-alhew-anem, Jesus rernem atnwenhew artwa ilkwa Rome-areny-warl Pilate-warl.

² Rernemap renh rnkernew arrwekel Pilate-itwew, ayntarrp-ilew-anem alakenh, "Artwa nhel-anyemel Jew-rnem anenhantherrenh akalty-anthenh apmwel-ayeth! Ran arrkernelhew, anenhantherrenh artwereleyew-arrpantey, apwert anthewerr artwa ilkwa Rome-areny ikwer! Ran illelheyel Alerikw Akngey-wenh. Ranap Moses-wenh-angkwarr apentey-angenharl, rarl alakenh angkeyel. Ran Akngey-wenh-wenyarl, artwa anantherr-apeny. Ranap illelheyel artwa Christ, Akngeyelarl ilew, rarl ahern nhenh-warl thweneyew, atyetyart Jew-rnemew-artey aneyew!"

³ Pilate-elan ayernew, "Inngang ngan atyetyart Jew-rnemew-artey?"

Jesus-el tyernew, "Arratyan nga angkeyel."

⁴ Pilate angkew artwa ilkwernemew ingwer-rnemew-then, "Ywarn-antey atha renh ayerneyel. Ranap apmwelheley-angenh! Nthakenh atha renh atwey-angenh arrangkewewan. Atha renh tyarlewemer."

⁵ Rernemanap ahelerremel arlkew, "Arrangkw wenh! Ran alhenh apmer arrpanenh-warl, Jew-rnem akalty-antherl-apenh, kapmentew awelhey-angenh anaynteyew. Apmer Galilee-angkwarr-tangkwel ra alhenh. Aleyan ra apetyew apmer nhenh-warl Jerusalem-warl-anem, irrwerneyew."

⁶ Pilate-el awew, rap ayernew, "Artwa nhenhan Galilee-areny, ngay?"

⁷ Rernemap angkew, "Ya, Galilee-arenyarlap ran!"

Pilate rap iterrew, renh thweneyew atyetyart Galilee-areny-warl Herod-warl. Ikwerel-antey, rernemarl Jesus ayernenh-angkwarr, Herod-an anenh tawen ikwer-itwew, rarl arwa apetyew. Pilate-then ilkelhey-angenhant-atherr anenh.

Atyetyart Herod-el Jesus ayerneyel

⁸ Rernemap Jesus atnwenhew artwa Herod-warl, atyetyart Galilee-areny-warl. Herod-an inkwerelhew, renh areyew, rarl angka awew, Jesus-elan ilek-ilek mpwarey-angker. Anngetherr-anem ra renh areyew, mpwarenty rlterrk ilkwakertel. ⁹ Akgerr-inger ra Jesus-an ayernenh. Ranap akeleytarl rtenh, tyerney-angenh. ¹⁰ Artwa rltwa tyaty ilkwareny-rnem artwa angka Moses-wenhew

akalty-anthey-angker-rnem-then rernem awelhenh arrpemarlarrrer-they, ahelerremelarl renh ayntarrp-ilerrenh.

¹¹ Herod-el artwa ahawarr ikwerenh-rnem-akertel renh arrkentelhelenh. Rernemap arnkwa atyetyart-wenh mwerr-angkerel renh akwernew, angkep thwenemel artwa ilkwa ingwer weth-warl Pilate-warl-anem. ¹² Arla ikwerel-antey Pilate-then Herod-then mwerrant-atherr-anem aneyelpew.

Atyetyart Pilate-el ilantheyel, Jesus atweyew ipmew
(*Matthew 27:15-26; Mark 15:6-16; John 18:39-40; 19:6-16*)

¹³ Kel Jesus angkep thweneynew atyetyart Pilate-warl-anem. Akgerr-anem Pilate-el ilew, akarrerreyew ikwer-warl. Artwa rltwa tyaty ilkwaren-y-rnem, atyetyart Jew-rnem-wenh-then ingkerrenh-antey akarrerrew. ¹⁴⁻¹⁵ Rap angkew ikwer-rnem, "Arrantherran artwa nhenh atyeng-warl akngetyew. Arrantherrap renh ayntarrp-ilenh, irrwer-nelhewarl. Athan renh ywarn-antey ayernenh, angetherr arrewantherr-itwew. Renh thwenew Herod-warl-anem. Ran ayernenh arrpemarlar ywarn-antey, rap renh thwenew angkep arrpemarlar. Herod-atherr aylanthan iterreyel, ran apmwewenyarl. Atha nthakenh atyenh-rnem iley-angenh, renh ipmew atweyew, arrangkw." ¹⁶ Pilate-an iterrenh, "Atyetyart Jew yanh-rnem inkwerelhem apek, ayengarlar alakenh angkentyew, 'Atha artwa ahawarr-rnem ilanthem, renh whip-el atweyewant, tyarlewemel-anem.'" Rap alakenh angkew, "Atha atyenh-rnem ilanthem, rernem atweyew artepant whip-el, renh tyarlewemel-anem."

¹⁷⁻¹⁹ Ikwerel-antey rernem Jesus court-emelenh, artwa anyent anenh tyayl-itwew itnan Barabbas. Awank-akerr artwernem atwerrenh Jerusalem-itwew. Ra nheng artwa anyent ipmew atwew, renhap tyayl-warl-anem akwernew. Ingkerrenh arlkahelerrenh, "Jesus yanh atwey! Barabbas-an tyarlewa anewantherr!" [Apmerr ikwer-areny-rnemelarl tyenkerr weth arlkwenh, Pilate-el tyerrenh artwa anyent tyayl-they. Ra apmellerrel-ayeth alakenh irrenh.]

²⁰ Pilate-an ilkelhew, Jesus tyarlewewew. Ywarn-antey ra ayernenh arrpemarlar. ²¹ Rerneman arlkahelerrenh, "Arwerlar iylpeyl-atherr-warlar atantha! Arwerlar iylpeyl-atherr-warlar atantha!"

²² Pilate angkew ikwer-rnem, "Arrangkw wenh! Ranap apmwelheley-angenh! Atha nthakenh atyenh-rnem iley-angenh, renh arrangkwew ipmew atweyew. Atha renh-rnem ilanthem, rernem atweyew artepant whip-el, renh tyarlewemel-anem."

²³ Arlkalhelerrenh-antey atayel, "Arwerl iylpeyl-atherr-warl atantha!" Pilate rap awelhe w iylpareth-antey. ²⁴ Ra renh-rnem akeleyteleyew-arrpantey, rap angkew, "Kelew!" ²⁵ Rap artwa renh Barabbas tyarlewe w-anem tyayl-they, rernemarl arlkalhelerrenh-angkwarr. Rap Jesus ahayiwew artwa ahawarr-rnemew, arwerl iylpeyl-atherr-warl atantheyew.

*Jesus-arl atantheyel arwerl iylpeyl-atherr-warl
(Matthew 27:32-44; Mark 15:16-32; John 19:2-3)*

²⁶ Ikwer-penh artwa ahawarr-rnemel Jesus atnwenhew atyetyart Pilate-wenh warl-they. Rernemap artwa anyent-anem rlwatew, Jerusalem-warlarl apetyenh apmer ingwer-they. Simon-arlap ran, apmer Cyrene-areny. Rernemap renh antwerrkew, ilanthemel arwerl katy akngeyew Jesus-ew. Jesus arrwekelarl alhenh, Simon-el ingkern-theyarl apenteynenh arwerl-akertel. ²⁷ Akgerr ingwer-rnemel Jesus apentenh. Arelh-rnem artnalhelerrenh artewentyel ikwer. ²⁸ Rap artepang aremel angkew ikwer-rnem, "Arelh Jerusalem-areny-rnemay! Atyeng artney-angenh arrantherr! Amenheng nhenh-areny-rnemew artnenh-arey! ²⁹⁻³¹ Ya, pwarrk antheyenh rernem ayenh artewenty innga. Ingwer-ingwer arrewantherr Jerusalem-areny-rnemew apmwernemel pwarrk ilkwa innga antheyenh. Arrantherrap angkeyenh, 'Arelh ampeweny-rneman inkw-erelheyel. Arelh ampernem-akertan amperrngerreyel-anem, apmwernemelarl ampa ikwer-rnem-wenh atwew.'

Arlta ikwerel arrantherr apwert ilkwernem-warl anterreyenh. Arrantherrap rtneyenh apwert impalth-itwew, angkemel Akgneyew, 'Artwa ahawarr-rnemelan ipmew atwewerr, apwert nhenh-rneman ntwaa arrewelhela, anewantherr-warl aytneyew, anenhantherrenh ipmew lthweyew!' "

³² Artwa ahawarr-rnemel atnwenheyne nh artwa ingwer atherr-then, artwa ratherran irrwernelhewarl. Rerneman ilkelhew, artwa irrpety renh-rnem atweyew. ³³ Renh-rnem rernem atnwenheynew apwert anyent-warl itnan Akarnng. Apwert ikwer-itwew Jesus-itwew rernem arnkwan lhellelew. Atanthew-anem arwerl iylpeyl-atherr-warl, rnkernemel Jesus-enp-antey. Artwa apmwa atherr-then rnkernew akwerrant-atherr, renh ampepewelemel. ³⁴ Jesus itnywenemel angkew, "Akgneyay, akwerrparl rernem. Rernem iterl-arey-angenh, apmwel-ayeth mpwareyel. Apmwa irrarlka ikwer-rnem-wety." Artwa ahawarr-rnemap ntwelhelerrenh, ampwal iwemel namp-akert, Jesus-wenh arnkwa antengeleyew.

³⁵ Akngerr rtenherrenh-antey, Jesus arntarnt-arenh, aynterarrrenharl arwerl-itwew. Artwa Jew alkenh-rnemelan renh arrkentelhelenh irrpeltherremel alakenh, "Ra ingwer-rneman itethelew ipmepen. Rap ament itethelhelemer ipmewety. Inngang ran artwa Christ, Akngeyelarl arretengelew anewantherr, ra ahern nhewarl thweneyew? Rap atwarremer arwerl yanh-they!"

³⁶ Artwa ahawarr-rnemel renh arrkentelhelenh arrpemaral alakenh, "Ngkwarl tyekert antywa anewantherr-itwel!
³⁷ Inngang ngan atyetyart Jew-rnemew-artey? Anantherr iterl-areyew! Atwarra arwerl yanh-they!"

³⁸ Arwerl tyeylp arrernew arwerl iylpeyl-atherr ikwerwarl. Tyeylp ikwer-warl alakenh-anyem ingkwernew, "Artwa nhanyem atyetyart Jew-rnem-wenh." ³⁹ Artwa apmwa anyentelan Jesus ra arrkentelhelenh arrpemaral. "Nheng nga artwa Christ. Atwarra arwerl-they, atwarrelhelemer aylernenhanth-then!"

⁴⁰ Artwa apmwa ingwerelan renh iltew. "Ipmelha, atherrelerl-aney-angenh! Nga atererremer Akngey-wety! Anantherr ilweyew-anem arwerl nhenh-rnemel! ⁴¹ Kelarl aylewanthan mwerrarl ilweyew alakenh, apmwel-ayetharl mpwarew-penh. Artwa nhenhan apmwelheley-angenh, arrangkw." ⁴² Jesus aremel ra angkew, "Iterra atyeng, ngarl rlengk-antey alpem irrwerl, atyetyart alkenh aney-alpeyew."

⁴³ Ra tyernew, "Atha ngenh arraty ileyel. Rlengk-antey aylanth alpem, aney-alpeyew apmer mwerr-angker-itwew irrwerl."

Jesus-arl ilweyel

(Matthew 27:45-56; Mark 15:33-41; John 19:28-30)

⁴⁴ Arlta ikwerel-antey arlta ampepel atemwengkerreyelpew. Nthakenh ingkeny arey-angenh. Apmer arrpanenh-itwew atemwengkerrew arlta ampep-they atwerrpew-atety. ⁴⁵ Ingkeny arrtyerneyelpew-anem angkeparl. Rag ilkwa aynterarrrenh tyaty ilkwitwew. Atemwengkerrewel, rap ilterrelhew ament-antey ampep-angkwarr irrwerl-they kwenel-athek. ⁴⁶ Jesus arlkew, "Akngedy atyenhay! Ayeng ilweyel-anem! Inweng atyenh arntarnt-ara!" Ra alakenh angkew-penh, rap ilwew-anem.

⁴⁷ Atyetyart artwa ahawarr-rnem-wenhel arenh arrerthey. Rap Akngedy nakew alakenh angkemel, "Inngarl artwa nhenhan mwerr. Ran apmwelheley-angenh, arrangkw."
⁴⁸ Akngerr akarrerrew. Rernem aytareyew, artwernem irrpety arwerl-warl aynterarewew, artwa apmwa atherr Jesus-anem. Rernemap amperrngerrew, alpew-anem

apmer-warl, artewentyel artnemel. ⁴⁹ Jesus-ew apely-
rnem ikwerenh-rnem-then rerneman arleng-they arenh.
Arelh Galilee-areny-rnemel arenh arleng-they arrpemar,
rernemar apetyew Jesus-el-arleng apmer ikwer-they.

Jesus renh akwerneyel intey-warl

(Matthew 27:57-66; Mark 15:42-47; John 19:38-42)

⁵⁰⁻⁵¹ Kel artwa Joseph-an rtnenh arwerl-itwew ar-
rerenty, ranap apmer Arimathea-areny Judea-ampeny-
areny. Ran arratyarl anenh, Akngeyew mpwelhemel,
rarl atyetyart ingkerrenhew aneyenh. Artwa Jew ilk-
warlap ran. Arrwekel-antey artwa ilkwernem angker-
renh, Jesus renh atweyew. Joseph-el-an ywarn-antey ar-
rkernelhenh, artwereleyew-arrpantey. ⁵² Jesus-arl ilwew-
penh, rap atyetyart Pilate ayerney-alhew, "Menty atha
renh akngeyney, akwerneyew?" Pilate-el tyernew, "Ya,
akngeyna." ⁵³ Rap ikwerenh-rnem-akertel arwerl-they
atwarrelhelew, arnkwa arlterel-anem ataperrelew, akw-
ernemel awenng-warl. Awennganap intey-penh, ingw-
erentyelarl akalthew apwert impalth-they. Intey ra ar-
rangkwarl ayntenh, ingwerenty akwerney-angenh-antey.
⁵⁴ Friday atwerrp-atwerrp-anem. Joseph-wenh-rnemel renh
anamerl-antey akwernew, ingkeny aylpenhewerr. Friday
atwerrpan alakenh warrkenh Jew-rneman iterrem, "Warrk
ananherr ipmelhem-anem. Nthakenh ananherr Saturday-
el warrkerrey-angenh arlta ltyerrey-angker-wety."

⁵⁵ Friday ikwerel arelh weth-rnem, Jesus-el-arlengar
apetyew Galilee-they, Joseph-anem rernem apentew.
Rernemap intey-warl alhew, Jesus-arl akwernew-warl,
areyew. ⁵⁶ Rernem arew-penh, apmer-warl-anem
alperlewew, anter mpwareyew mwerr-angker intenh-akert.
Anter ipma aperneyew-arelh Jew-rnem-wenh-angkwarr.
Saturday-el rernem ltyerrew apmer ikwer-rnem-wenh-
itwew, Moses-elarl akalty-anthenh-angkwarr.

24

Jesus-arl angkep itetherreyel ipmepenh

(Matthew 28:1-10; Mark 16:1-11; John 20:1-10)

¹ Ingwepenh-antey Sunday-el, arelh-rnem angkep alpew
intey-warl anter mwerr-angker intenh-akert, rernemar
arrwekel-antey mpwarewep. Mary Magdala-areny,
Joanna, Mary ingwer-anem (James-wenh amikw), arelh
ingwer-rneman, rernemar alhenh ingkerrenh. ² Intey-
itwew rernem arey-alhew, apwertarl arangelew arriw-
they. ³ Rernem kwen aylpenhew areyew, Jesus ipma aynten-
tyew. Rernemap ywarew ikwer, arrangkwarl. ⁴ Rernemar

apatemel ayernerrenh, artwa atherr arwapeny aremerreyelpew, rtnenh-anem ikwer-rnem-itwel. Arnkwa ikwer-atherrenh amparrkenh. ⁵ Rernem atererremel kwenerrew-anem. Ratherr angkew ikwer-rnem, "Ilekew arrantherr artwa itethewan nthweyel ipmewenh-itwew-anem?" ⁶ Ran nhenhel aney-angenh, arrangkw! Ran itetherrenhey-alpew, alhew-anem. Arrantherrarlap iterl-areyel, wetharl arwekel arrewantherrel-arleng anenh apmer Galilee-itwew. Angka nhenh ra ilenh arrewantherr:

⁷ 'Ayengan Artwa Inngarl Akngey-wenh. Artwa apmwerne-mew ayenh ahayiweyenh. Rernem ayenh atweyenh ipmew-antey, tywenemel arwerl iylpeyl-atherr-warl. Ingwa atherr-penh ayeng itetherreyenh arppemarl ipmepenh.' "

⁸ Arelh-rnemel angka renh iterl-arew-anem.

⁹⁻¹⁰ Rernemap intey-they alpew-anem, angka iley-alpew kwertengerl-rnem 11-ew ingwer-rnemew-then. ¹¹ Kwertengerl-rnemanap awelhey-angenh. Rerneman iterrew, irrtwyerremel ilerl-anenty-arrpantey. ¹² Peter-anap rtnerl-alhew-anem, anterremel intey-warl. Rantey anngetherr amentel areyew. Rarl intey-itwew aremerrey-alhew, rap ayterney-alhew kwen. Arrangkw. Arnkwa arlterant ra arew, ipma ataperreleyew-arelh. Apatemel-anem ra apmer-warl alpew.

*Artwa atherr alheyel tawen Emmaus-warl
(Mark 16:12-13)*

¹³ Arlta ikwerel artwa atherr alhenh tawen akely-warl Emmaus-warl, Jerusalem-they arrerenty. Rather-rap Jesus apentenh. ¹⁴ Alpenharl ratherr angkerrey-nenh Jesus-ew, ipma anaynt ayntey-angenh intey-itwew. ¹⁵ Ratherrarl angkeynenh-antey, Jesus rantey-anem anteng-they alpenh ikwer-atherr-warl, rap alpenh-anem ikwer-atherrel-arleng. ¹⁶ Ratherran renh alhengk-arey-angenh, arrangkw. Ingwerew-athen arenh.

¹⁷ Rap renh-atherr ayernenh, "Nthakenh mpwelanth angkerrenh?"

Ratherr rtneyelpew, amperrngerremel ayternenh. ¹⁸ Artwa anyent itnan Cleopas ra angkew, "Ingkerrelan iterl-areyel, Jerusalem-itwewarl apmwa ayntew. Ntwan anyentelant iterl-arey-angenh?"

¹⁹ Rap ayernew, "Apmwa ilek-apenyarlap ran?"

Ratherrap tyernew, "Artwa weth Jesus Nazareth-areny, ranap angkakert Akngey-wenharl. Arawerrng riterrkel ra arntety-rnem mwerrelenh, angkethen akalty-anthenh

Akngey-wenh arraty-angkwarr. Akngerran ikwer inkwerelhenh. Akngeyan ikwer inkwerelhenh arrpemar. ²⁰ Artwarltwa tyaty-areny-rnem ikwer-wety arlkarrerrenh atyetyart ingwer-rnem-then. Rernemap renh artwa ahawarr-rnem-warl ahayiwew atweyew, arwerl iylpeyl-atherr-warl-anem atantheyew. ²¹ Anantherranap renh apalelarl apentenh. Anantherr iterl-aremer, Akngeyelarl anewantherr thwenew Israel-wenh-rnemew. Anantherr iterrenh, rarl anewantherr atyetyart ilkwa anem-arrpantey, Rome-areny-rnem irrentemel. Alakenh ayntey-angenh, arrangkwarl. Ingwa atherrel-anem ra ipma ayntenh. ²²⁻²³ Ngwampan anantherr apateyelpew. Ingkeny aremerrey-angenh-antey, arelh-rnem alhew intey ikwer-warl, apey-alpemel angkakert-anem. Rernemar kwen aylperl-alpew-penh intey-itwew, rernemap angka iley-alpew, 'Ywarn-antey anantherr nth-wenh Jesus ikwer. Antyerl atherr aremerrey-ayntew, angkew-anem, "Jesus-an angkep itetherrew ipmepenh!" ' ²⁴ Artwernem-anem alhew intey-warl. Rernemap arey-alhew, arelh-rnemelarl ilenh-angkwarr-antey. Renhanap rernem arey-angenh, arrangkw."

²⁵ Jesus angkew ikwer-atherr, "Mpwelanthan arwengkapek, arraty iterrey-angenh? Mpwelanthan irrpeltherreyel angka artwa Christ-akert, awankarl angkakert Akngey-wenh-rnemel ingkwernenh! ²⁶ Mwerrarl artwa renh irrwampenh-antheyewan, ingkerrew katy ilweyew. Ingwa atherrel rarl ayntem-penh, rap angkeparl itetherreyenh ipmepenh, Akngey-itwel-anem aney-alpemel arawerrng ilk-wakertel."

²⁷ Rap renh-atherr akalty-anthenh arraty-angkwarr, anaynt-then ilenh angka irrkaty ikwer-akert. Angka renh Moses-el angkakert Akngey-wenh-rnemel-then ingkwernew Akngey-wenh pip-warl.

²⁸ Rernemap aremerrey-alhew tawen ikwer-itwew Emmaus-itwew. Jesus-an alhenh-antey. Ingwer-atherran ilkelhew, aynteyew apmer ikwer-itwew. ²⁹ Ratherrap angkew, "Ingkeny aylpeyneyel-anem, atemwengk-anem. Apetya aylewanthel-arleng." Rap aylpew warl anyent-warl, ikwer-atherrel-arleng anaynteyew. ³⁰ Rernem arrernelhew, amern-anem arlkweyew. Amern inemel ra Akngey nakew. Akalthemel ra tyeylp atherr anthew ikwer-atherr. ³¹ Anamerl-antey ratherr renh alhengkarew, "Nhenh Jesus-an!" Ranap arwapenyarl ywerreralhew. ³² Ratherrap angkew, "Mwerr-angker innga, rarl aylewanthel-arleng alhenh iwerrel, angka Akngey-wenh ilenh anayntelemel. Arlkan aylanth mwerrereyelpew."

³³ Ratherrap akwenterl-alhew, anamerl-antey angkep alpew Jerusalem-warl. Arey-alpew-anem kwertengerl-rnem 11 ingwer-rnem-then, apmer ikwerel-antey anew-anenh. ³⁴ Rerneman ikwer-atherr iley-ayntew, "Innga! Jesus inngarl iteth! Ran aremerrew Simon-ew!" ³⁵ Ratherr-anem ilelhew, "Aylantharl iwerrel alhenh Emmaus-warl, Jesus-an pweyterrenh aylewanth-itwew. Angka Akngey-wenh ra akalty-anthenh, aylanthap renh alhengk-arey-angenh, arrangkw. Anantherrarl irrpety arrernelhew, rap amern-anem akew. Rarl amern akew-angkwarr, aylanth renh alhengk-arew, rap ywerrrerl-alhew-anem."

*Jesus-arl aremerreyel kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnemew
(Matthew 28:8-10; John 20:19-23)*

³⁶ Ratherrarl angkenh-antey, Jesus rantey aremerrew, rtnenh-anem ikwer-rnem-itwew. Ra angkew, "Atererrey-angenh arrantherr."

³⁷ Rerneman apatemel atererrew, iterremel inweng ikwerenh-wety-arrpantey. ³⁸ Rap angkew ikwer-rnem, "Ilek-wety arrantherr atyeng-wety atererreyel irrpeltherremel? ³⁹ Nhenh ayengarl innga! Itep-then ingkety-then arenh-arey. Ayenh arnenh-arey, arrantherr iterl-araynteyew. Arlkan nhanyem atyenh irrkaty-antey!"

⁴⁰ Rap lwewarrernelhew-anem itep-atherr ingkety-atherr. ⁴¹ Rernemap inkwerelhew apatemel, ywarn iterremel. Rap ayernew-anem, "Amern-then aker-then atnyeneyel apek?" ⁴² Rernemap renh anthew aker aylperr, arrwekel-anteyarl ampernew. ⁴³ Rap aylperr inew, arlkwemel angetherr ikwer-rnem-itwew.

⁴⁴ Rap angkew ikwer-rnem, "Arrantherrap ayenh anngelanem arem, ayengarl itetherrew angkep ipmepenh. Aleyan inngarl ayntem, atharl ilenh arrwekel-antey, ananotherarl ingkerr anenheng-arey. Moses-el-then angkakert Akngey-wenh-rnemel-then rernem angkethen aylelhenty-then atyeng-akert ingkwernew awank-akerr. Rernem ilenh, ayengarl angkep itetherreyenh ipmethy. Aleyanap innganem."

⁴⁵ Rap angka Akngey-wenh ilenh, anayntelemel ikwer-rnem, rernemaw mwanty awelheyew. ⁴⁶ "Alakenh aynteyelan pip Akngey-wenhel. Akngeyel arretengelew, ayenh Jesus Christ thweneyew. Ra angkew, rernemarl ayenh ipmew atweyenh, pwarrk anthemel artewenty. Rap angkew, ingwa atherr-penharl ayeng itetherreyenh arrpemarl ipmepenh. ⁴⁷ Ra angkew arrpemar, rarl ikwerenh-rnem thweneyenh apmer arrpanenh-warl, angka mwerr-angker ilerl-apaynteyew. Alakenh aynteyelan

arrpemarl: Jerusalem-warl-tangkwel rernem alheyenh. Akngerr-anem ilaynteyenh, apmwewety ipmelheyew, ny-errerremel angkeperrenhey-alpeyew Akngey-warl-athek. Akngeyel apmwa ikwer-rnem-wety irrarkemel, ikwer-rnem awakelhey-angenh. ⁴⁸ Ya, arrantherr ayenh arew anngel, arrantherrap angka atyeng-akert ilerl-apayntem, ayengarl ilwew, itetherrenhey-alpew-anem angkep.

⁴⁹ Awank-akerr Akngeyel arretengelew, ra antheyenh Inweng Mwerr-angker ikwerenh-rnemew. Athap thweney-alpeyenh arrewantherr. Apmer nhenh iwerl-alhey-angenh. Mpwelhenh-arey, Inweng Mwerr-angker Akngeyel arrewantherr antheyew, arrenhantherrenh rlterrkeleyew." Alakenh-anyem Jesus ilelhenh kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnemew.

Jesus irrwerl alpeyel Aynikw ikwerenh-warl

(Mark 16:19-20; Acts 1:6-11)

⁵⁰ Ikwer-penh Jesus-el kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnem atnwenhew Jerusalem-they apmer akely Bethany-ew-atety. Ikwer-itwew ra itep-atherr irrwerlerrew, Akngey-anem ayernemel, renh-rnem arntarnt-araynteyew. ⁵¹ Rarl alakenh ayernenh-penh, rap renh-rnem iwerlelpew-anem. Akngeyel renh irrwerl akngeynew, ikwer-itwel aney-alpeyew. ⁵² Jesus-anem rernem kwernerremel nakew. Akwenterl-alhemel rernem inkwerelhemel-anem alpew Jerusalem-warl. ⁵³ Arlta arrpanenhel rernem aylpenh-anem tyaty ilkwewarl Jew-rnem-wenh-warl, Akngey nakaynteyew.

John

Angka mwerr-angker John-elarl ingkwernek Jesus-penh

John-el angka ingkwernek, arrwekeleny-kenh angka ayn-tenharl, rarl awek-penh, ingkerrenhel Jesus renh iterl-aretyek, Akngey-kenh inngarl, rernem ingkerrenh itethirre-tyek ikwerenh-angkwarr. Jesus ran Akngey-kenh angkarl.

Angka mwerr itethiley-angker-penhan

¹ Awank-akerr Akngeyant arrwekel anenh ahern-wenyankel. Akngey-kenh angkanem nhenh arrwekel ayntenh arrpemarl. ² Angka nhenh Akngey-kenh arrwekelenyarl ayntenh. Irrkaty rey-antey ayntenhan, angka rarl Akngey anenh. ³ Ra arrwekel-antey anenh, ahern ingkerrenh arrpmerney-angenh-antey. Ingkerrenh ilek-ilek ra arrpmernek, angka ikwerenh-angkwarr. ⁴ Angka ikwerenh-angkwarr ra iterrek, ilek-ilek arrpmernetyek. Anwantherr itethirretyek ikwer-angkwarrant. Angka ikwerenh-angkwarr ahern-areny ingkerrenhel renh iterl-aretyek. ⁵ Lyenenty impen ra aleth arrtyerneyel, ra anwekantherr lwewarrerneyel. Jesus-el arrtyerneyel iwerr, anwantherr arraty-angkwarr apenterl-ayntetyek. Ingwerel-rnem Akngey iterl-arey-angenh-arl, rernem atwemengkel-apenyarl alheyelan. Lyenenty nthakenh ilwerney-angenh-then, intem-antey alherneyel. Lyenenty ywerreyangarl, intem-antey arrtyerneyel. Ingkerrenhek anyent ra lyenenty-akert anwekantherr ingkerrenhek anem.

⁶⁻⁷ Akngeyel artwa anyent thwenek angkakert, itnan ikwerenh John, ilerl-apayntetyek Akngey-kenh angka. Artwa ingkern-they apetyem lyenenty-apeny, rernem renh arraty tnakayntetyek. ⁸⁻⁹ John ra apetyek angkakert arrwekel, ingkerrenh akaltyiletyek, lyenenty-akertarl apetyeyenh ingkern-they. Lyenentyel iwerr arraty arrtyernem-apeny, artwa John ranem apetyeyenh, iwerr anwekantherr ar-aratyiletyek. Ra ahern nhenh-itwek aremirrek, ingkerrenhel Inggart iterl-aretyek tnakayntetyek, arraty-angkwarr apenterl-ayntetyek.

¹⁰ Akngeyel ahern nhenh arrwekel arrpmernek angka ikwerenh-angkwarr. Angka ikwerenh ra kel apetyek ahern nhenh-warl-anem. Ahern-areny-rnem apalarl anenh, iterl-arey-angenh. ¹¹ Ra apetyek, ikwerenh-rnem-itwek

anetyek. Rernem renh tnakey-angenharl. ¹² Ingwerel-rnemantarl renh tnakek, ikwer inkwerelhek. Ra iwerr mpwarek ikwer-rnem, rernem Akngey-kenh-rnem anayntetyek. ¹³ Akngey-kenh aler innga rernem aneyel, rernem ikwerenh-angkwarrant anetyek, ahern-areny-kenh-angkwarr-weny.

¹⁴ Akngeyel angka ikwerenh thwenek, artwa ahern nhel arrernek ingkerrenhek, mwerr-angkwarr aneyek, arraty-angkwarr. Ra anwekantherr-itwel anenh. Anwenhantherr kel renh arek, Akngey-kenh rlterrk ilkwakert, Akngey-kenh Alerikw Impen.

¹⁵ John ra angka anwekantherr ilek, rarl Jesus arlka anngetherr arek. "Weth atha arrwekelarl arrekantherr ilek-angkwarr, rarl ingkern-they apetyeyenh rlterrk ilkwakert. Ra anyent-tangkwel arrwekel anenh, atyeng-wenyankel. Aleyan ra anyent-anem rlterrk ilkwakert. Ayengan arrangk-warl, arwa angkakertarl."

¹⁶ Akngey anwekantherr inkwerelheyel aleth-antey anwenhantherr ra arntarnt-areyel. ¹⁷ Awank-akerr Ingkartel anwekantherr angka rlterrk awerr Moses-angkwarr. Ra Jesus-angkwarr lwewarrernelhek, rarl anwekantherr inkwerelheyel athamirremel. ¹⁸ Ingwerentyel Akngey arey-angenh. Alerikw anyentelant renh arek. Ra ikwer-itwek aneyel, Akngey rapeny arrpemar, iwerr anyent-antey. Ra angka Akngey-kenh ingkerrenh akalty-anthetyek.

John-el akgerr baptise-emileyel kwaty lher Jordan-itwek (Matthew 3:1-12; Mark 1:1-8; Luke 3:15-17)

¹⁹ John ra lher Jordan-itwel anenh. Atyetyart-rnem Jew-rnem-kenharl Jerusalem-itwek rernem tyaty-areny-then warrkenh-rnem-then John-warl thwenek, lher Jordan-warl, renh ayernetyek, angwenharl ran. ²⁰ Ranem illehek, "Ayengan Christ inngeweny, renharl Akngeyel awank-akerr ilek, renh thwenetyek ahern nhenh-warl."

²¹ Rernem renh ayernek arrpemar, "Ngan ilekarl? Nganang angkakert Elijah-arl apey-alpek? Angkakert wethang ngan apey-alpek, Moses-elarl awank-akerr ilek?"

Ra tyernek, "Arrangk." "

²² Rernem ayernek arrpemar, "Ngan ilekarl? Ingwer-rnemel anwenhantherr thwenekarl, ngenh ayernetyek, ngan ilekarl."

²³ John ra tyernek, "Angkakert Isaiah-el alakenh awank-akerr ingkwernek, ayengarl apmer arlpaw-itwek arlkeyenh, 'Iwerr arratyiletyek Ingkartek.' "

²⁴⁻²⁸ Artwa Pharisee-rnem apetyek arrpemar lher Jordan-warl, apmer Bethany-warl. Rernem renh ilek, "Ngan

arrangkwarl, Christ-wenyarl, angkakert Elijah-wenyarl, angkakert ingwer-wenyarl. Angwenhel ngenh thwenek ingwer-rnem baptise-emiletyek?"

John-el renh-rnem ilek, "Athan kwatyelant renh-rnem baptise-emiletyek. Aleyan arrekant Herr-itwek ingwer aneyel, arrant Herr renh iterl-arey-angenh. Ayengan arwekel ikwer-they apetyek. Ayeng arrangkwarl, ra atyeng-angkwarl ilkwarl."

Jesus ra Akngey-kenh yep-yep akely-apeny

²⁹ Arlta ingwerel John-el Jesus renh arnarek, rarl apetyenh. Ranem ingkerrenh ilek, "Arenh Herr-arey! Artwa nhenh Akngey-kenh yep-yep akely ra! Ingkerrenh-they apmwa iwey-angker."

Anayntileyel: Yep-yep akelyarlap ran. Ingkerrenh-they apmwa iwey-angker. Yep-yep inngarl rernem atwenh arrwekeleny-rnemel. Yep-yep akely arrpemar. Irrwerl-areny-kenh. Arlkan menty anthelhek arrpemar. Alakenh John-el renh antwenh.

³⁰ "Weth atha arrwekel arrekant Herr ilek, 'Artwa ra atyeng-they ingkern apetyem, ra atyeng-they rlterrk inngarl. Ra arrwekel anenh apmelerr, atyeng-wenyankel.' ³¹ Arrwekel atha renh iterl-arey-angenh-antey. Aleyan atha renh iterl-areyel-anem. Ayengan kwatyelant baptise-emiley-angkerarl, atha Jesus-kenh angkanem iletiek Israel-kenh ingkerrenhek."

³²⁻³³ John-el renh-rnem ilek, "Akngey ra ayenh arrernek, ingwer-rnem baptise-emiletyek kwatyel. Ra ayenh ilek arrpemar, 'Ntwa artwa anyent areyenh Itnweng Rlwart ikwer-itwek arrernelheyenh, antelhemel. Itnweng ranem ikwer-warl antelhetyek aylpeyenh, ntwap renh iterl-areyenh Akngey-kenh Artwa Impen anyent Itnweng arrerney-angker. Itnweng Rlwart arrekant Herr-warl-anem antelhetyek arrpemar. ³⁴ Athanem renh angetherr arek, ayeng ikwer akaltyan, artwa Akngey-kenh alerikw rarl!' "

Jesus-el Peter-atherr rlwaneyel, ratherr kwertengerl anetyek

³⁵ Arlta ingwerelan John Bethany-itwek anenh-antey, kwaty lher itnan Jordan akngerrakw-ampenyel. Kwertengerl atherr ikwerenh anenh arrpemar. ³⁶ John-el Jesus intwarek, anper-anteyarl alhek. Ra angkek, "Arenh Herr-atherray, artwa Akngey-kenh yep-yep akely!"

³⁷ Kwertengerl ratherr John awek-penh, ratherr Jesus ingkern-they apentenhek. ³⁸ Jesus-el renh-atherr artepang arek, ratherrarl renh apenten. Rap angkek, "Ya, ilekek?"

Ratherr ayerne, "Akalty-anthenh-anthenhay, apmer nthenh-itwek ngan ayntem?"

³⁹ Ra renh-atherr ilek, "Areyek apetyenherr-atherr." Ratherr-anem apmer ikwer-itwek aney-alhek atwerrpek-atwety. ⁴⁰ Kwertengerl anyent Andrew, Simon Peter-kenh ayteyikw. ⁴¹ Andrew Simon Peter ikwer nthwenh. Renh arey-alhemel ra renh ilek, "Aray! Christ-arl aylern arek." ⁴² Ranem Simon renh Jesus-warl atnwenhek. Simon arnterr aremel, Jesus-el renh ilek, "Itnan ngkwenh Simon-arl. Ngan John-kenh alerikwarl. Athanem ngenh Peter itneweyel."

Jesus-el Philip-atherr Nathanael-atherr rlwaneyel

⁴³ Arlta ingwerelan Jesus Galilee-ampeny-warl alhek. Ra Philip arey-alhek. Jesus-el renh ilek, "Nga atyeng-angkwarr apetyay."

⁴⁴ Philip ra Bethsaida-areny anenh, Andrew-atherr Peter-atherr ratherr tawen ikwer-areny arrpemar. ⁴⁵ Philip-el Nathanael renh arey-alhek, ra renh ayerne-anem, "Artwa nhenh apetyey-alenty Moses-el angka arrwekel ingkwernek, angkakert ingwerel-rnem arrwekel ingkwernek arrpemar, ikwer-wenyankel. Jesus apmer Nazareth-areny, Joseph-kenh alerikw."

⁴⁶ Nathanael-el renh ayerne, "Artwa mwerrang Nazareth-areny ran apetyek? Arrangkw apek."

Philip-el renh ilek, "Kel aretyek apetyay!"

⁴⁷ Jesus-el Nathanael arnarenh rarl apetyenh ikwer-warl-athek, ra ingwer-rnemek angkek, "Artwa yanh Israel-areny iylpareth, apmwewenyarl!"

⁴⁸ Nathanael-el renh ayerne, "Nthakenh ntw ayanhan iterl-areyel?"

Jesus-el renh ilek, "Atha ngenh arrwekel-antey arek awank-antey, Akngey-kenh arawerrng-akertel. Nga arwerl tywerrk lywenty-itwek anenh. Philip-el ngenh ikngwey-angenh-antey."

⁴⁹ Nathanael-el ilek, "Akalty-anthenh-anthenhay, nga Akngey-kenh alerikw, Israel-kenh atyetyart nga aneyel."

⁵⁰ Jesus-el renh ilek, "Atha ngenh arek tywerrk lywel anerl-anenty arrwekel. Ntw ayanh tnakeyel ayeng Akngey-kenh rlterrk-akert? Kel mwerr. Ingwer-inger ntw ayanh areyenh rlterrk ilkwakert-anemar."

⁵¹ Atha ngenh arraty ileyel, ayeng Akngey-kenh Artwa Impen. Ingwer-inger arranherr alkeran areyenh, alker altywerirrenty. Ikwer-they ntw ayanh areyenh irrwerl-areny-rnem artarn-akemel angkepellarreng atwarrenhey-alhemel nganeynemel arrpemar lat-angkwarr atyeng-warl."

2

Jesus-el kwaty-penh wayn mpwareyel

¹⁻² Arlta atherr-penh Jesus kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnem-akert alhek tawen Cana-warl, Galilee-ampeny-warl, artwethen arelh-then itengerrenty aytaretyek. Jesus-kenh amikw alhek arrpemar. Akgerr akarrirrek amern kwenty arlkwetyek. Rernem ingkerrenhek yangkelek arrwekel-antey, amern akgerr arlkwetyek. ³ Kel wayn ywerrek, arrangkw-anem. Amikw Jesus-kenh ikwer-warl angkek. "Arrangkw. Wayn ingweran ntwā iney-angenh-anteyarl."

⁴ Jesus ikwer-warl angkek, "Menty. Alerl-antey. Ingwer-ingerant arlta atyenhel, atha ilek-ilek mpwaretyek, rernem ayeñh iterl-aretyek-anem."

⁵ Amikwel warrkenh-rnem ilek, "Awelhenherr-arey ampa atyenhel, rarl arrenhantherrenh ilem."

⁶ Ampwal apwert-penh kwatyek-arelh ilkwernem rtneñh 6 warl kwenel, ingkerrenh-antey iltya lhewelhetyek, amern arlkwey-alenty, angka Jew-rnem-kenharl arrwekel ayntenh-angkwarr. Kwatyek-arelh ilkwa 100 litres-ek-arelh. ⁷ Jesus angkek warrkenh-rnemek, "Kwaty inpenherr-arey ampwal-rnem-warl arriwek-atwety." Warrkenh-rnemel kwaty inpek, ampwal-rnem-warl. ⁸ Jesus-el warrkenh-rnem ilek arrpemar, "Kwaty akely tyampit-warl thelenherr-arey, atyetyart ikwer-warl akgemel." Rernem Jesus ikwer awelhek. ⁹ Kwaty ra wayn-anem irrek, Jesus-angkwarr. Warrkenh-rnem rernem tyampit akely-warl thelek-penh, rernem waynek akaltyarl. Atyetyart ra kwaty akely-penh wayn-anemarl antywek, akwerrpel. Ikwer-penh atyetyart arlkek artwa anyent ikwer itengirrey-alenty ikwer. ¹⁰ Atyetyart apal angkek, "Wayn nhenhan mwerr-angkerarl. Wayn mwerr-angker nga awakelhek ingkernant ingkerrenhel antywetyekarl! Wayn apmwamwam antywey-angenh arrangkw. Wayn irrkweny antywey-angenh. Ingwer-rnemel wayn mwerr-tangkwel anthetyek, wayn akgerr rernem antywetyek. Rernem wayn mwerr ywerrelhility, anwantherr wayn apmwa renh anthetyek."

¹¹ Jesus-el kwaty-penh wayn mpwarek tawen Cana-itwek apmer Galilee-ek, rlterrk ilkwakertel, kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnemel renh aretyek. Rernem Jesus renh tñakek-anem rlterrk ilkwakert. ¹² Arlta ikwer-penh Jesus tawen ilkwa Capernaum-warl alhek kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnem-akert. Amikw-then ayteyikw-rnem-then alhek ikwer-angkwarr. Rernem tawen Capernaum-itwek aney-alhek arlta irrpetyel.

Jesus alheyel Jew-kenh tyaty ilkwewarl

(Matthew 21:12-13; Mark 11:15-17; Luke 19:45-46)

¹³ Arlta impen arrer-anem tyenkerr Anperarl Alhek "Passover" rernem arlkwetyek, Jesus kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnem-akert alhek Jerusalem-warl. ¹⁴ Rap Jew-rnem-kenh tyaty ilkwewarl aketh-ampeny-warl alhek Ra arey-alhek rernemarl pwelek-rnem yep-yep-rnem-then thip rwelyarr-rnem-then tharlemilenh. Ra arek artwernem man-angketyarr taypel-itwek anerl-anenty, man change akgerr-akert. ¹⁵ Jesus ra arek-penh, ra ikwer-rnem ahelirrek, rernemarl apmwel-areth Akngey-kenh warl-itwek tharlemilenh aker ilek-ilek. Whip ra mpwarek rwep-penh. Artwernem tyaty-they ra irrentek yep-yep-rnem-then pwelek-rnem-then, taypel-rnem akngartewemel, man-angketyarr. Man arlperry iwek. ¹⁶ Artwa thip-akert-rnemek ra arlkek, "Thip-rnem arleng akngeyneherr-arey! Nhenhan Akngey atyenh-kenh warlarl. Arrantherr store-anem arrernek apmer nhenh-itwek apmer impen Akngey-kenh!" ¹⁷ Kwertengerl-rnemel awek-penh, rernem iterl-arek angka Akngey-kenh arrwekelenyarl ayntenh, "Ayeng arraty iterreyel warl ngkwenhek, warl menty artelh-aynteyek. Ayeng ahelirrek apmwel-aretharl-anem anew-anenh, angka Akngey-kenh iley-angker."

¹⁸ Jew-rnem-kenh atyetyart-rnemel Jesus arek, rarl ingkerrenh irrentek tyaty ilkwethey, rernem apetyek renh ayernemel, "Akngeyelang ngenh ilantheke, ntwal ingkerrenh tyaty ilkwethey irrentetyek? Arrangkw apek." Rernem alakenh renh ayernek, ikwer irrpeltherremel.

¹⁹⁻²¹ Jesus-el renh-rnem tyernek, "Arrantherr tyaty renh atakenty, atha angkep arppemarl arteyenh ingwa atherr-penh." Atyetyart-rnemel Jesus-kenh angka iterl-arey-angenh. Rernem apal angkerrenh tyatyekang angkerl-anentyek-athen. Ran ingwer-angkwarr angkek. Ran arraty ilelhey-angenh, ingwa atherr-penh ra itetherrenhey-alpeyenh, arlka mwerr-akert-anem. Atyetyart Jew-rnemel renh ilek, "Nthakenh ntwal warl renh angkep arteyenh arppemarl ingwa atherr-penh? Warrkenh-rnem aherrety 46-ek-atwety warrkirrenh awank-akerr, tyaty nhenh artey-tyek!" ²² Inkartel Jesus renh itethilek-penh, kwertengerl-rnemel rernem angka arrwekeleny Akngey-kenh renh iterl-arek-anem, "Wethip ra anwekantherr awank ilelhek wenh! Inngarlap ran ilelhek angkeparl itethirreyenh!"

Jesus-el ingkerrenh iterl-arey, rernemarl iterreyel

²³ Jesus ra Jerusalem-itwek-antey anenh. Amern Anperarl Alhek "Passover" tyenkerr rernem arlkwenh. Akngerrel

Jesus renh arek, rernem renh tnakek-anem rlterrk ilkwak-ert. Rernem angka arrwekeleny-they renh iterl-arek-anem.²⁴⁻²⁵ Jesus-el arek, rernemarl renh apentenh. Rap iterremel ament angkek, "Rernemarl ayenh apenteyenh angath-antey, ikwer-penh rernem atyengety ipmelheyenh-anem." Ra ikwer-rnem awelhey-angenh. Jesus-el arrwekel-antey renh-rnem iterl-arenh, rernemarl iterremel renh apentenh.

3

Jesus-el Nicodemus akalty-antheyel

¹ Artwa anyent Pharisee itnan ikwerenh Nicodemus. Ra Jew-rnem-kenh council anenh, artwa ilkwa. ² Ra Jesus-warl apetyek ingwel irrtiyertel, ingwerel-rnem renh intwarekerr. Ra Jesus-warl angkek, "Ingkart inngarl ngan! Anwanther-ran ngenh iterl-areyel, ngenharl Akngeyel thwenek ahern nhenh-warl, ntwaw ingkerrenh Akngey-kenh angka akalty-anthetyek. Ntwaw ilek-ilek mwerr-angkwarr mpwareyel, alakenh-anyem anwantherran ngenh iterl-areyel, Akngye-larl ngenh rlterrkileyel."

³ Jesus-el renh tyerne, "Atha ngenh arraty innga ilem, Nga Akngey-kenh-angkwarr aylpenty, ngap irrngarl arrpemar-lyntem."

⁴ Nicodemus-el apatemel ayerne, "Nthakenharl ayeng irrknngarl arrpemar-lynteyenh. Kel ayeng ilkwerrek!"

⁵ Jesus-el renh tyerne, "Atha ngenh arraty innga ilem, nga kwaty-angkwarr Itnweng-angkwarr itethirretyek, nga irrngarl arrpemar-lyntem, Akngey-kenh-angkwarr aylpenty. ⁶ Arlkan itethirrem arrwekel arwa ahern-areny-angkwarr, amikw-angkwarr, aynikw-angkwarr. Akngey-kenh ament arrpemar-lyntem, Itnweng-angkwarrant itethirrem. ⁷ Nga atyeng arraty awelhetyek, ywarn iterrey-angenh atharl ngenh ileyel-angkwarr innga. 'Nga irrngarl ayn-tetyek arrpemar-lyntem.' ⁸ Aweran arwa alhewer-angkwarr pweyel. Ntwaw awer aweyel, ntwaw iterl-arey-angenh nthenh-they ra apetyeyel. Renh iterl-arey-angenh arrpemar-lyntem nthenh-angkwarr ra pweyelan. Alakenh-anyem anwantherr iterl-arey-angenh, nthenh-angkwarr Itnweng Rlwart ikwer-warl apetyem, renh lyertenylem, artwa-anem ra irrngarl ayn-tem-anem ampa akely-apeny Itnweng Rlwart-angkwarr."

⁹ Nicodemus-el Jesus renh ayerne, "Nthakenharl alakenhan?"

¹⁰ Jesus-el renh ilek, "Ngan akalty-anthenh-anthenh inngan Israel-areny-rnem-kenharl. Ntwaw angka nhayneman

iterl-arey-areny! ¹¹ Atha ngenh arraty innga ileyel. Anwantherr angetherr arek arrpemar. Atha iterl-areyel arraty angka irrwerl-areny-kenh-angkwarr, atyenhel-rnem iterl-areyel arrpemar. Arrantherran anwekantherr awelhey-angenharl. ¹² Atha angka ahern-areny-kenh ngkweng anayntilek. Atha angka ahern-areny-angkwarr anayntilem ngkweng, nga atyeng awelhey-angenharl. Nthakenhan ntwā iterl-areman, atharl angka irrwerl-areny-kenh anayntilem?

¹³ Ahern-areny apmer irrwerl-itwek aney-angenh. Artwa Impen Akngey-kenh rant akalty irrwerl-arenyek. Anyent ran irrwerl-they apetyekant. ¹⁴ Moses-elarl ampwal rtnwem-arrpantey irrwerlilek apmer arlpaw-itwek, alakenh-anyem artwernemel Artwa Impen Akngey-kenh irrwerlileyenh arrpemar. ¹⁵ Ingwer-rnem ikwer awelhenty, rernem iteth intem-antey aneyenh.

¹⁶ Akngey ingkerrenhek artewentyel ilkelheyel ahern nhenh-areny-rnemek. Rarl alerikw anyentant ikwerenh arwa alhewer-antey thwenek ahern nhenh-warl. Ingwerentyel ikwerenh-angkwarr apententy, rap iteth intem aneyenh, ilwey-angenh. ¹⁷ Akngeyel alerikw ikwerenh thwenek ahern nhenh-warl, ra ahern-areny ingkerrenh itethiletyek, apmwernem akngakey-angenh. Akngey ilkelhek, ra ingkerrenh iteth atnyenetyek alerikw ikwerenh-angkwarr. ¹⁸ Rernem alerikw renh tnakenty, Akngeyel nthakenh renh-rnem ayerney-angenh, court-emiley-angenh. Ikwer awelhey-angenh-rnem rernem apmwangkwarr alheyel. Akngeyel renh-rnem ayerneyenh, rernemarl Akngey-kenh Alerikw Impen renh tnakey-angenh.

¹⁹⁻²¹ Alakenh-anyem ra aynteyel, apmwangkwarr aneyel-rnem lyenenty-kety arlkarirreyel. Rernem lyenenty-warl apetyey-angenh, ingkerrenhel renh-rnem arekerr. Akngeyel renh-rnem akngakeyenh, rernemarl apmwangkwarr apenteyel. Ahern nhareny-rnem apmwel-areh aneyel-rnem atwemengk-angkwarr anew-aneyel-rnem-warl, Lyenenty Akngey-kenh-akert ahern nhenh-warl apetyek. Ingwer-rnem arraty-angkwarr apenteyel-rnem rernem ilek-ilek mwerr-angker mpwarek Akngey-kenh-angkwarr. Rernem lyenenty-warl apetyem, ingwerel-rnem aketh arem, ilek-ilek mwerr-angkwarr rernem mpwarek.”

John Baptise-emeley-angker ra Jesus-penh ileyel

²² Ingwer-inger Jesus kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnem-akert apmer Judea-ampeny-warl alhek. Jesus apmer ikwer-itwek aleth-antey anenh kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnem-akert.

Rernem ingkerrenh baptise-emilek. ²³⁻²⁴ Artwa ahelengk-wel John Baptise-emeley-angker renh tyayl-warl akwerney-angenh-antey. John ra ingkerrenh baptise-emilek arrpemar apmer Aenon-itwek, apmer Salim-they arrer-antey, kwaty-angketyarr-itwek. Akngerr John-warl apetyenh, ra renh-rnem baptise-emeletyek. ²⁵ Jew anyent kwertengerl John-kenh-rnem-warl apetyek. Ra renh-rnem iltey-alhek, "Arrantherr iltya atherr lhewelhey-areny amern arlkweyalenty. Moses-kenh angka aytteyel-angkwarr, iltya atherr lhewelhetyek!"

²⁶ John-kenh kwertengerl-rnem ikwer-warl alhek, "Akalty-anthen-anthenhay! Artwan weth ntwā iterlareyel? Nga ikwer-itwel anenharl lher Jordan-itwek intwar-ampeny, ntwap ingkerrenh-anem ikwer akalty-anthek. Aley ra ingwer-rnem baptise-emileyel. Ingkerrenh ikwer-warl akarrirreyel!"

²⁷ John-el renh-rnem ilek, "Akngeyelant renh rlterrkilem. Alakenhaym ra renh-rnem baptise-emilem, Akngey irrwerl-areny-kenh-angkwarr. ²⁸ Arrantherr kel akalty, atharl arrenhantherr ilek, 'Ayengan inngewenyarl, Christ-wenyarl. Akngeyel ayenh arrwekel-antey thwenek, artwa ingwer-rnem atha angka iletetek, rernem ikwer mpwelhetyek, ra apetyentyek.' Alakenh-anyem atha arrekanterr arwekel ilek. ²⁹ Artwa anew ikwerrenh-warl itengerrenty, rernem ikwerrenh-rnem akarrirrem aytaretyek, inkwerel-hemel. Ikwerrenh-rnem artwa ikwer inkwerelhem, rarl itengerrekek. Alakenh-apeny ayeng Christ ikwer inkwerelheyel. ³⁰ Innga, Akngey ra anyent renhant ingkerrenhek arrernek, ra atyetyart impen anetyek, atyeng-apeny-weny. Ayengan akely-awatyarl." Rernem ikwerant-anem inkwerelhetyek. Alakenh John ikwer-rnem illehek.

Ran alker-areny

³¹ John angkek arrpemar, "Anyent ran irrwerl-they apetyekan, ra atyetyart ingkerrenhek aneyel. Ayengan ahern-areny arwarl. Atha angka ileyel arwa ahern nharen-yarl. Anyent rarl alker-they apetyek, ran atyetyart ingkerrenhekarl ahern-areny-rnemek-then irrwerl-areny-rnemek-then. ³² Irrwerl-areny anyent ra Akngeyek akalty. Artwa ahern-areny-rnem ikwer awelhey-angenharl. ³³ Ingwer-rnem angka ikwerrenhek awelheyel. Rernem Akngey renh arraty iterl-areyel tnakemel-anem alakenh, 'Akngey inngan'. ³⁴ Irrwerl-areny anyent ran, Akngeyel renh thwenek, Itnweng Rlwart ikwer-warl arrernek. Alakenh-anyem-they alerikw ra Akngey-kenh angka innga ilerl-apeyel, Itnweng ikwerrenh-akert.

³⁵ Akngey ra alerikw ikwerenhek inkwerelheyel, ra alerikw ikwerenh ingkerrenh antheke, atyetyart anetyek ahern-areny-rnemek, irrwerl-areny-rnemek. ³⁶ Rernem alerikw renh tnakenty, rernem intem-antey iteth aneyenh. Rernem ikwer irrpelthirrenty, rernem nthakenh iteth intem aney-angenh. Akngeyel renh-rnem ipmek atweyenh aleth-antey.”

4

Jesus arelh Samaria-areny-warl angkeyel

¹ Ingwer-ingeran, akngerrelarl Jesus-angkwarr alhenh, rernem baptise inetyek Jesus-kenh-angkwarr. Pharisee-rnemel awek, irrpetyapelant John-angkwarr baptise inenh. ² Jesus-el baptise-emiley-angenh renh-rnem. Kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnemelant renh-rnem baptise-emilenh. ³ Jesus-el awek-penh, Pharisee-rnemarl ikwer angkerrenh, ra Judea-ampeny-they alpek, apmer Galilee-ampeny-warl arppemarl ikwer-rnem-kety. ⁴ Ra apmer Samaria-ampeny-angkwarr alpek. ⁵ Ra Samaria-ampeny-warl irrenhek, tawen anyent-warl itnan ikwerenh Sychar. Sychar-they arrer-antey apmer ran, arrwekeleny Jacob-elarl alerikw ikwerenh Joseph apmer antherlepek. ⁶⁻⁸ Kwaty ngenty ikwer-itwek anenh. Apmer-areny-rnemel itnewek Kwaty Jacob-kenh. Jesus alhengkerirrek-anem, ingkel ra arlengel alhenh. Kwaty ngenty-arrangarr irrkerel ra anenh. Ingkeny irrwerlel-antey. Kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnem arrwekel-antey alhek tawen-warl, amern payemeleyek. Arelh Samaria-areny kwaty iylpwert ikwer-warl apetyek, kwaty inpetyek. Jesus inkek ikwer, “Kwaty ayenh antha, atha antywetyek.”

⁹ Arelh apatemel angkek ikwer-warl, “Ngan Jew-arl, ayengan arelh Samaria-arenyarl. Nthakenh nga atyeng inkeyel, atha kwaty anthetyek, ntwā antywe-tyek?” Jew-rnem-kenh-angkwarr angka aynteyel, nthakenh amern arlkwey-angenh Samaria-areny-rnem-itwek. Rernem amern amenterrpant arlkwenh. Alakenh-they ra apatek, Jesus-elarl ikwer inkek, kwaty antywetyek.

¹⁰ Jesus-el renh tyerneke, “Akngey ilkelheyel-angkwarr ament arppemarl, arrantherr renh iterl-arey-angenh, ilek-ilek anthey-angker. Ntwā ayenh iterl-arey-angenh-antey. Nga atyeng inkenty, atha kwaty impen ngenh anthem, kwaty impen itethiley-angker innga.”

¹¹ Arelh ranem ikwer-warl angkek, “Atyetyartay! Ngenty kwaty-itwel yanhan kwen innga. Ampwal ngkwenh ar-rangkwarl kwaty inpetyekan. Nthenh-itwek ntwā inpem,

kwaty itethiley-angker? ¹² Artwa arrwekeleny anwernekantherr Jacob ran ngenty angernek, ra kwaty antywenh ikwer-penh, alerikw-rnem-then atnwenth-rnem ingkerrenh anhwengilenh. Nganang ilkwa Jacob-angkwarran?"

¹³ Jesus-el renh tyernek, "Ingwerentyel ngenty nhenh-penh antyweny, rap angkep angkethakw irreyem. ¹⁴ Ingwerentyel kwaty impen antyweny, kwaty atharl anthem, rap anhweng intem-antey anem. Kwaty impen antyweny, nganem iteth intem-antey Akngey-kenh-angkwarr aneyenh."

¹⁵ Arelh angkek, "Atyetyartay, kwaty antha, ayeng anhweng intem anayntetyek, ayeng angkepellarreng ngenty nhenh-warl apey-alperl-anekerr."

¹⁶ Jesus-el arelh renh ilek, "Ntwang anewengkw ngkwenh ikngwerl-alpa."

¹⁷ Ra tyernek, "Ayengan anewek arrangwarl."

Jesus angkek ikwer-warl, "Nga arratyarl ilelheyel, anewakert-weny. ¹⁸ Ngkwenh anewengkw 5-pel arrwekel anenh. Aley-anem nga artwa ingwer-itwel arwapeny aneyel. Ngarl atyeng ilelhek arratyarl."

¹⁹ Arelh angkek, "Atyetyartay, atha ngenh iterl-areyel, ngan Inkart-kenh angkakertarl. ²⁰ Arrwekeleny-rnem apwert Gerizim nhenh-warl akarrirrenh Inkartek kwenirretyek. Arrantherr Jew-rnem Jerusalem-warl alhetyek, Inkartek kwenirremel inkwerelhetyek. Nthenh ra Inkart-kenh apwert aknganenty inga anwantherr ikwer kwenirrey-alhetyek, arratyek-ayteng? Apwert Gerizim apek? Apwert Jerusalem-itwek apek?"

²¹ Jesus-el arelh renh tyernek, "Atyeng awelha. Ingwer-ingeran ingkerrenharl apmer arrpanenhel rernem Akngeyek kwenirreyenh arraty-angkwarr, apwert Gerizim-wenyant-anem Jerusalem-wenyant-anem. ²² Samaria-areny arrantherr arraty-angkwarr apentey-angenh. Alakenh-anyem anwernantherr Jew-rnemel iterl-areyel Inkart-angkwarr arraty apenterl-ayntetyek. Anwernekantherrant Inkartel arrwekel-antey angka arrernek, angka ikwerenh arlpimpiletyek, anwekantherrangkwarr, Jew-rnem-angkwarr. ²³ Aley-anem, ingkerrenhel renh tnakerl-ayntetyek inkwerelhemel inga itnweng ikwer anhelhetyek. Aleyan Akngey-kenh Itnwengel renh-rnem Akngey-kenh angka akalty-antheyel-antey, rernem renh arraty-angkwarr apenterl-ayntetyek, akalty anayntetyek iterl-aremel. Akngey arlkwenteyel, alakenh-anyem rernem inkwerelhetyek ikwer. ²⁴ Akngayarlap Itnwengan. Akngey

apenteyel-rneman itnweng anthelhetyek, renh tnaketyek innga. Itnweng Rlwartel renh-rnem akalty-antheyel.”

²⁵ Arelh angkek, “Atha Christ renh iterl-areyel, Akngeyel awank-akerr arrwekeleny-rnem ilek, renh thwenetyek ahern nhenh-warl. Ra apetyentyel ra anwekantherr ingkerrenh-anem anayntileyenh.”

²⁶ Jesus-el renh ilek, “Ayengarl ran anyent angkeyel ngkweng-warl, Christ innga rey-antey ayeng.”

²⁷ Kwertengerl ikwerenhel-rnem arey-alpek renh, rarl arelh ikwer-itwel angkenh-antey. Rap renh-rnem apatel-anthek. Rernem angkerrenh, “Ilek arelh ran Jesus ikwer-warl angkeyel?” Rernem Jesus renh ayerney-angenh ar-rangkw.

²⁸ Arelh ra ampwal kwatyek-arelh iwerl-alhek, tawen-warl-anem alpek. Ra tawen-areny-rnem-warl angkek, ²⁹ “Apetyenherr-arey, artwa nhak aretyek, ra ingkerrenh iterl-areyel, atharl mpwarek. Artwa ran Christ apek, Akngeyelarl arrwekeleny-rnem ilenh, renh thwenetyek ahern nhenh-warl?” ³⁰ Rernem tawen-they anperlarr-alhenh. Rernem Jesus-warl-athek apetyenh, renh aretyek.

³¹ Kwertengerl-rnem angkek, “Akalty-anthenh-anthenhay, amern arlkway!”

³² Ra angkek ikwer-rnem-warl, “Atha amern impen atnyeneyel, arrantherr iterl-arey-angenharl.”

³³ Kwertengerl-rnem ayernerrenh, “Ingwerentyel apek amern akngetyek ikwer.”

³⁴ Jesus angkek, “Ayeng amernekant iterrey-angenh. Atha warrk renh ywerrelhilityek Akngeyek, rarl ayenh warrk anthek. Alakenh-anyem ayeng Akngeyek warrkirreyel, ayeng rlterrk anayntetyek, amern akngerr atha arlkwenty-penh-apeny.

³⁵ Ntang weyt arrantherr iwenty lyapelhilityek. Ikwerpenh arrantherr ileyel, ‘Anantherr alkent 4-pel-penh amern weyt renh-rnem ampeng-anem akaltheyenh.’ Amern weyt mpwelheyel, anwantherr renh akalthetyekan. Arrantherr ingkerrenh-angkwarr arenherr-arey! Akngerr mpwelheyel. Akngerr mpwelheyel, renh-rnem Akngey-warl akarrilityek.

³⁶⁻³⁷ Amern weyt rernem lyapelhilek, artwa anyentel ntang weyt-rnem arlperry iwek. Ntang weyt lyapek, amern-akert irremel, artwa ingwer apetyek, ra amern weyt ampeng-rnem akeynetyek-anem arlenyarl irrek. Ratherr atherr-antey inkwerelhek amern-rnemek. Angka arraty innga aynteyel: ‘Artwa anyentel ntang weyt iwerl-apenh,

artwan anyent ingwerelan amern weyt akaltherl-apenh ingkern-theyarl.' "

Anayntileyel: Ntang weyt Inkart-kenh angkapeny. Alakenh-anyem artwa anyent ingwerelan angka Inkart-kenh ilerl-apenh arlperrtyilemel, artwel ntang arlperrty iwek-apeny. Artwa anyent ingwerel ingkerrenh akarrilem. Inkart-warl artwa akalthey-angker ra ntang akarrilek-apeny. Alakenh artwa atherr-antey inkwerelhem Akngeyek.

³⁸ "Alakenh-anyem atha arrenhantherr ilantheyel, arrantherr ingkerrenh akarrilenhey-alpetyek Akngey-warl. Arrantherr warrk Inkart-kenh ingkerrenh mpwarey-angenh, arrangkw. Arrantherr alyepelant warrkenh, arrantherr artwernem arwapeny ikngwek Inkart-warl-athek. Ingwer-rnem arrwekel-antey artewentyel Inkartek warrkirrenh. Rernem ingwer-rnemek Inkart-kenh angka ilerl-apenh. Arrantherr warrk ywerrelhilekant."

³⁹ Samaria tawen ikwerel, arelh ikwer-rnem ilelhek, "Jesus-el angka atyeng ingkerrenh arraty-antey ilek, ayen-garl arrwekel anenh-angkwarr-antey, anew akngerr-akert, mpweny-awarr." Rernem angka awek-penh rernem Jesus-ant-anem apentenh. ⁴⁰ Samaria-areny-rnem Jesus ikwer-warl apetyek. Rernem renh ayerne, ra apek apmer ikwer-rnem-kenh-itwek anetyek. Ra arlta atherr-inger anenh ikwer-rnem-itwek. ⁴¹ Ra renh-rnem Inkart-kenh angka akalty-anthek. Samaria-areny-rnem ingwer-rnem akngerrrel-anem Jesus renh apentek.

⁴² Rernem arelh ikwer-warl angkek. "Anwernantherr angka ngkweng-they iterl-arey-angenh. Anwernantherr renh iterl-areyel anngetherr-penhel, anwantherr ikwerenh-angkwarr apenteyel-anem. Anwernantherr iterl-areyel-anem, artwa nhenhan ahern-areny ingkerrenh itethiley-angker innga."

*Jesus-el atyetyart ilkwekenh alerikw mwerrileyel
(Matthew 8:5-13; Luke 7:1-10)*

⁴³⁻⁴⁴ Jesus Samaria-areny-rnem-itwek anenh arlta atherr-inger. Ra kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnemek angkek, "Ingwer-rnemel ayenh tnakeyel, atyenh-rnemel ayenh tnakey-angenharl." Ikwer-penh Jesus kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnem-akert Galilee-ampeny-warl alhek. ⁴⁵ Jesus Galilee-ampeny-itwek aremirrey-alhek, ingkerrenh ikwer inkwerelhek arnekirremel. Galilee-areny-rnemel arrwekel-antey rernem ikwer inkwerelhek, rernemarl renh arrwekel arek, rarl ilek-ilek mpwarenh rlterrk ilkwakertel, tyenkerr Anperarl Alhek "Passover" arlkwenh-angkwarr Jerusalem-itwek.

Jesus-el awey arntety-penh mwerrileyel

⁴⁶ Ikwer-penh Jesus Cana-warl alpek, tawen irrkaty-warl ra arrwekel kwaty-penh wayn-anem akngartewek. Tawen Capernaum-itwek atyetyart anyent anenh. Alerikw ikw-erenh arntety innga rwenp ayntenh. ⁴⁷ Atyetyart ra awek, Jesus Cana-itwek anenharl. Ra ikwer-warl alhek, renh ikngwetyek. Renh arey-alhek, ra renh artewentyel-antey ayerne, ra ikwer-angkwarr alhetyek, awey arntety renh mwerriletyek. "Apetya atyeng-angkwarr alerey atyenh mwerriletyek. Ra ilwekerr apek."

⁴⁸ Jesus artwa ikwer angkek, "Arrantherr ayenh arentyelant, atha ilek-ilek mpwarem rlterrk ilkwakertel, arrantherr ayenh tnakem. Arrangkwan, arrantherr ayenh tnakey-angenharl!"

⁴⁹ Artwa ra ikwer angkek arrpemar, "Atyetyartay, kel mwerr! Atyeng-angkwarr apetya, alerey atyenh ilwekerr!"

⁵⁰ Jesus ikwer-warl angkek, "Apmer ngkwenh-warl alpa, alerengkw ngkwenh mwerrirrem."

Artwa ra Jesus ikwer innga awelhek. Ra apmer-warl alpek.

⁵¹ Arlta ikwerel-antey, warrkenh artwekenh-rnem apetyek ikwer-warl angkakert. "Alerengkw ngkwenh mwerrirrek-anem!" ⁵² Atyetyart ra renh-rnem ayerne, "Ilenger-antey ra mwerrirrek?"

Rernem renh tyerne, "Apmwerrkel-antey amern arlkwek-penh ra mwerrirrek." ⁵³ Atyetyart ra iterl-arek, Jesus-elarl renh ilek taym anyent ikwerel-antey, "Alerengkw ngkwenh mwerrirrem." Ra Jesus-angkwarr apenteh-anem, ikweren-rnem rernem Jesus renh apenteh arrpemar.

⁵⁴ Jesus-arl Galilee-ampeny-itwek anenh-antey, ra atherringer arawerrng rlterrkkel mpwarek. Arrwekel ra wayn mpwarek kwaty-penh. Ikwer-penhan ra atyetyart-kenh alerikw mwerrilek.

5

Jesus-el artwa lerrp mwerrileyel kwaty-itwek Bethzatha-itwek

¹ Ingwer-inger Jesus ra Jerusalem-warl alhek, amern tyenkerr arlkwetyek Jew-rnem-kenh-angkwarr. ² Jerusalem-itwek keyt itnan Yep-yep-kenh rtnenh, kwaty ilpay pwerlpirrey-angker rtnenh, itnan Bethzatha. Kwaty-they arrer, lywenty 5-pel artelhenh-arrangarr.

³ Akgerr lywenty ikwer-rnem-itwek anew-anenh, aparrng-rnem-then, lerrp-rnem-then, arntety ingwer-rnem-then.

Anayntileyel: Rernemap iterrenh, Inkart-kenh angel-el apek kwaty akngenhelh-akngenhherl-alhenty-arrpantey. Kwaty rarl akngenhelyepem, rernemap arrkernelhem, kwaty-warl atnarnpetyek. Arrwekel retangkwel atnarnpem kwaty-warl rant mwerrirre-marl.

⁵ Artwa ingweran, arntety anenh aherrety 38-ek-atwety. ⁶ Jesus-el arntety renh arek. Angka ra awek, rarl arleng-alenty lerrp anenh. Jesus-el renh ayernek, "Nga mwerrirre-tyek ilkelheyel apek?"

⁷ Artwa arntety ra tyernek, "Ingwerentyel ayenh kwaty-warl pwerlpewey-angenh. Ayeng kwaty ikwer-warl pwerlpirretyek-anek, ingwerenty-tangkwel arrwekel-antey kwaty ikwer-warl pwerlpirrek, atyenyety arrngelemel."

⁸ Jesus angkek ikwer-warl, "Akwenta! Panty inerl-alha apmer-warl alpemel-anem." ⁹⁻¹⁰ Jesus ra angkek-angkwarr-antey, artwa ra mwerrirrenhey-alpek anamerl-antey, panty inerl-alhemel. Alpekant-anem apmer-warl. Arlta Saturday-el-antey Jesus-el artwa mwerrilek, arlta anyent impen ikwerel. Jew-rnem-kenh atyetyart-rnem rernemaril arek-penh, rernem artwa ikwer-warl alhek. Rernem artwa renh ilek, "Arlta lyertan Saturday-el impenarl! Angka anwekantherrenh aynteyel, nthakenh ntwa panty ngkwenh akngeyney-angenh arlta anyent impenel."

¹¹ Artwa arntety-penh angkek ikwer-rnem, "Artwa rey-antey ayenh mwerrilek, ra ayenh thwenek apmer-warl alpetyek, 'Panty ngkwenh inerl-alhemel kel alpa apmer-warl wenh.' "

¹² Rernem renh ayernek, "Artwa angwenhel ngenh ilekan, 'Panty ngkwenh inerl-alhetyek, alpemel?' "

¹³ Jesus ra alpek-anem, artwa renh mwerrilek-penh ra ywerrenhek-anem artwa akgerr-ampeny-warl. Artwa ra iterl-arey-angenh Jesus renh, rarl renh mwerrilek, artwa akgerrarl rtenherrenh-kety. Ra ilelhey-angenh ikwer-rnem.

¹⁴ Ikwer-penhan Jesus-el artwa renh arey-alhek tyaty ilkwitwek anerl-anenty. Ra angkek ikwer-warl, "Aley-anem nga mwerr. Apmwangkwarr alhey-angenh anaynta, arntety ilkwa arrpemaril irrekerr nga." Kel artwa Jesus renh alhengk-arek-anem. ¹⁵ Artwa ra Jew-rnem-kenh artwamp-rnem iley-alpek, "Artwa ra ayenh mwerrilek, itnan ikw-erenh Jesus." ¹⁶ Arlta ltyerrey-angker impen ikwerel, Jesus-elarl renh mwerrilek, ingwer-rnem ikwer-tyel-angkerrenh,

renh ipmek atwetyek, "Angka anwekantherrenh-angkwarr apmwelhilek wenh!"

¹⁷ Jesus ra angkek ikwer-rnem, "Akngey atyenh warrkirreyel-apeny, ayengan aleth warrkirreyenh arrpemar, nthakenh ipmelhey-angenh." ¹⁸ Rernem artewentyel innga ikwer ahelirrek-anem, rarl arlta ltyerrey-angker impen-angkwarr warrkirrenh, rernem artewentyel innga ahelirrek, rarl Inkart Akngey akem, "Anyent-antey wenh."

Inkartel Jesus atyetyart ilkwa arrerneyel

¹⁹ Jesus angkek Jew-rnem-kenh atyetyart-rnem-warl, "Atha arrenhantherr arrayat innga ileyel. Ayengan Akngey-kenh alerikwan. Nthakenh atha ilek-ilek mpwarey-angenh amentel. Ayengan ikwer-angkwarrant warrkirreyel, rarl warrkirreyel-apeny. Atha Akngey arem, ayeng irrkaty-angkwarr arrpemar warrkirrem, rarl warrkirreyel-apeny. ²⁰ Akngey atyeng ilkelheyel. Ayengan alerikw ikwerenh, ra atyeng lwewarrernem warrk ikwerenh. Ingwer-inger ra atyeng ilek-ilek mwerr-angker ilkwarl lwewarrerneyenh. Arrantherr ayenh aremel, arrantherr apateyenh. ²¹ Akngey ipmepenh itethiley-angker. Irrkaty-angkwarr arrpemar, ingwer-rnem iteth anem atyeng-angkwarran Alerikw-angkwarr. Ingwer-rnem arwa alhewer atha renh-rnem itethilem, ayengarl arlkwenteyel-angkwarr-antey. ²² Akngeyel nthakenh ingwer-rnem ayerney-angenh, apmwangkarrek apek mwerr-angkarrek apek. Ra ayenh arrernek, arlta ingkernel atha ingwer-rnem ayernetyek, apmwangkwarr anentyek, mwerr-angkwarr anentyek. ²³ Alakenh-they ingkerrenhel ayenh tnakeyenh, irrkaty-angkwarr Akngey rernem tnakeyel-apeny arrpemar. Akngeyel ayenh ahern nhenh-warl thwenek. Ingwerenty atyeng irrpelthirrenty, ra Akngeyek irrpelthirrem arrpemar."

²⁴ Jesus ikwer-rnem-warl angkek, "Atha arrenhantherr arrayat innga ileyel. Akngey rarl ayenh thwenek ahern nhenh-warl. Ingwerentyel angka atyenh awemel, ayenh arrayat tnaketyek, rap iteth intem aneman. Akngeyel renh tyatyemiley-angenh, nthakenh irrwarey-angenh. ²⁵ Atha arrenhantherr arrayat ileyel. Ingwer-rnem kel innga awelhetyek-anem, atha renh-rnem ileyel-angkwarr, ayengan Akngey-kenh alerikw inngarl. Ingwerenty atyeng awelhenty, ra intem-antey iteth aneman atyeng-angkwarr. ²⁶ Akngeyan ingkerrenh itethiley-angker. Ra ayenh arrernek alerikw ikwerenh, atha ingwer-rnem itethiletiek

arrpemarl. ²⁷ Alakenh-anyem ra Artwa Impen ikw-erenh ayenh atyetyart arrernek, atha atyenh-rnem akngaketyek, apmwernem-they. ²⁸ Ayenharl awek-penh, arrantherr iterrey-angenh anenherr-arey, atharl arrenhantherr ilem. Ingwer-inger arrewaly-rnemel ayenh aweyenh, ayeng yangkelheyenh ikwer-rnem. ²⁹ Ingkerrenh arrewaly-penh itethirrenhey-alpeyenh. Ingwer-rneman arraty-angkwarr anenh-rnem rernem iteth intem-antey aneyenh. Ingwer-rneman apmwangkwarr anenh-rnem, atha renh-rnem akngakeyenh. Ikwer-penh atha renh-rnem irrenteyenh-anem intem-antey.”

³⁰ Jesus Jew-rnem-kenh atyetyart-rnem-warl angkek, “Akngeyel ayenh thwenek nhenh-warl. Ayeng nthakenh ament warrkirrey-angenh arrangkw. Ayeng ikwer awelhem, arraty-angkwarr. Atha ingkerrenh arraty-angkwarr tyatemileyek, angka ikwerenh-angkwarrant, atha amentel tyatyemiley-angenh.”

Irrpety angkakert-rnem Jesus-penh ileyel anwekantherr

³¹ “Alakenh-anyem ayeng angka atyeng-penh ament ilelhey-angenh. Anyentelant angka ilem, arrantherr ikwer awelhey-angenh. Moses-kenh-angkwarr alakenh aynteyel ament-kenh arrangwarl. ³² Irrwerl-arenyel angka atyenh arraty ileyel arrpemarl, angka arraty innga, irrkaty rey-antey. ³³ Arrantherr angkakert-rnem thwenek John Baptise-emeley-angker ikwer-warl, ayenh rernem iterl-aretyek. John-el ilek angka arraty innga, ayeng irrwerl-areny inngarl. ³⁴ Alakenh arrantherr angka John-kenh iterl-aretyek arrantherr ayenh tnaketyek, Akngeyelarl arrenhantherr itethileyek. John ra ahern-areny arwarl. Angka atyenh ament arrpemarl, irrwerl-areny-kenh.

³⁵ John-el-tangkwel angka Ingkart-kenh ilerl-apenh, iwerr arraty-angkwarr apenterl-ayntetyek, lyenenty-akertel iwerr arraty apentem-apeny. Arrantherr ikwer alyep arwa awelhenh.

³⁶ John-el arrekanttherr arraty innga ilenh angka atyenh. Ayeng warrkirreyel Akngey-kenh rlterrk-akert. Arrantherr ayenh areyenh, arrantherrap Akngey renh iterl-areyenh, rarl ayenh thwenek ahern nhenh-warl. ³⁷ Akngeyel arrekanttherr ilek arrpemarl angka atyenh, angka arraty innga. Arrantherr Akngey renh awey-angenh, arrantherr renh angetherr arey-angenh. ³⁸ Arrantherr ayenh tnakey-angenharl, rarl ayenh thwenek ahern nhenh-warl. Arrantherr angka ikwerenh-angkwarr apentey-angenh arrangkw. ³⁹ Arrantherr angka reytemilek Akngey-kenh pipel aynteyel, arrantherr Akngey-itwel iteth intem-antey anetyek. Angka

atyenh anyent ra Akngey-kenh pipel aynteyel. ⁴⁰ Ilek ar-rantherr atyeng-angkwarr apentetyek ilkelhey-angenharl? Arrantherr atyeng-angkwarr apententy, arrantherr iteth intem anetyek.”

⁴¹ Jesus angkek arrpemar, Jew-rnem-kenh atyetyart-rnemek, “Atha nthakenh ahern-areny-rnem akarriley-angenh, rernem ayenh tnaketyek arrangkw. ⁴² Atha arrenhantherr iterl-areyel, arrantherr Akngey ilkelhey-angenh. ⁴³ Akngey atyenhel ayenh thwenek rlterrk ikwerenh-akert ahern nhenh-warl. Arrantherr ayenh tnakey-angenh, atyeng irrpeltherremel. Ingwerenty amenterrp apeyalhenty, Akngey-kenh rlterrk-wenyel, arrantherr ikwer inkwerelhem kanper-antey. ⁴⁴ Arrantherr inkwerelherreyelant tnakerreyelant. Arrantherr Ingkartek inkwerelhey-angenharl tnakey-angenh-then. Arrantherr ilkelhey-angenh, ra arrenhantherr mwerr antwetyek. ⁴⁵⁻⁴⁷ Atha arrenhantherr nthakenh ayntarrp-iley-angenh Akngey-kenh-angkwarr. Moses-kenh-angkwarr arrantherr apmwangk-warr apenteyel, angka arrwekeleny-angkwarrant. Moses ran awank-akerr atyeng-penh pip-warl ingkwernek. Arrantherr angka arrwekel-antey inkwerelhemel awek-penh, arrantherr atyeng inkwerelhey-areny tnakemel. Arrantherr apmwangk-warr apenteyel, arrwekel Moses-el angka ingkwernek, arrantherr irrpeltherremel awelhey-angenharl. Nthakenh-anem arrantherr angka nhenhek awelheman, atharl ileyelek?”

6

Jesus-el artwa 5,000 wanteyel, arelh-rnem-then, ampernem-then

(Matthew 14:13-21; Mark 6:30-44; Luke 9:10-17)

¹ Ingwer-inger Jesus kwaty alay Galilee-angkwarr alhek, artempel ingwer-ampeny-warl rtnwel artarnpenhek. Kwaty alay itnan ingweran Tiberias. ² Akngerrrel Jesus renh arek, rarl akngerr mwerrilek, rernem renh apentenh-anem. ³ Jesus apwert irrwerl-warl nganenhek, kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnem-akert. Rernem aney-alhek apwert irrwerl ikwerel. ⁴ Arlta kel arrerirrek-anem, tyenkerr Anperarl Alhek “Passover” rernem arlkwetyek. ⁵ Jesus-el arnarek, akngerrarl ikwer-warl-athek apetyenh. Ra Philip ayerne, “Nthenh-itwek anwantherr amern ineman, artwa akngerr wantetyek?” ⁶ Jesus-el arrwekel-antey iterl-arenh, ra ingkerrenh wantetyek, ra Philip arwa ayerne, renh arrkerne-tyek.

⁷ Philip angkek ikwer, "Manan anwekantherrenh akelyarl amern payemeleyek anwantherr nthakenh ingkerrenh amernel wantey-angenh."

⁸ Kwertengerl ingwer angkek Jesus-ek. Ra Andrew Simon Peter-kenh ayteyikw. ⁹ "Awey nhenhan amern akely ntangpenh 5-pel-akert, irrpeng akely atherr-then. Nthakenh akngerr wantey-angenh."

¹⁰ Jesus-el kwertengerl-rnem ilek, "Ingwer-rnem ilenherr-arey, rernem ahernel anetyek." Kel rernem arrernelhek-anem ahern-warl, ahern atherrk-angketyarrel. Artwa akngerr anew-anenh 5,000 ampernem-then arelh-rnem-then. ¹¹ Jesus-el amern inek, rap Akngey-warl angkek, "Anwantherr inkwerelheyel amern nhenh-rnemek, ntwarl anthekek." Jesus-el amern-rnem kwertengerl-rnemek anthekek, rernem arlperry antheynetyek. Ra kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnem anthekek aker irrpeng-rnem-anem, rernem arlperry antheynetyek. Alakenh Jesus-el amern akngerrilek, irrpeng-rnem-then. Ingkerrenh wantelhek-anem amern-rnem-then aker irrpeng-rnem-then.

¹² Rernem amern arlkwek-penh, Jesus-el kwertengerl-rnem ilek, "Amern ampety ilenh-rnem aker-rnem-then akwetyenherr-arey arimpey-angenh." ¹³ Rernem amern ampety akwetyeynek, rtnwa 12-warl arrerneynemel. Ampety akngerr-antey ayntenh ahernel, amern akely 5-penh.

¹⁴⁻¹⁵ Ingkerrenhel arek-penh, rernemap angkerrenh, "Nhenhey-antey ra, Moses-elarl awank-akerr weth arrwekeleny-rnem ilek, 'Akngeyel artwa angkakert impen ahern nhenh-warl thwenem.' Anwantherr renh antwerrkey, atyetyart ilkwa anwekantherr arrernetyek." Jesus-el iterl-arenh, rernemarl ikwer angkerrenh. Jesus ament-anem apwert irrwerl-warl nganenhek, ikwer-rnem-kety.

Jesus kwaty-angkwarr irrwerlel alheyel

(Matthew 14:22-27; Mark 6:45-52)

¹⁶ Atwerrp-atwerrp Jesus-kenh kwertengerl-rnem kwaty alay Galilee-warl alhek. ¹⁷ Rernem rtnwewarl nganek, anperl-alhek Capernaum-warl-athek kwaty-angkwarr artarnpenhek. Kel ingwanem irrenhek. Jesus ra ikwer-rnem-warl apetyey-angenh-antey. Ra apwertel-antey anenh. ¹⁸ Alherrp ilkwel kwaty renh akngenhelhilek. ¹⁹ Kwertengerl-rnem artempel-they 5 kilometre-ek-atwety alhenh. Rernem artewentyel arwerl arlpenty-akert war-kerrenh, kwaty-angkwarr alyarnp alhetyek. Ikwer-they rernem artwa arnarek, kwaty irrwerl-angkwarr

ingkel ikwer-rnem-warl apetyenharl, renh-rnem rlwate-tyek. Rernem renh alhengk-areyngarl, ikwerety aterirrek. ²⁰ Jesus ilelhek, "Atyengety aterirrey-angenh, ayengan Jesus-arl." ²¹ Rernem iterrenh, renh rtnwewarl tywenetyek. Jesus ra rtnwewarl nganenhetyek irrek-anem. Rtnwa kel anamerl-antey artempel-warl irrenhek.

Jesus ra ilelheyel ra amern itethiley-angker aneyel

²² Arlta ingwerel, artempel anthenayn-ampeny akgerrakw anenh-rnem, rernem rtnwa anyentant arek. Rernem iterl-arek Jesus ra nganey-angenh-antey kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnem-akert. ²³ Rtnwa irrpety ingwer-rnem-anem Tiberias tawen-they apetyek aterterr-warl, rernem amern arlkwek-penh-warl, Jesus amernek inkwerelhemel angkek-penh-warl. ²⁴ Rernem arek, Jesus-arl kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnem-akert alpek. Rernem rtnwewarl nganemel, Capernaum tawen-warl artarnpenhek, Jesus-ek nthwetyek.

²⁵ Jesus renh arek-penh, rernem renh ayerne, "Ingkartay, ilenger nga apetyek?"

²⁶ Jesus-el renh-rnem ilek, "Arrantherr atnerteng inganem, amernekant iterreyel, atyeng iterrey-angenh. ²⁷ Amernek intem-antey iterrey-angenh, ahern-areny-rnem amernekant iterreyel-apeny. Amern ahern-arenyekant iterrey-angenh anayntetyek. Amern ahern-areny arwek amern apmwa, anamerl-antey apmwirrey-angker. Nthakenh itethirrey-angenh amern ahern-areny-angkwarr. Ingkart Akngeyel ayenh arrernek, arrenhantherr itethiletiek, amern anthetyek, itethiley-angker. Arrantherr atyeng-angkwarrant iterretyek."

²⁸ Rernem renh ayerne, "Nthakenh anwantherr irremam, Akngeyel awelh-ayntetyek?"

²⁹ Jesus-el renh-rnem ilek, "Akngey-kenh-angkwarr alakenh aynteyel, arrantherr ayenh tnaketyek, rarl ayenh thwenek ahern nhewarl."

³⁰ Rernem renh ilek, "Mwerr-angker nga lwewarrernelha, ilek-ilek mpwara, anwantherr ngenh iterl-aretyek, Akngeyellarl ngenh thwenek ahern nhewarl. ³¹ Awankakerr arrwekeleny-rnem alherlewenh apmer aherretyel. Akngeyel renh-rnem amern alker-arenyel wantenh Moses-angkwarr. Ntwa anwenhantherr amern antherl-aynta arlta arrpanenhel, amern alker-areny. Akngey-kenh pipel aynteyel, arrwekeleny-rnemel arlkwenh amern alker-areny."

³² Jesus-el renh-rnem ilek arppemarl, "Atha arrenhantherr arraty innga ilem, Moses-el arrwekeleny-rnem amern

alker-areny anthey-angenh. Akngey atyenhelant amern anthey-angker.”³³ Jesus ranemarl ilelhek ikwer-rnem, “Akngeyel thwenek amern irrwerl-areny innga artwapeny. Akngeyelarl thwenek ahern nhewarl.”

³⁴ Rernem angkek, “Amern intem-antey antherl-aynta!”

³⁵ Jesus ilelhek, “Ayengarl ran amern arrenhantherr itethiley-angker. Atyeng-angkwarr arrantherr apententy, atha arrenhantherr itethiletyek angka atyenhel. Arrantherr atnerteng-apeny anayntetyek. Angka atyenhel atha arrenhantherr itethilem, atnerteng-anem-apeny, amernel itethilem-apeny, kwatyel itethilem-apeny.”³⁶ Arrantherr ayenh anngetherr areyel, arrantherr ayenh tnakey-angenh.³⁷ Akngeyel akngerr atyeng-warl atnwenhem. Atha renh-rnem ayerrpilem, nthakenh renh-rnem irrentey-angenh.

³⁸ Akngey atyenhel ayenh thwenek ahern nhewarl. Ayeng ikwer awelheyel.³⁹⁻⁴⁰ Akngey atyenh ilkelheyel-angkwarr, atha renh-rnem ayerrpiletyek. Atha renh-rnem ipmepenh akwentelhileyenh arlta ingkernel. Akngey atyenh ilkelheyel-angkwarr, rernem alerikw ikwerenh ayenh tnaketyek. Rernem ayenh tnakenty, rernem intem iteth aneyenh. Arlta ingkernel atha renh-rnem ipmepenh akwentelhileyenh.”

⁴¹ Ra ikwer-rnem ilelhek, “Ayeng amern itethiley-angker, amern irrwerl-areny.” Ikwer-penh rernem renh ayntarrpilek irrpelthirremel.

⁴² Rernem angkerrenh, “Alerikw Joseph-kenh nhenhan! Anantherr aynikw-then amikw-then iterl-areyel, ahern-areny atherr. Ra irrtwyerremel ilelheyel ra alker-they apetyenty-arrpantey!”

⁴³ Jesus-el renh-rnem ilek, “Arrantherr atyeng irrpelthirrey-angenh!”⁴⁴ Akngey rant ingkerrenh atnwenhey-alhem atyeng-warl! Akngey rantey ayenh thwenek ahern nhenh-warl. Rernem atyeng-angkwarr apententy, atha renh-rnem ipmepenh akemelhileyenh arlta ingkernel.⁴⁵ Awank-akerr, Akngey-kenh angkakert arrwekelenyel ilek, ‘Akngeyel ingkerrenh akalty-antheyenh.’ Alakenh-anyem rarl Akngeyek awelhem ikwer inkwerelhemel ra atyeng-angkwarr apentem.⁴⁶ Artwa ahern-arenyel nthakenh Akngey renh arey-angenh. Artwa rarl Akngey-they apetyek, rant Akngey arek.⁴⁷ Atha arrenhantherr arrayat innga ilem, artwa anyentel ayenh tnakenty, atyeng irrpelthirrey-angenh, ra iteth intem-antey aneyenh.⁴⁸ Ayeng aneyel amern itethiley-angker, ingkerrenh itethileyel intem-antey.⁴⁹ Awank-akerr, apmer arlpaw-itwek arrwekelenyel-rnem amern alker-areny

arkwenh. Ikwer-penh rernem intem-antey itethirrey-angenh, amern-angkwarr, amern apmwirrey-angker.
⁵⁰ Amern nhenh alker-theyarl apetyek. Amern renh arlkwenty, rernem nthakenh ilwey-angenh.”

⁵¹ Jesus ranem ilelhek, “Ayeng amern intem-antey itethiley-angker, ayeng alker-they apetyek. Amern nhenh arlkwenty, ra iteth intem anetyek. Amern nhenhan arlka atyenh. Ayeng arlka menty anthelhem, ahern-areny ingkerrenh itethileyek.”

⁵² Jew-rnemel awek-penh rernem angkerrenh, “Nthakenh ra anwekantherr arlka anthelhetyek, anwantherr renh arlkwetyek?”

⁵³ Jesus-el renh-rnem akalty-anthenh Jew-kenh tyaty akely-itwek, apmer Capernaum-itwek. “Aray, atha arrenhantherr arraty ileyel. Akngey-kenh Artwa Impen arlka arlkwey-angenh, arrkngethen antywey-angenh, arrantherr nthakenh iteth intem-antey aney-angenh. ⁵⁴ Arlka atyenh arlkwenty, arrknga atyenh antywey, rap iteth intemarl aneman. Arlta ingkernel atha renh ipmepenh akwentel-hileyenh. ⁵⁵ Arlka ayeng amern innga, arrknga ayeng antywey-angker inngan. ⁵⁶ Arlka ayenh arlkwenty, arrknga ayenh antwey, ayeng ikwer-itwek anem, ra atyeng-itwel anem arrpemar. ⁵⁷ Akngeyel ayenh thwenek, ran inngarl aneyel. Ran ayenh itethilek arrpemar. Atha ingwer-rnem itethilem arrpemar arlka ayenh arlkwenty. ⁵⁸⁻⁵⁹ Amern alker-they apetyek. Amern nhan arrwekelenyel-rnem arlkwek, rernem ilwekarl. Amern atharl anthem ra intem iteth aneyenh. Amern itethiley-angker ran. Akngeyel amern ikwer-rnem-warl thwenek, rernem arlkwetyek, amern apmwamwam.”

Angka itethiley-angker-akert

⁶⁰ Rernem awek-penh rernem ywarn iterrek. Kwertengerl ikwerrenh-rnem angkerrenh, “Angka rlterrk innga, nthakenh akaltyirrey-angenh”.

⁶¹ Jesus-el renh-rnem iterl-arek, rernemarl angka rlterrk ikwer angkerrenh. Jesus rap angkek-anem ikwer-rnem, “Arrantherr angka atyenh-they ilterreyel, atyeng irrpeltherremel? ⁶² Ayeng artwa Akngey-kenh innga. Arrantherr ayenh areyenh, irrwerl-warl ayeng alpeyenh innga, arrantherr ayenh tnaketyek, ayengarl arraty angkeyel. ⁶³ Itnwengelant ingkerrenh itethilem, ahern-arenyel nthakenh itethiley-angenh. Itnweng itethiley-angker. Angka atyenh-angkwarr, Itnweng irrkaty-they apetyek, itethiley-angker rantey. ⁶⁴ Ingwer-rnemel ayenh tnakey-angenh.” Jesus-el iterl-arek arrwekel-antey ingwer-rnemarl ikwer

awelhey-angenh. Jesus-el arrwekel iterl-arek artwa weth renh, rarl renh ahayiweyenh ahelengkw-rnem-warl. ⁶⁵ Jesus angkek arrpemar, "Alakenh-anyem atha arrenhantherr arrwekel ilek, arrantherr ament atyeng-warl apetyey-angenh arrangkw. Akngey atyenhel arrenhantherr atnwenheyelant."

⁶⁶ Ikwer-penh kwertengerl ingwer-rnem Jesus ikwerety intwemelirrek, renh apentey-angenh-anem. ⁶⁷ Jesus-el kwertengerl 12-pel-anem ayerne, "Arrantherr-alew? Arrantherr atyengety intwemelirrem arrpemar? Nthakenh arrantherr irrem?"

⁶⁸ Simon Peter-el renh tyerne, "Ingkartay! Angwenh-warl anwantherr alheman? Angka ngkwenh arraty innga, ingkerrenh itethiley-angker. ⁶⁹ Anantherr ngenhant iterl-arey, nga Akngey-kenh Impen Innga aneyel."

⁷⁰ Jesus angkek, "Atha arrenhantherr 12-pel arrerne, arrantherr ayenh apenterl-ayntetyek. Artwa anyentel arrenty-angkwarr apenteyel." ⁷¹ Ran angkek Judas ikwer, alerikw Simon Iscariot-kenh. Jesus-el kel renh arrerne, kwertengerl anetyek. Ingwer-inger ra Jesus renh ahayiweyenh ahelengkw-rnem-warl.

7

Jesus-kenh ayteyikw-rnemel renh apentey-angenh

¹ Jesus ra apmer arrpanenh-warl alhenh ahern Galilee-ampenyel. Ra nthakenh Judea-el aney-angenh, Jew-kenh atyetyart-rnemar ikwer angkerrenh-kety, rernem renh ipmek atwetyek. Alakenh-kety ra Galilee-el-antey anenh. ² Arlta ra arrer-anem irrek ingkerrenh Jew-rnem anyentirretyek, rernem amern tyenkerr arlkwetyek, Judea-ampeny-itwek, tawen Jerusalem-itwek. Apmelerr-angkwarr rernem akarrirrenh tyenkerr arlkwetyek, itna Rtakw-angketyarr ikwer-itwek. ³ Jesus-kenh ayteyikw-rnem ikwer-warl angkek, "Ilek-kety nga Judea-ampeny-warl alhey-angenh? Nga Judea-ampeny-warl alhenty, ilek-ilek ntw aanngetherr ingkerrenh-itwek mpwarem, kwertengerl ngkwenhel-rnem anaynt aretyek-awaty, rernemap ngkweng inkwerelhem-anem ngenharl arek-penh, ilek-ilek ntw a mpwarek ikwer-rnem-itwek anngetherr. ⁴ Nthakenh anyelkel mpwarey-angenh ingkerrenhelap ngenh iterl-arayntetyek anaynt. Ahern nhareny ingkerrenhel ngenh tnaketyek ntw a ilek-ilek mpwarey-angker. Ntw a ingkerrenh-itwek anngetherr

mpwaretyek!" ⁵ Alakenh rernem apal angkek. Rernem ikwer irrpelthirrenh apal.

Anayntileyel: Rernem iterl-arey-angenh, Akngeyelarl ikwer arrernek arrwekel-antey.

⁶⁻⁸ Ikwer-penh Jesus-el renh-rnem tyerne, "Ayengan mpwelheyel, Akngey rant ayenh Jerusalem-warl thwentyek. Ahern nhareny-rnem arrekantherrety arlkarirrey-angenharl, mwerrarl aneyel arrekantherr. Atyengety rernem arlkarirreyel, atharl renh-rnem ileyel, rernemarl apmwangkarrant apenteyel. Menty arrantherr alhenherry-arey, tyenkerr arlkwetyek. Ayeng artenyarl mpwelheyel-kety." ⁹ Alakenh ra arteny anenh Galilee-ampeny-itwek. Atyeyikwant-rnem alhek.

Jesus Arlta Rtakw-angketyarr ikwer alheyel

¹⁰ Ingkern-they ra ingwer-rnemek ilelhey-angenh anyelkel-antey alhek Jerusalem-warl. ¹¹ Atyetyart Jew-rnem-kenh angkerrenh Jesus renh antwerrketyek. Rernem ingwer-rnem ayerne, "Nthenh artwa Jesus wethan?"

¹² Rernem angkerrenh ikwer. Ingwer-rnem angkerrenh "Jesus ra mwerrarl". Ingwer-rneman tyel-angkerrenh, "Jesus ra irrtiyaltharl". ¹³ Rernem anyelkel arreytemel angkerrenh. Rernem atyetyart-rnem-kety aterirrek.

¹⁴ Arlta irrpety-penh kwentyarl rernem arlkwerrenh-angkwarr-antey, Jesus ra Jerusalem-warl aremirrey-alhek. Jesus-el renh-rnem Akngey-kenh angka akalty-anthek ty-aty ilkwitwek. ¹⁵ Artwamp-rnemel awek-penh, rernem Jesus ikwer apatemel angkerrenh, "Akalty inngey yanhey! Nthakenh artwa yanhel ingkerrenh-angkwarr iterl-areyel? Ingwer-rnemel renh akalty-anthey-angenh, ra ament apek akaltyirrek!"

¹⁶ Jesus-el tyerne, "Angka atyenh-wenyarl nhanyem, atharl akalty-antheyel. Akngeyel ayenh thwenek, angka ikwerrenh-akert. Angka atyenhel amenterrpel akalty-anthey-angenh. ¹⁷ Arrantherr Ingkart-kenh-angkwarr apententy, arrantherrap ayenh iterl-arem-anem, atharl angka Akngey-kenh angka akalty-antheyel, angka atyenh-weny. ¹⁸ Ingwerentyel angka amenterrpel akalty-anthenty, ra tnakelhem ingwer-rnemek. Atha anyent renh tnakeyel, rarl ayenh thwenek, arrantherr renh tnaketyek arpe-marl. Alakenh-anyem atha arraty ileyel, irrtiywerremel iley-angenh. ¹⁹ Moses-el Akngey-kenh angka rlterrk arrernek arrekantherr arrwekel. Arrantherr apentey-angenharl! Arrantherr ayenh atwetyek angkerreyel, Moses-kenh-angkwarr arrantherr apmwelhileyel."

²⁰ Ingkerrenhel tyerne, "Ngan arwengkar! Ilekek nga illelheyel ngenh atwetyekan?"

²¹ Jesus-el renh-rnem tyerne, "Arrantherr ayenh arek, atharl artwa lerrp-penh mwerrilek arlta Saturday-el. Arrantherr aremel apateyeppek. Arrantherr angkerrenh, 'Ran arntety mwerriley-angenh arlta nhel. ²²⁻²³ Arrantherr away akely-rnem artwa mpwaretyek arlta 8-penh. Angka nhenhan Moses-kenh ayntey-angenharl, angka nhenh-rneman arrwekeleny-kenh aynteyel. Alakenh-they arrantherr arlta Kel mwerr. Mwerr atha arntety-rnem mwerrilem arlta Saturday-el arrpemar Ingkart-kenh-angkwarr.'" ²⁴ Jesus-el renh-rnem ilek, "Ingwer-rnem apentey-angenh. Arraty-angkwarrant ntwapa apentayntetyek, Ingkart-kenh-angkwarrant."

²⁵ Ingwer-rnem Jerusalem-areny-rnem ayernerrenh, "Artwa nhenh rernem atwetyekarl arrkernelheyel? ²⁶ Nhak renh arenh-herr-arey! rarl akngerrarl akalty-antheyel, ingkerrenhel renh awetyek! Ingwer-rnemel ahelirrey-angenharl, ikwer arrngert angkey-angenh. Atyetyart-rnemel apek renh iterl-areyel, ra artwa Christ, Akngeyelar renh thwenek ahern nhenh-warl! ²⁷ Nthakenharlap ran? Anwantherr renh iterl-areyel, ran Christ-wenyarl. Artwa nhenh anwantherr iterl-areyelarl. Ra Nazareth-arenyarl, anwantherr apmer ikwerrenh iterl-areyel. Nthakenh Christ-kenh apmer iterl-arey-angenh ahern-arenyel." Alakenh rernem angkerrenh Jesus ikwer.

²⁸ Jesus-el tyaty ilkwitwek akalty-anthek-antey, ra artewentyel arlkek, "Arrantherr ayenh iterl-areyel nthek-arenyarl ayengan. Ayeng ament arwa apetyey-angenh. Ra ayenh thwenek angka ikwerrenh arraty-akert. Arrantherranap renh iterl-arey-angenharl, rarl ayenh thwenek, ra arraty innga. ²⁹ Athant renh iterl-areyel, rarl ayenh thwenek, ayengarl ikwer-they apetyek."

³⁰ Ingwer-rnemelan angwarenh, Jesus renh antwerketyek. Akngeyel renh arntarnt-arenh-antey, nthakenh rernem ikwer-warl arrerirrey-angenh-antey antwerketyek. Rernem renh antwerkey-angenh, arlta ikwerrenh arrerirrey-angenh-antey ra ilwetyek. ³¹ Akngerrrel Jesus renh apentek-anem. Rernem angkerrenh, "Artwa nhenhel ilek-ilek-angkwarr mpwareyel arawerrng ilkwakertel. Artwa Christ nhenhey!"

³² Pharisee-el-rnem awak, rernemarl Jesus ikwer angkerrenh. Rernem ingkart priest, atyetyart-rnem-then anyentirrek. Atyetyartel-rnem ilyemwerney-rnem thwenek, Jesus

antwerrketyek. ³³ Jesus-el ahelengkw-rnem arnarek, rarl ingkerrenhek ilelhek, "Ayeng arrekantherr-itwek intem-antey nhel aney-angenh. Ayeng ikwer-warl angkep alpeyenh, rarl ayenh thwenek-warl. ³⁴ Arrantherr atyeng nthweyenh, arrantherr nthakenh ayenh arey-angenh. Apmer ikwer-warl ayeng alpeyenh, ikwer-warl arrantherr ywarn-antey alheyenh.

³⁵⁻³⁶ Artwamp Jew-rnem apatemel ayernerrenh, "Apmer nthek-warlarl alpetyek ran ilelheyel anwekantherr? Apmer nthenh inpa ywerreyelar! Apmer arleng-warl alpetyek, Jew-rnem akalty-anthetyek, apmer Greece-itwek anewaneyel-rnem-warl?"

Jesus-el angka ileyel, kwaty itethiley-angker-akert

³⁷ Arlta 7-penh, arlta ingkern impen ikwerel rernem tyenkerr arlkwenh-antey, Jesus rtnerl-alhek atayel arlkemel, "Arrantherr angkethakw irrenty, atyeng-warl apetyenherr-arey! ³⁸ Akngey-kenh angka alakenh aynteyel: arrantherr atyeng-angkwarr apententy, arrantherr itethirretyek, angkethakwel kwaty antywem-apeny. ³⁹ Kwaty itethiley-angker-apeny Itnweng Rlwart ran, itethiley-angker arrpemarl ran." Jesus-el Itnweng Rlwart thwenetyek renharl apenteyel-rnem-warl. Ranap Itnweng Rlwart ikwer-rnem-warl thweney-angenh-antey, arrangkw-antey. Jesus ra ipmepenh itethirrentyel, ra Itnweng Rlwart thweney-alpeyenh ikwer-rnem-warl.

Ingwer-rnem ilterreyel Jesus ikwer-they

⁴⁰ Ingwerel-rnem Jesus renh awek-penh, rernem angkerrenh, "Angkakert impen ingwer apek, Nhenhey-antey apetyek, Moses-elarl awank-akerr anwekantherr weth ilenh."

⁴¹ Ingwer-rneman angkerrenh, "Ra Christ apek." Ingwer-rneman angkerrenh, "Christ ra apmer ingwer-they apeyalheyenh Galilee apmer ikwerrenh arrangkw. ⁴² Akngey-kenh angka alakenh aynteyel: 'Christ ra atyetyart David-they apetyem. Christ ra ilkwerrey-areny David-kenh apmer-itwek Bethlehem-itwek.' Bethlehem-itwek atyetyart David anenh awank-akerr." ⁴³ Alakenh rernem ilterrenh, ament-rnem. Ingwer-rnem Jesus-ek awelhenh, ingwer-rnem awelhey-angenh. ⁴⁴ Ingwer-rnemel Jesus renh angwarenh, renh anterrkwetyek. Arrangkw-antey, rernem renh antwerrkey-angenh-antey.

Atyetyart Jew-rnemel Jesus apentey-angenh

⁴⁵ Ikwer-penhan iltyemwerney-rnem arrangkw-antey alpek-anem tyaty-areny ilkwernem-warl Pharisee-rnem-warl-then, anterrkwey-angenh-antey. Atyetyart-rnemel renh-rnem ayernek. "Arrantherr Jesus nhenh-warl akngetyey-angenh?"

⁴⁶ Ilyemwerney rernem tyernek, "Nthakenh anwantherr renh antwerrkey-angenh, rarl arraty-angkwarr angkenh. Aleyant anwantherr awek! Artwa ingwerenty ikwer-apeny angkey-angenh."

⁴⁷ Pharisee-el-rnem renh-rnem ilek, "Ra arrenhantherr ilpertilhilek angka apmwewarl, ingwer-rnem ilpertilhilek-apeny!" ⁴⁸ Pharisee-rnem atyetyart-rnem-then anwer-nantherr ikwer awelhey-angenharl, renh tnakey-angenh, mentyaw!" ⁴⁹ Apal rernem angkerrenh, "Renharl tnakeyel-rnem, rernem Akngey-kenh angka arrwekeleny apentey-angenh akwerrp. Rernem apmwelhileyel Akngey-kenh-angkwarr. Akngeyel renh-rnem ikwerety irrenteyenh."

⁵⁰ Nicodemus-el renh-rnem angarek. Artwa wethey arrwekel-antey alhek Jesus-warl ingwel. Ra atyetyart arrpemarl anenh. Ra angkek, ⁵¹ "Angka anwekantherrenh aynteyel. Ra ilelhem-tangkwel, anwantherr awetyek, renh atwey-alenty."

⁵² Ikwer-they rernem tyernek, "Nicodemus-ay! Galilee-areny apek nga rapeny? Akngey-kenh pip reytemila, ntwala angka renh iterl-aretyek, 'Angkakert Akngey-kenh Galilee-areny arrangkwarl, apmer ingwer-arenyarl!' "

⁵³ [Ingkerrenh apmer-warl alpek.

8

Jesus arrngert angkeyel ikwer-rnem

¹ Pharisee-rnem alpek apmer-warl. Jesus rap apwert Alip-warl alhek. ² Ingwepenh Jesus ra Jerusalem-warl-anem alhek tyaty ilkwewarl-anem. Ingkerrenh ikwer-warl apetyek. Ranem arrernelhek, renh-rnem akalty-anthetyek.

³ Artwa Pharisee-rnem-then rernem arelh anyent akngetyek ikwer-warl, Moses-kenh angka akalty-anthey-angker-rnemel-then. Arelh renh ingwer-rnemel arek, artwa arelh ingwer-kenh ayntenh. Rernem renh ilek, artwa ingwer-itwelarl ayntenh. Arelh renh akngerr-itwek ampepek rnrnek. ⁴ Rernem Jesus renh ilek, "Akalty-anthen-anthenhay! Arelh nhenh arek, artwa ingwer-itwelarl ayntenh, ingwer-kenh. Anwekantherrenh-angkwarr apmwelhilek, law anwekantherrenh akek!" Rernem arelh ikwer tyel-angkerrenh. ⁵⁻⁶ "Angka arrwekeleny Moses-kenh alakenh aynteyel, arelh apwertel

wetyek. Nthakenharl ngan iterreyel?" Rernem Jesus renh ayntarrp-iletyek-arrpantey arrkernelhenh, ra apmwel-areth angkentyek Moses-kenh angkek. Alakenh rernem renh arrkerne. Jesus-el iyplasant awenh, renh-rnem tyerney-angenh. Kwenirremel, ra ahern-itwek ingkwernek iltyel. ⁷ Rernem aleth-antey Jesus renh irrtywerremel arlkarewenh. Rtnerl-alhemel Jesus ra angkek, "Anyentel apek arelh nhenh apwertel wetyek. Artwa alyelkelant, artwa apmwewenyelant wetyek!" ⁸ Jesus ra kwenirrek arrpemar, ra ahern-warl ingkwernek. ⁹ Rernem Jesus awek-penh, rernem nyerrirremel alpek, arlperiryirremel. Artwamp-rnem-tangkwel alpek. Ikwer-theyan arelh ampwernem alpek. Artwa werretyerr-rnem-anem alpek. Ikwer-they artwa anthety ingkern-they alpek arrpemar. Ikwer-penhan Jesus-then arelh anyent rethenant-anem aneyelpek. ¹⁰ Jesus rtnerl-alhek, arelh renh ayerne, "Ntwa Jew-rnem-kenh angka akek. Ingwerentyel ngenh ayntarrp-iley-angenh-antey, tyatyemiley-angenh-antey."

¹¹ Arelh ra angkek, "Arrangkwaw, Ingkartay." Jesus-el renh ilek, "Atha ngenh nthakenh tyatyemiley-angenharl, kel apant-anem, apmwekety ipmelha."]

Jesus ra ilelheyel, "Ayeng lyenenty impen ingkerrenhek aneyel"

¹² Ikwer-penh Jesus ikwer-rnem ilelhek, "Lyenenty impen arrtyerneyel-apeny, ayeng aneyel. Ingwerentyel atyeng-angkwarr apenty, ra iwerr renh iterl-arem-anem. Nthakenh ingwemerntel aney-angenh, aparrng-apeny. Ra iteth intem-antey anetyek Akngey-kenh-angkwarr."

¹³ Artwa Pharisee-rnemel renh ilek, "Ngant anyent ilelherl-apeyel. Anwantherr angka ngkwenh iterl-arey-angenh. Angka arraty-weny." Rernem tyel-angkerrenh ikwer.

¹⁴ Jesus-el renh-rnem ilek, "Athant iterl-areyel nthenh-they ayeng apetyekarl. Athant iterl-areyel arrpemar nthek-angkwarr ayeng alpeyenh. Apmer arrantherr iterl-arey-angenh, ayengarl ikwer-warl alpeyenh. Angka atyenh arraty inngan. ¹⁵⁻¹⁶ Arrantherr ayenh iterl-arey-angenh, arrantherr atyeng tyel-angkerreyelan, apmwamwam, ahern-areny-kenh-angkwarr apentyel. Akngeyelant ingkerrenh akngakeyenh, warrk atyenh-weny. Akngeyel ayenh thwenek ahern nhenh-warl. Alakenh aylernak ingkerrenh akngaketyek arraty-angkwarr. ¹⁷⁻¹⁸ Alakenh-anyem angka Moses-kenh aynteyel; artwa atherrel angka anyent renhey-antey ilenty, kel court-areny-kenh arraty-angkwarr. Angka anyent-angkwarr ayeng ilelheyel. Akngeyel ayenh

angka irrkaty ikwer-akert thwenek ahern nhenh-warl. Angka irrkatyant-atherr aynteyel, atherr-antey, lipwel-antey, arraty-angkwarr.”

¹⁹⁻²⁰ Jesus tyaty ilkwitwek box arrerenty-itwek anenh, rernem apmelerr man ikwer-warl iweynenh. Ahelengkwel renh antwerrkey-angenh-antey, arlta ikwerenh arrerirrey-angenh-antey, ra ilwetyek. Ikwer-penh rernem Jesus ayernek, “Nthenhan ngkwenh akngeyan?” Jesus-el renh-rnem ilek, “Arrantherr ayenh apentey-angenh, akngey atyenh apentey-angenh. Arrantherr atyeng-angkwarr apententy arrantherrap Akngey-kenh-angkwarr apentem arrpemar.”

Jesus-el renh-rnem iley, “Ayeng alker-they apetyek”

²¹ Jesus-el Jew-rnem ilek arrpemar, “Ingwer-inger ayeng alhem, apmer ingwer-warl. Arrantherr ywarn-antey alheyenh ikwer-warl. Arrantherr-anem atyeng ywarn-antey nthweyenh. Arrantherr apmwakert-antey ilweyenh.”

²² Rernem awek-penh Jew-rnem apatemel ayernerrek, “Ran nheng angkek nthakenh ikwer-angkwarr alhey-angenh. Ranang amentel atwelheyenh?”

²³ Jesus-el renh-rnem ilek, “Arrantherr ahern-areny-rnem aneyel ayeng ahern-areny-wenyarl arrekantherr-warl apetyek. Ayeng irrwerl-arenyarl. ²⁴ Atha arrenhantherr kel ilek, arrantherr apmwakert-antey ilweyenh. Arrantherr ayenh irrpelthirremel aweyel tnakey-angenhel, arrantherr apmwakert-antey ilweman.”

²⁵ Ikwer-penh rernem Jesus ayernek, “Angwenharl ngan?”

Jesus-el renh-rnem ilek, “Ayeng weth arrekantherr arrwekel-antey ilelhek. ²⁶ Ayeng apetyek atha angka arraty ikwerenhant iletiek. Atha angka ingwer-rnem arrekantherr iley-angenh. Atha angka akngerr arrekantherr-penh ilem, arrantherrarl apmwangkwarr mpwarenh. Rarl ayenh thwenek angka iletiek, rant arraty inngan.”

²⁷ Jesus ra ikwer-rnem angka Akngey-kenh ilenh. Rernem angka irrwerl-areny renh iterl-arey-angenh-antey, akwerrp-antey. ²⁸ Jesus-el renh-rnem ilek arrpemar, “Ingwer-inger arrantherr Akngey-kenh Artwa Impen ayenh irrwerl tywenelhenty areyenh arwerl-itwek. Ikwer-penh arrantherr iterl-areyenh-anem, ayeng Akngey-kenh Artwa Impen, weth ayeng arrwekel ilelhekarl-angkwarr. Arrantherr iterl-areyenh arrpemar, atharl amentel apentey-angenh. Akngey atyenhel ayenh akalty-anthenh-angkwarrant athan apenteyel. ²⁹ Akngeyel ayenh thwenek, ra atyeng-itwek aneyel. Ra nthakenh ayenh ipmey-angenh, ayengarl ikwer awelheyel.”

³⁰ Rernem angka awek-penh, akngerrrel Jesus renh tnakek, ikwerenh-angkwarr apentemel-anem.

Jesus Abraham-then

³¹ Jesus-el Jew ingwer-rnem ilek, renharl apenteyel-rnem, "Arrantherr angka atyenh-angkwarr apententy, arrantherr kwertengerl atyenh-rnem innga aneyenh. ³² Arrantherr angka atyenhkek arraty innga akaltyirrem. Ikwer-penh arrantherr mwerrant-arey anetyek, nthakenh angka apmwa ingwer-kenhel arrenhantherr ilpertiley-angenh. Atyetyart ingwer aney-angenh arrekantherr, arrangkw."

³³ Rernem renh ilek, "Ilekek nga angkeyelan alakenh? Atyetyart ingwer aney-angenh anwekantherr, arrangkw. Anwernantherran Abraham-kenh-rnem aneyel. Rant arwekeleny anwernekantherrenh."

³⁴ Jesus-el renh-rnem ilek, "Atha arrenhantherr arraty innga ileyel, ingwerenty apek intwemelirrenty Akngey-kety, ra apmwangkwarr intem-antey aneyenh, ra artwa apmwamwam aneyel Akngey-kenh-angkwarr. ³⁵ Apmer ingwer-areny warrk-warl arwarl apetyek, arwa warrkir-retyek. Alharntentyant alpetyek. Alerikw ra intem-antey apmerek-artwey aneyenh. Ayeng Akngey-kenh alerikw anyent apmerek-artwey arrpemar. ³⁶ Arrenhantherr apmwekety itethilem, arrantherr apmwangkwarr apentey-angenh-anem intem-antey. ³⁷ Atha arrenhantherr iterlareyel, arrantherr Abraham-kenh-rnem. Kel mwerr. Arrantherr angka atyenh-kety arlkarirreyel. Alakenh-they arrantherr ayenh angwareyel, ayenh atwetyek. ³⁸ Ayeng Akngey-itwek anenh, atha ingkerrenh anngetherr arek. Alakenh-they atha iletiek arrekantherr. Arrantherr apmwangkwarr apenteyel, arrenty-kenh, atyetyart arrekantherrenh-angkwarr."

³⁹ Rernem Jesus renh ilek, "Abraham-arl atyetyart anwernekantherrenh arrwekeleny."

Jesus-el renh-rnem ilek, "Abraham arraty-angkwarr anenh Akngey-kenh-angkwarr. Arrantherrarl Abraham-kenh-rnem aneyel, arrantherrarl arraty-angkwarr arrpemar apentetyek. ⁴⁰ Atha arrekantherr angka arraty ilek, atharl Akngey-kenh angka awek-penh. Arrantherr ayenh angwareyel, ipmek atwetyek. Abraham-kenh-angkwarr arrantherr Inggart apentey-angenh arrangkw. ⁴¹ Arrantherr arrwekeleny arrekantherrenh-angkwarrant apenteyel, arrenty-areny-kenh-angkwarr."

Rernem Jesus ikwer ilelhek, "Anantherr akwetyenty-wenyarl, anantherran Inggart Akngey-kenh-rnem inngarl, ament-warl alhey-angenh."

⁴² Jesus-el renh-rnem ilek, "Aknghey apek aknghey arrekanttherrenh, arrantherr atyeng inkwerelhetyek. Arrangkw, arrantherr atyeng inkwerelhey-angenh. Ayeng Akngheythey apetyek, rantey ayenh arrekanttherr-warl thwenek, ayeng ament apetyey-angenh. ⁴³ Arrantherr angka atyenh iylpelant aweyel. Arrantherr arlkarirremel angka atyenhewek awelhey-angenh. ⁴⁴ Arrenty ra atyetyart arrekanttherrenh aneyel, arrantherr arrenty ikwer awelheyel. Arrenty rantey irrtywalth aneyel, ahelengkw atwey-angker inngarl. Ra ament ikwerenh-angkwarrant apenteyel. Ra arraty ingkerrenhek iley-angenh, ra Inkart-kenh angka arraty-angkwarr apentey-angenh. Ran ingwer-rnem akalty-antheyel, irrtywerreri-ayntetyek. Arrantherr irrtywalth ahern-areny-rnem ingkerrenhel renh awem.

⁴⁵ Atha arrekanttherr angka innga ilekarl-penh, arrantherr atyeng awelhey-angenhari irrpeltherremel! Arrantherr ayenh apentey-angenh. ⁴⁶ Arrantherr ayenh apmwan antwey-angenh atyeng arrantherr arraty awelhetyek. Angka arraty atha ileyel. ⁴⁷ Aknghey-kenh angkek awelhenty, Aknghey-kenh anemarl. Arrantherr Aknghey-kenh angka awelhey-angenh, arrantherranap Aknghey-kenh-wenyarl."

Jesus-el ileyel angka Abraham-akert

⁴⁸ Jew ingwer-rnem Jesus-ek angkek, "Nganang Samaria-areny aneyel, artwa arrenty-akert." Jew-rnem Samaria-areny-rnem-kety arlkarirrenh.

⁴⁹ Jesus-el renh-rnem ilek, "Ayengan artwa arrenty-akert-wenyarl. Athan Aknghey atyenhant tnakeyel. Arrantherr artwa apmwek-athen ayenh areyel. ⁵⁰ Ayeng nthakenh tnakelhey-angenh. Akngheyelant ayenh areyel, rant ayenh mwerr antwem. Aknghey ra arrekanttherr inkwerelheyelarl, arrantherr ayenh tnaketyek. ⁵¹ Atha arrenhantherr arraty ileyel, ingwerenty angka atyenh-angkwarr apententy, ra nthakenh ilwey-angenh."

⁵² Jew-rnemel renh ilek, "Anantherr kel akalty, ngan arrenty-akert inngarl aneyel! Abraham ilwek, Aknghey-kenh angkakert-rnem ilwek arrpemar. Ngan ilelheyel, angka ngkwenh-angkwarr apententy, nthakenh ilwey-angenh. ⁵³ Nganang Abraham-angkwarr ilkwa? Abraham kel ilwek, angkakert-rnem-then ingkerrenh-antey ilwek arrpemar. Angwenharl ngan ilelheyel?"

⁵⁴ Jesus-el renh-rnem ilek, "Ayeng tnakelhey-angenh, arrangkw. Aknghey rant ayenh tnakeyel. Arrantherr irrtywerremel ilelheyel Aknghey-kenh-rnem-arrpantey. Arrangkwaw! ⁵⁵ Arrantherr ikwer akwerrparl, ayengant

ikwer akaltyarl. Arraty ayeng ilelheyel, irrtwyerrey-angenh. Ayeng ikwer akalty innga, ayeng angka ikwerenhek awelheyel. ⁵⁶ Arrwekeleny Abraham-el ayenh iterlarenh arrwekel-antey ayeng apetyey-alenty ahern nhenh-warl. Ra atyeng inkwerelhek.”

⁵⁷ Ikwer-penh Jew-rnemel Jesus tyernek, “Ngan artwampweny-antey! Nthakenh ntwā Abraham arek?”

⁵⁸ Jesus-el renh-rnem ilek, “Atha arrenhantherr arraty innga ileyel. Abraham-wenyankel ayeng anenh.” ⁵⁹ Rernem awak-penh, rernem apwert-anem inekan, Jesus-anem apwertel wetyek-anek. Jesus tyerrelhek warl ilkwethey irrtwyertewelhemel.

9

Jesus-el artwa aparrng aretyek mpwareyel

¹ Jesus kwertengerl ikwerenhrnem-akert alhenh, ra artwa aparrng arey-alhek. Ra aparrng anenh away akelyank. ² Kwertengerl-rnemel Jesus renh ayernek, “Akalty-anthenh-anthenhay! Ilek-penh artwa nhenh away akelyank aparrngirrek? Amikw-then aynikw-then apek apmwangkwar alhenh? Akngeyel renh aparrngilek alakenh-anyem apek?”

³ Jesus-el renh-rnem tyernek, “Menty! Artwa nhenh apmwangkwar aney-angenh, amikw-then aynikw-then-antey, akelyank artwa aparrng anenh. Atha arrekantherr-itwek anngetherr mwerriletyek, arrantherr aretyek-away, ayeng rlterrk ilkwa Akngey-kenh-akert aneyel. Arrantherr rlwanty-anenherr-arey! ⁴⁻⁵ Ayeng ahern nhenhel Akngey-kenh lyenenty impen-antey, ahern-areny ingkerrenhek. Athanem ingkerrenh-angkwarr iwerr arraty ilerl-apayntetyek. Itwernel-away anwantherr warrkiryayntetyek Akngeyel ayenh thwenek ahern nhenh-warl, ayeng ikwer warrkiryayntetyek. Arlta atyenh arrerirreyelkety ipmelhetyekan warrk-kety ingwel nthakenh warrk-kety ipmelhem-apeny.”

⁶ Ikwer-penhan ra ahern-warl apelh iwek, apelh atnhanem mpwarew, artwa aparrng renh-anem annga atherr apernek atnthel-anem. ⁷ Artwa ikwer-warl ra angkek, “Kwaty ngenty Siloam-warl alha, inngerr lhewel-hetyek.” Artwa ra kwaty-warl alhek, inngerr-anem lhewelhek, irrarkelhemel. Ra mwerranem arenh, annga rlketyekanem. Kwaty Siloam alakenh aynteyel angka Aram-arenykenhel, “Artwa renharl thwenek.”

⁸ Artwa aparrng-penh apmer-warl alpek. Ikwerenhrnemel renh arek, apatemel-anem rarl annga rlkem-anem

apey-alpek, ra aparrng-tangkwel ngkwelty manek aparel-henh. Rernem ayernerrenh, "Artwa wethang ran nhey nhenhan aparrng ngkweltyek aparelhenh iwerr impalthei anerl-anemel?"

⁹ Kel artwa ingwer-rnem angkerrenh, "Kel artwa rey-antey annga rlkeyel-anem!" Artwa ingwer-rneman angkerrenh, "Kel ra ikwer-apenyarl."

Artwa aparrng-penh ranem ilelhek, "Kel ayengarli weth iwerr impalthei arrekanteherr ngkweltyek inkeyam-ayntenh, aparrng-tangkwel."

¹⁰ Rernem artwa renh ayernek, "Nthakenharli ntw a areyel-anem? Ilekel annga mwerrilek?"

¹¹ Ra renh-rnem arraty-anem ilelhek, "Artwa anyent itnan Jesus ra ayenh atnthel apelh-penhel annga atherr apernek, rap ayenh ilanthei kwaty Siloam-warli alhetyek, inggerr irrarlkelhetyek. Ikwer-penh atha annga rlkelhemel-anem arek."

¹² Rernem renh ayernek, "Nthenh-anem artwa ra, rarli ngenh mwerrilek?"

Ra tyernek, "Inpa, rwengk."

Artwa aparrng-penh Pharisee-rnemel renh aleth-antey arlkawerli-anemel ayerneyel

¹³⁻¹⁴ Artwa aparrng-penh renh Jesus-elarl mwerrilek atnth a apelh-penhel arlta Saturday-el, ltyerrey-angker impen ikwerel. Alakenh-thei rernem artwa renh Pharisee-rnem-warli atnwenhek, rernem renh ayernetyek, nthakenharli irrek. ¹⁵ Pharisee-el-rnem artwa renh ayernek, "Nthakenh ntw a mwerr-anem anngel-atherr areyel-anem?"

Artwa aparrng-penh ra tyernek, "Jesus-el ayenh annga apernek atnthel apelh-penhel. Ikwer-penh ayeng kwaty Siloam-itwek inggerr lhewelhek. Ikwer-penhan atha annga rlikemel-anem arek."

¹⁶ Rernem ilerrenh ikwer-thei. Pharisee ingwer-rnem angkerrek-anem, "Artwa rarli artwa nhenh mwerrilekan arlta Saturday-el, ltyerrey-angker impen ikwerel. Alakenh apmwarli! Ra Inkart-kenh angkakert-wenyarl!" Pharisee ingwer-rneman angkerrenh, "Artwa ra angkakert Akngey-kenh apek, mwerr-angkwarrarl."

¹⁷ Pharisee-rnemel artwa renh ayernek arrpemarli, "Nthakenh ngan angkem, artwa rarli annga atherr ngenh mwerrilekek?"

Artwa ra tyernek, "Artwa yanhan Akngey-kenh angkakertarl."

¹⁸ Pharisee-rnem ikwer irrpeltherrenh, irrtiwerrerli-anenty-arrpantey. Ra ikwer-rnem ilelhek arratyarl, rarli ampa akelyank aparrng anenh. Rernem amikw-then

aynikw-then ikwer-atherr yangkelek, ratherr artwa ikwer-penh iletiek. ¹⁹ Ratherr apetyek. Pharisee-el-rnem renh-atherr ayernekanem, "Nhenhang alerengkw mpwelekan-thenh? Arratyang mpwelanth ileyel, akelyank-antey ra aparrng anenh? Alakenh mpwelanth ileyel, nthakenharlap ra areyel-anem?"

²⁰ Ratherr tyernek, "Ya wenh, kel aylekanthenh. Arraty ra aparrng akelyank anenh." ²¹⁻²³ Jew-rnem atyetyart-rnemel angka arrwekel-antey arrernek, "Ingwerentyel Jesus renh Christ itnewenty, anwantherr renh irrentem tyaty anwekantherrenh-they. Iteng-atherr alakenh arlarl ilelhek, ratherrarl Jew atyetyart-rnem-kety aterirrenh. Lyertan aylanth iterl-arey-angenh, nthakenharl ra areyel-anem. Aylanth iterl-arey-angenh arrpemar, angwenhelarl renh mwerrilek. Artwa ilkwa renhant ayernenherr-arey, ra kel arrekanterr ilelhetyek, ampa akely-wenyarl!"

²⁴ Pharisee-el-rnem artwa renh ikngwerl-alpek arrpemar, renh ayernetyek. Rernem ikwer-warl angkek, "Arraty inngant ilelha, Akngeyel ngenh arekerr. Anwantherr artwa renh iterl-areyel, rarl ngenh mwerrilek. Ra artwa apmwa!"

²⁵ Artwa ra renh-rnem tyernek, "Atha artwa renh apmwa antwey-angenh. Arwa atha iterl-areyel, ayeng aparrng anenh avey akelyank, aleyan atha areyel-anem."

²⁶ Rernem artwa ayernekanem arrpemar, "Nthakenharl ra ngenh mwerrilekan?"

²⁷ Artwa ra tyernek arrpemar, "Atha arrekanterr arrwekel-antey ilek, rarl ayenh mwerrilek. Arrantherr atyeng arrkent awalheyel? Arrantherr ilkelheyel, renh arrantherr apentetyek arrpemar?"

²⁸ Rernem renh iltek-anem, "Ntwarl ikwerenh-angkwarr apenteyel, anwantherr Moses-kenh-angkwarrant apenteyel? ²⁹ Anwantherr Moses renh iterl-areyel, Akngeyelarl renh arrernek. Artwa yanh anwantherr iterl-arey-angenharl, apmer nthenh-areny?"

³⁰ Ra ikwer-rnem-warl angkek arrpemar, "Kel! Ranap angetherr ayenh mwerrilekarl, aleyant atha annga rlkemel areyel-anem. Arrantherrap apmer ikwerenh renh iterl-arey-angenh, ran irrwerl-areny. ³¹ Anwantherr iterl-areyel artwa apmwel Ingkart renh ayernenty, ra ikwer nthakenh awalhey-angenh. Ingkart-kenh-angkwarrarl aneyel-rnemekant awalhem. ³² Awank-they alakenh ayn-tenh, artwa ahern-arenyel aparrng renh mwerriley-angenh. ³³ Artwa yanhelan ayenh mwerrilekan, ran Ingkart-kenharl. Ahern-areny arrangwarl. Innga, ran Ingkart-kenharl."

³⁴ Pharisee-rnem artwa aparrng-penh ikwer-warl angkek, "Nga apmwa anenh ampa akelyank. Ntwa anwenhantherr Ingkart-angkwarr akalty-anthey-angenh." Rernem Jew-rnem-kenh tyaty akely-they renh irrentek-anem, "Ngan nhel aney-angenh wenh!"

Pharisee-rnem artwa aparrng-apeny

³⁵ Jesus-el awek, Pharisee-rnemelarl artwa renh irrentek tyaty akely-they. Jesus artwa ikwer nthwenh. Renh arey-alhek. Jesus-el renh ayerneke, "Ntwa Artwa Impen Ingkart-kenh ayenh tnakeyel?"

³⁶ Artwa ra ayerneke, "Angwenharlap artwa ran, Ingkart-kenh Impenan? Atha renh innga tnaketyek arrpemar inkwerelhemel."

³⁷ Jesus-el renh tyerneke, "Ntwa kel angetherr areyelar! Ayeng rey-antey Artwa Impen Ingkart-kenh."

³⁸ Ra Jesus tyerneke, "Ingkartay! Atha ngenh tnakeyel." Ra ampwethel arrernelhek Jesus-itwek kwenirremel, inkwerelhemel.

³⁹ Jesus angkek arrpemar artwa ikwer-warl, "Ayeng apetyek ahern nhenh-warl, ingkerrenh atha arrkernetyek. Ingwer-rnem aparrng-apeny, ayenh iterl-arey-angenh. Atha renh-rnem annga mwerrilem-apeny. Atha renh-rnem akalty-anthem, rernem ayenh iterl-arem-anem. Mwerr-arrpantey tnakelheyel-rnem rernem apmwangkwarr aleth apenteyel amentel, artwa aparrngel iwerr apmwangkwarr apenteyel-apeny. Nthakenh atha renh-rnem mwerriley-angenh, akalty-anthey-angenh."

Anayntileyel: Rernem amentewarl apentenh artwa aparrngel apentenh-apeny. Rernem Jesus renh tnakey-angenh, iterl-arey-angenh. Alakenh Jesus-el renh-rnem ywarn arratyilenh, rernem ikwer awelhey-angenharl.

⁴⁰ Pharisee-el-rnem renh awek. Rernem Jesus ikwer angkek, "Anwekantherr ngan angkeyel? Ntwa anwenhantherr aparrng antweyel, apmwangkwarr apenteyel-rnem?"

⁴¹ Jesus angkek, "Arrantherr aparrng-apeny aneyel. Arrantherr ilelheyel, arrantherr Ingkart-kenh-angkwarr apenteyel-arrpantey. Arrantherr apmwangkwarr-antey aleth apenteyel."

10

Angka yep-yep-akert

¹ Jesus angkek, "Artwa irrtiert-awarr-rnem rernem akwerterrparl atnarnpenh keyt-ketyan. Rernem arrkernelhenh yep-yep-rnemek artwa apmwernemey. ²⁻³ Artwa

keytelarl rtenh. Iwerran ra altywerilenhey-apeny yep-yep-rnemekan. Artwa ingwerek-anem. Artwa nhayman yep-yepek-artwey, renh-rnem akngengan. Rap arlkenh yep-yep-rnem ikwer-rnemek. Ahenty renhant iterl-arenh. Yep-yepel-rnem ahentyan renhant iterl-arenh. Alhengkawenhan arreyman renh, 'Wethip arlkeyel wenh! Anwekantherrenh wenh!' Itnan ingwerek-ingwer iterl-arenh yep-yep-rnem, rap arlkenharl ikwer-rnemek. Renh awerl-alhenharl rerneman.

⁴ Rap renh-rnem tyerrenh aketh-warl-anem. Arrwekelarl ran alhenh yep-yeparl arntarnt-arenh ran, rerneman ingkern-they apentenh. Yep-yepel-rnem renh awerl-alhenh. Alhengkawenh renhantarl. ⁵ Ingwer-rnem rernem apentey-angenharl, iterl-arey-angenharl. Arreyman ingwer-lkwer, ingwerel-ayeth ingwer-lkwer rernem angkengharl. Renhant rerneman iterl-arenh, yep-yep renh-rnem arntarnt-arenhantarl. Ahentyan. Anterrenharl ingwer-rnem-ketyan arreyman ingwer-lkwer rernem awenharl yep-yepel-rnem, rernemap anterrenharl. Yep-yep-rnemey."

⁶ Jesus-elap angkan ikwer-rnemek ilenh, rernemap iterl-arey-angenh, "Ilekek nhan Jesus-arl angkeyel wenh?"

Jesus ilelheyel, "Ayengarlap ran yep-yep arntarnt-arey-angker"

⁷ Iwerr aynteyneyel alakenhan, yep-yep-rnemek. Jesus-an angkek, "Ayengarlart iwerran, iteth-kenh apmer-warl! Ingkerrenhel ayenh iterl-areyel. ⁸ Ingwer-rneman angkeyel irrtiyert-awarr-rnem. Atyenh-rnem atyeng awelheyel, yep-yep-rnem awelheyel-apeny. ⁹ Ayengarlart iwerran. Athap itethilemarl ingkerr ingga atyeng-angkwarr apetyeman rerneman iwerr-angkwarr. Apmer atyenh-warl apeyalpeman. Inkwerelheyek. Atyeng-angkwarrant inkwerelheyek mwerr-angkwarr.

¹⁰ Artwa anyelk-awarr apetyem, ra yep-yep-rnem anyelkel inetyek atwetyek-then. Alakenh-anyemant ra apetyem. Ayengan apetyek, atyenh-angkwarrarl apenteyel-rnem ingkerrenh itethiletyek, intem-antey rernem iteth anetyek."

Jesus ilelheyel, "Ayeng yep-yep arntarnt-arey-angker mwerr"

¹¹ "Ayengarl yep-yep-rnem arntarnt-arey-angker aneyel-apeny. Anyelk-awarr apetyenty, yep-yep-rnem irrtiyert inetyek, ra yep-yep arntarnt-arey-angker-tangkwel renh ipmek atwem. Yep-yep arntarnt-arey-angker ra katy ilwem yep-yep ikwerenh-rnemek, renh-rnem arntarnt-aretyek apmwekety itethiletyek. ¹² Warrkenh ingwer-rnem rernem

manekant warrkirreyel, rernem atyeng-apeny-wenyarl. Yep-yep-rneman ikwer-rnem-kenh-wenyarl. Artwa ra manawarr arengk artnwer arnarenty, ra aterel ikwerety anterrem, yep-yep-rnem iwerl-alhemel. Arengk artnwerel yep-yep-rnem tnhwem. Yep-yep-rnem arlperryirremel anterrem arengk artnwer ikwerety. ¹³ Man-awarr rernem yep-yep-rnem ingga arntarnt-arey-angenharl. Alakenh-kety rernem aterel anterrem arengk artnwerel tnhwekerr."

¹⁴ "Ayengarl artwa yep-yep-rnem arntarnt-arey-angker aneyel-apeny. Atha yep-yep atyenh-rnem alhengk-aremarl, rernem atyeng akalty arrpemarl. ¹⁵ Irrkaty-angkwarr Akngeyelan ayenh alhengk-areyel arrpemarl. Ayeng ikwer akalty arrpemarl. Kel ayeng katy ilwetyek yep-yep atyenh-rnemek, renh-rnem arntarnt-aretyek apmwekety. ¹⁶ Yep-yep ingwer-rnem atyenh-rnem arrpemarl. Rernemap ingwer-areny-rnemarl. Atha renh-rnem akngetyem atyeng-angkwarr, rernem angka atyenh alhengk-awem-anem, ayeng ikwer-rnem arlkenty. Ikwer-penh atha ingkerrenh-antey renh-rnem anyentelhilem. ¹⁷ Alakenh-anyem Akngey atyeng artewentyel ilkelheyel, ayengarl arlka menty anthelhem, atyenh-rnemek katy ilwem. Ayeng ipmepenh itethirreyenh. ¹⁸ Kel menty ayeng arlka anthelhem, ayeng katy ilwetyek ingkerrenhek alhewer. Akngeyel ayenh rlterrkilek, ayeng kel arlka menty anthelhetyek. Ra ayenh rlterrkilem, ayeng angkep itethirretyek arrpemarl. Alakenh-anyem Akngeyel atyeng arrernek arrwekel."

¹⁹ Jew-rnemel angka awek-penh, ingwer-rnem ikwer inkwerelhek, ingwer-rnemarl arrangkwarl, irrpeltherrenh. ²⁰ Rernem angkerrenh Jesus ikwer, "Ra arrenty-kenh itnweng-akertarl. Ran nhenh arwengkarl angkeyel! Arrantherr ikwer awelhey-angenharl!"

²¹ Jew ingwer-rneman angkerrek, "Jesus apek arrenty-kenh rlterrk-akert, nthakenh ra mwerr apmwel-areth angkey-angenh! Nthakenharlap artwa aparrng-penh ra mwerrilek, arrenty-kenh rlterrk-akertarlan?"

Jew-rnem-kenh atyetyart-rnemel Jesus renh apwertel we-tyek arrkernelheyel

²² Alyangkwel rernem akarrirrenh Jerusalem-warl, tyenkerr Hanukkah arlkwetyek. Jesus anenh arrpemarl apmer ikwer-itwek. ²³ Ingwer-inger Jesus ra aketh-ampenyel lywenty-itwek itnan Solomon-kenh lywenty, ikwer-itwek ra alhenh tyaty ilkwitwek. ²⁴ Jew ingwer-rnem Jesus ikwer-warl akarrirrek, renh ayern-ayntetyek, "Nga arrayat anwekantherr ilelhey-angenh-antey. Akngeyel apek ngenh Christ nhenh-warl thwenek, rarl awank-akerr ilek,

ahern nhenh-warl thwenetyek. Nga arrayt innga ilelha, anwantherr ngenh iterl-arayntetyek.”

²⁵ Jesus-el tyernekenh renh-rnem, “Ayengan arrekanterr arrwekel-antey ilelhek, ayengan Christ-arl, Akngeyel arrwekeleny-rnem ilek, ayenh ahern nhenh-warl thweneyenh. Arrantherr atyeng awelhey-angenharl. Akngeyel ayenh thwenek, rlterrk ikwerenh-akertel ayeng warrkirr-ayntetyek. Arrantherr ayenh anngetherr areyel. Alakenh-anyem-they arrantherr ayenh iterl-arey-areny, ayeng Christ-arl, rarl ayenh thwenek. ²⁶ Arrantherr ingkerrenh atyeng irrpeltherreyelarl. Arrantherr atyeng-angkwarr apentey-angenharl. Arrantherran yep-yep atyenh-wenyarl. ²⁷ Yep-yep atyenh-rneman rernem angka atyenh alhengkawemarl. Atha renh-rnem iterl-areyel arrpemar. Rernem atyenh-angkwarr apenteyelar. ²⁸ Alakenh-anyem-they rernem iteth intem Akngey-itwek aneyenh. Nthakenh rernem ilwey-angenh. Ingwerel nthakenh renh-rnem akngakey-angenh atyeng-they. ²⁹ Akngey atyenhel ayenh yep-yep-rnem-apeny anthek. Akngey ran ilkwa inngarl, rlterrk-awaty aneyel ingwer-rnem-angkwarr. Ingwer-rnemel nthakenh renh-rnem Akngey-they akngakey-angenh. ³⁰ Akngey-then ayeng-then anyent-antey aneyel. Akngeyel renh-rnem ayerrpilem, atha renh-rnem ayerrpilem arrpemar.”

³¹ Jew-rnem-kenh atyetyart-rnemel Jesus renh awek-penh, rernem apwert-rnem inenh, apwertel-anem Jesus renh wetyek-anek. ³² Jesus ra angkek ikwer-rnemek, “Atha mwerr-angkwarr mpwarek ingkerrenhek ahern nhenh-itwek. Alakenh-anyem Akngeyel ayenh rlterrkilek. Arrantherr ingkerrenhel ayenh arek, ayeng mwerr-angkwarr ingkart-angkwarr warrkirrenh. Ilekek arrantherr ayenh apwertel wetyek?”

³³ Rernem Jesus ikwer irrpelthirrek, “Arrangkw. Nthakenh anwantherr ngenh atwey-angenh warrk ngkwenh-angkwarr. Ngan Ingkart-wenyarl. Ngan Akngey ilk-warrpantey irrtwerremel ilelheyel, anyent-angkwarr-arrpantey! Alakenh-they anwantherr ngenh apwertel wetyek!”

³⁴⁻³⁵ Jesus angkek ikwer-rnemek, “Akngey-kenh angka arrwekeleny aynteyel: ‘Arrantherr akngey-rnem atyeng-apeny anetyek.’ Akngey-kenh pip arrwekelenyel aynteyel, angka nhenh arrayt innga aynteyel intem-antey. Pip-itwek Ingkart angkek ikwer-rnem-warl, ra renh-rnem akngey itnewek ikwer-apeny. ³⁶ Akngeyel ayenh thwenek ahern nhenh-warl, ayenh arrernek impen ikwerenh. Ayeng

antwelheyel Akngey-kenh Alerikw. Ilekek arrantherr ayenh apmwa antweyel? ³⁷ Arrantherr ayenh tnaketyek atharl Akngey atyenh-kenh warrk mpwareyel. ³⁸ Arrantherr apek atyeng irrpeltherreyel, ayenh tnakey-angenh, atharl ileyel-angkwarr. Kel athan warrk mwerr mpwareyel Akngeyel mpwareyel-apeny. Alakenh-anyem-they arrantherr ayenh tnakey-areny. Ikwer-penhan arrantherr iterl-arey-areny, Akngey-then ayeng-then anyent-anteyarl.”

³⁹ Jew-rnem atyetyart-rnemel awek-penh, rernem renh antwerrketyek arrkernelhek, tyayl-warl akwernetyek-arrpantey. Ra ikwer-rnem-kety anterrek.

⁴⁰ Ra anpenhek irrkaty-angkwarr-antey Jordan Iher-angkwarr, John-elarl akngerr arrwekel kwatyel baptise-emilenh-angkwarr. Jesus ra apmer ikwer-itwek anenh. ⁴¹ Jesus ra ikwer-itwek anenharl-antey, akngerr ingwer-rnem ikwer-warl akarrirrek. Rernem angkerrenh, “John-el anenhantherrenh Akngey-kenh rlterrel mwerriley-angenharl. John-el angka arraty ilenh Jesus ikwer.” ⁴² Apmer ikwerel akngerran antelhek-anem Jesus-angkwarr.

11

Lazarus ilweyel

¹ Artwa itnan ikwerenh Lazarus ra arntety ayntenh. Lazarus ra tawen akely Bethany-areny, angkwerikw ikwerenh-atherr Mary-atherr Martha-atherr. ² Mary rey-antey arrpemar, rarl Jesus apernek anterel, ingkety atherr altel-anem iparek anter-penh. ³ Mary Martha-atherr angkwerenheng ratherr ingwerenty angka thwenek Jesus ikwer-warl, “Inkartay! Artwa weth ngarl ikwer ilkelheyel, ra arntety aynteyel.”

⁴ Jesus-el angka awek-penh ra angkek, “Ra nthakenh aleth-antey ilwey-angenh arntety-penh. Awaretyel atha renh itethilem, ingkerrenhel Akngey iterl-aretyek, tnaketyek inkwerelhemel, Akngey-kenh alerikw-then rernem ayenh tnaketyek arrpemar.”

⁵ Jesus ikwer-rnem artewentyel ilkelhenh Martha-ek Mary-ek-then Lazarus-ek-akerr. ⁶ Jesus apmer ikwerel arteny anenh-antey, arlta atherrel alhey-angenh. ⁷ Ikwer-penh ra kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnem-warl angkek-anem, “Apmer Judea-ampeny-warl anwantherr alpetyek.”

⁸ Kwertengerl-rnem apatemel angkek, “Akalty-anthen-anthenhay! Lyert arwa Jew-rnemel ngenh apwertel ipmek wetyek-anek. Nga ikwer-rnem-warl angkep arrpemar alpey-angenh!”

⁹ Jesus-el tyerne, "Awaretyel ayeng alhetyek, arlta ikwerel. Ranem angkanem ilek ikwer-rnem. Artwa ingwerenty itwernekarl apek alheyel, ra nthakenh aytney-angenh. Ra aketh areyel ingkenyelarl arrtyerneyel-angkwarr. ¹⁰ Atwemengkel apek alhem, rap ayne-marl, nthakenh arey-angenharl. Awaretyel ra alheyel itwernewarl. Awaretyel ayeng alhey arrpemar." "

¹¹ Ikwer-penh Jesus angkek, "Lazarus ra ankwaynteyel, awaretyel ayeng ikwer-warl alhey, renh akemelhiletiek."

¹² Kwertengerlel-rnem tyerne, "Ingkartay! Ra apek ankwaynteyel, ra amentel akemirreyenh."

¹³ Jesus ra iterl-arek, Lazarus rarl kel ilwek, ipma ayntenh. Kwertengerl-rnem rernem iterrenh Lazarus ankwaynterl-anenty-arrpantey.

¹⁴ Jesus-el renh-rnem aketh-anem ilek, "Lazarus kel ilwek. ¹⁵ Mwerr ayeng ikwer-warl alhey-angenh-antey, arrantherr ayenh iterl-arayntetyek-anem. Mpa, kel anwantherr alhey ikwer-warl."

¹⁶ Thomas, itna ingweran Atyew, ra kwertengerl ingwer-rnem-warl angkek, "Alhey anwantherr Jesus-angkwarr, anwantherrap ikwer-itwel ilwetyek."

Jesus angkwerenheng-atherrek amperrngirreyel

¹⁷ Jesus ra tawen Bethany-warl alhek. Apmer-arenyel-rnem ikwer iley-ayntek, artwa Lazarus-arl arrewaly kel awenggel ayntek arlta 4-pelel. ¹⁸ Bethany ra Jerusalem-they arrer-antey, 3 kilometre apek. ¹⁹ Jew akngerr akarrirrek Mary Martha ikwer-atherr-warl Jerusalem-they, renh-atherr arternpiletiek.

²⁰ Martha-el awek, Jesus rarl apetyenh. Mary apmerel arteny anenh. Martha Jesus ikwer-warl arnekirrek, ²¹ rap angkek, "Ingkartay! Nga ngwangk-antey apey-alhemer, ayteyaty atyenh itetharl anemer! ²² Aleyan atha ngenhant tnakeyel, Akngey ntw aayernenty, ra kel ngkweng awelhem."

²³ Jesus ikwer-warl angkek, "Ayteyengkw ngkwenh itethirreyenh arrpemar."

²⁴ Martha-el renh tyerne, "Ayeng akalty, ra iteth akemirreyenh arlta ingkernel."

²⁵ Jesus ikwer-warl angkek, "Ayengarl ran ipmepenh itetheley-angkeran. Ingwerel ayenh tnakenty, ra intem-antey iteth aneyenh. ²⁶ Ra ayenh tnakenty, ra intem-antey ilwey-angenh, iteth aneyenh. Ntw aayenh tnakeyel?"

²⁷ Martha angkek, "Ya Ingkartay! Atha ngenh tnakem, ngan Akngey-kenh alerikw Christ-arl, renhey-antey

Akngeyel ra arrwekeleny-rnem ilek ahern-areny-rnem-warl thwenetyek, renh-rnem ingkerrenh itethiletyek.”

²⁸ Alakenh-anyem angkek-penh ra Mary-warl angkey-alpek, “Akalty-anthey-angker kel ra apetyek, ra ngkweng-anem yangkelhek.”

²⁹ Mary ra anamerl-antey akemirrerl-alhek, ikwer-warl alhek. ³⁰ Jesus ra tawen-warl alhey-angenh-antey, ra akwerrel-antey anek. ³¹ Akngerr akarrirrek ikwer-atherr-warl arternpiletyek. Rernem Mary renh arek, rarl anamerl-antey warl-they tyerrelhenhek aketh-warl, awenng-warl alhenty-arrpantey. Rernem renh apentenh, ³² Mary Jesus-warl apetyek, ampwethel-atherr arrernelhemel. Ra renh ilek, “Ingkartay! Nga awank-antey nhenh-warl apey-alhemer, ayteyaty atyenh iteth-anteyarl anemer.”

³³ Jesus-el arek, rarl artnenh, Jew ingwer-rnem artnenh arppemarl. Ranem amperrngirrek ikwer-rnem.

Anayntileyel: Ra artewentyel iterrek, rernemarl ikwer irrpelthirrenh, ipmepenh itethiley-angenh-arrpantey.

³⁴ Ra renh-rnem ayerne, “Nthenh-warl arrantherr arrewaly renh irrtiyert-akwernek?” Rernem renh ilek, “Ingkartay apetya, intwaryetyek.”

³⁵ Jesus-anem artnek. ³⁶ Jew-rnem angkerrek, “Ran Lazarus-ek artewentyel ilkelhek.”

³⁷ Ingwer-rnem alakenh angkerrenh, “Ra artwa aparrngantarl annga rikelhilek awankan rlterrk ilkwakert, ran apetyey-angenh arrewaly yanh mwerriletyek!”

Jesus-el Lazarus ipmepenh itethilemel akemelhileyel

³⁸ Jesus aleth-antey amperrngirrenh. Ra intey-warl alhek intwaryetyek. Intey-itwek rernem apwert ilkwa arriw arngertewek Jesus-el arey-alhek. ³⁹ Jesus-el renh-rnem ilek, “Apwert ilkwa yanh arnangelhilenherr-arey arriw-they.”

Martha angkek, “Ingkartay! Arrewaly ayntek arla 4-ek-atwety, aley-anem ra arrewaly inteng-anem inteyel.”

⁴⁰ Jesus angkek, “Atha ngenh kel ilek, ntwaya ayenh tnakenty, ntwap areyenh, Akngey rlterrk ilkwakert inngarl aneyel!”

⁴¹ Rernem apwert renh arnangelhilek intey-they. Jesus-arl alker-warl itnywenemel angkek, “Akngeyay! Ayeng ngkweng inkwerelheye, ntwarl ayenh awek. ⁴² Ayeng kel akalty ntwaya ayenh aleth aweyel, ayengarl angkeyel-anem, nhenh-rnem akalty anetyek, ntwarl ayenh thwenek.”

⁴³ Ikwer-penhan Jesus artewentyel arlkek, “Lazarus-ay! Kel tyerrelha!”

⁴⁴ Lazarus ranem tyerrelhek intey-they arrewaly-kenh arnkwakert-antey. Rernem arnkwa renh iltya ingkethey lheley-angenh-antey. Rag-el inngerr artelhenh-antey. Alakenh Jesus-el renh-rnem ilek, "Arnkwa ikwer-they lhelenherr-arey, ra apmer-warl alpey-akenh." Akngerrel Jesus renh tnakenh, rernemarl renh arek, rarl Lazarus renh itethilek.

Atyetyart-rnem angkerreyel, nthakenh Jesus renh ipmek atwetyek

⁴⁵ Ingwer-rnem Mary-kenh apmer-warl alhek-rnem, rernem Jesus renh arek, ra Lazarus renh itethilek arrewaly-penh. Rernem Jesus renh-anem tnakemel apentek. ⁴⁶ Ingwer-rnem alpek Jerusalem-warl. Rernem Pharisee-rnem iley-alpek, Jesus-elarl Lazarus renh itethilek. ⁴⁷ Pharisee-rnem anyentirrek, rernem angkerretyek atyetyart ingwer-rnem-then. "Nthakenh anwantherr artwa renh ileman? Ra ilek-ilek mpwareyel rlterrk ilkwakertel. ⁴⁸ Anantherr renh arternpiletyek rernem renh apentekerr, Rome-areny atyetyart-rnem anwekantherr ahelirrekerr. Rernem tyaty ilkwa atakekerr, anwenhantherr Israel-areny-rnem atwekerr arrpemarl."

⁴⁹ Council-rnem artwa anyent itnan Caiaphas-arl. Ra ingkart atyetyart anenh tyaty ilkwitwek. Ra ingwer-rnem-warl angkek, "Arrantherr arwengkarl, iterl-arey-angenh! ⁵⁰ Anwantherr renh menty tyarlewenty atwey-angenh, Rome-arenyel-rnem anwenhantherr ingkerrenh-antey atwem. Anwantherr artwa anyent atwenty, Rome-arenyel-rnem anwenhantherr menty arem atwey-angenh. Alakenh-angkwarr ra katy ilwetyek ingkerrenhek." ⁵¹ Caiaphas ra ament angkey-angenh, Ingkart-kenh-angkwarr arrwekel angkek arraty-angkwarr, Jesus ra Jew ingkerrenhek katy ilwem, rernem iteth anetyek. ⁵² Arraty innga Jesus ra Jew-rnemekant katy ilwey-angenh. Ra Ingkart-areny ingkerrenhek ilwek, apmer arrpanenh-areny-rnemek, renh-rnem anyentelhiletyek. ⁵³ Ikwer-penhan Jew-kenh atyetyart-rnem iterrenh, nthakenh rernem Jesus renh ipmek atwetyek.

⁵⁴ Jesus-el iterl-arek, Jew-rnemarl ikwer angkerrenh, renh atwetyek. Alakenh-they ra Judea-ampenyel alhey-angenh, ingkerrenhel renh arekerr. Ra Jew-rnem-kenh atyetyart-rnem-kety arlengkewelhek. Ra tawen akely-warl alhek arlengkewelhemel, itnan Ephraim, apmer arlpaw-they arerentyel. Ra ikwer-itwek anenh kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnem-akert.

55 Jew-rnem Jerusalem-warl akarrirrenh apmer arrpanenh-they, Anperarl Alhek "Passover" tyenkerr arlkwetyek. Arlta arrerirrek arrpemar. Rernem tyenkerr atyenhilek, akngerrel arlkwetyek. ⁵⁶⁻⁵⁷ Atyetyart ilkwernem rernem Jesus renh antwerrketyek-arrpantey arrkernelhenh Pharisee-rnem-then Jerusalem-itwek-antey. Rernem ingkerrenh ilek, "Arrantherr Jesus arenty, arrantherr anwekantherr iletiek." Ikwer-penhan ingkerrenh Jesus ikwer nthwenh. Rernem tyaty ilkwitwek akarrirrek, rernem angkerrenh, "Jesus ra nthakenh apmer nheng-warl apetyey-angenh ngay?"

12

Mary-el anter mwerr-angker intey-angker Jesus ingkatherr aperneyel

(Matthew 26:6-13; Mark 14:3-9)

¹ Arlta 6-penh Anperarl Alhek "Passover" tyenkerr arrangkw-antey arlkwetyek-anek. Jesus tawen akely-warl alhek, itnan Bethany, apmer irrkaty ikwer-warl ra artwa Lazarus awank ipmepenh itethilek-warl. ² Martha-el-then Mary-el-then amern ampernek ikwer, ra arlkwetyek apmer ikwer-itwek. Artwa Lazarus ikwer-itwek anenh arrpemar. Angkwerikw Martha-el amern arlperptyilemel antheke.

³ Mary-el anter mwerr-angker intey-angker inek, rarl arrwekel man akngerrel payemelek. Anter renh-anem mwerr-angker intey-angker Jesus ingkatherr-warl thelek, alta kapwert-penhel-anem irrarlkemel. Akngerrel anter renh interneke mwerr-angker warl ikwer-itwek.

⁴ Kwertengerl anyent anenh arrpemar, itnan ikwerrenh Judas Iscariot-arl. Artwa irrkaty rey-antey rarl ahelengkw-rnem-warl Jesus renh ahayiweyenh, ipmek atwetyek. ⁵ Judas ra arek, Mary-elarl Jesus-kenh ingka atherr-warl anter thelenh, altel iparemel. Ra ingwer-rnem ilek, "Arelh yanhelan anter arimpek. Ra anter renh tharlemiley-angenharl 300 thilp ngkwelty inetyek, ra ngkwelty renh-rnem anthemel-anem man-weny-rnem angayakw-rnem-then." ⁶ Judas ilkelhey-angenh man-weny-rnemek amern-weny-rnem-thenek, arrangkw. Judas-el ngkwelty-rnem akwetyenh kwertengerl ingwer-rnem-they. Ra man atnyenenh yakweth akelyel. Ra irrtyertel yakweth akely-they inenh. Anyelk-awarrarlap ran.

⁷ Jesus-el Judas renh ilek, "Renh Iltey-angenh! Mareny-angkwarr ra ayenh anterel apernek, ingwer-rnemel ayenh

awenng-warl akwernetyek. ⁸ Man-weny anayntem intem-antey arrekant Herr-itwel. Ayeng arrekant Herr-itwel aney-angenh intem-antey ahern nhel. Arrant Herr nthakenh ayenh arey-angenh ahern nhenh-itwek intem-antey. Lyert arrant Herr atyengant iterretyek."

Atyetyart ilkwernem angkerreyel Lazarus ipmek atwetyek

⁹ Jew-rnemel awak, Jesus ra Bethany-itwek anenh, rernem alhek nthwetyek ikwer. Rernem alhek Lazarus renh aretyek arrpemar, renharl arrewaly-penh Jesus-el itethilek. ¹⁰⁻¹¹ Rernem Lazarus itetharl arek-penh, akngerr ingwer-rnem Jew-kenh-angkwarr-kety ipmelhekanem, Jesus-angkwarrant rernem apentenh. Atyetyart ilkwernem alakenh-kety arlkarirrenh. Rernem anyentirremel angkerrek, Lazarus-then ipmek atwetyek.

Jesus Jerusalem-warl apetyeyel

(Matthew 21:1-11; Mark 11:1-11; Luke 19:28-40)

¹² Jew-rnem akngerr akarrirrek arrwekel-antey Jerusalem-itwek, Anperarl Alhek "Passover" amern tyenkerr arlkwetyek. Rernem awak Jesus-arl apetyenh Jerusalem-warl. ¹³ Waly-rnem rernem akalthenh ikwer inkwerelhemel. Jerusalem-they rernem alhek, Jesus renh rlwatetyek, arl apetyenh ikwer-rnem-warl-athek. Rernem arlkerl-apenh, "Akngey ikwer anwantherr inkwerelhey! Akngeyel anwenhantherr arrwekel ilek, renh anwekantherr-warl thwenetyek, ra atyetyart anwekantherrenh ingkerrenhek anetyek. Akngey ra inkwerelheyel ikwer. Akngeyel renh arntarnt-areyel. Israel-areny-kenh atyetyart ilkwa. Mwerr renh tnakeyel ingkerrenhel."

¹⁴⁻¹⁵ Kel Jesus-el tangkey-anem arey-alhek. Ra tangkey ikwer-warl nganerl-alhek, iwerrel-antey alhenh. Angka nhenh irrkaty-antey Akngey-kenh pip arrwekeleny-itwek ayntenh-antey: "Jerusalem-areny-rnem arrant Herr aterirrey-angenh anetyek! Atyetyart anwekantherrenh apetyeyel, tangkey-akert." ¹⁶ Kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnem angka arrwekeleny ikwer iypelirrekarlarl. Ingwer-ingeran Akngeyel Jesus renh itethilek-penh, ra apmer irrwerl-warl alpek-penh, rernem iterl-arek-anem, Akngey-kenh pip arrwekeleny angka arrwekel ayntenh-angkwarr-antey.

Anayntileyel: Angka arrwekel ayntenh Zechariah 9.

¹⁷⁻¹⁸ Akngerr awank anenh apmer Bethany-itwek. Rernem Jesus angetherr arek, Lazarus renharl itethilek. Lazarus ra intey-they tyerrelhek. Akngerr Jerusalem-warl alpek, rernem ingwer-rnem iley-alpek, renharl Jesus-el

itethelek-penh. Alakenh-they akngerr akarrirrek, Jesus renh rlwatetyek. ¹⁹ Pharisee-rnemel akngerr arek. Rernem angkerrenh, "Nthakenh anwantherr irremman? Akngerrrelarl Jesus renh apenteyel-angkwarran!"

²⁰ Greece-areny-rnem ingwer-rnem Jerusalem-itwek arrwekel-antey akarrirrek arrpemar, Anperarl Alhek "Passover" tyenkerr arlkwetyek, inkwerelhemel.

²¹ Kwertengerl anyent itnan ikwerenh Philip, ra Bethsaida-areny Galilee-ampeny. Ra anenh Jerusalem-itwek arrpemar. Greece-areny-rnem Philip-warl alhek. Rernem angkek ikwer-warl, "Anantherr ilkelheyel, Jesus aretyek."

²² Philip alhek Andrew-warl, renh iletiek. Ratherr atherr-antey alhek, Jesus renh iletiek.

²³ Jesus ilelhek, "Arlta atyenh arrer-anem, Akngeyel ayenh rlterrkileyenh, ayeng atyetyart ingkerrenhek anetyek rlterrk ilkwakert, ingkerrenhel ayenh iterl-aretyek Artwa Impen Akngey-kenh. ²⁴ Angka arraty innga

ayeng ilelheyel arrekanterr, arranterr ayenh iterl-aretyek. Artwa ingwerel ntang anyent ahern-warl iwem, amern lyapetyek. Ntang anyent ikwer-they akngerram-akngerrirreyenh. Ntang anyent ywerreyenh, ra intwenhey-alpeyenh. Ikwer-they ntang akngerram-akngerr-anem irrem."

Anayntileyel: Alakenh-anyem artwa anyent-they akngerram-akngerrirreyenh arrpemar. Ra ilwek. Rernem renh akwernek ahern intey-warl, ntang akwernem-apeny. Ikwer-penh ra itethirrenhey-alpek, amern ntang intwenhey-alpek-apeny. Inkart-kenh-angkwarr alakenh aynteyel. Akngerrrel renh tnakeyel, rernem iteth-anem irrem intem-antey.

²⁵ "Nga amentewarl alhenty, ngap intem-antey iteth aney-angenh. Ntwa Akngey-angkwarr apententy, nga intem-antey iteth aneyenh. ²⁶ Ingwerenty atyeng warrkirretyek, ra ayenh arraty apenterl-ayntetyek. Warrkenh atyenh-rnem ingkerrenh alhayntem atyeng-angkwarr intem-antey. Rernem atyeng warrkirrenty, Akngeyel renh mwerr antwem."

Jesus ilelheyel kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnemek

²⁷ Jesus kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnemek ilelhek, "Ayeng amperrngirreyel. Nthakenh ayeng angkey-angenh. Ingwer-rnemel ayenh irrwampenh-antheyenh, rernem ayenh atweyenh. Kel menty rernem ayenh atwey. Akngey atha ayerney-angenh, ayenh itethiletiek. Ayeng ahern nhenh-warl apetyek, ingkerrenhek katy ilwetyek.

²⁸ Akngeyay! Arraty-angkwarr alakenhey, rernem ngenh iterl-arayntetyek, nga rlterrk ilkwakert aneyel.”

Ingart-anem irrwerl-they angkek, “Ayeng arrwekel-antey ingkerrenh-warl lwewarrernelhek. Aley-anem ayeng ikwer-rnem-warl lwewarrernelhem arrpemar, ayeng rlterrk ilkwakert aneyel.” ²⁹ Angka artewenty innga. Ingwer-rnemel awek, awely-awely angkenty-apeny. Ingwer-rnem angkerrenh angel Jesus-ek angkenty-arrpantey.

³⁰ Jesus angkek ikwer-rnem-warl, “Arrantherr iterreyel ra atyeng-warl angkenty-arrpantey. Arrangkw. Ran ar-rekantherrant angkek, arrantherr renh iterl-aretyek, ra rlterrk innga aneyel. ³¹ Inkartel ingkerrenh akngakeyenh, apmwa apek mwerr apek. Arrenty ra atyetyart ahern nhenh-itwek aneyel. Aley-anem Inkartel renh ir-renteyel. ³² Ingwerel-rnem ayenh tyweneyenh. Ayeng arwerl iylpeyl-atherrel tywenelheyenh. Ayeng ilweyenh. Athan apmwan ingkerrenh-they iweyenh. Atha atyenh-rnem ingkerrenh atyeng-warl akngetyeyenh. Ingkerrenhel ayenh tnakeyenh.” ³³ Jesus-el angka ikwer-rnem anayntilek, nthakenharl ra ilweyenh.

³⁴ Ingkerrenh Jesus-warl angkek, “Arrangkw. Akngey-kenh Artwa Impen renh rernem tywenemel atwey-angenh. Akngey-kenh pip alakenh aynteyel: ‘Christ ra aleth-antey iteth aneyenh.’ Angwenharlart ran, Akngey-kenh Artwa Impen?”

³⁵⁻³⁶ Jesus ikwer-rnem ilelhek, “Akngey-kenh lyenenty-akert arrwekantherr-itwek akely arwa anem ahern nhenh-itwek, arrer-anem ayeng alpeyenh. Arrantherr arraty-angkwarr apenterl-ayntetyek, atyeng-angkwarr lyententy-akertel iwerr arraty apenteyel-apeny.”

³⁷ Jesus-el ilek-ilek mpwarenh ingkerrenh-itwek, rernem aretyek. Ingwer-rnem irrpeltherrenh, ikwer awelhey-angenh. ³⁸ Angka nhenh awank-akerr angkakert Isaiah-el arrwekel ingkwernek. Angka arraty innganem irrek. Isaiah-kenh alakenh ayntenh: “Ingartay! Angwenhel anenhantherr tnakem, angka ngkwenh anwantherr ileyeyel? Arrangkw. Ingkerrenhel tnakey-angenh-antey. Angwenhel arek, ntwaw ilek-ilek-angkwarr mpwarek rlterrkkel? Arrangkw. Rernem arey-angenh-antey.”

³⁹⁻⁴⁰ Isaiah-el angka ingweran ingkwernek awank-akerr: “Inkartel renh-rnem mpwarek, rernem aparrng-apeny anayntetyek, Ingart renh iterl-arey-angenh. Renh-rnem mpwarek arrpemar, rernem angka Ingart-kenh awey-angenh anetyek. Alakenh-anyem-they rernem Ingart-kenh-angkwarr angkepirrey-angenh! Ra nthakenh renh-

rnem mwerriley-angenh.” Alakenh Isaiah-el awank-akerr ingkwernenh. Alakenh-anyem-they Jew-kenh atyetyart-rnemel Jesus apentey-angenh. ⁴¹ Awank-akerr Inggartel Isaiah ilek, Jesus ra arawerrng rlterrk-akert aneyenh. Alakenh-anyem Isaiah-el angka arrwekel ingkwernek Jesus-wenyankel.

⁴² Jew atyetyart ingwer-rnemel Jesus renh tnakenh. Rernem aterirrenh Pharisee-rnem-kety, ingwer-rnemek ilelhey-angenh. Rernem ilelhenty Pharisee-rnemel, renh-rnem iltem Jew-rnem-kenh tyaty ikwer-they irrentemel. ⁴³ Atyetyart-rnem ilkelhenh ahern-areny-rnemel renh-rnem tnaketyek, Pharisee-el-rnemant.

Jesus ahern nhenh-warl apetyek, ingkerrenh itethiletyek

⁴⁴ Jesus artewentyel angkek, “Ingwerel apek ayenh ar-enty, ra Akngey-then-antey arem arrpemar, rarl ayenh thwenek nhenh-warl. ⁴⁵ Ingwerel ayenh tnakenty, ra Akngey-then-antey tnakem arrpemar, rarl ayenh thwenek nhenh-warl. ⁴⁶ Ayeng ahern nhenh-warl apetyek lyenenty impen ingkerrenhek anetyek. Ingwerentyel ayenh tnakenty, ra iterl-arem-anem, ra nthakenh ingwemerntel aney-angenh arrangkw. Ayeng lyenenty impen apetyek, ingkerrenh lyenenty ikwer-itwek anetyek, Akngey-then-anem iterl-arayntetyek. Lyenenty-akertel iwerr arraty apenteyel-apeny. ⁴⁷ Ingwer-rnemel angka atyenh awempenh rernemap ipmelhem-anem, atha nthakenh renh-rnem arrkerney-angenh, apmwan antwemel, arrangkw. Ayeng apetyek, ingkerrenh itethiletyek. ⁴⁸ Ingwerenty menty angkem atyengety, angka atyenh-kety intwemelir-renty, arlta ingkernelant ra apmwelhileyel angka atyenh-angkwarr. ⁴⁹ Atha amentel angka nhenh iley-angenh. Akngey rarl ayenh thwenek, atha ikwerenh-angkwarr ileyel, rarl ayenh ilanthekek-angkwarr. ⁵⁰ Arrantherr angka ikwerenh tnakenty, arrantherr iteth intem aneyenhan. Alakenh-they atha arrekanterr ileyel arraty-angkwarr Akngey rarl ayenh ilanthekek-angkwarr-antey.”

13

Jesus-el kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnem ingkety lheweyel

¹ Jew rernem ngwangkant akarrirreyel, rernem Anperarl Alhek “Passover” tyenkerr arlkwetyek. Jesus-el iterl-arek-anem, arlta ikwerenh arrer-anem, ra Akngey-warl alpetyek ahern nhenh-they. Jesus amperrngirrek ikwerenh-rnemek, renharl apenteh-rnemek ahern nhenh-areny-rnem. Ra ikwer-rnem ilkelhenh intem-antey ilwetyek-atwety.

² Ingkeny aylpenhekel, Jesus kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnem-akert anyentirrek, amern arlkwetyek. Judas Iscariot kwertengerl anyent ra anenh arrpemarl ikwer-rnem-itwek, ra Simon-kenh alerikw. Arrenty ra Judas arrwekel-antey ilek, Judas ra Jesus renh ahayiwetyek ahelengkw-rnem-warl.

³ Jesus ra iterl-arelhok, Akngeyelarl renh rlterrkilek, ra ingkerrenhek atyetyart anetyek. Ra akalty arrpemarl, ra Akngey-they apetyek, ra Akngey-warl alpem arrpemarl.

⁴ Rernem amern arlkwenharl-antey, Jesus arnkwa arlpenty lhelek, ahern-warl arrernemel. Aneny ra arertnelhek rag-el. ⁵ Kwaty-anem ra inpek rtnwewarl. Anyentarl-anyentarl Jesus-el kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnem ingkety irrarlkeynek rag-el artwerretyilemel. ⁶ Jesus ra apetyek Peter-warl. Peter-el ayernekanem, "Ingkartay! Ingka ayenh-then ntwairrarlkey-angenh."

⁷ Jesus-el renh tyernekanem, "Lyertan arrantherr iterl-arey-angenh, atharl arrenhantherrenh ingkety irrarlkeyneyel. Ingwer-ingerant arrantherr iterl-areyenganh."

⁸ Peter ikwer arrngert angkek, "Ingka atyenh irrarlkey-angenh, menty!"

Jesus ikwer-warl angkek, "Nga arlkarirrenty, atyenh-wenyarl nga!"

⁹ Peter ikwer-warl angkek, "Ingkartay! Ingka atyenh kwatyel irrarlka, akwatherr-then akapwert-then ingkerrenh-antey!"

¹⁰ Jesus angkek ikwer-warl, "Ingwer-rnem ingkerrenh irrarlkenty, rernemap alyelk ingkerrenh-anemarl, aterng-weny. Ahernel alhenty, rernem ingketyant aterng. Arrantherr alyelk, anyentant arrangkwarl alyelk-wenyarl."

¹¹ Jesus ra arrwekel-antey iterl-arenh, anyentelarl renh ahayiweyenh ahelengkw-rnem-warl. Alakenh-anyem ra angkek anyent ikwer. Anyent apmwa anenh ikwer-rnem-itwel.

¹² Jesus ra renh-rnem ingka irrarlkek-penh, ra arnkwa arlpentyel-anem aylpek angkep arrpemarl. Ra ar-rernelhek arrpemarl, rap renh-rnem ayernekanem, "Ilekek atha arrenhantherrenh ingkety irrarlkek? ¹³⁻¹⁴ Arrantherr ayenh 'Ingkart' itneweyel, 'Akalty-anthenh-anthenh-then.' Alakenh-anyeman arraty-angkwarrarl. Innga ayeng Ingkart arrekantherrenh akalty-anthenh-anthenh-then. Arrantherr warrkenh atyenh-rnem. Atha arrenhantherrenh ingka lheweynek. Arrantherr irrkaty-angkwarr anetyek, ayeng aneyel-angkwarr-antey. Arrantherr-anemarl ingkern ingka lhewerr-ayntetyek. ¹⁵⁻¹⁶ Ayeng arrekantherrenh lwewarrernelhek, arrantherr arraty-angkwarr apentetyek.

Arrantherr atyenh-angkwarr anayntetyek. Atha arrenhantherr arraty-angkwarr ileyel, warrkenh ingwerenty nthakenh atyetyart ikwerenh-angkwarr ilkwa aney-angenh. Artwamp-angkwarr akely-antey aneyel. Artwa ra ingwer thwenem angkakert. Angkakert ra atyetyart ikwerenh akely-anteyarl aneyel. Warrkenh nthakenh ilkwa arrpem illehey-angenh. ¹⁷ Arrantherr mwerr-angkwarr alakenh apententy, Akngeyel arrenhantherr arntarnt-areyenh inkwerelhemel.

¹⁸⁻¹⁹ Arrantherr alyelk aneyel mwerr-angkwarr. Anyentant alyelk-weny aneyel apmwa. Ingwer-inger artwa anyent ra atyengety intwemelirrenty arrantherr areyenh. Akngey-kenh angka aynteyel alakenh: 'Artwa ikwer-angkwarr atha amern-then aker-then arlkwem, ra atyengety intwemelirrem-anem apmwangkwarr.' Alakenh-anyem ayeng artwa ikwer-penh angkeyel arrwekel, arrantherr atyeng awelhetyek. Arrantherr renh areyenh atyengety intwemelirrenty, arrantherr angka atyenh iterl-areyenh, inngarl ayengan, Akngey-kenh alerikwan. ²⁰ Atha arrenhantherr arraty innga ileyel. Atha arrenhantherr angka atyenh-akert thweneyel, arrantherr apmer arrpanenh-warl ilerl-apayntetyek. Ingwerenty arrekantherr awelhenty inkwerelhemel, ra atyeng-then-antey awelhem inkwerelhemel. Ra akngey atyenh ek awelhem arrpemar, rarl ayenh thwenek."

Jesus-el kwertengerl-rnem ileyel, Judas-elarl renh ahelengkw-rnem-warl ahayiweyenh

²¹ Jesus ra ilelhek-penh ra alpweyirrek. Ra kwertengerl-rnem ilek, "Innga atha arraty arrenhantherrenh ileyel, kwertengerl anyentel ayenh ahayiweyenh ahelengkw-rnem-warl, rernem ayenh antwerrkemel atweyek."

²² Kwertengerl rernem ywarn iterrek-anem. Rernem anngant-arey arerrek ywarn iterremel. ²³ Kwertengerl anyent ingwer Jesus-itwek anenh. Jesus ra ikwer artewentyel ilkelhenh intem. ²⁴ Peter-el ilyelant renh ilek, "Jesus ayerna, angwenhek ra angkeyelan."

²⁵ Ra Jesus renh ayerne, "Inggartay! Angwenhel ngenh ahayiweyenh?"

²⁶ Jesus-el tyerne, "Atha amern akely arlkwerrng-warl apelyilem, athap anyent renh anthem, artwa anyent renhey-antey irrkaty-antey rarl ayenh ahayiweyenh." Jesus-el amern akely arlkwerrng apelyilek, renh Judas anthemel. Simon Iscariot-kenh alerikwarlap ran. ²⁷⁻³⁰ Judas-elan amern anamerl-antey inerl-alhek. Arrenty Satan ikwer-warl antelhek.

Jesus angkek, "Judas, anamerl alha, nga ilkelheyel-angkwarr, ntwá mpwaretyek." Judas-el man atnyenenh yakwethenp. Kwertengerl-rnem iterrek, Jesus-el Judas ilan-thek, rang tyenkerr atyenhilentyek-athen amern payemele-tyek. Ingwer-rnem iterrek, Jesus-elarl Judas thwenentyek-athen, man man-weny-rnem antheynetyek-arrpantey.

Jesus-el kwertengerl-rnem ileyel, rernem mwerr-angkwarr anayntetyek

³¹ Judas alhek-penh Jesus-arl kwertengerl-rnemek angkek, "Ingwerel-rnem ayenh iterl-areyenh Akngey-kenh Artwa Impen, ayengarl rlterrk ilkwakert aneyel, Akngeyarl ayenh rlterrkilek. Rernem iterl-areyenh Akngey rlterrk ilkwakert aneyel arrpemar. Rernem ikwer inkwerelheyenh. ³² Arraty innga! Ayeng Akngey-kenh Artwa Impen. Akngey ra lwewarrernelheyel ingkerrenh-angkwarr, Artwa Impen ayeng rlterrk ilkwakert aneyel. Lyert ayeng lwewarrernelhem.

³³ Atyenh-rnem, alerl ayeng alyep arrekantherr-itwek anem. Ikwer-penh arrantherr atyeng ywarn nthweyenh, arrantherrap nthakenh ayenh arey-angenh. Arrantherr iterl-areyel apek, atha Jew atyetyart-rnem arrwekel-antey ilek-penh? Atha ilek alakenh, 'Ayeng apmer ingwer-warl alpem. Arrantherr ywarn apmer ikwer-warl alpeyenh.' Aleyan atha angka irrkaty arrekantherr ileyel. Ayeng apmer ingwer-warl alpem. Arrantherr ikwer-warl alpey-angenh arrangkw. ³⁴ Alakenh mwerr. Kel atha arrekantherr angka Akngey-kenh ingwer-anem arrernem alakenh. Arrantherr ingwer-rnem arntarnt-arayntetyek, atharl arrenhantherr arntarnt-areyel-apeny. ³⁵ Arrantherr mwerrant-arey anetyek. Alakenh-angkwarr ingwer-rnemel arrenhantherr iterl-arem, arrantherrarl kwertengerl atyenh-rnem aneyel."

Jesus angkeyel Peter-warl, "Nga ilelheyenh, ntwá ayenh iterl-arey-angenh-arrpantey"

³⁶ Simon Peter-el Jesus ayerne, "Ingkartay! Nthenh-warl ngan alheyenh?"

Jesus-el renh tyerne, "Ayeng apmer ingwer-warl alpem. Nga ikwer-warl alerl alpeyenh, ingwer-ingerant-anem alpeyenh arrpemar."

³⁷ Peter-el Jesus ayerne, "Ingkartay! Ilek-kety ayeng ngkweng-warl alpeyenh? Ingwer-rnemel ngenh atwekerr, atha ngenh arntarnt-arem. Kel rernem ayenh ipmek atwe-tyek, alakenh-anyem mwerrarl. Ayeng aterirrey-angenh, katy ngkweng ilwetyek ayeng arlka menty anthelhetyek."

³⁸ Jesus-el Peter renh ilek, “Nga katy atyeng ilwey-angenh. Atha ngenh arraty ileyel, ingwer-inger tywek-tywek irwey ingwepenh arlkey-ayntekerrem-awaty, nga irrpety-inger ilelhetyek, ntwā ayenh iterl-arey-angenh akwerrp-arrpantey.”

14

Jesus-el iwerr mwerr mpwareyel Akngey-warl-athek, anwantherr apent-ayntetyek

¹ Jesus kwertengerl-rnemek angkek, “Artewentyel iterrey-angenh anayntetyek. Akngey renh tnakay, ayenh tnakem arrpemar. ² Akngey atyenh-kenh apmer ilkwa. Irrtywerrey-angenh atha arraty innga arrenhantherr ileyel. Ayeng arrwekel alpem, apmer arrekanterr mpwaretyek. ³ Ayeng apey-alpeyenh, atha arrenhantherr ikngwerl-alpetyek apmer nhak-warl, arrantherr aney-alpetyek Akngey-kenh apmer-itwek. Arrantherr atyeng-itwek anetyek. ⁴ Arrantherr iwerr iterl-areyel, ayengarl ikwer-warl alpeyenh.”

⁵ Thomas angkek, “Ingkartay! Anwantherr iwerr ikwer akwerrparl. Nthakenh anwantherr iwerr ikwer-warl alpeyenh?”

⁶ Jesus ilelhek Thomas-ek, “Ayengarl iwerr anyentarl Akngey-warl-athek. Atha angka arraty ingkerrenhek iley-angker. Atha anyentelarl arrewaly-penhan itethilem. Nthakenh ingwerenty alpey-angenh Akngey-warl atyeng-wenyel. Atyeng-angkwarrant nga Akngey-warlan alpem. ⁷ Arrantherr ayenh iterl-arenty, arrantherr Akngey atyenh renh iterl-arem arrpemar. Kel arrantherr ayenh arek-penh, arrantherr ikwer akalty.”

⁸ Philip angkek Jesus-ek, “Ingkartay! Anwantherr Akngey aretyek, anwantherr ikwer inkwerelhetyek.”

⁹ Jesus-el Philip renh ilek, “Ayeng arrekanterr-angkwarr alhenh, arrantherr ayenh iterl-arey-areny. Ingwerentyel ayenh arenty, ra Akngey arem arrpemar. Kel arrantherr Akngey renh arek. ¹⁰ Nga atyeng irrpelthirreyel-antey. Ntwā ayenh tnakey-areny, Akngey atyeng-itwel aneyel, ayeng Akngey ikwer-itwel aneyel arrpemar. Angka anyent-antey. Angka atyenh-weny ikwerenh-angkwarr Akngey warrkirreyel. ¹¹ Arrantherr ayenh tnakey-areny. Akngey atyeng-itwel aneyel, ayeng ikwer-itwel aneyel arrpemar. Kel arrantherr ayenh tnaketyekant, atharl angka ikwerenh ilerl-apenh, ayeng warrkirrenh ikwerenh-angkwarr, arrantherr arek. ¹² Atha arrenhantherr arraty ileyel. Arrantherr atyeng-angkwarr apententy, arrantherr

atyeng-apeny mpwareyengan. Ayeng Akngey-kenh apmer-warl alpemarl-kety, arrantherr ilek-ilek mwerr-angker mpwareyenh. ¹³ Arrantherr ayenh ayernenty itna atyenh-angkwarr, ayeng arrekanterr awelhem, ilek-ilek arrekanterr mpwarem, Akngey-kenh-angkwarr. Alakenh-anyem ingkerrenhel Akngey renh iterl-areyenh, ra rlterrk ilkwakertarl aneyel. ¹⁴ Arrantherr ayenh ayernenty itna atyenh-angkwarr, atha alakenh mpwarem arrekanterr.”

Jesus-el kwertengerl-rnem ileyel, ra Itnweng Rlwart thweneyenh

¹⁵ Jesus-el kwertengerl-rnem ilek, “Arrantherr atyeng artewentyel ilkelhenty, arrantherr angka atyenh-angkwarr apentem. ¹⁶⁻¹⁷ Atha Akngey ayernem, ra Itnweng Rlwart arrekanterr-warl thwenetyek, arrenhantherr akalty-anthayntetyek, ranem arrekanterr-itwek aleth-antey anayntetyek. Ahern-arenyel Itnweng renh iterl-areyenganh. Arrantherr renh iterl-areyel, nthakenh ra arrenhantherr iwerl-alhey-angenh. Ra arrekanterr-itwel intem-antey aneyenh. ¹⁸ Ayeng Akngey-kenh apmer-warl alpenty, nthakenh atha arrenhantherr iwerl-alhey-angenh. Ayeng arrekanterr-warl apey-alpeyenh. ¹⁹ Ingwer-ingeran ahern-areny-rnemel ayenh arey-angenh, arrantherr ayenh areyenh iteth-antey angetherr. Arrantherr iteth aneyenh atyeng-angkwarr. ²⁰ Arrantherr ayenh iterl-areyenh, ayengarl Akngey-kenh-angkwarr aneyenh. Arrantherr iterl-areyenh ayeng arrekanterr-itwek aneyel arrpemarl. Arrantherr atyeng-itwek aneyel arrpemarl. ²¹ Ingwerenty angka atyenh-angkwarr apentem, atharl renh anthek. Akngey ikwer inkwerelheyel, ayeng ikwer inkwerelhem arrpemarl. Ayeng ikwer-warl aremirreyenh, ra ayenh iterl-arayntetyek.”

²² Judas ingwer, Judas Iscariot-weny, ra Jesus renh ayerne “Ingkartay! Ilek ngan alakenh angkek? Ilek nga lwewarrernelhem anwekantherrant? Ahern-areny ingwer-nem-alew?”

²³ Jesus angkek Judas-warl, “Ingwerenty ilkelhenty atyeng-angkwarr apenterl-ayntetyek, ra atyeng awelhayntem. Akngey atyenh ikwer ilkelh-ayntem arrpemarl. Aylak ikwer-warl apetyem arrpemarl, ikwer-itwek anetyek. ²⁴ Ingwerenty atyeng-angkwarr-kety arlkarirrenty, angka atyenh-angkwarr ra awelhey-angenh. Angka atyenh-wenyarl Akngey atyenh-kenh, rarl ayenh thwenek ahern nhenh-warl angka ikwerenh-akert.”

25 Jesus angkek kwertengerl-rnem-warl, "Atha arrenhantherr angka arrwekel-antey ilek ayeng alpey-alenty. 26 Ingwer-inger ayeng Akngey-kenh apmer-warl alpenty-penh, ra arrekantherr-warl Itnweng ikwerenh thweneyenh, ranem arrekantherr ilkwatherr anetyek arntarnt-arem. Itnwengel arrenhantherr akalty-anthayntetyek angka ingkerrenh-angkwarr, arrenhantherr iylpangkelhil-ayntetyek, angka weth atharl arrekantherr ilek-angkwarr, ayengarl arrekantherr-itwel anenhel. 27 Arrantherr artewentyel iterrey-angenh anetyek. Aterirrey-angenh. Atha arrenhantherr irrngerney-anthem arrantherr mwerrant-arey anetyek. Ahern-areny-kenh-angkwarr arternpirrey-angenh arrangkw. 28 Arrantherr wetharl ayenh awek-penh, ayeng alpeyenh. Ikwer-penh ayeng apey-alpeyenh arrpemar. Akngey ra atyeng-angkwarr ilkwa ingga. Arrantherr atyeng inkwerelhey-areny, ayengarl Akngey atyenh-warl alpem. 29 Arrwekel weth atha arrekantherr ilek, arraty-angkwarr apent-ayntetyek-anem ayeng apey-alpey-alenty. 30 Ahern-areny atyetyart ra nhenh-warl apetyeyenh. Ran atyetyart atyenh-wenyarl. Alakenh-anyem-kety ayeng nthakenh arrpemar angkey-angenh. 31 Ayeng Akngey atyenh ek awelhem, ingkerrenh ahern nhenh-areny-rnemel iterl-aretyek, ayeng Akngey-kenharl."

Ikwer-penh Jesus kwertengerl-rnemek angkek, "Kel-antey. Mpa, alhey anwantherr."

15

Amern grapes-akert

1 Jesus ilelhek, "Ayeng arwerl grapes rar. Akngey atyenh ran amern grapes arntarnt-arey-angker-apeny. 2 Waly amern-akert-rnem mentyarl arem. Waly-rnem amern-weny-rneman ra akalthemel iwem, waly ingwer-rnem amern-akert-rnem irreytyek. 3 Mwerr arrantherr arraty aneyel, angka atyenh-angkwarr ayntarrp-iley-angenh."

Anayntileyl: Anwantherr arratyirrem angka ikwerenh-angkwarr, alyelk-anem, waly mwerr-rnem aneyel-apeny.

4 "Atyeng-itwel ana, ayeng arrekantherr-itwel anem arrpemar. Waly akenty ra arlenyirrem, arrangkwarl. Alperr amentirrenty, amern aney-angenh-anemarl. Arrantherr amentirrenty atyengety arrantherr arrangkwarl, atyeng-angkwarr apentey-angenh. 5 Ayeng arwerl grapes-apeny, arrantherr waly-rnem-apeny. Atyeng-itwel

arrantherr anenty, ayeng arrekanterr-itwel anem ar-
 rpemarl, arrantherr arraty-angkwarr aneman. Atyeng-
 angkwarr aney-angenh ayeng arrekanterr-itwel aney-
 angenh arppemarl. ⁶ Ingwerenty atyengety amentirrenty,
 ra apmwirreyenh, alperrarl apmwa arlenyirrem-apeny ar-
 rangkw. Warrkenh-rnemel alperr arleny-rnem rwewarl
 iwem-apeny. ⁷ Arrantherr atyeng-angkwarr apententy,
 angka atyenh iterl-aremel awelhenty, ayeng arrekanterr
 awelh-ayntem arppemarl, arrantherr atyeng ayernenty,
 athap arrenhantherr arntarnt-arayntem. ⁸ Arrantherr
 arraty-angkwarr apententy, ingkerrenhel Akngey renh
 iterl-arem tnakemel, ran rlterrk inngarl aneyel. ⁹ Ayeng
 arrekanterr ilkelheyel, Akngey atyeng ilkelheyel-apeny.
 Ayeng arrekanterr ilkelheyel, Akngey atyeng ilkelheyel-
 apeny. Atyengety intwemelirrey-angenh, intem-antey
 apenterl-ayntetyek. ¹⁰ Ra atyeng ilkelheyel, ayeng ik-
 wer awelheyelarl. Ra nthakenh atyengety intwemelirrey-
 angenh. Ayeng innga arrekanterr ilkelheyel irrkaty-
 angkwarr-antey. Arrantherr atyeng awelhenty, ayeng
 arrekanterr-itwel anem, arrekanterrity intwemelirrey-
 angenh.

¹¹ Atha arrenhantherr ilek, arrantherr irrngerney anaynt-
 tetyek ayeng aneyel-apeny. Ayeng ilkelheyel, arrantherr
 irrngerney innga anayntetyek. ¹² Nhenhan angka atha ar-
 rekantherr intem-antey arrernek: Ayengarl arrekanterr-
 itwel mwerr-angkwarr aneyel-apeny, arrantherr ingwer-
 rnem-then mwerrant-arey anayntetyek. ¹³ Alakenh-anyem
 artwa ra ikwerenh-rnemek artewentyel ilkelheyelarl, rap
 arlka menty anthelhem, ikwer-rnem katy ilwetyek, renh-
 rnem itethilettyek.”

Anayntileyel: Jesus irrker-angkwarr arwa ilelhek.

¹⁴ “Arrantherr angka atyenh-angkwarr apententy aleth-
 antey, arrantherrap atyenh-rnemarl anem. ¹⁵ Lyertan
 atha arrenhantherr itnewem atyenh-rnem-anemarl. Aleyan
 arrantherrarl iterl-areyel angka atyenh-angkwarr, ayen-
 gan iterreyel-angkwarr. Arrantherran warrkenh-weny-
 anemarl. Atha arrekanterr angka ingkerrenh ilek, Akngey
 atyenhel ayenh ilek-apeny. Warrkenh-rnemel atyetyart-
 kenh angka ingkerrenh iterl-arey-angenharl, rarl iterreyel-
 angkwarr. ¹⁶ Arrantherr ayenh arrerney-angenh, atyetyart
 arrekanterr anetyek. Atharl arrenhantherr ayerrpilek,
 atyenh-rnem anetyek. Atha arrenhantherr ayerrpilek,
 arrantherr Akngey-angkwarr warrkirr-ayntetyek intem-
 antey. Arrantherr Akngey ayernenty atyeng-angkwarr,
 Akngeyel arrekanterr awelhemarl. ¹⁷ Atha arrekanterr

ileyel arripemarl, angka nhenh aynteyel-angkwarr: Arrantherr mwerr-angkwarr anayntetyek, artewentyel ilkelh-ayntetyek ingwer-rnemek.”

Jesus ilelhek, ahern nhareny-rnem ikwer ilkelhey-angenh

¹⁸ Jesus kwertengerl-rnemek angkek arripemarl, “Ingwer-rnem ahern nhareny-rnem arrekantherr ilkelhey-angenharl. Iterl-arayntenherr-arey, arrwekel-antey rernem atyengety arlkarirrenh-apeny. ¹⁹ Arrantherr ahern-areny-kenh-angkwarr apententy, ahern-areny rernem arrekantherr inkwerelhemarl. Arrangkw. Atha arrenhantherr ingkerrenh ayerrpilek atyenh-rnem-anem. Alakenh-they rernem arrekantherrety arlkarirreyel. Arrantherrap ikwer-rnem-kenh-wenyarl. ²⁰ Iterl-arenherr-arey, atharl arrenhantherr arrwekel ilek. Artwa warrkenh anem, ranap atyetyart ikwerenh-angkwarr ilkwewenyarl arrangkw. Ahern-arenyel ayenh atwetyek arrkernelhem. Irrkaty-angkwarr rernem arrenhantherr atyenh-rnem atwetyek arrkernelhem arripemarl. Ingwer-rnem angka atyenhkek awelhek, atharl ikwer-rnem ilek. Irrkaty-angkwarr rernem arrekantherr awelhem, arrantherran angka ikwer-rnem ilenty.

²¹ Ahern-areny-rnem rernem apal anenh, Akngey renh iterl-arey-angenh, rarl ayenh thwenek ahern nhenh-warl. Arrantherran atyenh-rnemarl. Rernem arrekantherr irpelthirrem arripemarl, atyeng irpelthirrenh-apeny, ikwer-rnemant awelhetyek. ²² Apalarl rernem anenh arrwekel. Ingkartel renh-rnem nthakenh ayntarrp-iley-angenh, ar-rangkw. Angka atyenh awek-penh rernem apmwangkwarr-antey aneyel. Ingkartel renh-rnem tyatyemilem.

²³ Ingwerenty atyengety arlkarirrenty, rap Akngey-kety arlkarirreyel arripemarl. ²⁴ Atha ilek-ilek mpwarek, ingkerrenhel aretyek, Akngey rlterrk ilkwa. Rernem anngetherr arek. Ingkerrenhel ayenh arek, ayengarl ikwer-rnem-itwek warrkirrenh. Rernem atyeng ilkelhey-angenh-antey, Akngey atyenhkek-then, rernem atyengety intwemelirrek. Rernem apmwelhilek Akngey-kenh-angkwarr. ²⁵ Akngey-kenh angka alakenh arrwekel aynteyel: ‘Ingwer-rnem arwa atyengety arlkarirreyelarl apmwangkwarrarl.’ ” Angka inganem irrek.

²⁶ Jesus-el kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnem ilek, “Atha arrekantherr-warl-anem Itnweng arrernem. Ra Itnweng Akngey-they apetyem, atyenh-angkwarr arrenhantherr akalty-anthetyek arraty-angkwarr. ²⁷ Arrantherr ayenh aytarenhey-alpenh awank-they. Alakenh arrantherr ingwer-rnemek iley-areny angka atyenh.”

16

¹ Ikwer-penh Jesus angkek kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnemek, "Atha arrenhantherr ingkerrenh-angkwarr akalty-anthek, arrantherr atyengant awelh-ayntetyek, angkep intwemelirrey-angenh. ² Ingwer-inger Jew-rnemel arrenhantherr tyaty akely-they irrenteyenh, innga. Ingwer-inger rernem arrenhantherr ipmek atweyenh, angka Akngey-kenh arraty-angkwarr-arrpantey. ³ Rernem Akngey iterl-arey-angenharl. Rernem ayenh iterl-arey-angenh arrpemar. Alakenh-they rernem arrenhantherr ipmek atweyenh. ⁴ Aleyan atha arrekantherr ileyel arrwekel arrantherr angka nhanyem iylpangketyek, atharl arrenhantherr arrwekel ilek-angkwarr, atwekerr-awayt."

Ikwer-penh Jesus angkek kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnemek, "Awank-akerr atha angka arrekantherr iley-angenh-antey, ingwerel-rnem arrenhantherr atweyenh."

Itnweng Rlwart-penh

⁵ "Akngeyel ayenh thwenek ahern nhenh-warl. Ayeng Akngey-warl alpeyenh. Arrantherr ayenh ayerney-angenh, 'Nthenh-angkwarr nga alpeyenh?' ⁶ Arrantherr amperrn-girremel ayenh awek, ayengar arrekantherr ilelhek. ⁷ Atha arrenhantherr arraty ileyel, ayeng Akngey-warl alpentey, atha arrekantherr Itnweng thwenem ilkwatherr. Itnweng Rlwart apetyey-angenh-antey. Ayeng alpenteyelant atha Itnweng Rlwart arrekantherr-warl thwenem.

⁸ Itnweng ra ahern-warl apetyeyenh, rap ingkerrenh akalty-antheyenh, rernem apmwekety angkepirretyek. Rantey arrpemar ingkerrenh ileyenh, ayengar arraty aneyel, rernem ingkerrenhel ayenh iterl-areyenh, ingwer-inger Akngeyel ahern-areny ingkerrenh atha akngakeyenh. ⁹ Alakenh-they Itnweng ra ayenharl tnakey-angenh-rnem ileyenh, Rernem atyeng-warl angkepirretyek. ¹⁰ Ayeng Akngey-warl alpemar-kety ra arrenhantherr arraty innga akalty-antheyenh, ayengar arraty innga. ¹¹ Apmwangkwarr apenteyel-rnemel iterl-aretyek, ahern-areny atyetyart renh Akngeyel kel ywerrelhilek.

¹² Angka ingwer-rnem aynteyel. Atha arrenhantherr nthakenh arraty iley-angenh, arrantherr ywarn iterreyel-kety. ¹³ Akngey-kenh Itnwengel arraty innga ileyel. Ingwer-ingeran Akngey-kenh Itnweng ra arrekantherr-warl apetyeyenh, ra angka ingkerrenh arraty innga arrekantherr ileyenh. Ra Akngey-kenh-angkwarrant ileyenh, arrantherr iterl-aretyek nthakenharl irreyenh. ¹⁴ Itnwengel ayenh tnakeyenh, ra angka atyenh irrkaty-antey arrekantherr ileyenh. Alakenh-they arrantherr ayenh iterl-areyenh,

ayengarl rlterrk inngan. ¹⁵ Angka Akngey-kenh angka atyenh arrpemarl. Atha arrwekel arrenhantherr kel ilek, Itnwengel arrenhantherr akalty-antheyenh, angka atyenh renhey-antey.”

Jesus-el kwertengerl-rnem ileyel, rernem irrngerney ane-tyek

¹⁶ Ikwer-penh Jesus-el kwertengerl-rnem ilek, “Arlta irrpety-penh ayeng ywerreyenh, arrantherr ayenh arey-angenh-anem. Ingwer-ingerant ayeng aremirreyenh, arrantherr ayenh areyenh-anem.” ¹⁷⁻¹⁸ Kwertengerl-rnem angkerrenh, “Nthakenh Jesus angkek, rarl ywerrerl-alheyenh, ingwer-ingerant aremirreyenh. Nthakenh ra ilelhek, ra Akngey-warl alpeyenh? Anwantherr apateyel.”

¹⁹ Jesus-el renh-rnem iterl-arek, rernemarl apatemel anenh, rernem renh ayernetyek. Jesus angkek, “Ayeng arrwekel-antey ilelhek, ‘Arlta irrpety-penh arrantherr ayenh arey-angenh-anem, ingwer-ingerant arrantherr ayenh areyenh-anem.’ Alakenh-they arrantherr apatemel angkerreyel apek? ²⁰ Atha arrenhantherr arrayatyley, arrantherr atyeng amperrngirreyenh artnemel, ahern-areny ingwer-rneman inkwerelheyelarl. Arrantherr amperrngirreyenh, ikwer-penh arrantherr inkwerelheyenh arrpemarl. ²¹ Ampa akely ikwerenh aney-alenty, amikw arntety amperrngirreyel. Ampa ikwerenh anekarlthey ra irrngerney-anem aneman. ²² Lyert arrantherr atyeng amperrngirreyel arrpemarl. Ingwer-inger atha arrenhantherr areyenh arrpemarl, arrantherr intem-antey atyeng inkwerelheyenh amperrngirrey-angenh-anem. ²³ Ayeng nhethey alpenty, arrantherr ayenh ayerney-angenh. Atha arrenhantherr arrayatyley innga ileyel. Arrantherr Akngey atyenh ayernenty, atyeng-angkwarr, ra arrenhantherr awemarl. ²⁴ Arrantherr Akngey renh ayerney-angenh-antey atyeng-angkwarr. Lyertan arrantherr renh ayernetyek, rarl arrenhantherr kel awemarl, arrenhantherr anthemarl. Arrantherr inkwerelheyenh-anem.”

²⁵ Ikwer-penh Jesus kwertengerl-rnemek ilelhek, “Atha angka ilek-ilek arrekantherr ilek anyelkel, arrekantherr arrayatyley-angenh. Ingwer-ingeran atha angka Akngey-kenh arrekantherr anyantileyenh, arrantherr arrayatyley-anem Akngey-kenh-angkwarr akaltyirretyek. ²⁶ Arlta ikwerel, Nthakenh atha anyentelant Akngey ayerney-angenh arrangkw. Arrantherr Akngey amentel renh ayernetyek, atyeng-angkwarr. ²⁷ Arrantherr ayenh iterl-areyel, ayeng Akngey-kenh innga. Alakenh-anyem

Akngey arrekanterr artewentyel ilkelheyel. ²⁸ Ayeng Akngey-they apetyek ahern nhenh-warl. Aleyan ayeng Akngey atyenh-warl alpeyel ahern nhenh iwerl-alhemel-anem." Alakenh-anyem Jesus angkek.

²⁹ Kwertengerl-rnem ikwer angkek, "Nga anaynt-anem angkek, anyelk-weny. ³⁰ Aley-anem anwantherr akalty. Ntwa ingkerrenh iterl-areyel, amentel irrwerl-areny-kenh-angkwarr, akwerrngelant atnyenyel. Aleyan anwantherr ngenh iterl-areyel, ngarl inngan Akngey-they apetyek."

³¹ Jesus-el renh-rnem tyernek, "Arrantherr atyeng araty awelheyel? ³² Atyeng arrantherr awelhenherr-arey! Ingwer-inger arrantherr aterel anterremel alpeyenh apmer-warl, ayenh iwerl-alhemel. Kel mwerr, Akngey ilkwatherr atyeng-itwek aneyel, ayeng ament-weny. ³³ Kel Atha arrenhantherr ilek, arrantherr arternp anayntetyek. Atyeng iterrey-angenh amperrngirrey-angenh. Artwa ahern-areny-rnemel arrenhantherr irrwerneyenh. Arrantherr ikwer-rnem-kety aterirrey-angenh. Kel atha ahern-areny-rnem arrwekel-antey antengilek."

17

Jesus-el Akngey ayerneyel kwertengerl-rnemek

¹ Jesus-el kwertengerl-rnem ilek-penh, ra alker-warl-athek itnywenek, ra Akngey-warl angkemel, "Akngeyay! Ayengan alerengkw ngkwenh. Arlta atyenh arrer-anem ayeng ilwetyek. Ayenh rlterrkila, ayeng rlterrk ilkwakert anetyek ngkweng-apeny, ingkerrenhel ngenh iterl-aretyek ngarl rlterrk innga aneyel. ² Ntwa ayenh arrernek, ayeng Ingkart ahern-areny ingkerrenhek anetyek. Atha ingkerrenh itethiletyek ngkweng-angkwarr, ntwarl ayenh ilantheke-angkwarr. ³ Rernem iteth intem aneyek ngkweng-angkwarr, rernem ngenh iterl-aretyek, nga Akngey anyent innga aneyel, rernem ayenh iterl-aretyek arppemarl, ntwarl ayenh thwenek ahern nhenh-warl. ⁴ Atha warrk ingkerrenh ywerrelhilek, ntwarl ayenh thwenek. Atha ingkerrenh akalty-antheke angka ngkwenh. Rernem akalty-anem, rernem ngenh iterl-areyel-anem, nga anyentarl rlterrk ilkwakert aneyel. ⁵ Akngeyay, ahern nhenh arppmerney-angenh-antey, aylak atherr-antey anenh rlterrk ilkwakert. Ayenh rlterrkila arppemarl, aylak atherr-antey arppemarl anetyek rlterrk ilkwakert.

⁶ Ntwa kel ingwer-rnem rlwanek, rernem atyeng-angkwarr apentetyek, kwertengerl atyenh-rnem anayntetyek. Rernem ngkwenh-rnem anenh, ntwa renh-rnem atyeng-warl atnwenhek. Rernem ngkweng arraty

awelheyel, angka ngkwenh-angkwarrant arraty apenteyel. ⁷ Rernem akalty-anem, ntwarl ayenh rlterrkilek. ⁸ Atha renh-rnem akalty-anthek, ntwarl ayenh ilantheK-angkwarrantey. Rernem atyeng awelhek. Rernem atyeng akalty, ayengarl ngkweng-they apetyek. Rernem atyeng akalty arrpemarl, ntwarl ayenh thwenek ahern nhenh-warl. ⁹ Aleyan atha ngenh ayerney-angenh ahern-areny ingkerrenhek. Atyenh-rnemekant atha ayerneyel. Rernem ngkwenh-rnem, ntwap renh-rnem atyeng anthek. Alakenh-anyem atha ngenh ayerneyel ikwer-rnem. ¹⁰ Nhenh-rnem atha atnyeneyel, ngkwenh-rnemarl. Nhenh-rnem ntwarl atnyeneyel-rnem atyenh-rnem arrpemarl irrkaty-antey. Rernem angka atyenh ingwer-rnemek ilerl-apayntetyek, rernem ayenh iterl-aretyek, ayengarl rlterrk ilkwakert aneyel. ¹¹ Atha ahern nhenh iwerl-alhem-anem, ngkweng-warl alpem-anem irrwerl-warl. Kwertengerl atyenh-rnemant-anem anayntem ahern nhenh-itwek. Ntwa itna ngkwenh atyeng anthek. Renh-rnem arntarnt-araynta apmwekety, rlterrk ngkwenhel rernem anyent-antey anayntetyek, aylakarl anyent-antey aneyel-apeny. ¹² Atha renh-rnem arntarnt-arek, ngkweng-angkwarr. Ntwa ayenh rlterrk ilkwa anthek, atha renh-rnem arntarnt-aretyek. Atha renh-rnem arntarnt-arek, rernem ngkwengety angkep irrekerr. Artwa anyentant ngkwengety angkepirrek apmwangkwarr. Ra ipma intem-antey aynteyenh, angka ngkwenh arrwekel ayntenh-angkwarr.

¹³ Akngeyay! Lyert-antey ayeng alpetyek ngkweng-warl. Ayeng ngkweng-warl angkeyel ahern nhel, kwertengerl atyenh-rnemel ayenh awetyek, rernem atyeng inkwerelhetyek, irrngerney anetyek arrpemarl. ¹⁴ Atha renh-rnem akalty-anthek angka ngkwenh. Ingwer-rnem ahern nhenh-areny-rnem, apmwangkwarr apenteyel-rnem, rernem kwertengerl-rnem-kety arlkarirreyel. Ayeng ahern-arenyek awelhey-angenh, rernem ahern-arenyek awelhey-angenh arrpemarl, arrangkw.

¹⁵ Akngeyay, atha ngenh ayerneyel, rernem ahern nhenhel anayntetyek, ntwap renh-rnem arntarnt-aretyek arrenty-kety. ¹⁶ Atha ahern-areny-kenh-angkwarr apentey-angenh arrangkw. Rernem ahern-areny-angkwarr apentey-angenh arrpemarl. ¹⁷ Angka ngkwenh arraty inngarl. Kwertengerl-rnem rlterrkila, rernem ngkwengant arraty anayntetyek intem-antey. ¹⁸ Ntwa ayenh ahern nhenh-warl thwenek, alakenh-anyem atha nhenh-rnem thwenem, rernem angka mwerr ilerl-apayntetyek apmer arrpanenh-warl. ¹⁹ Ayeng

arlka menty anthelhem ikwer-rnem, rernem ngkweng an-thelheteyek arrpemar, impen-angkwarr.

²⁰ Akngey, atha kwertengerl atyenh-rnemek ayerneyel. Rernem angka atyenh ilerl-apyantetyek ingwer-rnem-warl. Ingwer-rnem arntarnt-araynta arrpemar, rernem ngkweng-angkwarr apenterl-ayntetyek arrpemar.

²¹ Akngey, atha ngenh ayerneyel, rernem anyent-angkwarr apenterl-ayntetyek ingkerr aylak anyent-antey aneyel-apeny. Ingkerrenhel renh-rnem awetyek, rernem ngenh iterl-aretyek, ntwarl ayenh thwenek ahern nhenh-warl.

²² Akngey, ntwala ayenh rlterrkilek. Alakenh-anyem atha renh-rnem rlterrkilem arrpemar. Alakenh-anyem rernem anyent-angkwarr anetyek, mwarrant-arey, aylak anyent-angkwarr aneyel-apeny. ²³ Akngey, ayeng ikwer-rnem-itwel intem-antey anem, nga atyeng-itwel intem-antey aneyel-apeny. Alakenh-anyem rernem anyent-antey aneyenh. Rernem ngenh iterl-aretyek, ntwarl ayenh thwenek, ahern nhenh-warl, ngarl ikwer-rnem ilkelheyel, atyeng ilkelheyel-apeny.

²⁴ Ahern nhenh arrpmerney-angenh-antey, nga atyeng artewentyel ilkelhenh. Alakenh-anyem ntwala ayenh rlterrk antheke. Akngeyay, ntwala ayenh kwertengerl-rnem atyeng-warl atnwenhek. Ayeng ilkelheyel, rernem atyeng-itwek anetyek intem-antey, atyeng akalty irretyek, ayeng rlterrk ilkwakert, ngarl rlterrk aneyel-apeny. ²⁵ Akngey, nga arraty inngarl. Ahern-areny ingwer-rnemelan ngenh iterl-arey-angengan. Atha ngenh iterl-areyel. Kwertengerl-rnemel ngenh iterl-areyel arrpemar, ntwarl ayenh thwenek ahern nhenh-warl. ²⁶ Atha aleth-antey ilayntem angka ngkweng, rernem ingwer-rnemek artewentyel ilkelheteyek, nga atyeng artewentyel ilkelheyel-apeny, ayeng anyent-antey ikwer-rnem-itwek anetyek."

18

Itlyemwerney-rnemel tyaty-arenyel-rnem-then Jesus renh antwerrkeyel

(Matthew 26:47-56; Mark 14:43-50; Luke 22:47-53)

¹ Jesus-el Akngey ayernek-penh, ra kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnem-akert alhek. Lher Kidron-angkwarr artarnpenhek intwar-ampeny-warl. Rernem alhek arwerl alip-angketyarr-warl. ² Judas, kwertengerl anyent. Ingwer-ingerant ra Jesus renh ahayiweyenh artwa ahelengkw-rnem-warl. Ra apmer renh iterl-arek, Jesus rernemamarl akarirrenh kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnem-akert. ³⁻⁵ Judas apetyek artwa ahelengkw Rome-areny-rnem-akert, Jesus

renh antwerrketyek. Tyaty-areny ilyemwerney-rnem apetyek arrpemar, Pharisee-rnemel renh-rnem thwenek tyaty-areny ilkwernemel-then. Rernem lyenenty-rnem-then rwalep-rnem-then akngetyek, walth-rnem-then. Jesus-el renh-rnem arnarek, akngerr. Ra arrwekel-antey iterlarek, rernem apetyetyek, atwekerr-away. Ra rtnerl-alhek ayernemel, "Artwa angwenhek arrantherr nthweyel?"

Rernem tyernek, "Jesus Nazareth-arenyek anwantherr nthweyel."

Jesus ra ilelhek, "Ayengarlap ra." Judas ra ikwer-rnem-itwek rtnenh. ⁶ Jesus ikwer-rnem ilelhek-penh, rernem arlengirreynek, ahern-warl aytnekel, ingkerr-antey.

⁷ Jesus-el ayernek arrpemar, "Angwenhek arrantherr nthweyel?"

Rernem renh tyernek, "Jesus Nazareth-arenyek."

⁸ Jesus-el renh-rnem ilek, "Kel ayeng arrwekel-antey arrekanterr ilelhek. Arrantherr ayenh inngantey areyalhek. Artwa nhenh-rnem tyarlewenherr-arey, anterrkwey-angenh." ⁹ Ahelengkwrnemek ra arrngert angkek. Alakenh angka innganem irrek. Ra Akngey-warl kel angkek arrwekel-antey, "Akngeyay! Ntwa kwertengerl-rnem ingkerrenh atyeng antheke, atha renh-rnem atnyen-ayntetyek iypelerlewey-angenh. Kel atha renh-rnem atnyeneyel-antey."

¹⁰ Simon Peter-el napp arreylp-akertel iylpa arternek arraty-ampeny-angkwarr, tyaty-areny-kenh warrkenh itna ikwerenh Malchus.

¹¹ Jesus-el Peter ilek, "Napp menty arrerneya pilt-war! Akngeyel ayenh thwenek, ayeng irrwampemel ilwetyek. Nthakenh ayeng Akngey-kety intwemelirrey-angenh awelhey-angenh-then."

Rernem Jesus Annas-warl atnwenheyel

(Matthew 26:57, 58; Mark 14:53, 54; Luke 22:54)

¹² Ikwer-penhan irlkenty rernem Jesus renh antwerrkek arertnemel Jew-kenh ilyemwerney-rnemel-then.

¹³ Rernem renh akngkek artwamp Annas-warl. Ran ahenterrikw Caiaphas-kenh anenh, Caiaphas tyaty-areny atyetyart ilkwa. ¹⁴ Caiaphas ran arrwekel-antey council-areny ingwer-rnem ilek, "Anwantherr artwa nhenh atwenty, Rome-arenyel-rnem anenhantherr menty arem. Anwantherr renh tyarlewenty, rernemap anwenhantherr ingkerrenh atwemar. Alakenh-they anwantherr Jesus renh ipmek atwey-areny."

Peter ilelheyel, ra Jesus iterlarey-angenh-arrpantey

(Matthew 26:69-70; Mark 14:66-68; Luke 22:55-57)

15 Ahelengkw-rnemel Jesus akngeynek Annas-kenh apmer-warl. Peter-el-then kwertengerl ingwerel-then Jesus renh ingkern-they apentek. Atyetyart ilkwa tyaty-arenyel kwertengerl anyent weth iterl-arek. Rap renh mentyarl arek. Alakenh-they rant Jesus renh apentek, aylpenhek atyetyart-kenh yard-warl. 16 Peter aketh-itwek mpwelhenh keyt-itwel. Kwertengerl ingwerel renh arek. Kwertengerl ra yard-they tyerrelhemel alpek, ra arelh warrkenh ingwer-warl angkek, "Keyt altywerila, ra aylpenhetyek. Atha renh iterl-areyel, ran mwerrarl." Ratherr atherr-antey keyt-angkwarr aylpenhek.

17 Arelh ra Peter renh ayernek, "Nga apek Jesus-kenh kwertengerlarl?"

"Arrangkw." Peter ilelhek, "Ayeng arlarl."

18 Ingwel irrernt-anem ayntek. Ahelengkw-rnem-then warrkenh-rnem-then rernem arlterrngirrey-ayntek rwel. Peter alhek ikwer-rnem-warl, rwel arlterrngirretyek arrpemar.

*Atyetyart Annas-el Jesus renh ayerneyel arrkernetyek
(Matthew 26:59-66; Mark 14:55-56; Luke 22:66-71)*

19 Atyetyart ilkwel Annas-el Jesus renh ayernek, "Angwenh kwertengerl ngkwenh-rnem? Ilek ntwā renh-rnem akalty-antheyel?"

20 Jesus-el renh tyerne, "Athā aketh-antey ingkerrenh akalty-anthek, ingkerrenhel ayen h awetyek, atha anyelkel akalty-anthey-angenh. Atha ingkerrenh akalty-anthek tyaty akely-rnem-itwek, tyaty ilkwitwek, rernemamarl anyentir-renh. 21 Ntwā ayen h ayerney-angenh. Ntwā ingwer-rnem ayerney-areny, rernemarl ayen h awek. Rernemarl angka atyen h awekarl, rernem akaltyarl. Renh-rnem ayerna, rernem ngen h iletiek."

22 Jesus angkek-penh, warrkenh ingwerel renh arrey l atwek angkemel, "Nga alakenh angkey-angenh atyetyart tyaty-areny ilkwekarl!"

23 Jesus-el renh ilek, "Ilekek ntwā ayen h atwekarl, ayeng apmwel-areth angkenty-arrpantey? Ayeng apek apmwel-areth angkek, ayen h ilay!"

24 Warrkenh-rnemel Jesus renh arertnek. Annas-el renh Caiaphas atyetyart ilkwewarl thwenek.

*Peter ilelheyel arrpemar, ra Jesus iterl-arey-angenh arl
(Matthew 26:71-75; Mark 14:69-72; Luke 22:58-62)*

25 Peter ra rwitwek-antey arlterrngirrenh. Ingwerentyel renh ayernek, "Nganang kwertengerl Jesus-kenh?"

Peter ra ilelhek, "Arrangkwaw!"

²⁶ Atyetyart-kenh warrkenh ingwer rwitwek rtnenh, artwa weth-kenh, Peter-elarl arrwekel-antey iylpa nayp arlpenty arreylpel arternek. Ra Peter alhengk-aremel ilek, "Ay! atha ngenh weth arekarl ikwer-itwek, apmer arwerl-angketyarr ikwer-itwek."

²⁷ Peter ra irrtwyerremel ilelhek, "Arrangkw! Ayengarl arlarl!" Tywek-tywek irrwey arlkek-anem.

Pilate-el Jesus renh arrkerneyel

(Matthew 27:1, 2, 11-14; Mark 15:1-5; Luke 23:1-5)

²⁸ Ingwepenh ingkeny tyerrelheyangel, ahelengkwel-rnem Jesus renh akngek Atyetyart Pilate-warl. Atyetyart ilkwa Rome-areny anenh Judea-areny-rnem-kenh. Jew-rnem-kenh atyetyart ingwer-rnem warl akethel-antey mpwelhek, aylpenhey-angenh artwa ingwer-rnem-kety, rernem aker Anperarl Alhek "Passover" tyenkerr alhewer arlkwetyek, angka arrwekelenyel ayntenh-angkwarr.

Anayntileyel: Jew-rnem-kenh angka arrwekeleny ayn-tenh, Jew-rnemelant amern "Passover" arlkwetyek amentel, ingwer-rnem pweytirrey-angenh, rernemant ament arlkwetyek.

²⁹ Atyetyart Pilate ra aketh-warl tyerrelhek, ra renh-rnem ayernek, "Ilekek arrantherr artwa nhenhan atnwenhey-alhek?"

³⁰ Rernem renh tyernek, "Artwa yanh apmwarl. Alakenh-anyem anwantherr renh atnwenhey-alhek ngkweng-warl."

³¹ Pilate angkek ikwer-rnem, "Ayeng arlarl! Court arrekantherrenh-angkwarrant arrantherr tyatemiletyek renh."

Rernem ikwer-warl angkek, "Nthakenh anwernantherr renh tyatyemiley-angenh atwey-angenh, arrangkw. Rome-areny-rnem arrantherr arrngert angkek, nthakenh anwernantherr artwa apmwa renh tyatyemiley-angenh ipmek atwey-angenh. Arrantherrant renh tyatyemiletyek atweytyek!" ³² Alakenh-anyem angka innganem irrek. Jesus ra angka arrwekel-antey ilelhek, rernem renh arwerl iylpeyl-atherr-warl atanthey-alenty.

³³ Pilate ra warl ikwer-warl aylpenhek. Ra ahelengkwel-rnem ilantheke, Jesus renh kwen-warl atnwenhey-alhetyek. Ra Jesus ayernek, "Arraty inngang ngan atyetyart Jew-rnem-kenh?"

³⁴ Jesus-el tyernek, "Ngang ament iterreyel, ayeng atyetyart Jew-rnem-kenh aneyel? Ingwerentyel apek ayenh ngkweng-warl ilek?"

³⁵ Pilate angkek ikwer-warl, "Arwengk ngan! Ayengan Jew-wenyarl. Jew-rnem ngkwenh-rnem atyetyart tyaty-areny-rnem-then rernem ngenh atnwenhey-alhek atyeng-warl. Nthakenh ngan irrek? Ngang irrwernelhekarl ikwer-rnem-warl?"

³⁶ Jesus-el renh tyernek, "Arrangkwarl ayengan Ayeng atyetyart ahern-areny-wenyarl. Kwertengerl atyenh-rnemel ingwer-rnem nthakenh atweyngarl atyeng-they."

³⁷ Pilate ikwer-warl angkek, "Nga ilelheyel nga atyetyart ilkwa?"

Jesus-el tyernek, "Ngan arraty angkeyel, ayengan atyetyart ilkwarl. Ayeng ahern nhenh-warl apetyek, atha angka arraty iletiek ingkerrenhek. Ingwerenty atyeng awelhenty, rap angka arraty-angkwarrarl apenteman."

³⁸ Pilate-el Jesus ayernek, "Ilek-angkwarr angka arraty?" Pilate warl-they tyerrerrl-alhek ingkerrenh rtnenherrenh-warl. Ra angkek ikwer-rnem-warl, "Atha artwa renh ilek-ilek-angkwarr ayernek. Ra apmweweny alyelk, nthakenh atha renh ayntarrp-iley-angenh. Ilekek atha renh atweman?"

Pilatel ahelengkw-rnem ileyel, rernem Jesus renh atan-thetyek arwerl iylpeyl-atherr-warl

(Matthew 27:15-31; Mark 15:6-20; Luke 23:13-25)

³⁹ "Anperarl Alhek 'Passover' tyenkerr arlkwenty-penhel arrantherr apmelerr ayenh ayernetyek arratyarl, atha artwa anyent tyayl-they tyarlewetyek. Artwa angwenharl athan tyarlewem tyayl-theyan? Jesus, atyetyart ilkwan Jew-rnem-kenharl tyarlewem?"

⁴⁰ Rernem arlkek, "Ranem mentyarl. Anwantherr ilkel-heyel, Barabbas tyarlewetyek tyayl-they!" Barabbas artwa ahelengkw apmwarl ra anenh, ahel ra atwerrenh Rome-areny-rnem-thenarl.

19

¹ Ikwer-penh Pilate irlkenty ikwerrenh-rnemek angkek, "Jesus renh whip-el atwetyek!" ² Rernem arwerl alekw-penh ampwal akapwertek-arelh mpwarek. Rernem alekw-penh arrernek Jesus ikwer-warl akapwert-warl. Arnkwa rnnter-rnter arlpenty-warl-anem rernem Jesus renh akwernek atyetyart ilkwekenh-arrpantey. ³ Rernem ikwer-warl arrer-anem irrek, renh atwetyek. Rernem ikwer angkenh kwanthemel, "Nganem Jew-rnem-kenh atyetyartarl ilelhek!" Rernem renh arreyl atwek.

⁴ Ikwer-penh Pilate warl-they tyerrelhek arrpemarl Ran angkek ikwer-rnemek, "Atyeng awelhenherr-arey! Ayeng

yangkelhem atyenh-rnemek, rernem Jesus renh atnwenhey-alhetyek nhenh-warl, arrantherr renh aytaretyek. Ilek-they arrantherr renh ipmek atweman? Ilenherr-arey atyeng, nthakenh ra apmwel-areth mpwarek. Artwa alyelk arla atha areyel.”

⁵ Jesus warl-they tyerrelhek, akapwert mwekart arreylp-angketyarr, arnkwa rnter-rnter-akert. Pilate Jew-rnem-kenh atyetyart-rnem-warl angkek, “Arenherr-arey! Ilenhey artwa ra!”

⁶ Tyaty ilkwa atyetyart-rnemel iltyemwerney-rnemel-then Jesus arek-penh, rernem arlkek, “Artwa renh atwetyek! Arwerl iylpeyl-atherr-warl renh tywenetyek!”

Pilate angkek ikwer-rnem, “Menty! Arrantherrant renh arwerl iylpeyl-atherr-warl aylpar-arrrenenherr-arey! Atha renh arrwekel-antey arrkernemel ayernek, ilek-ilek-angkwarr. Ran apmwangkwarr mpwarey-angenh, arlarl ra.”

⁷ Rernem Pilate renh ilek, “Artwa nhenhan ilelhek Akngey-kenh alerikw-arrpantey. Alakenh-they renh atwetyek, angka arrwekeleny anwekantherrenh aynteyel-angkwarr!”

⁸ Pilate ra aterirrek, rarl awek-penh. ⁹ Pilate-el Jesus warl kwen-warl atnwenheynek. Pilate-el renh ayernek, “Nthenh-areny ngan?” Jesus-el tyerney-angenh arrangkw, akater anenh. ¹⁰ Pilate-el renh ilek arrpemar, “Atyeng-warl ilelha, ayengan atyetyart ilkwarl. Atha ingwer-rnem ilanthetyek ngenh tyarlewetyek. Arrangkw, nga atyeng-warl ilelhey-angenh, ngenh arwerl ilpeyl-atherr-warl atanthen.”

¹¹ Jesus angkek ikwer-warl, “Akngeyelant ngenh arrernek atyetyart ilkwa ahern-areny-kenh. Alakenh-angkwarr ntwā ayenh atwetyek alhewer. Artwa ingwerel ayenh ahayiwek ngkweng-warl, ra apmwangkwarr innga apenteyel.”

¹² Pilate ilkelhek, Jesus renh tyarlewetyek, atwey-angenharl. Ra Jew atyetyart-rnem ayernek tyarlewetyek. Rernem arlkenh, “Artwa ra atyetyart ilkwarrpantey ilelhenh. Rome-areny atyetyart ilkwa Caesar anyent-antey anwekantherrenh, ingkerrenh-kenh! Ntwā artwa yanh tyarlewenty, atyetyart ilkwa Rome-areny ngkweng ahelirrem!”

¹³ Pilate-el awek-penh, ra Jesus atnwenhek aketh-warl. Pilate chair ilkwewarl arrernelhek. Hebrew angkel apmer alakenh aynteyel Gabbatha. ¹⁴ Arlta anyent ayntenh Anperarl Alhek “Passover” tyenkerr arlkwey-alenty. Arlta ampepel-antey Jew-rnem akarrirrenh. Pilate angkek ikwer-rnem, “Nhenh arenherr-arey, atyetyart ilkwa arrekantherrenh.”

¹⁵ Rernem ikwer arkalhelirrek, "Aknga renh! Aknga renh! Arwerl iylpeyl-atherr-warl atantha!" Pilate-el renh-rnem ayernek arrpemar, "Atha atyetyart arrekatherrenh atwem, arwerl iylpeyl-atherr-warl atanthemel?" Jew-rnem-kenh atyetyart-rnemel renh tyernek, "Rome-areny atyetyart ilkwa anwekantherrenh anyentant. Ingwerenty arrangkw."
¹⁶ Ikwer-penhan Pilate-el Jesus-an ahayiwek irlkenty-rnem-warl, rernem arwerl iylpeyl-atherr-warl renh atanthetyek.

Irlkenty rernem Jesus renh arwerl iylpeyl-atherr-warl aylpar-arrerneyel

(Matthew 27:32-44; Mark 15:21-32; Luke 23:26-43)

¹⁷ Irlkentyel rernem Jesus renh Pilate-kenh warl-they akngek. Arwerl iylpeyl-atherr rernem Jesus anpeth-warl tywenek, ra akngeynerl-ayntetyek. Rernem Jesus renh atnwenhek apwert-warl, itnan "Akapwert Ngkwern Akarnng". Jew-rnemel apmer itnewek Golgotha. ¹⁸ Irlkenty rernem Jesus renh arwerl iylpeyl-atherr-itwek atantek naylel, ra ilwetyek. Artwa ingwer atherr arwerl iylpeyl-atherr-warl atantek arrpemar naylel. Irrkerant-atherr-itwek Jesus ampep-itwekarl. ¹⁹⁻²⁰ Pilate-el irlkenty ilanthe, pip arwerl iylpeyl-atherr irrwerl-ampeny-warl tywenetyek. Rernem angka irrpety-angkwarr ingkwernek, Jew-rnem-kenh-angkwarr, Rome-areny-rnem-kenh-angkwarr, Greece-areny-rnem-kenh-angkwarr. Angka nhanyem aynteyel pipel, "Nhanyem Jesus Nazareth-areny, Jew-rnem-kenh atyetyart ilkwa." Jesus ra arwerl iylpeyl-atherr-itwek aylpar-anenh, Jerusalem-arrangarr aketh-ampeny. Ingwer-rnem angkepellarreng arwerl iylpeyl-atherr-angkwarr alhenh, rernem pip renh irrwerl-ampeny-itwek reytemilerl-apenh.

²¹ Atyetyart ilkwa tyaty-areny rernem pip renh arek arwerl-itwek, rernem angkey-alhek Pilate ikwer-warl, " 'Atyetyart Jew-rnem-kenh' ingkwerney-angenh. Alakenh ingkwernetyek, 'Jesus Jew-rnem-kenh atyetyart ilkwar-pantey ilelhenh!' "

²² Pilate-el renh-rnem ilek, "Menty! Kel rernem arraty ingkwernek. Nthakenh ingwer-angkwarr arrerney-angenh."

²³ Irlkenty 4-pelel arnkwa ikwerenh lhelek. Rernem arnkwernek 4-pel-angkwarr arlwarey-arlwarey arrernek. Arnkwa arlpenty mwerr-angker rernem ikwer-they lhelek arrpemar. ²⁴ Irlkenty-rnem angkerrek, "Arnkwa anyentek anwantherr arrkenirretyek, arnkwa renh antengiletiek. Anyentel renh antengiletiek anyent-antey, arnkwa ilterrey-angenh." Apwert akely-rnem iwemel rernem arrkenirrenh arnkwa renh antengiletiek. Angka arrwekel alakenh

ayntenh Akngey-kenh pip-itwek: "Rernem arrkenirreyel arnkwa atyenh-rnemek, arnkwa atyenh arlperryileyel." Angka arraty innganem irrek-anem.

²⁵ Irlkenty-rnem arrkenirrenh Jesus-kenh arnkwek. Arelh 4-pel rtnenh arwerl iylpeyl-atherr-itwek, Mary Jesus-kenh amikw, arnkwerey Mary-kenh, arelh ingweran Mary arpemar, Clopas-itwek itengerrekarl, ingwer Mary Magdala-areny-anem. ²⁶ Jesus-el amikw ikwerenh arek, kwertengerl anyent-then, irrkaty rantey ra ikwer aleth artewentyel ilkel-henh. Jesus angkek amikw ikwerenh-warl, "Artwa yanh ntwamampaty akem." ²⁷ Jesus angkek kwertengerl ikwer, "Ntwamarelh yanh amey akem." Ikwer-penh kwertengerl ra Jesus-kenh amikw atnwenheynek warl ikwerenh-warl, renh arntarnt-arey-alpetyek.

Jesus ra arwerl iylpeyl-atherrel ilweyel

(Matthew 27:45-56; Mark 15:33-41; Luke 23:44-49)

²⁸ Jesus akalty-anem, rarl Inggart-kenh warrk ingkerrenh ywerrelhilek-anem. Ikwer-penh ra ilelhek, "Ayeng angkethakw." Angka arrwekel pip-itwek ayntenh. Angka arraty innganem irrek. ²⁹ Artwa anyentel renh awak-penh, ra rag akely-anem inek. Wayn arrngeynp-warl ra rag renh pwerlpewek apelyilemel. Rag renh ra arwerl akert-ampeny-warl arertnek. Jesus arrakert-warl ra arwerl arlpenty ir-rwerlilek, ra antywelp-antywetyek angkethakwel. ³⁰ Jesus-el wayn akely rag-el arrkernek. Rap angkek, "Atha warrk atyenh ywerrelhilek." Akapwert kwenirreynek, ilwemel-anem.

Irlkentyel Jesus renh ngkerraly-ampeny atantheyel

³¹ Jesus ra ilwek arlta Friday-el. Jew-rnem tyenkerr Anperarl Alhek "Passover" ikwer mpwelhenh-antey, amern kwenty arlkwey-angenh-antey. Jesus-then artwa ingwer-atherr-then arwerl iylpeyl-atherr-itwek aylpar-anenh-antey. Jew-rnem-kenh atyetyart-rnem angkerrenh, rernem ingkeny aylpenhekerr-awaty atwarrelhiletiek arwerl iylpeyl-atherr-they ingwemernt irrekerr-awaty. Rernem alhek Pilate renh ayernetyek. Rernem ikwer angkey-alhek, "Artwa ahelengkw-rnem ilanthea, 'Ngkwern arlaw atherr aketyek, aynterarrirretyek rernem anamerl ilwem-anem. Artwa irlkentyel renh-rnem atwarrelhiley-areny ingkeny aylpenhekerr-awaty.'" Pilate-el renh-rnem ilanthea, arwerl ilkwel ngkwern arlaw atherr atweyneyek akalthemel. ³² Arrwekel rernem artwa anyent-kenh ngkwern arlaw atherr akek, ikwer-penh artwa ingwer-ampenyek-anem ngkwern arlaw atherr akek arpemar. ³³ Rernem Jesus-warl apetyek, rernemap renh arey-alhek, ra kel ilwekarl.

Rernem ngkwern akey-angenh-antey. ³⁴ Artwa ahelengkw anyentel Jesus ngkerraly irrtyartel atanthek. Arrkngethen kwaty-then ikwer-they thelelhek. ³⁵ Atha anngetherr renh arek, irrtyartelarl renh atanthek. Atha arrekantherr arraty ileyel, arrantherr ikwer awelh-ayntetyek. ³⁶⁻³⁷ Pip arrwekelenyel alakenh-anyem aynteyel: “Ngkwern akelhey-angenh arrangkw. Ingwer-rnemel renh atantheyenh.” Alakenh angka arraty innganem irrek.

Rernem Jesus renh arrewaly inteyek akwerneyel
(*Matthew 27:57-61; Mark 15:42-47; Luke 23:50-56*)

³⁸ Artwa anyent Joseph Arimathea-areny anenh Jerusalem-itwek, ran Jesus-kenh-angkwarr apentenh. Ra anyelk aterirrenh Jew-rnem atyetyart-rnem-kety. Alakenh-they ra ingwer-rnemek ilelhey-angenh, rarl Jesus-kenh-angkwarr apentenh. Arlta ikwerel-antey Joseph ra alhek, Pilate ayernetyek, Jesus arrewaly inetyek, renh akngeynetyek, intey-warl akwernetyek. Pilate angkek, “Kel mwerr.” Joseph-el Jesus renh arrewaly arwerl iylpeyl-atherr-they atwarrelhilemel akngek. ³⁹ Artwa ingweran Joseph-angkwarr alhek arppemarl, itnan Nicodemus. Nicodemus anyent rethen Jesus-then ratherr angkerrenh ingwel arrwekel-antey. Nicodemus-el anter mwerr-angker akngerr interney-angker akngetyek, Jesus arrewaly apernetyek intey-warl akwerney-alenty. ⁴⁰ Artwa rernem arrewaly anterel apernek, ataperrelemel rag-warl. Jew-rnem-kenh arrwekeleny alakenh ayntenh, rernem arrewaly arertnenh, awenng-warl akwerney-alenty. ⁴¹ Jesus ra ilwek apmer arwerl-angketyarr-ampenyel. Intey lyerteny arrer-antey ayntek, rernemarl kel angernek arrwekel apwert irrker-itwek. Arrewaly ingwer-rnem akwerney-angenh-antey. ⁴² Arlta Saturday arrer-anem Jew-rnem akarrirrek, amern tyenkerr renh arlkwetyek. Artwa atherrel Jesus renh arrewaly intey-warl anamerl-antey akwernek.

20

Jesus itethirreyel ipmepenh
(*Matthew 28:1-10; Mark 16:1-8; Luke 24:1-12*)

¹ Arlta Sunday-el ingwepenh atwemengkel-antey Mary Magdala-areny intey-warl alhek. Ra apwert ilkwa arek, intey arriw apwert ilkwa altywerilekarl. ² Ikwer-penh ra apmer irrkaty-warl anterreynek, Peter-then John-then anenh-warl. Jesus John-ek artewenty ilkelhenh. Ra renh-atherr ilek, “Ay! Ingwerentyel Ingkart arrewaly akngek intey ikwer-they! Nthek-warl rlengkan rernem akwernek?”

³ Peter-then kwertengerl John-then anterrek intey-warl.
⁴ Peter-kety-awaty John arrwekel-antey anterrek intey ikwer-warl. ⁵ Ra intey ayternek, Jesus arrewaly aynterl-anentyek-arrpantey. Arrangkw. Ra rag-rnemant-anem arek, intey-warl aylpenhey-angenh-antey. ⁶ Peter ra intey-warl aylpenhek-anem, rag-rnemant arrpemarl arey-alhek. ⁷ Ra rag ingwer arey-alhek, Jesus renh akapwert ataperrelek-penh, rap ament-anem irrker-ampenyel ayn-tenh. ⁸ John intey-warl aylpenhek arrpemarl. Ra rag-rnemant arek arrpemarl. Ra arek-penh ra Jesus renh tnakek-anem, rarl ipmepenh itethirrek. ⁹ Kwertengerl atherr akwerrp-antey anenh, Akngey-kenh angka iterl-arey-angenh-antey, Akngey-kenh angka arrwekeleny arrwekel-antey alakenh ayntenh, Jesus ra angkep itethirreyenh ipmepenh. ¹⁰ Ratherr kwertengerl ingwer-rnem-warl-anem alpek angka ikwer-rnem iley-alpetyek.

Jesus aremirreyel Mary Magdala-arenyek
(Mark 16:9-11)

¹¹ Mary Magdala-areny intey aketh-ampeny-itwek artnenh-antey, ra kwenirremel intey ayternek. ¹² Ra angel atherr-anem arek, arrewalyarl ayntenh-itwel, arnkwa arlter-akert atherr anerl-anenty, ingwer akapwertarl ayntenh-angkwarrarl anenh, ingweran rlterrorl ayntenh-angkwarrarl anenh. ¹³ Angel ratherr Mary renh ayternek, "Ilekek nga artneyel?"

Ra tyernek, "Ingwerel-rnem Inggart atyenh arrewaly akngek. Atha iterl-arey-angenh, ayeng akwerrp-antey nthenh-warl rernem renh akwernek." ¹⁴⁻¹⁵ Ikwer-penh Mary-el artepang arenhey-alpek, Jesus-anem arek rtnerl-anenty. Ranap alhengk-arey-angenh-antey. Ra renh ywemek. Jesus-el renh ayternek, "Ilekek nga artneyel? Angwenhek nga nthweyel?"

Ra renh tyernek, "Ayeng Inggartek artneyel. Nthek-warl ntwaa arrewaly renh akwernek? Atyeng ila, atha renh inerl-alpetyek."

¹⁶ Jesus ikwer angkek arrpemarl, "Mary-ay!"

Mary-el Jesus alhengk-arek-anem. Ra angkek, "Akalty-anthen-anthenhay!"

¹⁷ Jesus angkek Mary-warl, "Ayenh anterrkwey-angenh. Ingwer-inger ayeng Akngey-warl alpem. Inggart Akngey anwekantherrenh-warl. Ntwaa kwertengerl ingwer-rnem ila."

¹⁸ Ikwer-they Mary Magdala-areny ra kwertengerl-rnem iley-alpek, "Atha Inggart arek!" Ra angka kwertengerl-rnem ilek arrpemarl, Jesus-el arrwekel ikwer ilek-angkwarr.

Jesus kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnemek aremirreyel
(*Matthew 28:16-20; Mark 16:14-18; Luke 24:36-49*)

¹⁹ Sunday-el atwerrp kwertengerl-rnem warl kwen-itwek anenh. Rernem aterirrenh Jew-rnem-kenh atyetyart-rnem-kety. Rernem arriw martek, ingwer-rnem aylpenhey-alhekerr. Jesus ranem ikwer-rnem-warl aremirrek. Ra angkek, "Arternp anenherr-arey, aterirrey-angenh." ²⁰ Ranem ilelhek, "Itep-then ingkety-then ayenh arenherr-arey, wetharl arrantherr ingkerrenhel aytarek nayl areyelparl atanthek." Nayl arreylp-penh ingkerneyel-antey ingkety-atherr, itep-atherr-then. Ra ngkerraly irrker-ampeny lwewarrernelhek arrpemar, renharl irrtiyartel atanthek-penh ahelengkw-rnemel. Ra ingkernenh-antey arrpemar. Kwertengerl-rnemel renh iterl-arek-anem, Jesus innga rantey nhenhan. Rernem Inkart ikwer inkwerelhek.

²¹ Jesus angkek ikwer-rnem-warl, "Arternp anenherr-arey, aterirrey-angenh. Akngeyel ayenh ahern nhenh-warl thwenek, ayeng ikwer warrkirr-ayntetyek. Athanem arrenhantherr irrkaty-angkwarr apmer arrpanenh-warl thweneyel, arrantherr atyeng-anem warrkirr-ayntetyek arpemar." ²² Ranem renh-rnem pewilek, angkemel, "Kel arrantherr Itweng Rlwart-akert-anem! ²³ Arrantherr Akngey renhant ayernenty, ra apmwa ingkerrenh-they iweman. Arrantherr Akngey ayerney-angenh apmwa ikwer-rnem-they iwetyek, rernemap apmwakert-anteyarl aneyelan."

Jesus Thomas-warl aremirreyel

²⁴ Thomas ikwer-rnem-itwel aney-angenh-antey, akwerrp-antey, Jesus iteth ipmepenh aretyek. ²⁵ Kwertengerl ingwer-rnem Thomas ikwer ilelhek, "Anwantherr Jesus renh itetharl arek, rarl itethirremel anwernekantherr-warl aremirrek."

Thomas-an ikwer-rnem irrpelthirrenh. Ra angkek ikwer-rnem-warl, "Arrangkw inngeweny. Nayl-penh itep amperl-aretyek, Irtyart-penh ngkerraly irrker-ampeny-then arnep-arnetyek. Arenty-penh atha arraty-anem iterl-arem. Reyip nhey!"

²⁶ Sunday ingwerel kwertengerl-rnem warl kwen-itwek anew-anenh. Rernem arriw martek, ingwer-rnem ikwer-rnem-warl aylpekerr. Thomas ra ikwer-rnem-itwek anenh arrpemar. Jesus ra warl kwen-itwek ampep ikwer-rnem-itwek aremirrek. Rap angkek ikwer-rnem-warl, "Arternp anenherr-arey, aterirrey-angenh." ²⁷ Ikwer-penh ra Thomas ikwer-warl angkek, "Itep atherr ara, nayl-penh. Ilyel arna! Ngkerraly irrker-ampeny irrtiyart-penh. Irpelthirrey-angenh ana, ayenh tnakemel!"

²⁸ Thomas ikwer-warl angkek, "Ngan Ingart atyenh irrwerl-areny."

²⁹ Jesus angkek ikwer-warl, "Ntwa anngetherr ayenh arek, ntwa ayenh tnakeyel-anem, ntwarl ayenh arek-penhant. Alakenh-anyem mwerrarl. Ingwerentyel apek ayenh arey-angenh-penh, rap ayenh tnakem-antey, ra Ingart-angkwarran mwerr inngarl. Ingartel renh irrngerney-anthem! Ingwer-ingerant akngerr alakenh tnakem, mwerr-angkwarr alakenhey."

Ilekek John-el angka nhenh pip-warl ingkwernek?

³⁰ Jesus ra kwertengerl-rnem-akert ahern nhenhel anenh-antey, ra ilek-ilek-angkwarr mpwarenh, Akngey-kenh arawerrng rlterrk-akertel. Pip nhenh-itwek atha ingkerrenh ingkwerney-angenh-antey, ilek-ilekarl Jesus-el mpwarek arawerrng rlterrk-akertel. ³¹ Atha angka ingkwernek Jesus-penh, arrantherr renh iterl-aretyek, ra Christ aneyel, awank-akerr renh Akngeyel alhelek, ahern nhenh-warl thwenetyek, Akngey-kenh alerikw. Atha arrekantherr angka nhenh-penh ingkwernek, arrantherr ikwerenh-angkwarr apenterl-ayntetyek, iteth intem-antey anayntetyek Akngey-kenh-angkwarr.

21

Jesus kwertengerl-rnem-warl aremirreyel kwaty alay Galilee-itwek

¹ Jesus kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnem-warl aremirrek, kwaty alay Galilee-itwek. Kwaty alay Tiberias itnan ingweran. ² Kwertengerl ingwer-rnem kel ayerrer alhek Jerusalem-they Galilee-ampeny-angkwarr. Simon Peter, Thomas, Nathanael Cana-areny Zebedee-kenh alerikw atherr James, John-then, kwertengerl ingwer atherr-then. ³ Simon Peter ikwer-rnem-warl angkek, "Anwantherr awangk alhey, irrpeng inayntetyek netting-el."

Ingwer-rnem ikwer angkek, "Anwantherr ngkweng-angkwarr alhem arrpemar, irrpeng-rnem inayntetyek." Kel rernem kwaty alay irrker-warl alhek, rtnwewarl nganerl-alhek. Ingwel aleth-antey ywarn arrkernelhenh, irrpeng inetyek-arrpantey, arrangkw.

⁴ Ingwepenh ingkeny tyerrelhey-alenty, Jesus ra kwaty impalth-itwek rtnenh. Kwertengerl-rnemel Jesus arek rtnerl-anenty, rernemar, renh alhengk-arey-angenh-antey.

⁵ Jesus ra kwertengerl-rnemek arlkek. Ra renh-rnem ayernek, "Arrantherr apek irrpeng inek?"

Rernem ilelhek, "Arrangkw-antey."

⁶ Jesus ra angkek ikwer-rnem-warl, "Netting kwaty-warl rtnwa-they arraty-ampeny-warl iwenherr-arey! Arranther-rap irrpeng akngerr ineman!" Netting rernem arraty-ampeny-warl rtnwethey iwek. Rernem irrpeng arnkengeny antwerrkek netting-el. Rernem nthakenh netting renh iyarr-iney-angenh rtnwewarl aker arnkengeny-akert.

⁷ Ikwer-penhan kwertengerl anyentan, Jesus ikwer artewentyel ilkelhenharl, ra Peter-warl angkek, "Yanhan Inkartarl!" Peter-el awek-penh, ra arnkewarl aylpenhekanem, rarl arrwekel lhelek-penh irrpeng anterrkwetyek warrkirretyek iney-alenty. Peter ra kwaty-warl atnarnpenhek. ⁸ Kwertengerl ingwer-rneman kwaty impalth-warl-athek rtnwel alpenh. Rernem impalth-they arreranem. Rernem netting awerr irrpeng-angketyarr renh iyarr-akngeyneh.

⁹ Rernem irrker-warl irrek, rtnwethey atwarrek-anem. Rernem rwanem arek ampenharl. Aker irrpeng aperrkel amperneh, amern ayntenh arrpemar. ¹⁰ Jesus ra angkek, "Irrpeng-rnem atyeng-warl akngetyenherr-arey." ¹¹ Peter rtnwewarl nganeynek, rernem netting irrpeng-angketyarr iyarr-akngenh impalth-warl. Irrpeng 153 netting-itwek ayntenh. Netting ra akelhey-angenh-antey irrpeng akngerrakert.

¹² Jesus ra angkek ikwer-rnem-warl, "Apetyenherr-arey, amern-then aker-then arlkwetyek." Rernem renh alhengkarek, ra Inkart. Rernem nyerrirrek, ayerney-angenh-antey. "Nganang Jesus inngarl?" ¹³ Jesus ra amern inek, renhrnem antheek. Irrpeng-rnem irrkaty-angkwarr ra renhrnem antheynek. ¹⁴ Kel arrwekel ra atherr-inger ikwer-rnem-warl aremirrek. Jesus ra aremirrek kwertengerlrnem-warl arrpemar, ra ipmepenh itethirrek-penh.

Jesus-el Peter ayerneyel irrpety-inger, "Mwerrang nga atyeng artewenty ilkelheyel?"

¹⁵ Kwertengerl-rnemel amern-then aker-then arlkwepenh, Jesus-atherr Peter-atherr ament irrek. Jesus-el renh ayernek, "Simon-ay! John-kenh alerikway! Ngalew? Nganang atyeng artewenty ilkelheyel ingwer-rnem-angkwarr?"

Peter-el renh tyernek, "Ya, Inkartay! Ntwarlap ayenh iterl-areyelar, ayeng ngkweng artewenty ilkelheyelar!"

Jesus-el renh ilek, "Yep-yep atyenh-rnem wantaynta." Ra alakenh anyelk-antey angkek. ¹⁶ Jesus-el renh ayernek arrpemar, "Simon-ay! John-kenh alerikway! Nganang atyeng artewenty ilkelheyel?"

Peter-el renh tyerneke, "Ya, Ingkartay! Ntwa ayenh iterl-areyel, ayeng ngkweng ilkelheyelarl."

Jesus angkek ikwer-warl, "Yep-yep atyenh-rnem arntarnt-arerl-aynta!"

Anayntileyel: Yep-yep-rnem-apeny rernem aneyel, Akngey-kenh angka wantayntetyek, angka ikwerenh ilerl-anem Akngey-kenh, ilayntetyek, rernemap Akngey-kenh angkek akaltyirretyek.

¹⁷ Jesus-el renh ayerneke arrpemar, "Simon-ay! John-kenh alerikway! Nganang atyeng artewenty ilkelheyel?" Jesus-el renh irrpety-inger ayerneke-penh, Peter artwerrety-anem anenh.

Ra Jesus-warl angkek, "Ingkartay! Ntwan ingkerrenh iterl-areyel. Ntwa ayenh kel iterl-areyel, ayeng ngkweng ilkelheyelarl."

Jesus angkek ikwer-warl, "Yep-yep atyenh-rnem arntarnt-arerl-aynta! ¹⁸ Atha ngenh arraty ileyel, awey akelyank nga arnkwel aylpenh, alhewer nga apmer ilek-ilek-warl alhenh, ngarl ilkelhenh-angkwarr. Ingwer-inger nga amperirrenty ingwer-rnemel ngenh anterrkweyenh, akwa atherr arertneyenh. Rernem ngenh apmer ingwer-warl akngeyenh, apmer nga ilkelhey-angenh-warl. ¹⁹ Atyeng-angkwarr aleth apenterl-aynta angkepirrey-angenh." Jesus-el Peter renh ilek arrwekel-antey anwantherr iterl-aretyek, Peter ra arwerl iylypeyl-atherrel ilwetyek arrpemar. Peter ra Ingkartek awelhetyek, ingwer-rnemel Ingkart renh tnaketyek. Jesus-el Peter renh ilek, "Atyeng-angkwarr apenterl-aynta!"

Jesus ra Peter-warl angkeyel kwertengerl ingwer-penh

²⁰ Ikwer-penh Peter ra artepang arek, kwertengerl ingwer apetyenh, Jesus rarl ikwer artewenty ilkelhenh. Kwertengerl irrkaty-antey Jesus ikwer-itwek anenh, Anperarl Alhek "Passover" tyenkerr arlkwenh-itwek, ra ilwey-alenty-itwek. Ra Jesus renh ayerneke, "Angwenhel ngenh ahayiweyenh ahelengkw-rnem-warl?" ²¹ Peter-el arnarek, rarl apetyenh, rap Jesus-warl angkek, "Ingkartay! Artwa yanh-alew?"

²² Jesus-el renh tyerneke, "Ra apek iteth aneyenh, ayeng ahern nhenh-warl apey-alpetyek-atwety. Nhenhek iterrey-angenh. Atyengety intwemelirrey-angenh. Atyeng-angkwarr aleth-antey apenterl-aynta!" ²³ Arraty innga. Ikwer-penh-antey kwertengerl-rnem apmwel-areth iterrenh, rarl iteth aleth anenty-arrpantey ilwey-angenh. Jesus ra alakenh angkey-angenh. Alakenh-anyem ra angkek Peter-warl, "Ra iteth anem apek, ayeng ahern nhenh-warl apey-alpeyek-atwety. Ikwer iterrey-angenh."

Nhenh Jesus-penh angka ywerreyel, John-el renh ingkwernek

²⁴ Kwertengerl nhanyem rey-antey ilenh angka arrenhantherr Jesus-penh, Jesus ra warrk ikwerenh ingkerrenh ywerrelhilek. Artwa rey-antey arrpemarl angka nhanyem arraty innga pip-warl ingkwernek. Anwantherr renh iterl-areyel, ra arraty innga ilenh. ²⁵ Jesus-el ilek-ilek mpwarek ahern nhenh-itwek. Nthakenh ingwerentyel ingkerrenh alakenh pip-warl ingkwerney-angenh, arrangkw. Angka ilek-ilek akngerr, nthakenh ingwerentyel ilek-ilek ingkwerney-angenh.

Acts

Luke-el pip atherr ingkwernek. Angka ingwer Luke, Jesus-penh, rarl ilek-ilek mpwarek, arntety-rnem mwerrilek, rarl akngerr akalty-anthek. Ahelengkwel-rnem renh atanthek, arwerl iylpeyl-atherrek. Ra ilwek. Rernem renh intey-warl akwernek. Ingwa atherr-penh Jesus ra itethirrek. Akemirrek-anem. Akngeyel renh ipmepenh itethilek rlterrk ilkwakertel. Jesus kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnemek lwewar-rernelhek. Rernem renh Akngey-kenh apmer-warl alpenty intwarek. Angka anyent ingweran Akngey-kenh Angka arlperrtyirrekarl, apmer arrpanenh-warl. Akngey-kenh Itnweng apetyek ikwer-rnem-warl, renh-rnem rlterrkiletiek, arnkatyiletiek. Akalty ingkerr Jesus-kenh angka awek-penh, rernemarl renh aytarek-penh, angka mwerr-angker rernem apmer arrpanenhek ilerl-apenh. Acts-kenh angka aynteyel, rernem ilerl-apenh Akngey-kenh angka mwerr-angker. Luke-el Acts pip ingkwernek, Akngey-kenh angka ingkerrenh-angkwarr arlpimpilek, rernem Jesus anyent renh iterl-arayntetyek.

Angka mwerr-angker ilerl-apayntetyek

¹ Theophilus-ay, pip weth iterl-aray, atharl awank ingkwernek, angka Jesus-kenh ingkerrenh, rarl akngerr ingkerrenh-angkwarr akalty-anthek, arntety-rnem-then mwerrilek, apmer arrpanenhek. Ra akely ayntek, rarl ilkwerrek, rarl warrkirrek, rarl akngerr akalty-anthek, rarl ilwek. ² Ra alker-warl alpey-alentyel ra angkakert ikwerenh-rnem Itnweng Rlwartel akalty-anthek, rernem-anem apmer arrpanenh-itwek akalty-anthetyek ikwerenh-angkwarr-antey.

³ Irrwampenty awelhemel ilwek-penh, Jesus ra angkep arrpemarl itethirremel aremirrenhey-alpek, arlta 40-ek-atwety arrpemarl. Ikwerenhel-rneman renh arnarek akngerr-inger, rarl angkep ikwer-rnem-warl aremirrek, rarl itethirremel akwentek awenng-they. Jesus-el renh-rnem ilek, Akngey anyent aknganenty anyent ingkerrenhek. Jesus-el renh-rnem akalty-anthek, Akngeyelarl ikwerenh-rnem arntarnt-aretyek. ⁴ Jesus-an angkek kwertengerl ikwerenhek-rnem, "Alpey-angenh Jerusalem-they! Alerl, arrantherr mpwelhenherr-arey, Akngeyel arrenhantherr Itnweng anthetyek, atharl arrenhantherr arrwekel ilek-angkwarr, Akngeyelarl ingkerrenh alhelek, ingkerrenh ra

Itnweng anthetyek. ⁵ John-el ikwerenh-rnem kwatye-lant baptise-emelek. Arlta irrpety-inger-penh, arrantherr baptise inem Itnweng rlterrk ikwerenh-anem, Akngeyel Itnweng ikwerenh thwenem arrekant Herr-warl.”

Jesus alker-warl alpeyel

⁶ Kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnem ikwer-itwek anenharl-antey, rernem Jesus renh ayerne, “Inkartay, ntwang Rome-areny-rnem irrenteyenh, artwa Israel-areny anyent rlwanemel arrernem, anwekantherr atyetyart ilkwa anayntetyek?”

⁷ Jesus angkek ikwer-rnem-warl, “Akngey rantarl iterlareyel arlta, atyetyart ilkwa arrernetyek. Rant akalty.

⁸ Itnweng ikwerenharl apetyem arrekant Herr-warl, ingkerrenh Itnweng ikwerenh-akert rlterrk anetyek. Apmer ingkerrenh-angkwarr arrantherr iletiek, apmer arrpanenhek, apmer Jerusalem-areny-rnemek, apmer Judea-areny-rnemek, apmer Samaria-areny-rnemek, ahern ingkerrenh-angkwarr arrantherr ilerl-apayntetyek angka atyenh.”

⁹⁻¹⁰ Jesus rarl ilek-penh, kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnemel renh intwarek, rarl kwenpay-angkwarr ywerrerrl-alhek alker-warl. Rernem renh arey-angenh-anem. Rernem ikwer ywarn-antey itnywenenh, renh aretyek-arrpantey, ra ikwer-rnem-kety ywerrenhek. Artwa atherr arnkwa arlterakert-atherr ikwer-rnem-warl aremirrek. ¹¹ Ratherrap angkek, “Ilekek Galilee-areny-rnem arrantherr alkeran itnyweneyel? Jesus ra alpek irrwerl-warl! Ingwer-ingerant ra apeyalpeyenh, wetharl arrantherr renh intwarek-apey arpemar.”

Kwertengerl-rnemel Matthias renh rlwaneyel, kwertengerl anetyek

¹²⁻¹³ Kwertengerl rernem apmer Jerusalem-warl-anem alpek, apwert arwerl alip-angketyarr-warl. Apwert Jerusalem-they arrer ayntenh. Rernem warl kwen-warl aylpenhek, itnan rernem Peter, John, James, Andrew, Philip, Thomas, Bartholomew, Matthew, James, Alphaeus-kenh alerikw, Simon, rarl Rome-areny-rnem-then atwerrenh, Judas-then, James-kenh alerikw. Rernem warl irrwerl-warl aylpenhek, irrkaty rernemar awank anenh-warl.

¹⁴ Kwertengerl rernem anyent-antey Akngey-warl angkenh. Arlta arrpanenhel Mary arelh ingwer-rnem-then Jesus-kenh ayteyikw ingwer-rnem-then, rernem kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnem-itwek anyentirrenh, Akngey angkayntetyek.

¹⁵ Arlta ingwerel, 120 innganem Jesus-kenh kwertengerl-rnem akarrirrek. Peter-anem rtnerl-alhemel, ikwer-rnem-warl angkek. ¹⁶⁻¹⁷ “Atyenh-rnemay, awank-akerr Itnwengel David renh akaltyilek, Judas renh iterl-aretyek, rarl Jesus ahelengkw-rnem-warl ahayiweyenh, rernem renh ipmek atwetyek. Angka nhenh arraty innga. Judas rarl anwekantherr-itwek warrkirrenh. Ran innga Jesus renh ahelengkw-rnem-warl ahayiwek.” Alakenh Peter angkek.

¹⁸ (Rernem Judas renh man antheh, ra renh-rnem atnwenhey-alhetyek Jesus ikwer-warl. Judas-el apmer renh payemelek-anem, man ikwerel. Judas ra ipmek atwelhek. Ra aytnerl-alhek, ilwemel-anem. Atnalty-rnem aytnek ahern-warl. ¹⁹ Jerusalem-areny-rnem rernem ingkerrenhel awak, Judas rarl ilwek, Jesus renh ahelengkw-rnem-warl ahayiwek-penh. Judas-arl ikwer-itwek ilwek, rernem apmer renh itnewek Arrkngangketyarr.)

²⁰ Peter-el renh-rnem ilek arrpemar, “Akngey-kenh angka arrwekeleny Psalm pip-itwekan arrwekel aynteyelar, Judas ra ilwekerr-awaty: ‘Warl ikwerenh arltwanem aynteyenh. Ingwerenty aney-angenh-anem arrangkw innganem. Ingwerenty-anem warrk ikwerenh-warl arrernel-hetyek, rarl ilwek-kety.’

²¹⁻²² Artwa anyent-anem anwantherr arrernetyek, rarl ilerl-apayntetyek apmer arrpanenh-itwek, Jesus rarl itethirremel akwentek. Artwa anyent akaltyirrek Jesus-angkwarr ywerreyek-atwety, Jesus renharl ra aytarek, renharl John-el baptise-emelek, rarl renh aleth-antey Jesus renh apentek, alker-warl alpekek-atwety.”

²³ Rernem iterrenh artwa nthenh-apeny rlwanetyek, ranem angkakert anetyek. Artwa anyent Joseph Barsabas, ingweran Matthias. ²⁴⁻²⁶ Rernem Akngey-anem ay-erne. “Ntwa ingkerrenh iterl-areyel, aleth-antey. Ntwa anwekantherr anayntila, anwantherr artwa anyent arraty rlwanetyek, angkakert anetyek, Judas rarl ilwek-kety, rarl apmwangkwarr amentewarl alhenh.” Apwert atherr-anem irrwerl-warl-athek iwek arrkernelhemel. Apwert ratherr ahern-warl aytnek apek apwert-itwek ayntek. Apwert ikwer-itwek Matthias itna ayntek. Artwa Matthias rantey antengilek. Matthias ikwer-rnem-warl anyentirrek.

2

Itnweng Rlwart ikwer-rnem-warl apetyeyel

¹ Pentecost arlta anyent ikwerel-antey Jesus ikwerenhrnem akarrirrek. ² Rernem awak awer-apeny arwerlk

angkentey. ³ Anyentel-anyentel akapwert-warl lherrm-
apeny arrernelhek, rernem warl kwen-itwek rtnenh-warl.
⁴ Itnweng Rlwart ra ikwer-rnem-warl antelhek, rernem
angka ingwerek-ingwer angkerrenh, ingkerrenh awerrey-
angenhant-arey.

⁵ Jew-rnem apmer arrpanenh-they arwa apetyek,
apmer Jerusalem ikwer-itwek anerl-alpetyek. Rernem
Inkart-angkwarr apentenh. ⁶⁻⁷ Arwerlk angkentey
rernem awek, rernem ingkerrenh anyentirrek. Rernem
ywarn iterrek, rernem angka ingkerrenhel angkerrenh.
"Nhenh-rnem Galilee-areny-rnem. ⁸ Nthakenh rernem
angka ingwerek-ingwer angkerreyel? Anantherr renh-
rnem aweyel, rernemarl angka anwekantherr-apenyarl
angkeyel. ⁹ Ingwer-rnem Parthia-areny-arl, Media-areny-
arl, Elam-areny-arl, Mesopotamia-arenyarl, Judea-arenyarl,
Cappadocia-arenyarl, Pontus-arenyarl, Asia-arenyarl,
¹⁰ Phrygia-arenyarl, Pamphylia-arenyarl, Egypt-arenyarl,
Libya-arenyarl, Cyrene tawen-they arrer, ingwer-rnem
apmer Rome-they apetyek. ¹¹ Ingwer-rnem Jew lyertyen-
rneman, ingwer-rnem Jew akely-penh-rnem, Crete-areny,
Arabia-areny. Rernem angkerreyel, 'Akngey rltterk
inngan.' "

¹² Rernem ywarn iterrek. Ingwer-rnem angkerrenh,
"Ilek-arrpantey nhenhan?"

¹³ Ingwer-rnemel renh-rnem arrkernelhilenh, terangk
rernem angkerrerl-anenty-arrpantey.

Peter angkeyel ingkerrenhek

¹⁴ Peter ra kwertengerl 11-pel-itwek rtnenh. Ra aketh
innga renh-rnem ilek, "Atyenh-rnem, arrantherr ingker-
renh Jerusalem-areny atyeng mwantysel awelhenherr-arey,
atharl arrekanterr ilem. ¹⁵ Arrantherr apmwel-areth
iterreyel terangk-rnem-arrpantey ilerl-anemel. Nhenhan
ingwepenh arwarl, nthakenh terangk irrey-angenh ing-
wepenhan. ¹⁶ Akngey-kenh angkakert Joel ra awank-akerr
anenh. ¹⁷ Akngey angkek ikwer-angkwarr: 'Arlta ingkern
ikwerel atha ingkerrenh-anem Itnweng atyenh antheyenh
ingkerrenhekek. Ikwer-penh away arrekatherrel-rnem
kwey arrekatherrel-rnem angka atyenh ileyenh. Ayeng
artwa akely-rnem arrekatherrenh-warl aremirreyenh,
artwa ampwarnem-warl-then, rernem altyerr areyenh.
¹⁸ Atha artwa warrkenh-rnem-then arelh warrkenh-rnem-
then Itnweng atyenh anthem. Angka atyenh ingwer-rnem-
warl rernem ileyenh. ¹⁹ Athanem ingwerek-ingwer lwe-
warrerneyek alker-itwek-then, ahern-itwek-then. Rernem
rwa lherrm areyenh, kwert-then, arrkngethen. ²⁰ Ingkeny

ra ingwemernt irreyenh, alkent ra rnter-rnter irreyenh, arrkngapeny. Ikwer-penh Ingkart ra apey-alpeyenh rlterrk ilkwakert. ²¹ Arlta ingkern ikwerel, Ingkartel renh-rnem arntarnt-areyenh, rernemarl renh ayernenty, ra renh-rnem arntarnt-aretyek.' Alakenh-anyem Joel-kenh pip-itwek aynteyel.

²² Artwa Israel-kenh-rnem, arrantherr atyeng awelhenherr-arey, atharl arrenhantherr ilem, Jesus Nazareth-areny ikwer. Akngey rantey Jesus ikwer inkwerelhek, renh rlterrkilemel, ilek-ilek-angkwarr ra mpwarayntetyek. Kel arrantherr arek rarl ilek-ilek mpwarek. ²³ Akngey ra arrwekel-antey iterrek, Jesus arrekantherr-warl thwenetyek, ingkerrenhek katy ilwetyek. Ra arrekantherr-warl kel thwenek. Arrantherr artwa apmwernem-warl-then artwa ahelengkw-rnem-warl ahayiwek, rernem renh ipmek atwetyek, rernem renh arwerl iylpeyl-atherrek atanhek. ²⁴ Akngeyel renh angkep arrpemarl itethilek, rlterrk ikwerenh-akertel. Arrewaly-rnem awenng-itwek aynteyel. Rernem ywarn-antey ament akemirreyenh. Jesus ra awenggel ayntenh arrpemarl. Akngeyel renh akemelhilek, rlterrk ikwerenh-akertel. ²⁵ Atyetyart David-el ingkwernek pip-warl arrwekel-antey Jesus-arl aremirreyenh. Ra alakenh-anyem ingkwernek: 'Ingkart ra atyeng-itwek arrer aneyel. Artwa ingwer-rnem ywarn atyeng arrkernelheyenh, ayenh ilpertiletiek. ²⁶ Ayeng irrkngerney-anem aneyel, Akngeyekant-anem ayeng inkwerelhemel. Ayeng alhewer-anem anayntem, rarl ayenh arntarnt-areyel. ²⁷ Ingkartel ayenh iwerl-alhey-angenh awenng-itwek. Ra ayenh arntarnt-areyenh, awenng-itwek, ayenh iwerl-alhey-angenh, ngarl atyeng ilkelheyel. ²⁸ Ra ayenh akalty-anthek, arraty-angkwarr anetyek, ayeng aknganekarl iteth aneyenh. Ra ayenh irrkngerney anthek, atyeng-itwek intem-antey aneyenh.' "

²⁹ Peter angkek arrpemarl, "Atyenh-rnem, angka David-kenh ayeng arraty angkeyel. Ra ilwek, rernem David renh awenng-warl akwernek. Aleyan awenng ikwerenh aynteyel-antey. ³⁰ David ra Ingkart-kenh angkakert anenh. Ra iterl-arek, Akngeyelarl renh alhelek, artwa anyent ikwer-rnem arrernetyek, ra atyetyart ilkwa anetyek.

³¹ David ra iterl-arek, Ingkartel angkep anyent impen akemelhileyenh. Ra ilek, Akngeyel renh awenng-itwel iwerl-alhey-angenh. ³² Akngeyel Jesus renh innga akemel-hilek, arrewaly-penh itethilemel. Anwernantherr akalty, anwernantherr renh angetherr aytaremel arek.

³³ Jesus ranem alker-warl alpek, Akngey-itwek aney-alpek. Akngeyel Itnweng renh alhelek, renh anthetyek, Jesus ra Itnweng rlterrk anwenhantherr antheyel. Aleyan arrantherr areyel-anem, aweyel-anem, Itnweng renhey-antey. ³⁴ David ra alker-warl alhey-angenh. Ra angka nhenh ingkwernek, ament ikwerenh-angkwarr-weny: 'Inkart angkek Inkart atyenh-warl, "Atyeng-itwel ana! ³⁵ Artwa apmwarnem atha antengiletiek, rlterrk ilkwakertel, renh-rnem ywerrelhilemel, rernem ngkweng awelhetyek." '

³⁶ Israel-kenh-rnem ingkerrenh, arrantherr nhenhek ingkerrenhel iterl-aretyek, Jesus irrkaty weth nhenhan arrantherr arwerl iylpeyl-atherrel atanthekarl. Akngeyel Christ arrernek, ra Inkart arrekantherr ingkerrenhek anetyek." ³⁷ Angka rernem awek-penh, rernem ywarn iterremel-anem anenh. Peter-anem rernem ayernek, kwertengerl ingwer-rnem-then, "Nthakenh-angkwarr arrantherr irreman?"

³⁸ Peter angkek, "Akngey-warl angkep irrenherr-arey, baptise inemel, itna Jesus-angkwarr, Akngeyelarl apmwa arrekantherrety iwem. Ikwerepenhan Itnweng Rlwart ra antelheyenh arrekantherr-warl, arrekantherr-itwek in-tem anetyek. ³⁹ Alakenh-anyem Akngeyel arrekantherr arrernek, ampernemek-then ingkerrenhek, Itnweng ikwerenh thwenetyek. Apmer ingwer-areny-rnem-then Akngeyel ikwer-rnem arrernek arppemarl, Itnweng ikwerenh thwenetyek."

⁴⁰ Peter-el renh-rnem akalty-anthek arppemarl aleth-antey, "Arrantherr artwa apmwarnem-they angkep irretyek." ⁴¹ Rernem-anem Peter-ek awelhek. Rernem-anem Peter-warl apetyek, renh-rnem baptise-emeletiek. Arlta ikwerel-antey, Akngeyel artwa 3,000 innga anyentelhilek kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnem-warl.

Angka tyaty-areny arrwekeleny-rnemek

⁴² Angkakert-rnem rernem-anem ingwer-rnem akaltyilek. Rerneman aleth-antey anyentirrenh, amern arlkwetyek, Akngey-warl-anem rernem angketyek.

⁴³ Akngey Inkartel kwertengerl-rnem akaltyilek, rernem ilek-ilek mpwaretyek. Angkakert rernem ilek-ilek mpwarek. Akngey Inkart aremirrek, ikwer-rnem-warl, rlterrk ilkwakert. Ingwerel-rnem rlterrk-akert arek-penh, rernem ater-anem irrek. ⁴⁴ Rernem anyent irrenh, rernem mwarrant-arey anenh. Man-rnem-then rernem antherrenh arwa alhewer-antey, ampwal-rnem-then. ⁴⁵ Ampwal ingkerrenh rernem tharlemilek, arrangkwarl anenh-rnem-then ingkerrenh arwa rernem man anthek irrepernrnem. ⁴⁶ Arlta arrpanenh rernem anyentirrenh tyaty ilkwa

Jew-rnem-kenh-warl, warl ilkwa anyent-itwek. Apmer ingwer-rnem-warl rernem alhenh, anyentirretyek amern arwa arlkwayntetyek. ⁴⁷ Rernem irrkngerney ingker-renh anenh, Akngeyek inkwerelhemel. Ingwer-rnem ikwer-rnem inkwerelhek-antey arrpemar, rernemar iylpareth anenek. Arlta arrpanenhel Ingkartel ingwer-rnem pweytilenh, akngerram-akngerr ilemel, rernem Jesus ikwer-angkwarr iteth anayntetyek.

3

Peter-el artwa lerrp mwerrileyel

¹ Arlta ingwerel atwerrp 3 o'clock-el Peter-atherr John-atherr alhek, Jew-rnem-kenh tyaty ilkwewarl, Akngey-warl angketyek. ² Arlta arrpanenhel ingwer-rnemel artwa lerrp renh akngenh, arriw ikwer-warl renh arrrrenenh. Iwerr keyt rernem itnewek Keyt Mwerr-angker. Iwerr-angkwarr alhenh-rnem artwa lerrpel ngkweltyek ayerney-ayntenh. Ratherr arek artwa lerrp renh.

³ Artwa ra John-atherr Peter-atherr ayerney-ayntek ngkwelty anthetyek, artwa lerrp renh, ratherr ikwer-angkwarr alhek warl kwen-warl. ⁴ Ratherr renh arek, atherrel-antey. Peter angkek ikwer-warl, "Aylenhanth ara!"

⁵ Artwa lerrpel renh-atherr arek, ratherr ngkwelty anthentyek-arrpantey. ⁶ Peter ikwer angkek, "Ayeng ngkweltyek arrangkw! Atha ngenh ileyel, Jesus Christ Nazareth-areny itnangkwarr rtnerl-alha!" ⁷⁻⁸ Peter-el ilya arraty-they renh anterrkwemel rnkernek. Ingkety rlterrkanem irrek, ra atnarnpek inkwerelhemel, alhemel-anem. Ra Peter-atherr John-atherr-angkwarr alhek, atnarnperl-apemel, Akngeyek inkwerelhemel. ⁹ Ingwerel-rnem arek rar Ingkartek inkwerelherl-apenh. ¹⁰ Rernem artwa renh aketh-antey alhengk-arek rar iwerr ikwerel mpwelhemel artwernem manek arlkarewey-ayntenh Keyt Mwerr-angker-itwek. Rernem ywarn iterrek, "Nthakenh-anem artwa nhenh irrekan?"

Peter-el angka Jesus-kenh ileyel

¹¹ Artwa ra Peter-atherr John-atherr anterrkwenh-antey, akngerr ikwer-atherr-warl akarrirrek. Lywenty ra itna Solomon-kenh Lywenty. ¹² Peter-el renh-rnem arek, rernemar ikwer-atherr-warl akarrirrenh, ra angkek, "Israel-kenh-rnemay, ilekek arrantherr aylenhanth artewentyel areyel, aylanth rlterrk-arrpantey? Arrantherr apek iterreyel aylanth mwerr-arrpantey?" ¹³ Ingkart Akngey irrkaty-antey aneyel. Abraham, Isaac, Jacob rernem ikwer

inkwerelhek-antey. Ra Jesus, alerikw ikwerenhek inkw-erelhek. Artwa irrkaty rey-antey ahelengkw-rnem-warl ahayiwek, renh ipmek atwetyek. Arrantherr ikwerety intwemelirrek. Pilate-el tyarlewetyek angkek, arrantherr ikwerety arlkarirrek. ¹⁴⁻¹⁵ Jesus ra arraty innga anenh. Arrantherr ikwerety arlkarirrenh. Arrantherr Pilate renh ayernek, artwa apmwa tyarlewetyek, artwa mwerrant atwemel. Itethiley-angkerarlap ran. Artwa rarl arrenhantherr irrpelthel itethilek, renh arrantherr ipmek atwek. Akngeyel renh angkep itethilek. Anwantherr-anem akalty, anwantherr renh iteth arek-penh. ¹⁶ Artwa lerrp nhenhel Jesus tnakeyel rlterrk ilkwakert. Alakenh-anyem Akngeyel renh mwerrilek, Jesus-kenh itnangkwar. Kel yanhey-antey arrantherr arek.

¹⁷ Atyenh-rnemay, arrantherr Atyetyart-rnemel-then apalel Jesus renh ipmek atwek. ¹⁸ Akngeyel angkakert ingwer-rnem-angkwarr arrwekel-antey ilek, Jesus ra irrwampenty awelhey-alenty, artwa apmwel-rnem renh atwey-alenty. Akngey-kenh Angka ranem innga aynteyel. ¹⁹ Arrantherr Akngey-warl angkepirretyek apmwekety, rarl apmwa arrekantherrety iwem. ²⁰ Akngeyel rlterrk arrenhantherr antheyenh, ra Jesus arrekantherr thweneyenh. ²¹ Jesus ra alkerel-antey anem, Akngeyel ahern nhenh lyertyenyiletyek, angkakert arrwekeleny ingwer-rnemarl awank-akerr ilek-angkwarr-antey. ²² Akngeyel renh-rnem Moses-angkwarr ilek, 'Angkakert ingwer-anem atha arrekantherr-warl thweneyenh. Ra Angkakert Moses-apeny anem, arrantherr ikwer awelh-ayntetyek. ²³ Ingwer apek angkakert ikwer irrpelthirrenty, Akngeyel renh iwerl-alhem intem-antey.' Alakenh-anyem Akngey-kenh angka aynteyel. ²⁴ Samuel-then angkakert ingwer-then rernem Akngey-kenh Angka akalty-anthek, Artwa Impen nhenhey-antey. Angkakert rernem ingwer-rnem Moses-they ingkern akalty-anthek Akngey-kenh angka arrpemar. ²⁵ Arrantherr alakenh Akngey-angkwarr apentetyek. Angka Akngeyel arrernek arrwekeleny-rnemek. Angka ra Akngeyel Abraham ilek, 'Ngkwenh-rnem-angkwarr angka atyenh arlpimpirreyenh, apmer arrpanenh-angkwarr, ahern-areny ingkerrenhel ayenh iterl-arayntetyek-awayt.' ²⁶ Akngeyel alerikw ikwerenh arrekantherr-warl-tangkwel thwenek, arrantherr ikwer-warl angkepirretyek apmwekety."

4

Jew-rnem-kenh atyetyart-rnemel Peter John ikwer-atherr

ileyel, ratherr Jesus-kenh angka akalty-anthey-angenh ane-tyek

¹⁻² Peter-atherr John-atherr ratherr akngerr ingwer-rnem akalty-anthenh, Jesus ipmepenh akemirrekarl. Ratherr renh-rnem ilenh, ingwer-rnem angkep ipmepenh itethirreyenh, Jesus-apeny. Artwa tyaty-areny ingwer-rnem, atyetyart ilkwa ahelengkw-rnem-kenh, Sadducee-rnem-then, rernem apetyek ikwer-atherr-warl. Rernem ikwer-atherr ahelirrek. ³ Ingkeny kwenirreynenh-anem, ahelengkwel-rnem renh-atherr anterrkwek, tyaylek-anem akwernemel, ingwepenhek-atwety. ⁴ Akngerr ingwer-rnem ratherrarl renh-rnem akalty-anthek, rernem Jesus tnakek. Ingkart-rnem akngerr-anem irrek, 5,000.

⁵ Ingwepenh artwa ampwernem-then Moses-kenh angkakert-rnem-then Atyetyart Jew-rnem-then rernem Jerusalem-itwek akarrirrek. ⁶ Atyetyart tyaty-areny ilkwa Annas, Caiaphas, John, Alexander, Annas-kenh ingwer-rnem-then, rernem ingkerrenh akarrirrek. ⁷ Rernem Peter-then John-then akngetyek tyayl-they, renh-atherr ampep-itwek arrernek, rernem renh-atherr ayern-ayntetyek. Rernem renh-atherr ayernek, "Angwenhel mpwelenhant rlterrkiye, artwa lerrp mwerriletyek? Angwenh-kenh itnangkwar mpwelanth itethileyel? Angwenhel mpwelenhant rlterrkiye, mpwelanth arntety-rnem mwerriletyek?"

⁸⁻⁹ Akngey-kenh Itnweng Rlwart-akertel Peter renh rlterrkiye. Peter-el renh-rnem ilek, "Atyetyart-rnemay, artwamp-rnem-then, arrantherr aylernanth ayerneyel, nthakenh aylernanth artwa lerrp renh mwerrilek? ¹⁰ Aylernanth-anem arrenhantherr Israel-areny ingkerrenh iletyek. Aylernanth artwa lerrp renh mwerrilek, Jesus Christ Nazareth-areny-kenh itnangkwar. Arrantherr Jesus renh arwerl iylpeyl-atherrel atanthek ilwetyek-atwety. Akngey Ingkartel renh angkep ipmepenh itethilek. ¹¹ 'Arrantherr renh apmwek-athen arenh. Ran inngarl, anyent impen.' ¹² Jesus rant ingwer angkep itethilem. Jesus-kenh itnakertelant anwantherr itethirrem."

¹³ Atyetyart-rnem apatek, ratherrarl alhewer-antey ikwer-rnem-warl angkenh nyerrirrey-angenh, arnkaty innga. Rernem renh-atherr iterl-arenh, ratherr akwerrp anenh, akaltyirrey-angenh-antey awank. Artwa rernem iterl-arek, ratherrarl Jesus-itwek anenh awank. ¹⁴ Artwa lerrp-penh ra ikwer-atherr-itwek rtnenh. Artwa ra aherrety 40-pel anenh, rarl mwerrirrek. Atyetyart-rnem apatek.

¹⁵ Atyetyart-rnemel Peter-then John-then aketh-warl ir-rentek. Rernem ament-anem angkerrenh, ¹⁶⁻¹⁷ “Nthakenh-anem artwa nhenh-atherr anwantherr ileman? Jerusalem-areny-rnemel kelarl iterl-areyel, ratherrarl renh mwerrilek. Anantherr nthakenh arrangkw iley-angenharl. Ingwer-rnemel awekerr, anwantherr renh-atherr menty iletiek Jesus-kenh angka ikwer.” ¹⁸ Rernem ikwer-atherr yangkelhek, ratherr apetyetyek. Atyetyartel-rnem renh-atherr artwerilek, “Mpwelanth Jesus-kenh Angka ingwer-rnem akalty-anthey-angenh anetyek.”

¹⁹ Peter-atherr, John-atherr ratherr artwa ingwer-rnem ayernenh, “Aylernanth Akngey Ingkartek awelhem apek, arrekantherr apek? ²⁰ Nthakenh aylernanth akater aney-angenh. Aylernantharl Jesus renh awek-penh, arek-penh, aylernanth ingwer-rnem ilem.”

²¹⁻²² Rernem ywarn-antey iterrek, ilekek renh-atherr atweman. Ingkerrenh Akngeyek inkwerelhek, rarl renh mwerrilek. Rernem renh-atherr menty-anem tyarlewek alpetyek, renh-atherr ilenh, “Mpwelanth apmwelhelentyan, anwantherr mpwelenhant atwemarlar.”

Rernem Akngey ayernem, ra renh-rnem rlterrkiletiek, rernem angka mwerr-angker arnkatyel iletiek

²³ Tyayl-they ratherr tyerrelhek-penh, ratherr Ingkart-areny-rnem-warl alpek. Ratherr angkanem iley-alpek, atyetyart rernemarlar ilenh. Angkanem ilerl-apenh ingwer-rnem-warlar. ²⁴ Ingkart-areny rernem awek-penh, rernem Akngey Ingkart-warlar-anem angkek, “Atyetyartay, ahern-then alker-then, kwaty alay-then, antyarr-rnem-then, ahern-areny ingkerrenh ntwaa arrpmernek. ²⁵⁻²⁶ Nga arwekeleny David-ek alakenh angkek, ‘Ilekek alethang-rnem ahelirreyel? Ilekek rernem atwerr-ayntetyek ilkelheyel? Atyetyart ahern-areny-rnem iterreyel, Akngey Ingkartek-then ikwerenh Christ-ek antengiletiek arrkernelheyel-arrpantey?’ David-el ilek Itnweng Rlwart-akertel. ²⁷ Nhel apmer Jerusalem-itwek artwa Jew-weny-rnem-then Atyetyart Herod-then Pontius Pilate-kenh-rnem-then anyentirrek artwa Israel-kenh-rnem-then, Jesus warrkenh arraty ngkwenh atwetyek. ²⁸ Rernem renh atwek ngarl arrwekel angkek-angkwarr-antey. ²⁹ Ingkartay, anwantherr war-kenh ngkwenharlar. Anwenhantherr rlterrkila, anwantherr arnkatyel angka ngkwenh ilerl-apayntetyek. ³⁰ Ntwaa arntety-rnem aleth-antey mwerrerrl-aynta. Anwantherr arntety-rnem mwerriletiek Jesus-kenh itnangkwarr, anyent impen ngkwenh.”

³¹ Warl akngelhek. Jesus-arl apentenh-rnem mwerrant-arey anenh. Itnweng Rlwart ikwer-rnem-warl apetyek, rernemap alhewer-antey ilerl-apenh.

Jesus-arl apentenh-rnem rernem mwerrant-arey anetyek

³² Rernem ilterrey-angenh mwerrant-arey anenh Ingkart-angkwarr. Jesus-arl apentenh ingwer-rnem rernem arwa alhewer antherrenh. ³³ Itnweng Rlwartel angkakert-rnem arnkatyilek. Rernem ingkerrenh arnkatyel ilerl-apenh, "Jesus ra ipmepenh itethirrek." Akngeyel renh-rnem ingkerrenh arntarnt-arek. ³⁴ Rernem ampwal ingkerrenh warl-rnem-then tharlemilek. Ingwer-rnemel ampwal atnyeny-angenh, ampwal ingkerrenh warl-rnem-then. Man-rnem rernem inek, ampwal tharlemilek-penh. ³⁵ Artwa ingwer-rnem-warl antheynek, arrangwarl anenh-rnemek, man-weny irrepenn-rnem.

³⁶⁻³⁷ Joseph-el apmer amern weyt-angketyarr ikwerenh tharlemilek, man ingkerrenh ra angkakert-rnem-anem antheke, man-weny-rnem antheytek. Joseph Cyprus-areny artwa anenh. Itna ingweran rernem renh itnewek Barnabas, alakenh angkemel, "Ingwer-rnem irrkngerney anthey-angker".

5

Ananias Sapphira-atherr

¹ Anewart-atherr artwa Ananias-then, arelh Sapphira-then, ratherr apmer amern weyt-angketyarr tharlemilek arppemarl. Ratherr man ataperr ayerrpilek, ikwer-atherrant ratherrarl man ayerrpilek, ingwer-rnem-warl ar-raty ilelhey-angenh anyelkel-antey. ² Ananias ra man akely angkakert-rnem-anem antheke, irrtyertel-antey. Ratherr irrtywerremel ilelhenh, man ilkwa antheytek-arrpantey. ³ Peter-el renh ilek, "Arrentyel ngenh anterrkwek, nga ikwerant-anem awalhek. Ilekek nga irrtywerrekan Itnweng Rlwart Akngey-kenhek?" ⁴ Apmer amern-angketyarr ntwatharlemilek, man ntwathayerrpilek ngkweng-antey arppemarl. Ngap Akngeyekant irrtywerrekan, ahern-areny-rnem-wenyek!" ⁵⁻⁶ Ananias ra awek-penh, ra aytnerl-alhemel ilwek-anem. Artwa anthey rernem apetyek, arrewaly renh ataperrelek, rernem akngekan akwernetyekant-anem. Ingwer-rnem aterirrek.

⁷ Atwerrp anewikw ikwerenh Sapphira aylpenhek, apal-antey. ⁸ Peter-el ayerneke, "Ntwathamern-angketyarr tharlemilek man irrkaty ikwer-antey. Ananias-el man ingkerrenh-antey akngetyek?"

Sapphira-el ilek, “Ya, kel ra anthek, ingkerrenh-antey, lipwel-antey yanhan!”

⁹ Peter-el ilek, “Mpwelanth irrtwyerremel Itnweng Rl-wartek. Artwa yanh-rnem rtnerherreyel arriw-itwel. Rernem Ananias-tangkwel akwernek. Ikwer-penhan rernem ngenh-anem akwernem.” ¹⁰ Sapphira aytnerl-alhek, ilwemel-anem. Artwa rernem aylpenhek, Sapphira arrewaly-anem arey-alhek. Rernem renh akngek, akw-ernetyek anewikw ikwerrenh-itwek. ¹¹ Tyaty-areny-rnem rernem-anem aterirrek. Akngerr ingwer-rneman aterirrek arppemarl.

Rernem ilek-ilek mpwareyel

¹² Ingkart-kenh angkakert-rnemel arntety-rnem mwer-rilek Akngey-kenh Itnweng-akertel. Jesus-arl apentenh-rnem anyentirrenh Solomon-kenh Lywenty-itwek. ¹³ Artwa ingwer-rneman inkwerelhek. Rernemap ikwer-rnem-itwek anyentirrey-angenharl. ¹⁴ Akngerr ingwerel-rnem Ingkart-anem apentenh, artwernem-then, arelh-rnem-then. ¹⁵ Rernem arntety-rnem akngetyenh iwerrel-antey, panty-warl arrernemel. Rernem iterrek, lywenty ikwerrenhel renh-rnem arnenty, rernem mwerrirretyek. ¹⁶ Ingwer-rnem tawen-el anenh-rnemel Jerusalem-ampenyel. Rernem arntety-rnem-then arrenty-akert-rnem-then atnwenhenh. Kwertengerl-rnemel renh-rnem mwerrilek.

Jew Atyetyart-rnemel renh-rnem alwerneyel, atwetyek

¹⁷ Atyetyart ilkwa Jew-kenh tyaty-areny-rnem-then Sadducee-rnem-then rernem ikwer-rnem-kety arlkarirrek. ¹⁸ Angkakert renh-rnem anterrkwek, tyayl-ek-anem akwernemel. ¹⁹ Ingwel Ingkart-kenh angel apetyek, arriw ikwer-rnem-anem altywerilek, renh-rnem tyarlewek tyayl-they. ²⁰ Angel-el renh-rnem ilek, “Tyaty Jew-kenh-warl alhenherr-arey, renh-rnem iletiek, rernem arraty-angkwarr apentetyek.” ²¹ Ingkeny tyerrelhenhey-alentyel, rernem alhek tyaty ilkwewarl, renh-rnem akalty-anthetyek. Atyetyart ilkwa warrkenh ikwerrenh-rnem-then rernem Council-rnem akarrilek, rernem angkerretyek. Rernem angkakert-rnemek yangkelhek.

²² Tyayl-areny ilyemwerney-rnem ikwer-rnem ywarek. Rernem ilek, ²³ “Anantherr tyayl-warl alhek. Tyayl renh arey-alhek martekarl ra ayntenh. Tyayl arntarnt-arey-angker-rnem arriw ikwer-itwek rtnehn. Anantherr arriw

altywerilek, arrangkw-anem arey-alhek.” ²⁴ Iltyemwerney-rnem-kenh Atyetyartel angka awek-penh, ra ywarn iterrek. Jew-rnem-kenh Atyetyart-rnem ywarn iterrek arrpemar. ²⁵ Artwa anyent angkakert apetyek, renh-rnem iley-alhek, “Artwernem ntwarl tyayl akwernek-rnem, rernem ingwer-rnem angka Akngey-kenh ilerl-apeyel, tyaty ilkwa Jew-rnem-kenh aketh-ampeny-itwek.” ²⁶ Iltyemwerney atyetyart ilkwa iltyemwerney ingwer-rnem-then rernem angkakert-rnem akngey-alpek, renh-rnem atwey-angenh, ingwer-rnemel iltyemwerney-rnem atwekerr, apwertel wekerr.

²⁷ Kwertengerl-rnem akngek Council-rnem-warl. Atyetyart ilkwa tyaty-arenyel renh-rnem ilek, ²⁸ “Anwantherr arrwekel-antey arrenhantherr ilek, ‘Jesus-kenh-angkwarr akalty-anthey-angenh.’ Arrantherr Jerusalem ingkerrenh-angkwarr akalty-anthenh. Anwenhantherr ayntarrp-ileyel, Jesus atwenty-arrpantey.”

²⁹ Peter kwertengerl ingwer-rnem-then angkek, “Ahern-arenyek awelhey-angenh, Akngeyekant awelheyel. ³⁰ Arrantherr Jesus renh atwek, arwerl iylpeyl-atherr-warl, aylparirremel. Arrwekeleny-rneman awelhenhan Akngeyek, rarl Jesus renh itethilemel ipmepenh akemelhilek, Akngey anyent rey-antey. ³¹ Akngey ra Atyetyart anwekantherr arrernek, itethiley-angker. Akngey Ingkartel renh arrernek, Israel-kenh-rnem apmwekety angkepirretyek, apmwa ingkerrenh-kety iwetyek. ³² Arrantherr ileyel, Itnweng Rlwartel ileyel arrpemar. Rernem Akngeyek awelhenty, rernem Itnweng Rlwart-akert-anem.”

³³ Council-rnemel awek, rernem ahelirrek, renh-rnem ipmek atwetyek. ³⁴ Anyent ingweran Pharisee anenh, itnan Gamaliel. Ingkerrenhel renh mwerr antwenh. Ra impen Moses-kenh angka akalty-anthenh. Ranem iltyemwerney-rnem ilantheke, kwertengerl-rnem aketh-warl akngetyek. ³⁵ Ra Council-rnem-warl angkek, “Artwa Israel-kenh-rnem mwantyel iletiek. ³⁶ Apmwerrkel artwa anyent Theudas, ra ilelhek ra akwel atyetyart ilkwa anetyek. Artwa 400 irlkenty ikwer-angkwarr anenh arrpemar. Artwa ingwerel renh ipmek atwek, ikwerenh-rnem anterrek, Artwa Impenarl atwek-kety.

³⁷ Artwa anyent ingweran Judas Galilee-areny apetyek, kapment-rnem-el artwernem count-emileyel-angkwarr-antey. Artwa ingwerel renh ipmek atwek arrpemar. Artwa ikwerenh-rnem arlperryirrek arrpemar.

³⁸ Alakenhaym-kety artwa renh-rnem menty-anem ipmenherr-arey. Angka nhenh apek ahern-areny-kenh

anamerl ywerreyenh weth-ikwer. ³⁹ Akngey-kenh angka rernemarl apek ileyelek, nthakenh arrkngert angkey-angenh.”

⁴⁰ Sanhedrin Council-rnem Gamaliel ikwer awelhek, rarl angka ilenhek, rernem angkakert-rnemek yangkelhek, rernem ahelengkw-rnem ilantheke, renh-rnem whip-el atwetyek, renh-rnem ilek, Jesus-kenh angka iley-angenh anayntetyek. Renh-rnem menty-anem tyarlewek.

⁴¹ Rernem Council-rnem-kety alpek, irrkngerney-anem. Rernem inkwerelhek, Akngeyek warrkirretyek, ahelengkwel-rnemarl renh-rnem atwenh-kety. ⁴² Arlta arrpanenhel rernem anyentirrenh Jew-rnem-kenh tyaty ilkwitwek, warl ingwerek-ingwer ikwer-rnem-kenh. Rernem ipmelhey-angenharl, intem-antey Akngey-kenh angka ilenh, Jesus ran artwa, Akngeyel awank-akerr alhelek renh thwenetyek ahern nhewarl, ahern-areny ingkerrenh itethiletyek.

6

Rernem artwa 7-pel arrerneyel, Inkart-kenh-rnem arntarnt-aretyek

¹ Akngeyel akngerr ingwer-rnem pweytilek ikwerenh-rnem-warl. Angkakert ingwer-rneman angka Greek-arl angkenh. Ingwer-rneman angka Hebrew-arl angkenh. Rernem amern-they ilterrenh. Arelh Greek amperr-areny inpert-rnemel amern iney-angenh, ingwer-rnemel arrkngelek-kety. Ingwer-rnemel arelh inpert-rnem amer-nel wantey-angenh. Greek-arl angkenh-rnem arlkarirrenh Hebrew-arl angkenh-rnem-kety.

² Angkakert 12-el ingkerrenh anyentilek. Ikwer-penhan rernem ilek-anem, “Anwantherr mwerr-angkwarr Akngey-kenh angka akalty-anthayntetyek ipmelhey-angenh, amern arlperrtyelhiletyek. ³ Alakenh-anyem arrantherr artwa 7-pel mwerr-rnem iylpareth-rnem rlwanetyek, artwa Akngey-kenh Itnweng Rlwart-akert-rnem. Artwa akwerrng mwerr-rnem. Anantherr renh-rnem rnkernetyek, amern rernem arlperrtyil-ayntetyek ingkerrenhek. ⁴ Anantherr Akngey ayern-ayntetyek ingkerrenhek, Akngey-kenh angka akalty-anthayntetyek.”

⁵ Rernem inkwerelhek, rernem-anem Stephen rlwanek. Itnwengel renh rlterr-kilek. Artwa iylpareth Jesus-arl apenteyel. Ikwer-penhan rernem artwa ingwer-rnem-anem rlwaneynek, itnan ikwer-rnem-kenh Philip-akerr, Prochorus-akerr, Nicanor-akerr, Timon-akerr, Parmenas-akerr, Nicolaus-akerr. Nicolaus Antioch tawen-areny

anenh, Jew-wenyarl ilkwerrek. ⁶ Rernem artwa renh-rnem angkakert-rnem-warl akngetyek. Angkakert-rnemel iltya akapwert-warl arrernemel, Akngey renh ayernek, renh-rnem rlterrkiletyek.

⁷ Ikwer-penhan Jesus-arl apenteyel-rnemel renh-rnem akalty-anthek. Akngeyel-anem ingwer-rnem ikwer-rnem-warl anyentilek. Jew-rnem-kenh Atyetyart ingwerel-rnem Jesus renh tnakek arrpemar.

Jew ingwer-rnemel Stephen renh anterrkweyel

⁸ Akngeyel Stephen renh rlterrkilek, renh arntarnt-arenh. Stephen ranem ilek-ilek mpwarek, arntety-rnem mwerrilek.

⁹ Artwa ingwer-rnem ikwerety arlkarirrek. Artwa rernem Jew-rnem anenh, apmer Cyrene-areny-rnem-then, Alexandria tawen-areny-rnem-then. Rernem ilelhenh, rernemarl arwa alhewer alhenh-rnem. Artwa ingwer-rnem apmer Cilicia-areny-rnem-then apmer Asia-areny-rnem-then. Rernem Stephen-akerr ilterrek. ¹⁰ Stephen-el renh-rnem irrpelthel antengilek, Itnweng Rlwart-akertel. ¹¹ Ikwer-penhan rernem artwa apmwernem thwenek, Stephen renh irrtwyerremel ayntarrp-iletyek, "Anantherr Stephen renh awek, Moses-ek-then Akngeyek-then irrpelthirrenh."

¹² Angka awek-penh Moses apentenh-rnem-then artwa apmwernem-then ahelirrek. Rernem-anem Stephen anterrkwemel Sanhedrin Council-warl-anem atnwenhek.

¹³ Artwa irrtwyerrey-angker-rnemel Sanhedrin Council-angkwarr-anem renh irrtwyerremel ayntarrp-ilek, "Artwa nhenh Akngey-kenh tyaty ilkwa impenek apmwel-areh angkeyel, Moses-kenh angkek irrpelthirrenh.

¹⁴ Anwantherr renh awek, rarl ingwer-rnem ilenh, Jesus Nazareth-arenyelarl Akngey-kenh tyaty ilkwa akaltheyenh. Moses-kenh angkek ra irrpelthirreyel."

¹⁵ Sanhedrin Council-rnemel Stephen renh artewentyel arek, rernem arek inngerr ikwerenh angel-kenh inngerr-apyen.

7

Stephen ilelheyel Sanhedrin Council-rnemek

¹ Atyetyart ilkwel Stephen renh ayernek, "Nthakenh nga iterreyel? Angka arraty-antey ngkweng rernem angkerreyel?"

² Stephen-el renh-rnem ilek, "Atyenh-rnemay, atyeng awelhenherr-arey. Akngey anwekantherrenh rarl rlterrk ilkwakert aneyel, rant Abraham ikwer aremirrek, rarl apmer Mesopotamia anenh-warl, ra apmer Haran-warl alpey-alenty. ³ Akngeyel renh ilek, 'Apmer ngkwenh

iwerl-alha, ngkwenh-rnem-then, nganem apmer ingwer-warl alpetyek, atharl ngkweng iymparrernem-warl.' ⁴ Kel apmer Chaldea renh iwerl-alhek, ra apmer Haran-warlanem alpek, ikwerel-anem intem-antey aney-alpek. Aynikw ikwerenh kel ilwek-anem. Ikwer-penh Akngeyel Abraham renh apmer nhenh-warl arrernek, apmer nhenhel anwantherr lyert aneyel. ⁵ Akngeyel Abraham ikwerenh-rnem-akert arwa alhelekant apmer renh anthey-angenh-antey. Akngeyel Abraham renh alhelek-antey, Abraham-kenh ampa aney-angenh-antey arrangkw-antey. ⁶ Akngeyel Abraham renh ilek, 'Aray, ngkwenh-rnem apmer ingwer-ampenyel aneyenh aherrety 400-ek-atwety. Rernem alethang-rnemek artewenty innga warrkirreyenh. Alethang-rnemel renh-rnem warrk ilkwa antheyenh. ⁷ Atha alethang-rnem atweyenh ikwer-rnem-they. Ikwer-penhan ngkwenh-rnem apmer ikwer-they alpeyenh, nhenh-warlanem apey-alpeyenh, Akngeyek inkwerelhetyek.'

⁸ Akngeyel Abraham renh ilantheke, ra angkep alheletyek, 'Ngkwenh-rnem artwiletiek ingkerrenh-antey rernem arlta 8-ek-atwety ilkwerrekarl.' Alakenhaym away ikwerenh Isaac artwilek, arlta 8 ikwerel. Isaac-kenh alerikw Jacob. Away 12 Jacob-kenh ingkerrenh-antey.

⁹ Joseph-kenh awayikw-rnem ikwerety arlkarirrek. Rernem-anem renh artwa alethang-rnem-warl tharlemilek. Rernem-anem renh apmer Egypt-warl akngeyenek. Akngeyel Joseph renh arntarnt-arek-antey. ¹⁰ Akngeyel renh arntarnt-arek, ingwerel renh atwekerr. Akngeyel renh akaltylek innga. Atyetyart Egypt-areny Joseph ikwer inkwerelhenh, ranem renh Atyetyart ilkwa arrernek apmer Egypt-itwek, ampwal ingkerrenh ra arntarnt-aretyek.

¹¹ Amern akngerr lyapey-angenh-anem Egypt-itwek, Canaan-itwek. Amern-wenyel rernem angayakw-anem irrek. ¹² Jacob-el awek Egypt-itwek amern akngerr ayn-tek. Ra anaynwekantherrenh 12 thwenek Egypt-warl. ¹³ Ikwer-penhan angkep arrpemar amernek alpek Egypt-warl, Joseph ra ikwer-rnemek ilelhek-anem, ra ayteyikw ikwer-rnem-kenh anenh. Atyetyart Egypt-arenyel angka awek arrpemar.

¹⁴ Joseph ranem aynikw ikwerenhek awayikw ikwer-rnemek-then ingkerrenh ingwer-rnemek-then yangkelhek, rernem Egypt-warl alhetyek. Ikwerenh-rnem akngerr anek, 75-pel. ¹⁵ Jacob Egypt-warl alhek, apmer ikwer-itwek-antey ilwek, arrwekeleny-rnem ilwek arrpemar apmer Egypt-itwek. ¹⁶ Rernem-anem Jacob-kenh-rnem arrewaly-rnem

inteyek akwernek apmer Shechem-itwek. Hamor-kenh-rnem-they payemelekarl.

¹⁷ Israel-kenh-rnem akngerr-anem irrek. Akngey iterrek renh-rnem akngeynetyek apmer ikwer-warl, Abraham renharl alhelek-warl. ¹⁸ Ikwer-penhan Atyetyart anyent ingwer Egypt-itwek anenh, ranap Joseph-kenh angkek akwerrparl, iterl-arey-angenh. ¹⁹ Ra ingkerrenh irrywerremel ilenh, Israel-kenh-rnem ilantheek, rernem ampa ikwer-rnem-kenh aketh-warl arrernetyek, rernem menty ilwetyek.

²⁰ Moses-anem ampa akely mwerr-angker ayntenh. Ra ilkwerrekarl. Amikw ikwerenhel anyikw ikwerenhel renh arntarnt-arek alkent irrptyek-atwety. ²¹ Ikwer-penhan rernem akethek-anem renh arrernek, Pharaoh-kenh alerikwel-anem renh arek, apmer-warl-anem renh akngeynek, renh ilkwilek-anem. ²² Egypt-arenyel-rnem Moses renh akalty-antheek. Ra akalty inngirrek. Ranem Atyetyart ilkwanem anenh.

²³ Moses ra aherrety 40-anem anenh. Ra iterrek ikwerenh-rnem Israel-kenh-rnem-warl awangk alhetyek, renh-rnem aretyek. ²⁴ Ra artwa anyent arek, Egypt-arenyel artwa Israel-kenh anyent atwenharl. Ranem artwa Egypt-areny ipmek atwek, artwa Israel-kenh renh itethilek. ²⁵ Moses ranem iterrek apalel, 'Nhenh-rnemel ayenh iterl-areyel, Akngeyel ayenh arrernekarl, renh-rnem arntarnt-aretyek.'

²⁶ Arlta ingwerel ra arek artwa Israel-kenh atherr atwerrerrl-anenty arrpemar. Ranem renh-atherr ar-kngertewek. Ra renh-atherr ilek, 'Mpwelanth apmer anyent-areny atherran. Ilekek-anem mpwelanth atwerreyelan?'

²⁷ Artwa retangkwel ahelirrek-penhel renh ayernek, 'Angwenhel-anem ngenh arrernek, nga atetyart anwekantherr anetyek, anwenhantherr ayern-ayntetyek?' ²⁸ Nga ilkelheyel ntwaa ayenh ipmek atwetyek, ntwarl artwa Egypt-areny apmwerrkel atwek-apeny.'

²⁹ Moses ra awek-penh ra aterel apmer Midian-warl anterrek, ikwerel aney-alpek. Awey-atherr-anem ikwerenh Midian-el anak. ³⁰ Ra aherrety 40-ek-atwety Midian-el anenh. Ikwer-penhan angel anyent-anem ikwer aremirrek, apmer arlpawel, apwert Sinai-itwek. Angel ranem arwerl ampekarl-itwek aremirrek. ³¹ Moses-el arwerl ampekarl renh arek, ranem ywarn iterrek. Ra arrer irremel-anem arwerl-anem arek. Inggart-anem ikwer-warl angkek, ³² 'Ayeng Akngey ngkweng anem, Abraham-kenh

Isaac-kenh, Jacob-kenh Akngey anem.' Moses-anem aterel arrewek. Ranem akapwert kwenirrek, arwerl renh arekerr.

³³ Inkartel-anem renh ilek, 'Ngarl yanh rtneyel amek-amek-itwel! Pwet ngkwenh ingkety-they lhelha! ³⁴ Atha arek Egypt-arenyel-rnemarl atyenh-rnem irrwampenty mpwareyel. Ayeng apetyek, renh-rnem itethiletyek. Atha ngenh apmer Egypt-warl thwenem.'

³⁵ Moses Egypt-warl alpek. Ikwerenh-rnem ikwerety arkarirrenh. Rernem renh ilek, 'Angwenhel ngenh rnernek, anwekantherr atyetyart anetyek, anwenhantherr ayerneyek?' Akngey rant Moses renh arrernek, ikwerenh-rnemek Atyetyart anetyek, renh-rnem itethiletyek. Akngey Moses-ek angkek angel ikwerenh-angkwarr angel rarl Moses-warl aremirrek arwerl ampekarl-itwek. ³⁶ Moses-el aherrety 40-ek-atwety renh-rnem arntarnt-arek. Akngeyel renh rlterrkiek, Moses-el ilek-ilek mpwarenh, Egypt-itwel, alay Apenng-angketyarr-itwel, aherrety arlpaw-itwek-anem. Inggerrenhel Akngey renh iterl-arek, rarl rlterrk inngan. ³⁷ Moses rey-antey Israel-rnemek ilelhek, 'Ingwer-inger Akngeyel angkakert arrekantherr-warl thweneyenh, ra ayeng-apenyarl aneyenh. Ra artwa Israel-kenh arrpemarl aneyenh.' ³⁸ Moses rantey arrpemarl ingkerrenh-akert anenh, apmer arlpawel. Angel ra angkek Moses ikwer-warl Apwert Sinai-itwel, Moses-el-anem Akngey-kenh angka anwekantherr-warl ilettyek.

³⁹ Arrwekeleny-rnem Moses-ek awelhey-angenh, rernem Egypt-warl alpetyekant ilkelhenh. ⁴⁰ Rernem Aaron renh ilek, 'Akngey anwekantherr mpwaray, anwenhantherr atnwenhetyek. Moses-el anwenhantherr nhenh-warl atnwenhey-alhek. Moses ranem nthakenh irrek? Anwantherr akwerrparl.' ⁴¹ Rernem altyerr-arrpantey mpwarek, pwelek akely-apeny. Ikwer-penhan rernem altyerr-arrpantey ikwer inkwerelhek, tyenkerr anthemel, rerner-marl mpwarek. ⁴² Akngey ikwer-rnem-kety intwemelirrek, ra renh-rnem ipmek. Rernem antyarr-rnemek inkwerelhek, Akngey-kenh angkakert arrwekeleny aynteyel: 'Israel-kenh-rnemel ayenh tyenkerr anthey-angenh aherrety 40-ek-atwety. ⁴³ Ampwal ikwer-atherrant inkwerelhek, Molech, Rephan. Apmwekantar apwert-penh, ikwer-atherrant inkwerelhek. Arrantherr ikwer-atherrant mpwarekarl-kety. Alakenh-anyem atha arrenhantherr apmer Babylonia-they anthenayn irrenteyenh.'

⁴⁴ Akngey Moses ikwer kalikw lywetangkwel lwewar-rernek. Ikwer-penhan ra Moses renh ilantheek kalikw

renh mpwaretyek, rarl renh ilek-angkwarr-antey. Akngey-kenh ampwal-rnem kalikw ikwerenhel ayntek. Akngey arrwekeleny-rnemel kalikw impen nhanyem arrpemarl atnyenenh. ⁴⁵ Joshua-el-anem arrwekeleny-rnem apmer Canaan ikwer-warl atnwenhek. Akngeyel apmer-areny-rnem irrentek. Rernem Akngey-kenh kalikw renh ikwer-rnem-angkwarr akngek. Kalikw ra anenh, David-arl atyetyart anenhek-atwety. ⁴⁶ Akngey ra David-ek inkwerelhek. David-el-anem renh ayernek, 'Mwerr tyaty ilkwa anwantherr ngkweng artetyek?' ⁴⁷ Solomon rant Akngey-kenh warl artek ingkern.

⁴⁸ Akngey irrwerl-areny nthakenh warl ilkwa aney-angenh, ahern-arenyelarl mpwarek-itwek. Akngey-kenh angkakert arrwekelenyel alakenhaym aynteyel: ⁴⁹ 'Alker-itwek apmer ikweren aneyel. Angka anwekantherr ahernek arrernem. Ahern nhenh akely ikwer. Warl ilek-apeny arrantherr atyeng arteman, ayeng ltyerretyek, ikwer-itwel?' Alakenh Ingkart angkem. ⁵⁰ 'Aray, athantey arrpemarl alker-then ahern-then ingkerrenh arrpmernekarl.' Alakenh-anyem Akngeyel ilenh."

⁵¹ Stephen-el renh-rnem ilek, "Arrantherr iyypel away-angenh intem-antey aneyenh. Arrantherr Itnweng Rlwartkety intwemelirreyel, arrwekeleny-rnem intwemelirrenh-apeny. Rernem Akngeyek awelhey-angenh. ⁵² Rernem Akngey-kenh angkakert-rnem ipmek atwek. Angkakert-rnemel ilek artwa arraty ra apetyeyenh. Ikwer-penhan arrantherran artwa arraty renh ahelengkw-rnemek ahayiwek, renh ipmek atwetyek. ⁵³ Akngeyel angka arrekantherr antheke, angel-rnem-angkwarr, arrantherr angka ikwerenhek awelhey-angenh."

Rernem Stephen renh apwertel weyel

⁵⁴ Rernem awak-penh, Sanhedrin Council rernem-anem ahelirrek. ⁵⁵ Itnweng Rlwartel Stephen renh rlterrkilek. Alker-warl-athek itnywenek, ranem Akngey renh arek rlterrk ilkwakert, Jesus akwa arraty-ampenyel rtnerl-anenty. ⁵⁶ Stephen-el renh-rnem ilek, "Aray, atha alker renh altywirirrekarl itnyweneyel, Artwa Impen Akngey-kenh Akngey akwa arraty-ampenyel rtnerl-anenty."

⁵⁷ Rernem awak-penh rernem arlkek, iyipa martelhemel iltyel. Rernem Stephen-warl anterrerrremel. Rernem renh anterrkwek. ⁵⁸ Rernem renh Jerusalem-they iytarr-akngek. Ikwer-penhan rernem apwertel-anem wek. Artwa ilenh-rnem Stephen-arl rernem ayntarrp-ilek, rernem arnkwa arlpany iywemel, artwa anthety antheke arntarnt-aretyek, itnan ikweren Saul. ⁵⁹ Rernem Stephen renh apwertel

wenh-antey, Stephen-el Akngey ayernek, “Ingart Jesus-ay, ayeng ilwentyan, itnweng atyenh ina!” ⁶⁰ Ampwethel alernelhemel ra arlkek, “Ingartay, renh-rnem ayntarrp-iley-angenh anetyek.” Alakenh angkemel, ra kel ilwekanem.

8

¹⁻³ Artwa mwerr irrpetyapel Stephen renh arrewaly inerl-alhek, renh arraty-angkwarr awenng-warl akwernetyek. Rernem ikwer amperrngirrek. Saul-el arek, rernemarl Stephen renh ipmek atwek. Ra inkwerelhek. Saul ra Jesus-arl apenteyel-rnem-kety arlkarirrenh, renh-rnem-anemarl atwetyek ra alwernek. Saul ilkelhek, Jesus-arl apenteyel-rnem ywerrelhiletiek. Ingart-areny rernem aterel anterrek ikwerety, arlperrtyirremel alpek apmer ingwerek-ingwer-warl, apmer Judea-warl, apmer Samaria-warl. Angkakert rernemant-anem apmer Jerusalem-itwek anenh. Ra warl arrpanenh-warl alhek, arelh-rnem-then artwernem-then ra renh-rnem anterrkwek, tyayl-warl akwernemel.

Philip-el renh-rnem angka mwerr-angker akalty-antheyel apmer Samaria-el

⁴ Jesus-arl apenteyel-rnem apmer arrpanenh-warl arlper-tyirrek Jerusalem-they. Rernem apmer-areny-rnem akalty-anthey-alhek, angka Jesus-kenh. ⁵ Philip apmer Samaria-warl alhek, tawen anyent-warl. Ranem ikwer-rnem angka anayntilek, Jesus anyent renhey-antey Akngeyarl ar-rwekel weth alhelek awank-akerr, renh thwenetyek ahern nhewarl, ingkerrenh itethiletiek. ⁶ Tawen-arenyel-rnem Philip-kenh angka awek. Rernem arek, Philip-elarl ilek-ilek mpwarenh. ⁷ Rernem arek, rarl arrenty-akert-rnem mwerrilek. Arrenty-rnem ikwer-rnem-they artewentyel arlkemel tyerrelhek. Rernem arek, artwa lerrp-rnem mwer-rirrekarl. ⁸ Alakenh aremel, tawen-areny-rnem irrkngerney innganem anenh.

⁹ Tawen ikwerel artwa ingwer anenh, itnan Simon. Samaria-areny-rnemel renh apatemel arek, rarl ilek-ilek-angkwarr mpwarenh ahern-areny ngangker-akertel. Ranem tnakelhek. ¹⁰ Ingkerrenhel renh tnakenh, artwa apmwamwam-rnem-then, artwa atyetyart-rnem-then. Rernem angkerrenh, “Ranap nhenhey altyerr-apenyarl, rlterrk inngarl.” ¹¹ Rernem Simon renh tnakenh, ilkwerl-alhek ywarn iterremel, rarl ilek-ilek-angkwarr itethilenh, arntety-rnem mwerrilemel. ¹² Philip-el-anem tawen-areny-rnem akalty-anthemel ilek, “Akngey rant ingkerrenh-angkwarran arntarnt-areyel, Akngey rant

Ingkart ingkerrenhek aneyel.” Ra renh-rnem Jesus-kenh angka ilek arrpemar. Artwernem-then arelh-rnem-then Philip-warl apetyek, renh-rnem baptise-emeletyek. ¹³ Simon-el Akngey renh tnakek arrpemar. Ranem Philip-warl apetyek, renh baptise-emeletyek. Ikwer-penhan ra Philip-angkwarr alhenh. Simon ra apatek Philip-el-arl ilek-ilek-angkwarr itethilenhek, arntety-rnem-then mwerrilenhek.

¹⁴ Jerusalem-itwek kwertengerl-rnemel awek, Samaria-areny-rnemelar Akngey-kenh angka tnakek. Alakenh-anyem rernem Peter-then John-then thwenek, apmer Samaria-warl. ¹⁵ Samaria-itwek-anem ratherr Akngey renh ayerne Itnweng Rlwart renh Ingkartarl apenteyel-rnem-warl thwenetyek. ¹⁶ Itnweng Rlwart ra ikwer-rnem-warl antelhey-angenh-antey, Jesus-kenh itnangkwarr. Philip-el renh-rnem baptise-emelek itnan Jesus-angkwarrant. ¹⁷ Ratherr itep arrerne akapwert-warl. Itnweng Rlwart ranem ikwer-rnem-itwek anenh.

¹⁸ Simon-el arek kwertengerl ratherr iltya ikwer-atherrenh akapwert ikwer-rnem-warl arrerne, Itnweng Rlwart ikwer-rnem-warl antelhek-anem. ¹⁹ Ranem Peter-atherr man anthetyek ilkelhek. Ra alakenh angkek, “Ayenh rlterrkilay, athanem iltya ingkerrenhek arrernetyek Itnweng Rlwart ikwer-rnem-warl antelhetyek.”

²⁰ Peter-el renh ilek, “Nthakenh ntwā Akngey-kenh rlterrk manel payemeley-angenh. Arrangkw-kety alha, Akngeyel ngenh atwekerr. ²¹ Nga Akngeyek apmwangkwarr iter-rey. Alakenhaym-they nga Akngey-warl anwekantherr-angkwarr alhey-angenh. ²² Kel apmwekety angkepirra Ingkart-warl, Ingkart ayernay akwerrng arratyiletiek apmwa ngkwengety iwetyek. ²³ Ayeng akalty nga iwerr apmwangkwarr alheyel, apmwangkwarrant iterremel.”

²⁴ Simon-el-anem renh-atherr ilek, “Ingkart ayernenherr-atherr, ra ayenh ipmek atwekerr, mpwelanth ayenh ilek-angkwarr-antey.”

²⁵ Ratherr ingkerrenh Akngey-kenh angkek akalty-anthek arrpemar. Ikwer-penhan ratherr Jerusalem-warl-anem alpek, Samaria ikwer-angkwarr. Ratherr tawen akely-rnem-itwek ingwer-rnem Akngey-kenh angka akalty-anthetyek.

Philip-then artwa Africa-areny-then

²⁶ Ingwer-inger, Akngey-kenh angel-el-anem Philip renh ilek, “Antekerr alha, iwerr ilenh-warl, apmer arlpaw-angkwarrarl aynteyneyel-warl Jerusalem-they apmer Gaza-ek-atwety.” ²⁷ Philip ra kel alhek. Ra artwa anyent Africa-areny arek. Artwa ra Ethiopia-areny Queen-kenh

warrkenh, rarl man arntarnt-arenh, arelh ilkwekenh. Ra kel Akngeyek inkwerelhemel arraty apentenh apmer Jerusalem-itwek. ²⁸ Ranem alpek pakey ikwerenhel anerl-aperl-anemel, Akngey-kenh angka angkakert Isaiah-kenh pipek reytemilenhey-alpenh, Akngey-kenh angka arrwekeleny-akert. ²⁹ Akngey-kenh Itnwengel Philip renh ilek, "Pakey ilenh-angkwarr antelherl-alha!" ³⁰ Pakey ikwerenh-angkwarr arerrirremel, Philip ra awek Akngey-kenh angkakert Isaiah reytimilerl-anenty. Philip-el renh ayerne, "Angka nhenh ntwā iterl-arey?"

³¹ Artwa Africa-arenyel ilek, "Nthakenh atha iterl-areman, ingwerentyel atyeng anayntiley-angenh-antey?" Ra Philip renh ilek, "Atyeng-angkwarr apetya!" ³² Artwa ra angka nhanyem reytemilek, "Rernem artwa anyent renh akngek, yep-yep atwetyek-apeny. Alakenh-apeny renh atwetyek akngek. Ra akater anenh, angkey-angenh, rernemar yep-yep alta aketyek-apeny. ³³ Alerikw ikwerenh-rnem arrangk, rernemar renh arwa atwek-kety."

³⁴ Artwa ranem Philip renh ayerne, "Atyeng anayntila, rernem angwenh atwem, rernem yep-yep atwem-apeny? Angkakert arrwekeleny apek, artwa ingwerenty apek?" ³⁵ Philip-el Isaiah-kenh pip renh-tangkwel anayntilek. Ikwer-penh angka mwerr-angker-angkwarr-anem Jesus-akert akalty-anthek. ³⁶ Rernem alhenhelarl-antey, rernem kwaty arek. Artwa ranem Philip renh ayerne, "Aray, kwaty nhenhel ntwā ayen baptise-emeletyek."

³⁸ Pakeyek-artwey renh-anem ra ilek, "Pakey rnkerna!" Ikwer-penh ratherr atwarrek kwaty ikwer-warl, Philip-el-anem renh baptise-emeletyek. ³⁹ Ratherr kwaty ikwer-they tyerrelhek. Inggart-kenh Itnwengel Philip renh akngek. Artwa Africa-arenyel renh arey-angenh arrpemar. Ra apmer ikwerenh-warl irrkngerney innga alpek, aleth-antey ywerrenhek. ⁴⁰ Philip aremirrek tawen Azotus-itwek. Tawen ingwer-rnem-warl alhek, Caesarea-ek-atwety, Jesus-kenh angka akalty-antherl-apayntetyek.

9

Jesus aremirreyel Saul-ek

¹ Saul ra ilkelhek, Inggart-areny-rnem ywerrelhiletiek. Ranem Jew-rnem-kenh tyaty ilkwewarl alhek. ² Ra ilkelhenh Damascus ikwer-warl alhetyek, tyaty anyentam-anyent-warl alhetyek, Jesus-arl apenteyel-rnemek nthwetyek, artwa apek, arelh apek, anterrkwemel Jerusalem-warl

akngeynetyek. Ra Atyetyart ilkwa renh ilek, "Pip ingkwer-nay, atyetyart Damascus tyaty-areny-rnemek, tawen-areny-rnemek, anwantherr Inggkart-areny-rnem anterrkwetyek."

³ Saul-rnem kel Damascus-warl arrer-anem irrek. Lye-nenty ilkwel renh alker-they artewentyel alhernek. ⁴ Saul ranem ahern-warl aytnek. Ranem awek renharl itnewek, "Saul-ay, Saul-ay! Ilek ntwā ayenħ atwetyek alwerneyel?"

⁵ Ra awek-penħ Saul angkek, "Inggkartay, angwenħ ngan?"

Ra ikwer ilelhek, "Ayengan Jesus-arl, ntwā ayenħ atwe-tyek alwerneyel. ⁶ Kel akemirremel tawen-warl alha, artwā anyentek-anem awelheyenħ."

⁷ Artwā rernem apatemel rtneħ, rernemarl awek-penħ. Angkentyant rernem awek, ingwerenty ikwer-rnem-itwek aremirrey-angenh. ⁸ Saul akemirrek, ywarn-antey arek, anngel arey-angenh, aparrng-anem. Artwā rernem-anem renħ Damascus-warl atnwenhek. ⁹ Arlta irrpetyel ra anenħ, amern arlkwey-angenh, kwaty antywey-angenh.

¹⁰ Apmer Damascus ikwer-itwek, Jesus-kenh kwertengerl ingwer anenħ, itnan ikwerenħ Ananias. Inggkart ikwer yangkelhek, rarl altyerr arenħ-angkwarr. "Ananias-ay!"

Ananias angkek, "Ilek Inggkartay?"

¹¹ Inggkartel renħ ilek, "Iwerr nhenħ-warl alha, itnan ikwer Iwerr Arraty. Judas-kenh apmer-warl alha, ntwā Saul Tarsus-arenyek ayerna. Saul ra Inggkartek angkeyel. ¹² Lyert ra altyerr arek, artwā ra apetyenħ ikwer-warl, itnan ikwerenħ Ananias. Ranem arek iltya ikwer-warl arrernek annga ikwerenħ-angkwarr mwerrirreynek."

¹³ Ananias arrkngert angkek, "Inggkartay, atha angka awek ingwer-rnem-they, Saul-elarl Inggkart-areny ingker-renħ alwernemel ipmek atwek apmer Jerusalem-itwek.

¹⁴ Atyetyart ilkwernemel renħ thwenek pip-akert, Inggkart-areny ingkerrenħ anterrkwetyek."

¹⁵ Inggkartel renħ ilek, "Kel alha, atha renħ rlwanek, atha renħ thweneyenħ Jew-weny-rnem-warl, atyetyart ilkwernem-warl Israel-kenh-rnem-warl-then, ra renħ-rnem angka atyenħ akalty-anthetyek. ¹⁶ Ingwer-rnemel renħ arntety antheyenħ. Ra irrwampenty awelhemel atyeng warrkirreyenħ."

¹⁷ Ananias kel alhek. Iltya ikwerenħ Saul akapwert ar-rernemel, "Saul-ay, Inggkart Jesus ngkweng aremirrek, ngarl iwerrel alhenħ-warl. Rarl ayenħ thwenek ngkweng-warl annga mwerriletyek. Itnweng antelheyenħ ngkweng-warl."

¹⁸ Ikwer-penħan Saul tywen angethey irrnyapeny aytnek. Ra arek arppemarl, mwerr-anem. Ra kel akemirrek. Ikwer-penħan Ananias-el renħ kwatyel baptise-emelek. ¹⁹ Saul-el

amern arlkwek, rlterrkirrek arrpemar. Saul kwertengerl-rnem-itwek anenh apmer Damascus-itwek.

Saul-el renh-rnem akalty-antheyel apmer Damascus-itwek

²⁰ Ikwer-penhan ra Jew-rnem-kenh tyaty ilkwewarl alhek, ingwer-rnem ilek, "Jesus Akngey-kenh alerikw inngarl aneyel." ²¹ Rernem awek-penh rernem apatek. Rernem ilerrenh, "Artwa nhenhel Jesus-arl apenteyel-rnem alw-ernemel atwek. Ra arrpemar. nhewarl apetyek Jesus-arl apenteyel-rnem anterrkwetyek, atyetyart ilkwernem-warl akngeynetyek."

²² Akngey-kenh Itnwengel Saul renh rlterrkilek, Jew Damascus-areny-rnem ikwer ywarn-antey irrpelthirrek. Ra renh-rnem ilek, "Jesus Akngey-kenh alerikw inngarl."

²³ Ingwer-ingeran, Jew-rnem angkerrenh renh ipmek atwetyek. ²⁴ Jew-rnemel-anem tawen arriw-rnem-itwel ikwer mpwelhenh. Intem-antey Saul ikwer mpwelhenh, ingwel, arltel. Rernem ilkelhenh, renh anterrkwemel ipmek atwetyek. ²⁵ Ingwa ingwerelan Saul-kenh-rnemel renh paketenp rwepel irrwerl-they atwarrelhilek. Aketh-warl-anem tyarlewek.

Saul alheyel apmer Jerusalem-warl

²⁶ Saul alhek apmer Jerusalem-warl. Saul ra ilkelhenh angkakert ikwer-rnem-warl pweytirretyek. Rernem ikwerety aterirrekarl, ikwer irrpelthirrek, rarl ikwer-rnem illehek, ra Jesus-kenh kwertengerl anenh. ²⁷ Barnabas-el-anem angkakert-rnem-warl atnwenhek. Renh-rnem ilek, "Saul-el Ingkart arek, rarl Damascus-warl alhenhel. Ingkart ra Saul-warl angkek. Saul-el renh-rnem akalty-anthek Jesus-kenh angel, apmer Damascus ikwer-itwek." ²⁸ Saul ra angkakert-rnem-warl anyentirrek. Ra arternp, Ingkart Jesus-kenh akalty-anthenh. ²⁹ Saul-then ilterrek, Jew arleng-areny Greece atnyenekarl-rnem-then. Rernem ilkelhek, rernem Saul renh ipmek atwetyek. ³⁰ Jesus-arl apenteyel-rnem rernem renh Caesarea tawen-warl akngek, ingwer-rnemel renh atwekerr. Tarsus tawen-warl-anem thwenek.

³¹ Ikwer-penhan rernem mwerrant-arey-anem anenh, Galilee-areny-rnem-then Samaria-areny-rnem-then. Akngerr antelhek Ingkart-areny-rnem-warl. Itnweng Rlwartel renh-rnem rlterrkilek, Akngeyel arrpemar renh-rnem anyentilek, rernem Ingkart-angkwarr arraty anetyek.

Peter-el Aeneas mwerrileyel, Tabitha renh ipmepenh itethileyel

³² Peter ra tawen ingwer-rnem-warl alhek, Ingkart-areny ingwer-rnem akalty-anthetyek Akngey-kenh angkek. Ra

arrpemarl Lydda tawen-warl alhek inwekel. ³³ Tawen ikwer-itwek artwa arntety ilkwa ayntek, itnan ikwerenh Aeneas. Ra aherry 8-pelel pantyel aynten arlelp akngelhey-angenh. ³⁴ Peter-el renh ilek, "Aeneas, Jesus Christ-el ngenh mwerrilek. Panty ngkwenh inerl-alhemel, kel alpa!" Aeneas kel akemirrekant. ³⁵ Lydda tawen-areny-rnem-then apmer Sharon-areny-rnem-then rernem Ingart tnakek.

³⁶ Joppa tawen ikwerel kwertengerl arelh anyent anek itnan ikwerenh Tabitha. Greek-kenh itnan Dorcas-arl. Arelh ra ingkerrenhek inkwerelhek. Rantey arrpemar amern-rnem-then arnkweren-then anthey-angker. ³⁷ Tabitha ranem arntetyirremel ilwek. Ikwerenhel-anem arrewaly renh lhewek, room irrwerleng-ampenyek ar-rnek. ³⁸ Apmer Joppa Lydda-they arrer-antey anenh. Kwertengerl-rnemel awek Peter Lydda ikwer-itwek anenh. Rernem artwa atherr renh thwenek, Peter renh ikngwerl-alpetyek, "Anamerl apetyay!" Peter kel ikwer-atherr-angkwarr alhek. ³⁹ Ratherr Peter renh atnwenhek room irrwerl-warl, arrewaly rarl aynten-warl. Inpert-rnem room ikwerel artnalhelhirrenh. Rernem Peter arnkweren ikwer lwewarrernek, arelh wethelarl anthe itethankel. ⁴⁰ Peter-el arelh ingkerrenh aketh-warl thwenek. Ampwethel alernelhemel, ra Akngey-warl angkek. Ikwer-penh ra arrewaly renh ilek, "Tabitha, kel akemirra!" Tabitha ranem annga rkenhey-alpek. Peter aremel ra akemirrek. ⁴¹ Peter-el iltyethey renh anterrkwemel rnrnek. Ikwer-penhan Peter ra ingwer-rnemek-then inpert-rnemek-then yangkelhek, rernem arek Tabitha iteth-anem anerl-anenty. ⁴² Joppa-arenyel-rnem awek-penh rernem Ingart renh tnakek. ⁴³ Peter-anem Joppa tawen-itwek anek, artwa Simon-itwek. Simon ra yenp mpwarey-angker, warrkenh weth-lkwer.

10

Peter Cornelius-atherr

¹ Caesarea tawen-itwek artwa anyent anenh, itnan Cornelius. Atyetyart ikwerenh irkenty-rneman akngerrarl anenh ahelengkw 100. Rernem Italy-areny-rnem anenh. ² Cornelius ra artwa iypareth anenh. Ra Akngeyek awelhenh, ikwerenh-rnem-then. Rernem Akngey-warl angkenh. Anew ikwerenh-then alerikw ikwerenh-rnem-then warrkenh ikwerenh-rnem-then akngerr ingwer-rnem-then, iypareth-antey awelhenh. Rernem Akngeyek inkwerelhenh, rernem Jew-wenylar. ³ Arlta ingwerel 3 o'clock-apeny Cornelius-el altyerr arek. Ra aketh innga Akngey-

kenh angel arek. Akngey-kenh angel arrer irremel Cornelius ikwer yangkelhek.

⁴ Cornelius aterirrek, angel renh ayernek, "Ilekek Atyet-yart?"

Angel ranem renh ilek, "Akngeyel ngenh arek, ngarl ikwer angkenh, ntwarl man-weny-rnem-then ilek-ilek anthenh. ⁵ Ntwanem lyert-antey angkakert-rnem thwena Joppa tawen-warl, Simon ikwer-anem yangkelhemel. Simon ra itna ingweran Peter. ⁶ Simon Peter aneyel Simon yenp mpwarey-angker-itwek, apmer Joppa-itwek, kwaty impaltheharl warl artelhenh." ⁷ Alakenh angkek-penh angel ra kel alpek-anem. Cornelius warrkenh atherrek yangkelhek, artwa anyent ingwer-then, arnkwa ikwerenh arntarnt-arey-angker. ⁸ Cornelius-el angel-kenh angka ikwer-rnem ilek. Ikwer-penhan ra renh-rnem Joppa tawen-warl thwenek.

⁹ Arlta ampepel rernem apetyenhel-antey apmer Joppa-warl. Peter nganek warl irrwerl-warl Akngey-warl angketyek. ¹⁰ Ra angayakwirrek, amern arlkwetyek iterrek. Ankwel renh atwek, ingwer-rnemel amern ampernenhel-antey. Ra ankwayntek, apelp-anem. ¹¹⁻¹² Ranem altyerr arek. Ra itnywenek, panty ilkwa atnwenh ingwerek-ingwer-akert, thip ingwerek-ingwer-then, ahernel alheyel-rnem-then alker-they atwarrerl-alhenty. ¹³ Ra awek, renharl ilek, "Peter-ay, aker atwemel arlkway!"

¹⁴ "Ingkartay, atha nthakenh aker apmwa yanh-rnem arlkwey-angenh!"

¹⁵ Ranem awelhek arrpemar, renharl ilek, "Akngey angkek mwerr ntwal alhewer arlkwetyek, aker ilek-ilek ntwal alhewer arlkwetyek. Nhepenh apmwel-areth angkey-angenh. Akngeyel menty antheke, ntwal arlkwetyek." ¹⁶ Irrpety-inger Akngeyel alakenh ilek. Ikwer-penhan Angel ra panty renh atnwenh ilek-ilek-akert alker-warl-anem akngeynek.

¹⁷ Peter ywarn-antey iterrek altyerr arek-penh. Artwa akngerr ingwer-rnem Cornelius-elarl thwenek, rernem arriw-ampenyel rtnek. Rernem nthwek Simon ikwer. ¹⁸ Rernem ingwer-rnem ayernenh Simon ikwer.

¹⁹ Peter ywarn iterrek, ra arek-penh. Itnweng Rlwartel-anem renh ilek, "Aray, artwa irrpety ingwer-rnem ngkweng nthwerl-apeyel. ²⁰ Akemirra anamerl alhant ikwerenh-rnem-angkwarr! Atha renh-rnem ngkweng-warl thwenek."

²¹ Peter-el renh-rnem ilek, "Ilekek atyeng arrantherr nthwerl-apeyel? Nhanyemap ayengan. Ilekek arrantherr apetyekan?"

²² Artwa rernem renh ilek, "Cornelius artwa irkenty-akert atyetyartel anwenhanterr thwenek. Jew-rnem ingkerrenh akalty ra artwa arraty-angkwarr mwerr innga aneyel. Rantey arrpemar Akngey renh iterl-areyel. Apmwerrkel Akngey-kenh angel apetyek ngkweng yangkelhetyek, ngenh awetyek." ²³ Peter-el renh-rnem ilek, "Ingwa anyentel arranterr ayntetyek."

Ingwepenh-anem rernem anperl-alhek, Joppa-areny-rnem-then. ²⁴ Arlta ingwerelan rernem Caesarea tawen-warl irrey-alhek. Cornelius ra kel mpwelhek ikwerenhrnem-akert. ²⁵ Peter ra Cornelius-kenh warl-warl aylpenhek. Cornelius ra kwenirremel ikwer-itwek, ikwer inkwerelhek. ²⁶ Peter-el renh ilek, "Atyeng inkwerelhey-angenh rtnerl-alha! Ayengan ahern-areny arwarl." ²⁷ Ratherr angkerrenhel, ra warl kwen-warl aylpek. Rap akngerr arek.

²⁸ Ra renh-rnem ilek, "Arranterr kel akalty. Artwa Jew-rnem artwa Jew-weny-rnem-kety arlkarirreyel. Akngey atyeng angkek, Jew-weny-rnemek irrpelthirrey-angenh anetyek. ²⁹ Ayeng ikwer awelhek. Alakenh-anyem ayeng apetyek, Cornelius atyeng yangelhek-warl. Ayenh ilay, ilekek nga atyeng yangelhek?"

³⁰ Cornelius-el renh ilek, "Apmwerrkel 3 o'clock-el-antey, artwa arnkwa arlter inngakert-anem atyeng-warl aremirrek. ³¹ Ra ayenh ilek, 'Cornelius-ay, Akngeyel ngenh awak, ntwarl ikwer-warl angkek. Akngeyel ngenh arek, ngarl ikwer angkenh, ntwarl man-weny-rnem arntarntarenh. ³² Ntwanem thwena Simon Joppa tawen-warl, itnan ingweran ikweran Peter. Ra lyertan yenp mpwarey-angker-itwel aneyel, Simon ingwer-kenhan warl artelhenh kwaty impalth-itwek.'

³³ Athanem angkakert thwenek, ngkweng yangkelhek. Anwantherr ngkweng inkwerelhem, ngarl anwekantherr-warl apetyek. Anwantherr-anem akarrirrek, Akngeyek arraty inkwerelhemel awelhetyek. Ingkart-kenh angkek, rarl thwenek renh iletiek."

³⁴ Peter-anem angkek, "Ayeng akalty Akngeyan Jew-rnemekant inkwerelhey-angenh. Ra ingkerrenhek inkwerelhem. ³⁵ Rernem ikwer arraty awelhenty, ra ikwer-rnem inkwerelhem. ³⁶ Arranterr akalty, Jesus Christ-angkwarr Israel-kenh ingkerrenh anyentirremarl. Jesus ra Ingkart ingkerrenhek aneyel. ³⁷ Arranterr akalty Judea-itwek John-el renh-rnem ilek, rernem baptise inetyek Galilee-itwek, Judea-itwek. ³⁸ Arranterr akalty arrpemar Akngeyel Itweng Rlwart renh Jesus Nazareth-areny-warl

thwenek, renh rlterrkilek. ³⁹ Jesus ra apmer arrpanenh-itwek mwerrilek, ra arrenty-akert-rnem mwerrilek, Akngeyarl ikwer-itwek anek, Akngey-kenh Itnweng rlterrk-akert. Anwantherr arek ra ingwerek-ingwer Jew-rnem mwer-rilek Jerusalem-itwek. Rernem renh ipmek atwek, arwerl iylypeyl-atherr-itwek. ⁴⁰ Ingwa atherr-penh Akngeyel renh akemelhilek ipman ayntekarl-penh. Anwantherr renh aytarek arrpemar. ⁴¹ Ingwer-rnemel renh arey-angenh-antey. Ikwer-itwek arlkwek-rnem-then antywek-rnem-then anwantherr ikwer akalty, awenng-they akemirrekarl-penh. ⁴² Jesus Christ-el anwenhantherr ilanthe, angka mwerr-angker akalty-anthetyek. Anwernantherr renh iletiek, Akngeyarl renh arrernek, ra ikwerenh-rnem akngaketyek ingwer-rnem-they, ahern-areny ingkerrenh, itetharl aneyel-rnem-then ipmernem-then. ⁴³ Akngey-kenh angkakert arrwekeleny-rnemel ilek, rerneman Akngey renh tnakenty Akngeyel kel apmwa ikwer-rnem-kety iwem.”

⁴⁴ Peter ra angkenhelarl-antey Itnweng Rlwart ra ikwer-rnem-warl antelhek, Cornelius-rnem-warl. ⁴⁵⁻⁴⁶ Rernem angka ingwerek-ingwer-anem angkerrenh awerrey-angenhant-arey, Akngey ikwer inkwerelhek arrpemar. Jesus-arl apenteyel irrpety Rernem apatek Akngeyarl Itnweng Rlwart thwenek apmer arrpanenh-warl, artwa alethang-rnem-warl. ⁴⁷ Peter angkek arrpemar, “Itnweng Rlwart ra artwa nhernem-warl antelhek, rarl anwekantherr-warl antelhek-apeny. ⁴⁸ Alakenhaym-they arrantherr arraty baptise inetyek.” Rernem Jesus Christ-kenh itnel kwatyel baptise-emelek. Ikwer-penhan arlta irrpety Peter ikwer-rnem-itwek anek, rernemarl renh ayerne-angkwarr.

11

Jerusalem-warl apey-alpeyel, Peter-el ingwer-rnem ileyel

¹ Apmer Judea-itwek Jesus-arl apenteyel ingwer-rnem anenh. Inggart-areny-rnem-then rernem ingkerrenh awek. Rernem awek Jew-weny-rnemelarl Akngey-kenh angka tnakekarl arrpemar. ² Peter-anem Jerusalem-warl alpek. Jew-rnem anenh Jesus-arl apenteyel-rnem. Rernem Peter rethen tnhwerant-arey ilterrenh. ³ Rernem Peter renh ayntarrp-ilek, “Nga alethang-rnem-kenh warl-warl aylpek, ikwer-rnem-itwek amern arlkwek.”

⁴ Peter-el-anem angka ikwer-rnem ilek, ⁵ “Ayeng Joppa tawen-el anenh. Arlta ingwerelan ayeng Akngey-warl

angkek, ayeng ankwanem aynterl-arrernek, atha altyerr-anem arek. Atha arek angel-el ampwal kalikw ilk-wapeny alker-they atwarrelhilek atyeng-warl. ⁶ Kalikw-apeny kwen-itwek, atha atnwenth ingwerek-ingwer arek, ahernel alheyel-rnem-then thip-rnem-then. ⁷ Athanem awek ayenharl ilek, 'Peter-ay, akemirray! Aker atwemel arlkwa!' ⁸ Ayeng angkek, 'Ingartay, atha aker nthakenh arlkwey-angenh, ngarl weth arrwekel atnwenth arlkwek-err arrkngert angkek.' ⁹ Athanem awek Akngey alker-they angkek, 'Aray, Akngeyel alakenh-anyem ilenty, kel mwerr. Irrpelthirrey-angenh ikwer, ntwā aker arlkwetyek arwa alhewer.' ¹⁰ Alakenh-anyem atyeng ilek irrpety-inger. Ikwer-penh Akngeyel kalikw-apeny alker-warl-anem aleth-antey akngey nek. ¹¹ Ikwer-penh artwa irrpety warl arriw-itwel rtneyarr-alhek. Caesarea tawen-they rernem apetyek. ¹² Itnweng Rlwartel ayenh ilek, ayeng alhewer alhetyek. Artwa Jesus-arl apenteyel 6-pel Joppa-areny-rnem atyeng-angkwarr alhek arrpemarl Caesarea tawen-warl. Aley rernem anwekantherr-itwel aneyel. Cornelius-kenh warl-warl anwantherr aylpenhek. ¹³ Cornelius ranem anwekantherr ilek angel-elarl ikwer-warl aremirrek. Angel-el renh ilantheke, 'Angkakert Joppa-warl thwena, Simon ikwer yangkelhetyek. Simon itna ingweran Peter-arl. ¹⁴ Simon Peter ranem ngkweng angka Akngey-kenh iletiek, ntwā angka Akngey-kenh iterl-aretyek. Akngeyel arrenhantherr ingkerrenh itethileyenh.' ¹⁵ Ayeng Cornelius-kenh-rnemek angkek. Itnweng Rlwart ra ikwer-rnem-warl antelhek-anem, ra arrwekel anwekantherr-warl antelhek-apeny. ¹⁶ Ayeng iylpangkek-anem, Ingartarl anwenhantherr arrwekel ilek, 'John-el ingkerrenh kwatyelant baptisemelem. Akngeyel arrenhantherr Itnweng Rlwartelant baptisemelem.' ¹⁷ Athanem iterl-arek, rernemarl Ingart Jesus Christ tnakem, anwantherr renh tnakeyel-apeny. Akngeyel-anem Itnweng Rlwart renh thwenek ikwer-rnem-warl, rarl renh anwekantherr-warl arrwekel thwenek-apeny. Alakenhaym ayeng nthakenh Akngeyek irrpelthirrey-angenh."

¹⁸ Rernem Peter awek-penh rernem akateyelpék-anem ilterrey-angenh. Rernem Akngey-anem tnakek. Rernem angkerrenh, "Innganem Akngey Jew-weny-rnemek yangkelhek, rernem ikwer-warl angkepirretyek, rernem-anem iteth intem-antey anetyek."

Jesus-arl apenteyel-rnem apmer Antioch-itwek

¹⁹ Stephen ipmek atwek-penh, Jew-rnemel Jesus-arl apenteyel-rnem atwetyek alwernek. Jesus-arl apenteyel-rnem Jerusalem-angkwarr apmer arrpanenh-warl arlperrtyirrek, Akngey-kenh angka ilerl-apyantetyek, Jew-rnemekant, apmer Phoenicia-itwek, apmer Cyprus-itwek, apmer Antioch-itwek.

²⁰ Ikwer-penhan Jesus-arl apenteyel irrpety apmer Cyprus-areny Cyrene-areny-rnem-then tawen Antioch-warl alhek, angka Jesus-kenh akalty-anthetyek artwa Greek-arl angkeyel-rnemek. ²¹ Ingkartel renh-rnem rlterrk-ilek. Akngerrel-anem Ingkart renh tnakek, ikwer-warl angkepirremel. ²² Jerusalem tyaty-areny ingwer-rnemel awek, rernemarl Ingkart-warl angkepirrek, rernem-anem Barnabas renh thwenek Antioch tawen-warl.

²³ Antioch-itwek Barnabas ra iterl-arek, Ingkartelarl renh-rnem arntarnt-arek, ranem inkwerelhek. Renh-rnem ilek, Ingkart-angkwarr aleth apenterl-ayntetyek. ²⁴ Barnabas ra artwa mwerr anenh. Itnweng Rlwartel renh rlterrkilenh. Ra Ingkart tnakenh. Renh awek-penh akngerr ingwer-rnem Ingkart-angkwarr apenterl-ayntetyek angkepirrek arpemar.

²⁵ Barnabas Tarsus tawen-warl alhek, Saul-ek nthwetyek. ²⁶ Renh arey-alhemel ra ikwer-akert Antioch tawen-warl tyaty-areny-rnem-warl anyentirrek. Ratherr-anem renh-rnem akalty-anthek aherrety anyentel. Antioch-arenyel-rnem Jesus-arl apenteyel-rnem itnewek Christian-rnem.

²⁷ Ratherr Antioch tawen-itwek anenharl-antey, Akngey-kenh angkakert irrpety Jerusalem-they apetyek. ²⁸ Artwa anyent Agabus Jesus-arl apenteyel-rnem ilek, aherrety amern-wenyarl aneyenh apmer arrpanenhek. Renh-tangkwel Itnweng Rlwartel ilek aherrety arrer-anem amern-weny. Kel alakenh-anyem innga ayntek Claudius Atyetyart ilkwa Rome-itwel anenh-angkwarr. ²⁹ Akngerr ingwer-rnemel-anem man iweynek Jesus-arl apenteyel ingwer-rnemek, Judea-itwel anenh-rnemek. Anyentel-anyentel rernem man thwenek, irrepern-rnemek. ³⁰ Rernem man renh Barnabas-atherr Paul-atherr anthek, ratherr atyetyart tyaty-areny-rnemek man anthetyek, ingkart Judea-areny-rnem man anthetyek.

12

Akngeyel Peter tyarleweyel tyayl-they

¹ King Herod-el-anem ahelengkw-rnem thwenek, rernem tyaty-areny atwetyek. Ingwer-rnem anterrkwek. ² Ranem ahelengkw ikwerenh-rnem thwenek, James John-kenh

ayteyikw akapwert arternetyek nayp arlpenty arreylpel. ³ Herod-el awek Jew-rnemarl ikwer inkwerelhek. Alakenh-anyem ra ahelengkw-rnem thwenek Peter renh anterrkwetyek. Arlta ikwerel Jew-rnem akarrirrek amern ilperr-ilperr thwet-weny arlkwetyek, Akngeyek inkwerelhetyek. ⁴ Rernem Peter renh anterrkwek tyayl-warl-anem akw-ernek. Herod-el ahelengkw akngerr thwenek, rernem renh arraty innga arntarnt-aretyek. Ra iterrek Peter renh court-emiletiek angka akngerr ayernetyek amern tyenkerr arlkwenty-penh.

⁵ Alakenh-anyem Peter tyayl-itwek anenh. Tyaty-arenyel-rnem Akngey ayernenh Peter ikwer, Akngeyel renh arntarnt-aretyek tyayl-itwel.

⁶ Ingwa ingwerel-anem Herod ra iterrek, "Ingwepenh atha Peter renh ayerneyenh, court-emiletiek." Peter ahelengkw-atherr-they ampepel ankwayntenh, tyayl kwen-itwek. Ahelengkwel renh tyeyn atherrel arertnek. Ahelengkw ingwer atherr arriwelarl rtnenh. ⁷ Ingkart-kenh angel kwen-itwek aremirrek. Lyenentyel-anem renh-atherr arrtyernek tyayl kwen-itwek. Peter rltta arnemel, angkek-anem, "Anamerl akemirra!" Tyeyn ratherr-anem Peter iltyethey lhelhelhek. ⁸ Angel ranem renh ilek, "Arnkwa ngkwenhel aylperl-alha, pwet sandal ngkwenh-atherrel-then." Peter arnkwel-anem aylpek. Ikwer-penhan angel-el renh ilek, "Arnkwa kwet ngkwenhel aylpa, ayenh-anem apentemel ingkern-they!" ⁹ Peter-el-anem angel renh apentek. Ra iterrek ra altyerr renh arerl-anenty-arrpantey. ¹⁰ Ratherr ahelengkw-atherr-angkwarr rwaylpenhek. Ikwer-penhan ahelengkw ingwer-atherr rwaylpenhek arrpemar. Ikwer-penh ayen keyt arriw ikwer-warl apetyek. Keyt ament altywerirrek. Ratherr-anem aketh-warl tyerrelhenhek iwerr anyent-angkwarr. Ikwer-penhan angel-el Peter renh iwerl-alhek-anem.

¹¹ Peter-el kel iterl-anem-arek. Ra angkek, "Atha kel iterl-areyel-anem. Akngeyel angel ikwerenh thwenek, ayenh Herod-kety itethiletiek. Herod-then Jew-rnem-then ilkelhek, rernem ayenh ipmek atwetyek-arrpantey." ¹² Peter Mary-kenh apmer-warl alhek. Mary John-kenh amikw anenh. John itna ingweran ikwerenh Mark. Mary-kenh warl-itwek Jesus-arl apenteyel ingwer-rnem arrwekel akarrirrek Akngey-warl angkayntetyek.

¹³ Peter ra arriw renh rltar-atwek. Kwey warrkenh anyent itnan ikwerenh Rhoda ra arriw-warl alhek aretyek. ¹⁴ Peter ra angkek. Warrkenhel renh alhengk-awek inkwerelhemel.

Peter ikwer arriw-anem altyweriley-angenh. Kel anamerl-antey ingwer-rnem ilek, "Peter yanh arriw-itwek rtneyel!"¹⁵ Rernem renh ilek, "Kwey, ngan arwengkwarl!" Ra angkek arrpemar, "Peter yanhey arriw-itwek rtneyel!" Rernem apal angkek, "Kel, itnweng arrewaly ikwerenharl yanhan."¹⁶ Peter-el arriw renh rltar-atwek arrpemar. Arriw renh altywerilemel Peter-anem rernem arek rtnerl-anenty. Rernem ywarn iterrek.

¹⁷ Peter-el renh-rnem akaterilek, ranem ikwer-rnem ilelhek angel-elarl renh tyayl-they tyarlewek. Ikwer-penh ra renh-rnem ilek, "James-rnem-then ilenherr-arey, ayeng tyayl-they tyerrelhek." Renh-rnem iwerl-alhemel, Peter ra apmer ingwer-warl-anem alhek.

¹⁸ Ingwepenh-anem tyayl-areny ahelengkw-rnem ywarn iterrek. Rernem Peter ikwer ywarek. ¹⁹ Herod-kenh-rnem ikwer ipantey nthwenh. Ranem ahelengkw-rnem ilek, "Arrantherr Peter renh mwantyel arntarnt-arey-angenh tyarlewek." Ikwer-they rernem renh-rnem ipmek atwek-anem. Ikwer-penhan Herod apmer Judea-they Caesarea tawen-warl alhek, ikwerel aleth-antey aney-alpek.

Herod ilweyel

²⁰ Herod ingwer-rnem-then ahel ilterrenh, Tyre-areny-rnem-then Sidon-areny-rnem-then. Rernem Herod-kenh apmer-itwek amern payemelenh apmelerr. Rernem amern-they ilterrenh. Alakenh-anyem rernem angkakert thwenek Herod-warl. Angkakert rernem artwa Blastus ikwer-itwek angkerrenh. Blastus ra Herod-kenh apmer arntarnt-arey-angker anenh. Rernem Blastus renh ilek, rernem mwerrant-arey anetyek Herod-akerr tawen-areny-rnem-then ingkerrenh.

²¹ Arlta ingwerel rernem apetyek, rernem angker-etyek. Herod-anem Atyetyart ilkwekenh arnkwewarl aylpek. Chair ilkwa ikwerenhel-anem arrernelhek. Ranem ingkerrenh-warl angkek. ²² Renh awemel, ingkerrenh rernem arlkek, "Akngey anwekantherr angkeyel, artweweny!" Rernem altyerrek-arrpantey inkwerelhek Herod ikwer. ²³ Herod ingkart-arrpantey tnakelhenh. Ikwer-they, Ingkart-kenh angel-el renh atwek. Tyerrapenyel-anem arlka ikweren arlkwek, ra ilwek-anem.

²⁴ Jesus-arl apenteyel-rnemel apmer arrpanenhek Akngey-kenh angka akalty-anthek. Akngerrel Jesus renh tnakek. ²⁵ Barnabas-atherr Saul-el-atherr tyenkerr man Jerusalem-el-antey iwerl-alhek, ratherr Antioch tawen-el-antey aney-alpek. John Mark ikwer-atherr-angkwarr alhek arrpemar.

13

Tyaty Antioch-arenyel-rnem Barnabas-then Saul-then thweneyel Jew-weny-rnem-warl

¹ Antioch tyaty-areny-rnem rernem angkakert-rnem-then akalty-anthey-anger-rnem-then anenh. Barnabas, Simeon itna ingweran itnewenh Irrpwerl, Lucius Cyrene tawen-areny. Manaen, renharl Herod ingwerel ilkwilek. Saul anenh arrpemarl. ² Ingwer-inger artwa rernem Ingkartek ikwerelhek, amern-weny anemel, Akngey-ayteng iterre-tyek Itnweng Rlwartel renh-rnem ilek, "Ayeng-anem ilkel-heyel Barnabas Saul-atherr thwenetyek, angka mwerr ilerl-apayntetyek apmer arrpanenh-itwek. Arrantherr-anem renh-atherr thwenetyek."

³ Rernem-anem Akngey iterl-aremel amern-weny aleth anenh, Akngeyekant iterretyek. Ikwer-penhan rernem Saul Barnabas-atherr akapwert-warl iltya arrernek renh-atherr thwenemel-anem. Akngey ayernek, renh-atherr arntarnt-aretyek.

Barnabas Saul-atherr apmer Cyprus-warl alheyel

⁴ Itnweng Rlwartel-anem Saul Barnabas-atherr Cilicia-warl thwenek. Tawen ikwer-itwek rernem rtnwewarl nganerl-alhek Cyprus-warl-anem artarnpenhek. Cyprus ra akwerlp ilkwa innga ayntenh, kwaty alay ampep-itwek. ⁵ Salamis tawen-itwek apmer Cyprus-itwek rernem Akngey-kenh angka Jew-rnem akalty-anthek tyaty ikwer-rnem-kenh-itwek. John ikwer-atherr-itwek anek arrpemarl. Ra ikwer-atherr-angkwarr ilkwatherr alhek.

⁶⁻⁸ Cyprus-angkwarr artarnpenhemel rernem tawen ingwer-warl apetyek, itnan ikwerenh Paphos. Bar-Jesus ra artwa Jew anenh. Elymas Bar-Jesus Greek-kenh itna. Ra arrangkwelth mpwarenh tnakelhemel, Akngey-kenh angkakert-arrpantey. Artwa ra Sergius Paulus Roman kapment-kenh artwa Atyetyart. Sergius Paulus ra artwa akalty innga anenh. Ra awek ratherrarl Paphos ikwer-itwek aney-alhek. Ranem ikwer-atherr yangkelhek, ratherr renh Akngey-kenh angka akalty-anthetyek. Sergius Paulus-el Jesus renh tnakek. Elymas arrkngert angkek ikwer-atherr. Elymas-el renh-atherr irrentetyek arrkernelhek, Sergius Paulus Ingkart-kety angkepilyek.

⁹ Itnwengel-anem Saul renh rlterr-kilek. Saul itna ingweran Paul. Rernem renh itnewenh Paul. ¹⁰ Paul ranem Elymas renh artewentyel aremel ilek, "Ngan arrenty-kenh ampan aneyel, nga mwerr-rnemek apmwan aneyel. Ntwa Akngey-kenh angka ilpertileyel. ¹¹ Akngeyel ngenh atweyenh, aparrngileyenh. Ingwer-ingerant ntw areyenh

arrpemarl." Elymas kel aparrngirrek-anem. Ranem artwa ingwer ikngwek atnwenheyn-ayntetyek. ¹² Sergius Paulus-el arek-penh Akngeyel Elymas aparrngilekarl, ra Akngey renh tnakek. Ra Paul renh awek, rarl ingwer-rnem Ingkart-kenh angka akalty-anthenh. Sergius Paulus-el apatemel awek, Ingkart-kenh angka inngarl ayntek.

Paul Barnabas ratherr akngerr akalty-antheyel

¹³ Paul-kenh-rnem rtnwewarl nganek artarnpenhetyek, apmer Perga-warl Perga ra tawen Pamphylia-itwek anenh. John-el renh-rnem iwerlepek, Jerusalem-warl-anem alpetyek. ¹⁴ Paul Barnabas-atherr Perga tawen ikwer-they Antioch tawen ikwer-warl-anem alhek. Antioch ra apmer Pisidia-itwek ayntenh. Ikwer-penhan arlta Saturday-el ratherr alhek Jew-rnem-kenh tyaty akely-warl. Ratherr kel arrernelhek-anem. ¹⁵ Artwa ingwer-rnem Moses-kenh angka Akngey-kenh angkakert-rnem angka reytemilek. Tyaty-areny Atyetyartel-anem Paul-atherr ayernek, "Artwa atyenh-atherray, mpwelanth apek ilkelhenty. Akngey-kenh angka anwekantherr anayntiletyek, anwantherr arrayat-angkwarr apenterl-ayntetyek."

¹⁶ Paul akemirrek ikwer-rnem iltyerrek, akateriletyek. Ra renh-rnem ilek, "Artwa Israel-kenh-rnemay, arrantherr atyeng awelhenherr-arey! ¹⁷ Artwa Israel-kenh-rnem-kenh Ingkart Akngey anwekantherrenh-rnem rlwanek. Ranem renh-rnem akngerram-akngerrilek Egypt-itwel anetyek. Ikwer-penh Egypt-areny-rnemel akngey anwekantherrenh atwemel. Akngeyel renh-rnem Egypt-they atnwenhek. ¹⁸ Ranem renh-rnem aherrety 40-ek-atwety arntarnt-arenh, rernem ikwer aleth tyel-angkenh. ¹⁹⁻²⁰ Arrwekeleny anwekantherrenh-rnem aherrety 450 mpwelhenh apmer alhelekarl anetyek. Akngeyel Canaan-areny-rnem angka 7 angkenharl-rnem atwek, anwekantherrenh-anem ikwer-rnem anthekek apmer renh. Rernem apek Canaan-itwek anenh-antey Akngeyel artwa atyetyart ikwer-rnem-warl thwenek, renh-rnem itethiletyek, Samuel apey-alpetyek-atwety. Samuel ra Akngey-kenh angkakert anenh. ²¹ Ikwer-penh akngerrel Akngey ayernek, atyetyart ilkwa ikwer-rnem rnkernetyek. Akngeyel-anem Saul renh rlwanek atyetyart ilkwa ikwer-rnem anetyek. Saul ra Benjamin-kenh arrpemarl anenh, Kish-kenh alerikw. Ra atyetyart ilkwa anenh aherrety 40-ek-atwety. ²² Akngeyel renh irrentek intem-antey, ingwer-anem aney-alkenh. David-anem rnkernek, atyetyart ilkwa ikwer-rnem anetyek. David ikwer-penh alakenh Akngeyel ilek, 'David, Jesse-kenh

alerikw, ayeng ikwer inkwerelheyel, rarl atyengant awelheyel.'

²³ Akngeyel Israel-kenh-rnemek alhelek artwa anyent thwenetyek, ra renh-rnem itethileyek. Artwa ranap David-kenh arrpemar. Jesus ran artwa itethiley-angker aneyel. ²⁴ Jesus-they arrwekel-antey John apetyek. John-el Israel-kenh-rnem ilek, rernem Akngey-warl angkepirretyek, ranem renh-rnem baptise-emeletyek. ²⁵ John ra warrk ikwerenh ywerrelhileyek arrer-anem irrek, ra ingkerrenh ayerne, 'Angwenharl ayengan? Nthakenh arrantherr atyeng iterreyel? Atha arrenhantherr iley, ayeng itethiley-angker inngewenyar. Arrantherr ikwer mpwelheyel. Aray, itethiley-angker ingwer-ingerant apetyeyenh. Ayengan rilterr-k-wenyar, artwa apmwamwamar. Ayeng arrangkw, arwarl warrkenh ikwerenh aneyel.'

²⁶ Artwa atyenh-rnemay, anwantherr Abraham-kenh-rnem aneyel, arrantherrap atyeng awelhenherr-arey! Artwa Inkart-areny ingwer-rnem arrantherr awelhenherr-arey, Akngeyek inkwerelhetyek. Akngeyel anwenhantherr ilek, rarl anwenhantherr itethilek. ²⁷ Aray, Jerusalem-areny-rnem atyetyart rernem iterl-arey-angenh akwerrparl, Jesus ikwer, rarl itethiley-angker aneyel. Pip rernem reytemilenh akwerrpel, Saturday arrpanenhel. ²⁸ Rernem Jesus renh ywarn-antey ayntarrp-ilek. Rernem Pilate renh ayerne, ra Jesus renh ipmek atwetyek. ²⁹ Akngey-kenh angka arrwekeleny alakenh aynteyel: 'Itethiley-angker ra ilwetyek.' Kel arraty-angkwarr aynteyel. Rernem-anem renh arwerl iylpeyl-atherr-they atwarrelhilek, awenng intey-warl akwernek. ³⁰ Akngeyel Jesus renh ipmepenh akemelhilek. ³¹ Rernem renh arrwekel apentenh Galilee-they Jerusalem-ek-atwety, rernem renh arek angetherr arrpemar, iteth-antey Ingkerrenhel alakenh ileyel, angka nhenh arraty innga aynteyel. ³²⁻³³ Anwantherr-anem arrekant-herr angka mwerr-angker ilem. Akngeyel arrwekeleny-rnem alhelekarl, ingwer-inger itethiley-angker thwenetyek. Akngeyel kel itethiley-angker anwekantherr-warl thwenek. Jesus ra itethiley-angker Jesus anem. Akngeyel renh ipmepenh akemelhilekarl. Psalm 2-el Jesus-penh ileyel, 'Nga alerey atyenh aneyel. Lyert ayeng Akngey ngkwenh aneyel.' ³⁴ Akngeyel Jesus renh ipmepenh akemelhilek arlka ikwerenh apmwirrey-angenh. Akngey-kenh angka alakenh aynteyel: 'Atha arraty innga alheleyel athar David alhelek-apeny.' ³⁵ Akngey-kenh angka arrwekeleny ingwerel aynteyel: 'Akngeyel nthakenh renh iwerl-alhey-angenh arlka ikwerenh apmwirrey-angenh.'

³⁶ David-arl iteth anenh ra Akngeyek awelhenh. Ra kel ilwek. Rernem renh akwernek, arrwekeleny-rnem ikwer-itwek-antey. Arlka ikwerenh apmwirrek-anem. ³⁷ Akngeyel Jesus renh ipmepenh akemelhilek, arlka ikwerenh apmwirrey-angenh, arrangkw. ³⁸ Atyenh-rnemay, atha arrenhantherr ileyel, Jesus-angkwarr apentey, Akngeyel apmwa arrekantherrety iwem. ³⁹ Arrantherr atyeng-angkwarr arraty-angkwarr aneyel, Moses-kenh angka arrangwarl aynteyel. Arrantherr Jesus renh tnakenty, arrantherr mwerr-angkwarr aneman. Moses-kenh angkekant awelhenty, arrantherr arraty apentey-angenh. ⁴⁰ Arrantherr mwanty anetyek. Anwantherr mwanty arntarnt-arelhetyek, apmwewarl irrekerr. Akngey-kenh angka arrwekeleny-rnem alakenh aynteyel. ⁴¹ Akngeyel renh-rnem ilek, 'Arrantherr apek atyeng irrpelthirrenty, arrantherr ilweyehan. Aray, atha ilek-ilek-angkwarr mpwareyel. Arrantherr ayenh tnakey-angenh ingwer-nemel arrenhantherr ileyel-angkwarr.' "

⁴² Paul-atherr Barnabas-atherr tyaty ikwer-they tyer-relhek. Ingwer-rnem ikwer-atherr yangkelhek, ingwer-rnem-warl apetyetyek, renh-rnem Akngey-kenh angka akalty-anthetyek arlta Saturday-el. ⁴³ Jew ingwer-rnem-then rernem Akngey renh tnakek, ratherr ingwer-rnemek angkek. Ratherr renh-rnem ilek, rernem Akngey rlterrk ingga tnaketyek, arl renh-rnem arntarnt-arenh.

⁴⁴ Saturday ingwerel-anem ingkerrenh anyentirrek Akngey-kenh angka awetyek. ⁴⁵ Jew-rnemel akngerr aremel, Paul-kety arlkarirrek. Rernem-anem ingkerrenh anngetherr Paul-ek irrpelthirrenh.

⁴⁶ Paul-atherr Barnabas-atherr arnkaty ikwer-rnemek angkek, "Akngey ilkelheyel aylanth arrekantherr-tangkwel Akngey-kenh angka iletiek. Arrantherr Akngey-kenh angkek irrpelthirreyel, intem iteth aney-angenh ilkelhey-angenh. Alakenh-anyem aylanth Jew-weny-rnem-warl alerl alheyel, Akngey-kenh angka ikwer-rnem iletiek. ⁴⁷ Ingkartel anwenhantherr ilantheek, 'Atha arrenhantherr rnkernek, Jew-weny-rnem atnwenhetyek atyeng-warl, angka atyenh iletiek arrpemar. Akngey ilkelheyel arrenhantherr itethiletiek.' "

⁴⁸ Angka awak-penh Jew-weny-rnem ikwerelhek. Ingkart renh tnakek arrpemar. Ingkerrel Akngeyelar. Rlwanek itethiletiek, rernem Ingkart tnakek arrpemar.

⁴⁹ Jesus-arl apenteyel ingwer-rnemel ingkerrenh Akngey-kenh angka akalty-antheek arrpemar apmer Pisidia-ampenyel. ⁵⁰ Antioch tawen-itwek, arelh ilkwernem-then

artwa ilkwernem-then rernem Akngeyek inkwerelhemel anenh. Jew-rnem-anem ikwer-rnem yangkelhek, Paul Barnabas atherrek anngerntirretyek. Rernem Paul-then Barnabas-then irrentek. ⁵¹ Paul Barnabas ratherr ahern ingkethey tertangkwelhilek, rernem iterl-aretyek apmwangk-warrarl rernem renh-atherr irrentek. Ratherr Iconium-warl alhek. ⁵² Inkart-areny-rnem irrkngerney aleth-anem anenh. Itnweng Rlwart ikwer-rnem-itwek anenh.

14

Paul Barnabas-atherr tawen Iconium-warl alheyel

¹ Ikwer-penh Iconium-itwek Paul Barnabas-atherr Akngey-kenh angka ikwer-rnem ilek Jew-rnem-kenh tyaty-itwek. Renh-atherr awek-penh, Jew-rnem-then Greek angkeyelarl-rnem-then Jesus renh tnakek arrpemar. ² Jew ingwer-rnemel Jesus renh tnakey-angenh arrangkw. Ikwer-atherrety arlkarirrek arrpemar. Rernem irrwernek. Alethang ingwer-rnem ahelirrek-anem. ³ Paul Barnabas-atherr Iconium tawen-el anenh-antey, ratherr Akngey-kenh angkek arnkatyel akalty-anthek, Ratherr ilek, "Inkartel ingkerrenh arntarnt-areyel." Inkartel renh-atherr rlterrkilek, ratherr ilek-ilek mpwarek, arntety-rnem mwerrilek. Alakenh-anyem Inkartel Paul atherrek anayntilek, ratherr arrayat innga akalty-anthek. ⁴ Iconium tawen-areny-rnem ywarn iterrek. Ingwer-rnem Jew-rnemek inkwerelhek. Ingwer-rnem ikwer-atherr inkwerelhek.

⁵ Ikwer-penh Jew-weny-rnem-then Jew-rnem-then Atyet-yart ilkwernem-then angkerrenh, Paul-atherr Barnabas-atherr apwertel wetyek. ⁶ Ratherrarl angka awek-penh, ratherr aterel-anem anterrek apmer Lycaonia-warl. Lystra tawen-itwek Derbe tawen-itwek-anem intem-antey-anem aney-alpek. ⁷ Ratherr ingwer-rnem-anem Jesus-kenh angka mwerr akalty-anthek.

Paul Barnabas-atherr Lystra-el, Derbe-el

⁸ Lystra tawen ikwer-itwek artwa thapel anyent anenh. Alakenh-antey ra ilkwerrrek, ingkel alhey-angenh. ⁹ Ranem Paul awek rarl ingwer-rnem akalty-antherl-apenh. Artwa renh aremel Paul ra iterl-arek rarl Jesus renh tnakenh, renh irrpelthel mwerriletyek. ¹⁰ Paul-el artwa renh ilek, "Ingka atherrel, rtnerl-alha." Kel ra alpek-anem.

¹¹ Ingwer-rnem angkerrenh, altyerr ingwer-rnem irrwerlthey apetyenty-arrpantey ikwer-rnem-warl, Zeus, Hermes-atherr. ¹² Apalel rernem Barnabas renh itnewek Zeus, Paularl rernem itnewek Hermes. Rernem ingwer-rnem angkerrenh, Hermes, Zeus-kenh angkakertarl anenh. ¹³ Zeus-kenh tyaty ilkwa tawen-they aketh-ampenyel artelhekarl arrer-antey. Atyetyart tyaty-areny ilkelhenh Paul-ek-atherr Barnabas-ek-atherr inkwerelhetyek, tyenkerr-anem renhatherr anthetyek. Pwelek-rnem-then alperr-rnem-then akngek ikwer-atherr-warl.

¹⁴ Paul-atherrel angka awek-penh, ratherr ahelirrek, arnkwa arlpenty-anem ilterrek. Akgerr ampep-warl ratherr arlkemel anterrek, ¹⁵⁻¹⁶ "Artwernemay, aylernanth ahern-areny arrpemar, arrekanterr-apeny. Aylernanth angka mwerr arrekanterr ilerl-apeyel. Irrtywerrey-angker altyerr ahern nhareny ipmay! Akgney iteth-warl angkepirrenhey-alpenherr-arey! Akgney ikwer-warl, rarl alker-then ahern-then kwaty alay-then arrpmernekarl, thip-rnem-then irrpeng kwaty-areny-rnem-then ingkerrenh-antey. Ingkerrenh anenh apatemel awankakerr, Akgney iterl-arey-angenh. Aleyan Akgney ilkelheyel, ingkerrenh ikwer-warl angkepirretyek, altyerr irrttywerrey-angker apmwekety ipmelhetyek, renhant anyent iterlaretyek. ¹⁷ Akgney innga ikwer-rnem anayntelhilek, rarl innga aneyel, ikwer-rnem inkwerelhemel kwaty aparew renh-rnem amern ingwerek-ingwer-then anthek. Alakenhaym ra ingkerrenh wantek, irrkngerney anthemel." Alakenh ratherr renh-rnem ilek.

¹⁸ Innganem ratherr renh-rnem arternpilemel ilek.

¹⁹ Jew-rnem Antioch tawen-they Iconium tawen-warl apetyek. Rernem-anem Iconium tawen-areny-rnem ilantheke, Paul renh apwertel wemel ipmek atwetyek. Apwertel wek rernem. Rernem ikwer iterrek renh ipmek wentyek-athen. Tawen-they aketh-ampeny-warl-anem iytarr-akngemel iwerl-alpek. ²⁰ Kwertengerl ikwerrenh-rnem ikwer-warl apetyek. Paul ra akemirrey-ayntek. Paul ikwer-rnem-angkwarr tawen-warl alpek arrpemar. Ingwepenh-anem Barnabas-atherr Paul-atherr Derbe tawen-warl alpek. ²¹ Tawen ikwer-itwek-anem ratherr ingwer-rnem Jesus-kenh angka akalty-antheke, Jesus renh tnakemel. Derbe tawen ikwer-they Lystra tawen-warl alpek. Ikwer-penhan Iconium tawen-warl-anem Antioch tawen-warl alhek.

Paul Barnabas-atherr Antioch-warl alpeyel

²² Ratherr-anem kwertengerl-rnem rlterrkilek, renh-rnem ilek rernem Jesus renh tnaketyek aleth-antey. Ratherr renh-rnem ilek, "Arey, anwantherr artewentyel irrwampeyenh, Akngey-kenh ingkerrenh aneyel." ²³ Paul Barnabas ratherr artwernem anyentarl-anyentarl arrerneynek, rernem tyaty-areny ingkerrenh arntarnt-aretyek. Ratherr amern arlkwey-angenh, Akngey renh ayernek, ra artwa arntarnt-arey-angker renh-rnem aleth-antey atnyenetyek.

²⁴ Paul Barnabas ratherr apmer Pisidia-angkwarr alhek. Pamphylia-warl apetyek. ²⁵ Perga tawen-areny-rnem Akngey-kenh angka akalty-anthek. Ikwer-penhan ratherr Attalia tawen-angkwarr-anem anper-alhek. ²⁶ Attalia ikwer-itwek rtnwewarl nganerl-alhemel, ratherr Antioch tawen-warl alpek. Antioch-arenyel-rnem Akngey renh ayernek, ra renh-atherr arntarnt-aretyek. Antioch-arenyel-rnem renh-atherr thwenek, angka mwerr-angker ilerl-apayntetyek ingwer-rnemek, rernemarl akwerrp anenh. Ratherr akwerrp ingwer-rnemek angka Akngey-kenh ilerl-apayntetyek. Ratherr kel warrk ikwer-atherrenh ywerrelhilek.

²⁷ Antioch-itwek ratherr Jesus-arl apenteyel-rnem anyentilek. Ratherr-anem Ingkart-areny-rnem ilek, "Aylanth Akngey-kenh angka Jew-weny-rnem akalty-anthenh, Akngeyel renh-rnem rlterrkiletiek, rernem Jesus renh tnaketyek." ²⁸ Ratherr-anem kwertengerl-rnem-itwek aleth-antey aney-alpek.

15

Tyaty-areny atyetyart-rnem apmer Jerusalem-itwek angkerretyek

¹ Antioch-areny ingwer-rnem Jesus-arl apenteyel-rnem rernem Jew-weny anenh. Arlta ingwerel Ingkart-areny Jew ingwer-rnem apmer Judea-they apetyek apmer Antioch-warl, ingwer-rnem akalty-anthetyek, atherr-angkwarr-penh. Rernem Ingkart-areny-rnem akalty-anthek, rernem Moses-kenh angka arrweleny apenterl-ayntetyek-arrpantey. "Akngeyel arrenhantherr atnyeney-angenh, Moses-kenh angka apentey-angenharr arrantherr aneyelan." ² Rernem ilenh, Paul-then Barnabas-then. Antioch-areny-rnemel Paul Barnabas-atherr artwa ingwer-rnem-then rlwanek, Jerusalem-warl alhetyek, rernem Akngey-kenh angka aratyilerretyek, Akngey-kenh angkakert-rnem-then tyaty-areny-rnem-then.

³ Tyaty-arenyel-rnem renh-rnem kel thwenek. Rernem alhek, Phoenicia-angkwarr, Samaria-angkwarr. Rernem

tyaty-areny-rnem ilek, "Akngeyel Jew-weny-rnem kel atnyenek, itethilek." ⁴ Paul-kenh-rnem Jerusalem-warl alhek. Rernem ikwer-rnem inkwerelhek. Paul-el renh-rnem ilek, "Aray, Akngeyel Jew-weny-rnem itethilek. Anwantherr ikwer-rnem Akngey-kenh angka renh-rnem akalty-anthetyek." ⁵ Artwa Jesus-arl apenteyel ingwer-rnem Pharisee-rnem-arl anenh. Rernem-anem rtnerl-alhemel angkek, "Aray, Jew-weny-rnem rernemarl Jesus tnakem artwirretyek-tangkwel, Moses-kenh angkek-anem awelhey-alenty."

⁶ Kwertengerl-rnem-then arntarnt-arey-angker-rnem-then anyentirrenh, angkerretyek. ⁷ Rernem intem-antey ilerrenh. Peter-anem rtnerl-alhemel angkek, "Arrantherr kel akalty, Akngeyel ayenh rlwanek atha apmer arrpanenh-angkwarr angka mwerr-angker ilerl-apayntetyek Jew ingwer-rnemek, rernem-anem Jesus tnaketyek. ⁸ Akngey kel ingkerrenhek akalty. Akngey kel lwewarrernelhek Jew-weny-rnemek. Ikwer-rnem inkwerelhek ra anwekantherr inkwerelheyel-apeny. Akngeyel Itnweng Rlwart renh ikwer-rnem-warl thwenek, anwekantherr-warl thwenek-apeny. ⁹ Ranem Jew-weny-rnem-kety apmwan iwek rernem renh tnakenty, rarl anwekantherrety apmwa iwek-apeny. Anwantherr renh tnakem aleth-antey. ¹⁰ Ilek-ketyarl arrantherran awerr aneyel ikwer-rnem, rernem Akngey-kenh angka apentekerran? Iterl-aray, anwantherr Moses-kenh angkek ywarn apentetyek arrkernelheyel. Arrwekeleny-rnem ywarn arrkernelhenh arrpemar. ¹¹ Akngeyel ingkerrenh anwenhantherr atnyenem, anwekantherr inkwerelhemel anwantherrarl Jesus tnakenty, Jew-rnem-then, Moses-kenh angka iterl-arey-angenh-rnem-then."

¹² Barnabas Paul-atherr angkenharl tyaty-arenyel-rnem renh-atherr akatemel awenh. Ratherr renh-rnem ilek Akngeyelarl renh-atherr rlterr-kilek, ilek-ilek mpwaretyek, arntety-rnem mwerriletyek, Jew-weny-rnem-itwek.

¹³ James-el-anem ilek, "Atyenh-rnem, atyeng-anem awelhenherr-arey! ¹⁴ Simon-el ayenh ilek, 'Akngeyel renh-rnem arrwekel rlwanek, rernem ikwer-areny-rnem-anem anetyek.' ¹⁵ Akngey-kenh angkakert arrwekeleny-rnemel ilerl-apenh, alakenh arrpemar. Akngey-kenh angka arrwekeleny alakenh-anyem aynteyel. ¹⁶ Ingkart ra angkek, 'Ingwer-ingeran ayeng apey-alpeyenh, atha David-kenh-rnem akngerriletyek, rernemarl irrptyapant aneyel-kety. ¹⁷ Ikwer-penhan Jew-weny ingwer-rnem Ingkart-warl-anem angkepirreyenh, Ingkartel renh-rnem

arrwekel rlwanek-angkwarr.' ¹⁸ Inkart ra awank-antey alakenh angkek. ¹⁹ Alakenh-anyem anwantherr arrkngert angkey-angenh, rernem menty Akngey-warl angkepirretyek. ²⁰ Anwantherr ikwer-rnem ingkwernetyek pip ikwer-rnem-warl thwenetyek, rernem angka arraty iterl-aretyek. Anwantherr mwerrant-arey anayntetyek, Moses-kenh angka arrwekeleny aynteyel-angkwarr, rernem irrtwyerremel altyerr-arrpantey-rnem-itwek tyenkerr amern-then aker-then arlkwey-angenh anayntetyek, rernem ingwer-kenh anew ikngwey-angenh anayntetyek, rernem aker arrkngangketyarr arlkwey-angenh anayntetyek, arrknga antywey-angenh anayntetyek. ²¹ Aray, awank-they apmer arrpanenh-itwek Moses-kenh angkangkwarrr akalty-anthenh. Rernem arlta Saturday arrpanenhel anyentel-anyentel reytirrek Jew-rnem-kenh tyaty akely-rnem-itwek."

Jerusalem-areny-rnemel pip thweneyel Antioch-areny-rnem-warl

²² Ikwer-penh angkakert-rnem-then arntarnt-arey-angker-rnem-then tyaty-areny ingkerrenh rernem artwernem-anem rlwanek, Paul Barnabas-atherr-angkwarr Antioch tawen-warl alhetyek. Judas itna ingwer Barsabbas-an. Artwa ingweran Silas. ²³ Kel rernem pip ingkwernek thwenetyek ikwer-atherr-angkwarr. Rernem alakenh ingkwernek pip-warl, Antioch tyaty-areny-rnemek, "Atyenh-rnem, Jesus-arl apenteyel-rnem akngerr, angkakert-rnem-then tyaty-areny atyetyart-rnem-then! Arrantherrarl Jew-weny-rnem, arrantherr Antioch tawen-itwek aneyel apmer Syria-el apmer Cilicia-el-then. ²⁴ Anwantherr awek ingwer-rnemarl arrekanterr irrpelthirreyel. Anwantherr awek artwa tyaty-areny irrpety arrekanterr-warl alhek, rernem-anem arrenhantherr ilpertiley-alhek. Anwernantherran renh-rnem thweney-angenharl, anwernantherr arlarl. ²⁵ Anwernantherr angkerrenh, Barnabas-atherr Paul-atherr ingwer-rnem-then arrekanterr-warl thwenetyek. Anwernantherr Barnabas Paul ikwer-atherr inkwerelhemel. ²⁶ Ingwer-rnem ikwer-atherr irrpelthirrenh, irrwampenh anthenh, ratherrarl Jesus Christ-kenh angka ilerl-apenhek. ²⁷ Anwernantherr-anem Judas-atherr Silas-atherr ikwer-atherr-angkwarr thwenem. Rernem pip ikwer-penh angka anayntilem, angka anyent renhey-antey. ²⁸ Itnweng Rlwartel ra anwekantherr ilek, arrekanterr angka irrpetyapant anayntiletyek. ²⁹ Arrantherr amern-then aker-then arlkweyang anetyek, ingwer-rnemel altyerr-arrpantey

tyenkerr antheкарl-kety. Arrantherr arrknga antyweyang anayntetyek aker arrkngangketyarr. Arrantherr apmwel-areth mpwarey-angenh, ingwer-kenh anew ikngwey-angenh. Arrantherr mwerr-angkwarr anetyek, nhekant awelhemel.”

³⁰ Tyaty-areny-rnemel artwa renh-rnem thwenek, apmer Antioch-warl. Rernem Antioch tyaty-areny-rnem akar-rilek. Pip-anem rernem antheк. Artwa anyentel-anem reytemilek. ³¹ Angka renh awemel tyaty-areny-rnem inkw-erelhek, angka mwerr-angkerarl reytemilekek. ³² Judas-atherr Silas-atherr ratherr Akngey-kenh angkakert akalty atherr anenh. Ratherr-anem Jesus-arl apenteyel-rnem akngerr akalty-antheк rlterrkilemel-anem.

³³ Ratherr arleng-alenty aney-alhek. Ikwer-penhan Jesus-arl apenteyel-rnemel Antioch-areny-rnem thweney-alpek Jerusalem-warl, ³⁴⁻³⁵ Paul Barnabas-atherr Antioch-el anenh. Ratherr renh-rnem Akngey-kenh angka akalty-antheк, ikwer-rnem anayntilek angka renh. Ingwer-rnemel angka akalty-antheк arrpemarl.

Paul Barnabas-atherr

³⁶ Ikwer-penhan Paul Barnabas-warl angkek, “Ntwa tawen nheng-rnem iterl-areyel? Aylanth renh-rnem aretyek, akngerr ingwer-rnem arrwekelarl aylanth akalty-antheк-rnem Akngey-kenh angka.” ³⁷ Barnabas ilkelhenh artwa John atnwenhetyek arrpemarl. John itna ingweran Mark. ³⁸ Mark ikwer-atherrety arrwekel arlkarirrek, aleth ikwer-atherr-angkwarr warrkirrerl-anekerr. Alakenh-they renh-atherr Pamphylia-they iwerl-alhek. Paul ilkelhey-angenh renh atnwenhetyek, rarl arlkarirremel alpek-kety.

³⁹ Ratherr Mark ikwer-they ilterrek. Ywarn arraty-illerremel ratherr kel ipmelhekant-anem. Barnabas-el-anem Mark renh ikngwerl-alhek. Ratherr rtnwe-warl nganerl-alhek apmer Cyprus-warl alhek. ⁴⁰ Paul-el Silas rlwanek ilkwatherr alhetyek. Tyaty-areny-rnem ikwer-atherr Ingkart-warl angkek, Ingkartel renh-atherr arntarnt-aretyek. ⁴¹ Ikwer-penh ratherr Syria-angkwarr Cilicia-angkwarr alhek. Ratherr tyaty-areny ingwer-rnem rlterrkilek-anem.

16

Paul yangkelheyel Timothy ikwer; ikwer-angkwarr al-hetyek

¹ Paul Derbe tawen-warl alhek. Ikwer-penhan Lystra tawen-warl-anem anperl-alhek. Tawen ikwerel artwa Timothy anenh arrwekel. Ra Jesus-kenh kwertengerl

anenh. Timothy-kenh amikw Jew arrpemarl anenh, ra Jesus-arl apenteyel arrpemarl. Aynikwarl ikwerenh Greece-arenyarl anenh. ² Jesus-arl apenteyel Lystra-areny-rnem-then Iconium-areny-rnem-then rernem ingkerrenhel Timothy tnakek, Timothy-ek inkwerelhek. ³ Paul ilkelhenh Timothy ikwer-angkwarr alhetyek. Jew ingkerrenh akalty anenh aynikw ikwerenh Greece-areny anenh. Alakenhaym-the they Paul-el Timothy renh artwa mpwarek artwa Jew-rnem ahelirrekerr.

⁴ Rernem tawen arrpanenh-angkwarr alhek. Rernem Jesus-arl apenteyel-rnem Akngey-kenh angka ilerl-apenh Jerusalem-areny angkakert-rnem-then tyaty-areny atyetyart-rnem-then arrwekelarl antheke, rernem arraty-angkwarr apenterl-ayntetyek ⁵ Jesus-arl apenteyel-rnem akalty innganem irrek, ingwer-rnem Akngey-warl angkepirrek. Alakenh-anyem ingwer-rnem tyaty-areny-rnem-warl antelhek-anem Akngeyel ingwer-rnem anyentilek tyaty-areny-rnem-warl.

Paul-el altyerr areyel, artwa apmer Macedonia-arenyarl ikwer yangkelheyel

⁶ Itnweng Rlwart arrkngert angkek Paul ikwer-rnem, apmer Asia-itwek Akngey-kenh angka akalty-anthekerr. Alakenh-anyem rernem Phrygia-itwek ingwer-rnem akalty-anthey-alpek apmer Galatia-itwek-then. ⁷ Apmer Mysia-arl arey-alhek-penh, rernem ilkelhek apmer Bithynia-warl alhetyek. Jesus-kenh Itnweng arrkngert angkek ikwer-rnem. ⁸ Rernem Mysia-angkwarr anper-alhek Troas tawen-warl.

⁹ Apmer ikwer-itwek Paul-el altyerr arek ingwel. Ra artwa Macedonia-areny arek, ikwer yangkelhekarl, "Macedonia-warl apetyay anwekantherr-warl, anwenhantherr akalty-anthetyek." ¹⁰ Ingwepenh-antey anwantherr rtnwek nthwey-ayntek apmer Macedonia ikwer-warl artarnpenhetyek kwaty-angkwarr. "Anwantherr iterl-arek Akngey anwekantherr yangkelhek, Macedonia-areny-rnem akalty-anthetyek."

Lydia-el Jesus renh tnakeyel

¹¹ Troas-itwek anwernantherr rtnwewarl nganek. Anwernantherr Samothrace ikwer-warl artarnpenhek. Ikwer-penhan arlta ingwerelan Neapolis ikwer-warl-anem. ¹² Tawen ikwer-the they anwernantherr ingkel-anem alhek apmer Philippi-warl. Philippi ra tawen ilkwa anenh apmer Macedonia-itwek. Tawen ikwer-itwek Rome-areny akgerr anenh. Tawen ikwer-itwek anwernantherr arlta irrpety-inger anenh.

¹³ Arlta Saturday ikwerel anwernantherr tawen ikwerthey anperl-alhek, lher kwaty-akert-warl. Anwernantherr iterl-arek kwaty-angkwarr lher ikwer-itwek Jew-rnemarl akarrirrenh Akngey-warl angkayntetyek. Apmer-itwek anwernantherr aney-alhek. Anwernantherr-anem arelh akngerr-itwek angkerrenh. ¹⁴ Arelh anyent rarl Paul awenh, itnan Lydia. Thyatira tawen-arenyarlap ran. Ra arnkwa mwerr-angker rnter-rnter payemelenh ingwer-rnem-warl tharlemilenh. Lydia ra Akngey-angkwarr apentenh. Ingkartel iyipa ikwer altywerilek, ra Paul arraty awetyek, Akngeyanem tnakemel. ¹⁵ Paul-el-anem renh baptise-emelek, ikwerrenh-rnem-then. Ikwer-penhan Lydia-el anwernenhantherr ikngwerl-alhek, "Arrantherr iterl-areyel, athan Ingkart innga tnakeyelarl. Kel apetyenherr-arey, apmer atyenhel anetyek." Anwernantherr kel ikwer inkwerelhek, apmer ikwerenhel-anem anenh.

Paul Silas-atherr Philippi tyayl-itwek

¹⁶ Arlta ingwerel anwernantherr apmer irrkaty ikwerwarl-antey alhek, Jew-rnemarl tyatyek akarrirrenh-warl, Akngey-warl angkayntetyek. Kwey aleyak warrkenhel anwernenhantherr arek. Ra arrenty-akert anenh. Arrentykenh rlterrk-akertel ra arrwekel-antey ilenh nthakenharl irreyenh, ngangker-apeny. Kwey warrkenhel renh-rnem ilenh. Ingwerel-rnem renh man antheke, angka ra tyakarlarrrwekel-antey ilenh, nthakenh irreyenh. Alakenh-anyem atyetyart ikwerrenh-rnemel man akngerr mpwarenh ikwerthey. ¹⁷ Kwey ranem anwernenhantherr apentek arkemel, "Artwa akngerr nhenh-rneman Akngey inngekenh angkakert-rnemarl. Rernem arrenhantherr kel arraty innga ilem, arrantherrarl Jesus renh tnakenty, Akngeyel arrenhantherr itethilemarl."

¹⁸ Kwey ra anwernenhantherr aleth-antey apentenh. Angka anyent ikwerel arlkerl-apenh. Ra Paul renh arwengkilek. Paul ranem rtnek arelh renh aremel, Paul-el arrenty renh ilek. "Jesus-kenh rlterrk-akertel atha ngenh ilem, kwey aleyak ikwerthey tyerrelha!" Arrenty ranem kwey ikwerthey kel tyerrelhek. ¹⁹ Atyetyart-rnem ahelirrek ikwer-atherrety, man kwey ra mpwarey-angenh-anem anenh-kety. Rernem Paul Silas-atherr anterkwek tawen-warl akngek, court-el angketyek. ²⁰ Ikwerpenh rernem renh-atherr atyetyart-rnem-itwek ayntarrpilek, "Artwa nhenh-atherr Jew-atherr aneyel. Ratherr-antey arrpemarl. Tawen nhareny-rnem ingkerrenh arwengkilek. ²¹ Ratherr anwenhantherr ilem anwantherr Jew-

kenh-angkwarr apentetyek. Rome-areny-rnem anwantherr alakenh apentey-angenharl.”

²² Artwa akngerr akarrirrek Paul renh-atherr ayntarrpiletyek. Atyetyart court-areny rernem ahelengkw-rnem ilantheK Paul-atherr Silas-atherr arnkwa lheletyek, whip-el atwetyek. ²³ Rernem renh-atherr artewentyel atwekarlpenh, rernem renh-atherr tyayl-warl-anem akwernek. Rernem tyayl-areny artwamp ilantheK, renh-atherr mwantysel arerl-ayntetyek. ²⁴ Alakenh-anyem tyayl-areny artwampel-rnem renh-atherr tyayl kwen inngewarl akwernek, arlaw atherr-anem tyeynel arertnek.

²⁵ Ingwa ampepel Paul-atherr Silas-atherr Akngey-warl angkek Akngey tnakemel aylelhemel. Tyayl-areny ingwerel-anem renh-atherr awek arrpemar. ²⁶ Ahern ranem artewenty innga akngelhekarlel, tyayl renh akngenhelhilek arrpemar. Tyayl arriw ingkerrenh altywerirrek, tyeyn lhelhek ingkerrenh-they.

²⁷ Tyayl-areny atyetyart artwamp ranem atyekirrek, ranem arek tyayl arriw altywerirrekarl. Ra iterrek tyayl-areny-rnem ingkerrenh anterrenty-arrpantey. Alakenh-anyem ra nayp arlpenty inek, ipmek atwelhetyek antwerrel. ²⁸ Paul-anem ikwer arlkek, “IpmeK atwelhey-angenh, anwantherr ingkerrenh nhel aneyel-antey, tyerrelhey-angenh!”

²⁹ Tyayl-areny atyetyart ranem lyenentyek yangkelhek arlkemel, ra anaynt aretyek. Ranem tyayl ikwer-warl aylpek. Ra aterirrek innga, Paul-atherr-kety, Silas-atherr-kety. Ampwethel arrernelhek kwenirremel. ³⁰ Akemirremel ra renh-atherr aketh-warl atnwenhek. Ra renh-atherr ayernek, “Artwamp atherray! Nthakenh athan ilem, ayenh Akngeyel itethiletyekan?”

³¹ Ratherr-anem ilek, “Ingkart Jesus tnakay! Ikwerpenhan Akngeyel ngenh itethileyenh ngkwenh-rnem-then warrkenh ngkwenh-rnem-then ingkerrenh-antey.”

³² Tyayl-areny artwamp ra Paul Silas-atherr atnwenhek warl ikwerenh-warl. Ikwer-penhan Paul Silas ratherr renh Akngey-kenh angka akalty-antheK warl-areny ingwer-rnem-then ingkerrenh-antey, ³³ Tyayl-areny artwamp ra tywen renh-atherr anterel apernek, mwerriletyek. Ikwer-penhan Paul-atherrel renh baptise-emelek, ikwerenh-rnem-then warrkenh-rnem-then ingkerrenh-antey. ³⁴ Ikwer-penhan tyayl-areny artwamp ra renh-atherr apmer ikwerenh-warl atnwenheynek, renh-atherr amern antheK. Tyayl-areny artwamp inkwerelhek ikwerenh-rnem-then ingkerrenh-antey Akngey tnakemel.

³⁵ Kel ingwepenh-antey Atyetyart court-areny rernem ityemwerney-rnem thwenek angkakert angka tyayl-areny atyetyart ikwer-warl. “Artwa renh-atherr kel tyarlewe-tyek!”

³⁶ Tyayl-areny atyetyart ranem Paul renh ilek, “Atyetyart court-arenyel angka thwenek, mpwelenhanth tyarlewe-tyek. Mpwelanth-anem arternp alpenherr-atherr aterirrey-angenh.”

³⁷ Paul-el angkakert-rnem thwenek, “Rernem aylenhanth arrwekel court-emiley-angenh-antey. Aylanth arlarl, Rome-areny arrpemarl. Rernem aylenhanth whip-el atwek akgerr-itwek, tyayl-warl akwernemel. Lyert-anem rernem arrkernelheyel aylernanthenh anyelkel tyarlewe-tyek. Arrangkw-kety alha! Rernemarrp apetyey tyayl-they aylernanthenh tyarlewe-tyek.”

³⁸ Ityemwerney angkakert-rnem alpek angka court-areny-rnem iley-alpek. Atyetyart court-arenyel awek Paul Silas-atherr Rome-areny arrpemarl anenh, rernem aterirrek. ³⁹ Tyayl-warl alhemel rernem renh-atherr arternpilek, renh-atherr tyayl-they tyerrek. Ikwer-penhan rernem renh-atherr ilek, apmer ingwer-warl-anem alhetyek. ⁴⁰ Tyayl-they tyerrelhemel Paul Silas-atherr Lydia-kenh apmer-warl alhek. Jesus-arl apentenh akgerr apmer ikwerel anenh arrpemarl. Ratherr ikwer-rnem Akngey-kenh angka ilek warl ikwer-itwek, renh-rnem rterrkilemel. Ikwer-penhan ratherr kel alpekant-anem.

17

Paul Silas-atherr Thessalonica tawen-warl alheyel

¹ Rernem Amphipolis tawen-they Apollonia tawen-angkwarr arntarnpenhek Thessalonica tawen-warl apetyek. Tawen ikwerel Jew-rnem-kenh tyaty arrwekel artelhenh.

² Arlta Saturday-el Paul tyaty ikwer-warl alhek. Saturday arrpanenhel wik 3-ek-atwety, ra tyaty ikwer-warl alhenh Akngey-kenh angka arrwekeleny anayntiletyek, Jew-rnemek. ³ Ra renh-rnem akalty-anthek Akngyelarl arwekel alhelek Jesus renh ahern nhewarl thwenetyek. Jesus rey-antey Akngey-kenh impen, Christ-an. Jesus ra irrwampemel ilwetyek, Ra itethirremel akemirreyenh arrpemarl. Jesus Christ rarl arrwekel ilwek rarl angkep arrpemarl itethirremel akemirrek. Jesus inngantey ipmepenh itethirremel akemirrek Akngey-kenh pip arrwekeleny aynteyel-angkwarr-antey. Akngey-kenh angka alakenh aynteyel, arrwekelenyel Akngey-kenh angka ingkwernek-angkwarr. ⁴ Jew ingwer-rnemel Akngey-kenh angka tnakel,

Paul-atherr Silas-atherr-angkwarr antelhek, artwa Greece-areny iylpareth-rnem Paul-atherr-angkwarr antelhek, arelh atyetyart-rnem-then.

⁵ Jew-rnem arlkarirrek Paul ikwer-atherrety. Rernem-anem artwa apmwernem akarrilek apmer-areny-rnem arwengkilek. Rernem-anem irrwernek, Jason-kenh apmer-warl alhek Paul Silas-atherr anterrkwetyek. ⁶ Ratherr Jason-kenh apmer-itwek aney-angenh. Alakenh-anyem rernem Jason renh anterrkwek, Jesus-arl apenteyel irrpety ingwer-rnem-then. Rernem-anem Paul-atherr atnwenhek, artwa apmwernem-warl ayntarrp-ilemel-anem ilek. "Paul-then Silas-then ratherr, apmer arrpanenh-warl apetyek, apmwangkwarr ilpertiletyek. Ikwer-penhan ratherr nhenh-warl-anem apetyek. ⁷ Jason-el renh-atherr arntarnt-arek. Rernem anwenhantherr ilek, 'Jesus Atyetyart ilkwa aneyel.' Alakenh rernem Atyetyart anwekantherrenh Caesar-ek irpelthirreyel."

⁸ Angka awek-penh, ingkerrenh anyentirrek, rernem ahelirrek-anem. ⁹ Artwa apmwernemel-anem Jason ilek, man ra anthenhey-alpetyek. Ikwer-penhan renh-rnem iletyek-anem tyarlewek.

Paul Silas-atherr Berea tawen-warl alheyel

¹⁰ Ingwa ikwerel-antey Jesus-arl apenteyel-rnemel Paul Silas-atherr Berea tawen-warl-anem thwenek. Berea ikwer-itwek ratherr Jew-rnem-kenh tyaty-warl alhek. ¹¹ Jew Thessalonica tawen-areny-rnem arlkarirrenh. Berea-areny-rnem iylpareth-rnem anenh. Rernem inkwerelhek ingga Paul-kenh angkek. Arlta arrpanenhel Akngey-kenh pip arrwekeleny reytemilek, rernem aretyek Paul-el apek renh-rnem arraty-angkwarr akalty-anthetyek. ¹² Jew akngerrel Jesus renh tnakek, arelh atyetyart Greece-areny Jesus renh tnakek arrpemarl Greece-areny artwernemel-then.

¹³ Jew Thessalonica-areny akngerrel awek-penh Paul-el tawen Berea-itwek Akngey-kenh angka ingga akalty-anthek, rernem Berea-warl-anem alhek. Rernem irrwernek. ¹⁴ Alakenh-anyem Jesus-arl apenteyel akngerrel Paul renh anamerl-antey thwenek ament kwaty alay-angkwarr arntarnpenhemel alpetyek ingwer-rnem-kety Silas Timothy-atherr apmer Berea-el-antey anenh. ¹⁵ Artwa akngerr ingwer-rnem rernem Paul-atherr-angkwarr ilkwatherr alhek rernem renh Athens tawen-warl artengewek. Rernem alpey-angenh-antey, Paul-el renh-rnem ilek Silas-atherr anamerl ikwer-warl apey-alpetyek.

Paul alheyel Athens tawen-warl

16 Paul Silas ratherr Athens-itwek mpwelhenh ingkart-arrpantey mpwarekarl akngerr; ranem ahelirremel arey-alhek. 17 Alakenh-anyem ra tyaty-itwek Jew akngerr-itwek angkerrenh Greece-areny-rnem-itwek, rernemarl Akngey innga arraty iterl-arenh. Arlta arrpanenhel apmer-areny-rnem-itwek angkerrenh, tawen ampep-itwek. 18 Artwa irrpety ingwer-rneman Epicurus ikwer kwertengerl anenh, artwa irrpety ingwer-rneman Zeno-kenh kwertengerl anenh. Paul-then artwa ingwer-rnem-then rernem angkerrenh, "Artwa arwengk ilenhelan irrtywerremel anwenhantherr ileyel. Ilekek ra anwenhantherr ilem?"

Irrpety ingwer-rneman alakenh angkek, "Ra ingwer-rnem-kenh Akngeyek angkeyel." Rernem alakenh angkek. Paul-el renh-rnem Jesus-kenh angka akalty-anthek, "Jesus ipmepenh akemirrekarl."

19 Artwa rernem Paul renh akngek Areopagus Council-warl. Rernem renh ayernek, "Ntwa apek anwenhantherr ilem angka renh ntwarl akngerr akalty-antheyel?" 20 Rernem ilkwerl-alhek, "Angka aleyantarl anwenhantherr awak." Rernem Paul renh ilek, "Lyertant anwantherr awak angka renh anwekantherr anayntila!"

21 Athens-areny-rnem akngerr arlta arrpanhenhel angkek awelherlenty-akngenh, angka ingweram-ingwer ikwerpenh angkerretyek.

22 Paul akemirrek Areopagus Council ikwer-rnem-warl, rap angkek, "Artwa Athens-areny-rnemay, atha areyel arrantherr altyerr akngerr-akert aneyel. 23 Ayeng tawen-angkwarr alhenhel, athan arek altyerr-arrpantey ingwerek-ingwer arrekantherrenh. Anyent ingwerekant arrantherr ikwer akwerrp-antey aneyel. Akngey inngarrpantey arrantherr apentenh apalel, arrantherr iterremel altyerr renh-arrpantey, iltyelarl mpwarek goldpenh. Akngey innga ikwer-penh atha arrekantherr iletiek. 24 Akngey anyent innga ra alker-then ahern-then arrpmernek, arwerl-rnem-then atnwenth-rnem-then artwernem-then ingkerrenh-antey. Ranem ingkerrenhek Inkart aneyel. Akngey warl iltyel mpwarekarl-itwel nthakenh aney-angenh. 25 Akngey anyent innga ingwerel renh nthakenh iley-angenh. Rant ingkerrenh itethilem renh-rnem amern-then anthem, ingkerrenh-antey. 26 Artwa anyent-they ingwerek-ingwer arrpmernek, ranem renh-rnem arlperryilek. Ra anyentel-anyentel apmer renh-rnem antheynek. Ra ikwer-rnem akalty apmer nthenh-ampenyel rernem aneyel, ilengerarl rernem ywerreyenh. 27 Akngey

ingkerrenhek anayntelhilek, rernem ikwer nthwetyek, renh iterl-aretyek. Akngey ra anwekantherr-itwek arrer aneyel. ²⁸ 'Ra anwenhanterr iteth atnyenem, rlterr-kilem, arntarnt-arem.' Artwa anyentel ilek, 'Anwantherr alerikw ikwerenh ingkerrenh aneyel!'

²⁹ Anwantherr Akngey-kenh alerikw-rnem aneyel. Nthakenh iterrey-angenh Akngey anwekantherrenh gold-penh thilp-penh mpwarey-angenh, apwert-penh mpwarey-angenh. ³⁰ Awank-akerran alhenh ament-warl-tangkwel, Akngey iterl-arey-angenh. Akngeyel renh-rnem menty atwey-angenh arntarnt-arenh. Aley-anem ra ilkelheyel ingkerrenh ikwer-warl-anem angkepirretyek. ³¹ Ra kel akalty arlta ikwerel-antey ra ingkerrenh-antey arraty innga akngakeyenh. Ra artwa anyent rlwanek, ingkerrenh-they akngakeyenh. Anwantherr akalty ra arraty innga anem, rarl artwa renh ipmepenh akemelhilekarl."

³² Rernem awek-penh Akngeyel artwa anyent ipmepenh akemelhilek, ingwer-rnem atherrek, ikwer irrpelthirremel. Ingwer-rnemel Paul renh ilek, "Ingwer-ingeran anwantherr ngkweng awelhetyek arrpemarl." ³³ Paul Areopagus Council-they alpekant-anem. ³⁴ Artwa irrpetyel angka ikwerenh renh tnakek, kel renh ingkern-they apentek, alhek ikwer-angkwarr. Artwa anyent itnan Dionysius Areopagus Council-areny anenh. Arelh anyentel itnan Damaris ingwerel-rnem-then Inkart renh tnakek-anem.

18

Paul alheyel tawen Corinth-warl

¹ Paul tawen Athens-they anperl-alhek, tawen Corinth-warl alhek. ² Corinth ikwer-itwek ra Jew anyent arek itnan ikwerenh. Aquila apmer Pontus-areny. Anew ikwerenh Priscilla. Ratherr apmer Italy-el anenh, Rome tawen-itwek. Caesar Claudius-el. Jew-rnem ingkerrenh Rome-they irrentek. Ratherr Corinth-warl apetyek. Paul-anem ikwer-atherr-warl alhek. ³ Paul-el awek Aquila ra kalikw arnwarney-angker arrpemarl, ikwer-apeny. Paul anewart ikwer-atherr-itwek anenh. Arlta arrpanenhel Paul-atherr Aquila-atherr ratherr kalikw arnwarnenh.

⁴ Arlta Saturday ikwerel ra tyaty-warl alhek Jew-rnem-then Greece-areny-rnem-then angkerretyek, rernem arraty-angkwarr apenterl-ayntetyek. ⁵ Silas Timothy-atherr ratherr apmer Macedonia-they apetyek. Ikwer-penhan Paul ran ipmelhek-anem, kalikw arnwarney-angenh-anem anenh. Arlta arrpanenhel Jew-rnem akalty-anthenh. Ra

renh-rnem ilek, "Jesus renhey-antey Akngeyel awank-akerr alhelek ahern nhenh-warl thwenetyek, ingkerrenh itethiletyek." ⁶ Jew-rnem Paul ikwer ahelirremel ir-pelthirrenh. Paul-el ahern tertangkwelhilek arnkwa ikwerenh-they, renh-rnem ilek, "Akngeyel arrenhantherr irrenteyenh. Arrantherr atyeng awelhey-angenh-kety, atha arrenhantherr iwerl-alhemarl. Akngeyel arrenhantherr atweyenh, arrantherr ayenh ayntarrp-iley-angenh anetyek? Lyert ayeng Jew-weny-rnem-warl alhetyek, atha ikwer-rnemekant-anem angka mwerr-angker iletiek."

⁷ Paul-anem alhek apmer ingwer-warl, Titius Justus-kenh-warl. Titius Justus-kenh apmer Jew-kenh tyaty akely-ampeny-itwek artelhekarl. Titius Justus Akngey ikwer inkwerelhenh. ⁸ Artwa Crispus ra Jew-rnem-kenh tyaty-areny Atyetyart anenh, ikwerenh-rnem-then war-kenh ikwerenh-rnem-then, rernem Inkart renh tnakenh. Corinth-areny-rnem akngerr rernem Paul renh awek-penh rernem renh tnaek-anem. Ikwer-penhan rernem baptise inek, ingkerrenhel.

⁹ Ingwa ingwerelan Paul-el altyerr arek, ranem awek Inkartelarl renh ilek. "Paul-ay, aterirrey-angenh! Artewentyel renh-rnem akalty-antha! Akater nyerrirremel aney-angenh. Ayeng ngkweng-itwel aneyel. ¹⁰ Ingwer-rnemel ngenh nthakenh atwey-angenh aneyel. Akngerr ingwer-rneman atyenh-rnem nhel aneyel-antey, ngenh arntarnt-aretyek apmwernem-kety." ¹¹ Paul alkent 18-ek-atwety anenh, Corinth ikwer-itwek. Ra akngerr ingwer-rneman akalty-anthenh.

¹² Gallio atyetyart Achaia-areny anenh. Jew-rnemel Paul renh anterrkwek, court-warl-anem akngemel. Rernem renh ayntarrp-ilenty-arrpantey ilek, ¹³ "Ra angka Akngey-kenh-arrpantey anwenhantherr akalty-antheyel. Ra apmwel-areth akalty-antheyel anwantherr ikwerenh-angkwarr apentetyek."

¹⁴ Paul angketyek irrek, Gallio retangkwel Jew-rnem ilek, "Jew-rnemay! Artwa nhel apek apmwel-areth akalty-antheyel. ¹⁵ Ayeng nthakenh atyetyart aney-angenh angka arrekantherrenh-angkwarran. Ayengan arlarl. Nthakenh ayeng arrkngert angkey-angenh. Arrantherrant arratyil-erretiek." ¹⁶ Kel ranem Jew-rnem court-they tyarlewek. ¹⁷ Court-they tyerrelhemel, rernem-anem artwa Sosthenes aketh-ampenyek atwek. Sosthenes ra atyetyart Jew-rnem-kenh tyaty akely-itwek anenh. Gallio ra menty renh arek.

Paul Antioch tawen-warl alpeyel

¹⁸ Paul ra aleth-antey Jesus-arl apenteyel-rnem-itwek anenh, apmer Corinth-itwek. Ranem alpek. Priscilla Aquilla alpek arrpemarl apmer Syria-warl. Cenchreae tawen-itwek Paul ra alta akelhek akapwert ikwer-they, Akngey ikwer inkwerelhetyek, rarl renh mwerr arntarnt-arenh. ¹⁹ Ikwer-penhan rernem Ephesus tawen-warl apetyek. Paul-el Aquilla-then Priscilla-then iwerl-alhek, ra anyent-anem alhek Jew-kenh tyaty akely-warl, rernem angkerrenh-warl. ²⁰ Jew-rnemel renh ayernek, ra ikwer-rnem-itwek arleng-alenty anetyek. Ra ilkelhey-angenh ikwer-rnem-itwel anekerr. Ra arrkngert angkek. ²¹ Alhey-alentyel ra renh-rnem alhelek, "Ayeng arrekanterr-warl ngwelemant apeyalpeyenh, Akngeyarl ilkelhem-angkwarr." Ra rtnwewarl-anem nganerl-alhek.

²² Caesarea tawen-warl irremel ra rtnwethey atwarremel Jerusalem-warl-anem anperirrek, tyaty-areny-rnem-itwek anetyek. Ikwer-penhan ra Antioch tawen-warl-anem anperirrek. ²³ Antioch-itwek aleth anenh-penh ra Galatia-warl Phrygia-warl-anem alhek kwertengerl-rnem rlterrkilek.

Apollos-el apmer Ephesus-areny-rnem-then apmer Achaia-areny-rnem-then akalty-antheyel

²⁴ Artwa Jew itnan Apollos ra Alexandria tawen-areny anenh. Apollos Ephesus tawen-warl apetyek. ²⁵ Ra Akngey-kenh angka arrwekelenyek akalty anenh. Jesus-kenh angka iterl-arenh, angath-antey. Ranem aleny mwerr anenh, akalty-anthey-angker, ingwer-rnem akalty-anthek. Rant iterl-arenh angath-antey John Baptise-emeley-angkerpenhant, angka lyerteny iterl-arey-angenh-antey akertek-atwety. ²⁶ Artwa ranem tyaty akely-itwek arnkatyel ingwer-rnem akalty-anthek. Priscilla Aquilla-atherr ratherr awekpenh ratherr renh apmer-warl-anem atnwenhek. Ratherr-anem renh artewentyel akalty-anthek, ratherr-anem ikwer Akngey-kenh angka anayntilek, akertek-atwety.

²⁷⁻²⁸ Apollos ra iterrek anper-antey alhetyek. Jesus-arl apenteyel-rnem pip ikwer ingkwernek. Pip ikwerel rernem Achaia-areny-rnem Apollos-ek ra inkwerelhemel anetyek. Apollos-then Jew-rnem-then ilerrek Akngey-rnem-kenh angkethey. Rantey arrpemarl Akngey-kenh angka arrwekeleny anayntilek, Jesus ra Christ inngarl aneyel. Inggart-areny Akngey-kenh angkek inkwerelhek, arnkatyanem. Akngeyel kelarl renh-rnem rlterrkilek, rernem renh tnaketyek, arraty-angkwarr apenterl-ayntetyek.

¹ Apollos Corinth tawen-itwek anenharl-antey, Paul Ephesus tawen-warl apetyek, Jesus-arl apenteyel ingwer-rnem anenh-warl. ² Ranem renh-rnem ayernek, "Itnweng Rl-wart arrekanterr-warl apetyek, arranterr Jesus renh tnakenharl-warl?"

"Arrangkaw!" rernem ikwer ilelhek. "Itnweng Rl-wartan angwenharl?"

³ Paul-el renh-rnem ayernek arrpemar, "Angwenhel arrenhantherr baptise-emelek?"

Rernem ikwer ilelhek, "John-kenh kwertengerl-rnemel. Anwernantherr akaltyirrek John-angkwarrant."

⁴ Paul-el renh-rnem ilek, "John-el anwenhantherr akalty-anthenh, Akngey-warl angkepirretyek. Rantey arrpemar renh-rnem ilek, 'Artwa ran ingkern-they apetyem, arranterr renh tnaketyek.' " ⁵⁻⁷ Paul-el renh-rnem ilekarl-penh, Paul-el 12 renh-rnem itna Jesus-angkwarr baptise-emelek. Ikwer-penhan iltaya ikwer-rnem-kenh arrernek Itnweng Rl-wart ikwer-rnem-warl antelhek. Rernem angka ingwerek-ingwer angkerrenh. Ikwer-penhan rernem Akngey-kenh angka anayntilek ingwer-rnemek.

⁸ Paul alkent irrpetyek-atwety Jew-rnem-then angkerrenh, tawen Ephesus-itwek. Ra arnkatyel renh-rnem ilek, "Jesus Ingkart ingkerrenhek aneyel." ⁹ Jew ingwer-rneman ilkelhey-angengan Jesus-kenh angkek awelheyek. Irrpelthirrenh ingwer-rnem-itwek. Alakenh Paul Jew-rnem-kety amentirrek. Jesus-kenh kwertengerl-rnem alhek Tyrannus-kenh warl ilkwewarl. Arlita arrpanenhel ra akngerr ingwer-rnem akaltyiletyek. ¹⁰ Ra alakenh aherrety atherrel akalty-anthenh. Kel Asia-areny ingkerrenhel-anem Akngey-kenh angka awek, Jew-el-rnem-then apmer Greece-arenyel-rnem-then.

Artwa Sceva-kenh alerikw-rneman

¹¹ Akngeyel-anem Paul renh rlterr-kilek, ilek-ilek mpwaretyek. ¹² Arntetyel Paul-kenh arnkwa arnep-arnenty, ra kel mwerrirremarl. Artwa ra apek arrenty-akertarl aneyel, itnweng ikwer-they ywerremarl.

¹³ Jew irrpety apmer ingwer-rnem-warl alhenh, arrenty-akert-rnem mwerril-ayntetyek. Jew-rnem arrkernelhek arrenty-akert-rnem mwerriletyek Jesus-kenh itna itnewemel. Rernem itnweng apmwernem alakenh ilek, Jesus ikwerrenh itnangkwar. Paul-el ingwer-rnem akalty-anthek angka Jesus-akert. "Itna ikwerrenhel-antey atha arrenhantherr ilem tyerrelhetyek."

¹⁴ Jew-rnem-kenh atyetyart tyaty-areny anyent anenh, itnan ikwerrenh Sceva. Artwa 7 alerikw ikwerrenh-rnem.

Artwa 7-pel renh-rnem irrkaty-angkwarr arrkernelhek, Jesus-kenh itnel itnweng apmwernem irrentetyek rlterrk ikwerenh-akertel. ¹⁵ Arrenty-akert angkenh, "Athan Jesus-then Paul-then iterl-areyelarl. Angwenharl arrantherr?"

¹⁶ Ikwer-penhan arrenty-akert-rnemel artwa 7-pel renh-rnem atwek. Artwa 7-pel warl-they tyerrelhemel aterel anterrek, arrkngwentemel anterrek, arnkeweny.

¹⁷ Ephesus-areny-rnemel awek-penh Jew-rnem-then Greece-areny-rnem-then rernem-anem aterirrek ikwer-rnem-kety. Rernem Inkart Jesus renh tnakek. ¹⁸ Ikwer-penhan Jesus-arl apenteyel ingwer-rnem ilelhek rernemarl apmwangkwarr apentenh. ¹⁹ Jesus-arl apenteyel ingwer-rnem ilelhek, "Anwernantherr arwengeltharl mpwarenh." Rernem pip arwengelth-akert akngetyek, rernem-anem ingkerrenhel-anem rwel arrtyek. Akngerr ingwer-rnemel arek. Pip arrwekel rernem man akngerrelarl payemelek. ²⁰ Jesus-arl apenteyel ingwerel-rnem-anem akngerr ingwer-rnem akalty-anthek, Akngey-kenh rlterrk-akertel angka arlpimp-anem ilek, angka ingwerek-ingwer-warl.

Artwa Demetrius thilp mpwarey-angker

²¹ Ikwer-penh Paul iterrek Jerusalem-warl alhetyek apmer Macedonia-angkwarr Achaia-angkwarr. Ranem angkek, "Jerusalem-they atha apmer aretyek, Rome tawen." ²² Paul-el Timothy-then Erastus-then Macedonia-warl arwekel thwenek, ra apmer Asia-itwek anenh-kety.

²³ Ephesus tawen-itwek rernem ilterrek, atwerretyek irrek, Jesus-kenh angkethey. ²⁴ Artwa thilp mpwarey-angker tawen ikwer-itwek anenh, itnan ikwerenh Demetrius. Ra tyaty akely thilp-penh mpwarenh. Artemis-kenh tyaty-apeny altyerr-arrpantey-kenh, rernem iylpangk-ayntetyek, ikwer inkwerelhemel, kwenirremel, alkenh-arrpantey Ra tharlemilek man akngerrek, artwa ingwerel-rnem-then. ²⁵ Demetrius ranem artwernem anyentilemel ilek, "Artwernemay, arrantherr akalty anwantherr man ilkwa ineyel warl renh-rnem tharlemilenty. ²⁶ Arrantherr apek awek Paul-elarl ingwer-rnem ilpertilek apmer Asia-itwek, nhel Ephesus tawen-itwek-then. Ra renh-rnem ilek, 'Artwa ra altyerr mpwaretyek arrangkw. Altyerr-arrpantey ilyelarl mpwarekarl arrangwarl, inngewenyarl, arrangwarl.' ²⁷ Paul-elarl akalty-antheyel-rnem rernem anwekantherr irrpeltherreyenh apmwangkwarr. Aray, lyert-anem apmer Asia-areny-rnem apmer arrpanenh-itwek rernem Artemis ikwer inkwerelheyl."

Paul-el renh-rnem ilek, "Artemis Akngey-wenyarl ingwenyarl, arrangwarl."

²⁸ Awekarl-penhan artwa ingwer-rnem ahelirrek. Rernem arlkek, "Artemis Ephesus-areny-rnem-kenh Akngey innga aneyenh." ²⁹ Ingkerrenh-anem tawen ikwerel-anem ilterrek. Gaius Aristarchus-atherr anterrkwek aketh-itwek anyentilek. Gaius-atherr Macedonia-areny-atherr Paul-angkwarr ilkwatherr alhek apmer-they.

³⁰ Paul-anem ilkelhek ikwer-rnem-warl alhetyek ikwer-rnem-warl angketyek. Kwertengerl-rnem ikwer arrkngert angkek, ³¹ Apmer-areny artwamp irrpety Paul-kenh-anem anenh. Rernem ikwer-warl angka thwenek ikwer arrkngert angketyek, akgerr-kety, atwekerr.

³² Ephesus-areny-rnem akarrirrek, angkerretyek. Rernem-anem apatemel arlkek.

³³ Jew-rnemel Alexander arrwekel-warl rnkernek, arrwekel-ampeny-itwek rtnetyek akgerr-itwek. Ingwer-rnem aleth-antey arlkenh, "Artemis Ephesus-areny-kenh altyerr inngan." Alexander ikwer-rnem angkek akaterirretyek, ra ikwer-rnem-warl angketyek.

³⁴ Ingwer-rnemel renh alhengk-arek ra Jew anenharl. Rernem aleth-antey ikwer arlkenh, "Artemis Ephesus-areny-kenh altyerr!"

³⁵ Ikwer-penhan tawen-areny atyetyartel-anem akgerr akatelhilek, "Artwa Ephesus-areny-rnemay! Anantherr ingkerrenh akalty Artemis-kenh tyaty arrayat arntarnt-areyel. Anantherr apwert aknganenty ikwerenh alker-theyarl aytnek arrayat arntarnt-aretyek. Paul arlkarirrek, rernem altyerr anyent ikwerenh apentetyek, rernemarl arnwarnek. ³⁶ Nhenh innga aneyel, arrantherr arternp awelhetyek, arrkngert angkey-angenh. ³⁷ Arrantherr artwa yanh-rnem apalel anterrkwemel atnwenhey-alhek nhenh-warl. Rernem arrangwarl, Rernem arlarl ampwal ilenhek, Artemis ikwer irrpelthirrey-angenharl. Rernem man anyelkel iney-angenh tyaty ilenh-rnem-they.

³⁸ Demetrius thilp mpwarey-angker artwa rernem renh-rnem ayntarrp-iletyek. Artwa court-areny kel aneyel, rernem ikwer ilelhetyek. Rernem renh-rnem court-warl atnwenhey-alhemer, court-itwek ayntarrp-ilemel iletyek. ³⁹ Angka ingwer arrantherr iterl-areyel kel arrantherr arrayilerretyek. ⁴⁰ Roman kapmentel ikwer-penh aweyenh anwantherr angkewarl irreyenh anwantherr apalel arlkek-penh."

⁴¹ Alakenh angkek-penh ra renh-rnem ilek, "Kel arrantherr arlperrtyirremel alpenherr-arey!"

20

Paul apmer Macedonia-warl alheyel, apmer Greece-warl alheyel

¹ Ephesus-areny-rnem arternp anenh. Paul-el kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnem yangkelhek. Ranem ikwer-rnem mwerr ilek, renh-rnem rlterrkiletyek. Ikwer-penhan ra anperl-alhek Macedonia-warl. ² Ranem Macedonia-warl artarnpenhek, Jesus-arl apenteyel-rnem rlterrkiletyek. Ikwer-penhan ra apmer Greece-warl alhek. ³ Ranem alkent irpetyel ikwer-itwek anenh. Paul ra apmer Syria-warl alhetyek-anem irrek, rap awek Jew-rnemarl ikwer angkerrenh renh ipmek atwetyek. Alakenhaym-they ra angkepentey Macedonia-warl alpek. ⁴ Artwa ingwer-rnem Paul-angkwarr alhek, Sopater, Pyrrhus-kenh alerikw, Berea tawen-areny anenh. Aristarchus, Secundus Thessalonica-areny Gaius, Derbe tawen-areny Timothy. Apmer Asia-areny-atherr Tychicus, Trophimus. ⁵ Artwa nhenh-rnem arrwekel alhek Troas tawen-warl. Troas ikwerel rernem anwekantherr mpwelhenh. ⁶ Paul-akerr anwantherr Philippi tawen-warl alhek. Anantherr tyenkerr amern ilperr-ilperr thwet-weny renh arlkwek, Akngey-kenh-angkwarr. Arlta 5-penh, kel anwantherr apmer Troas ikwerel aney-alhek-anem, arlta 7-ek-atwety.

Eutychus ipmepenh akemirreyel apmer Troas-itwek

⁷ Saturday ingwel anwantherr anyentirrek amern tyenkerr arlkwetyek. Paul-el-anem renh-rnem akalty-anthek, ingwa ampepek-atwety akalty-anthek, ingwepenh ra alhey-akenh. ⁸ Warl irrwerl-ampenyel anwantherr anyentirrek lyenenty impen-rnem-itwek. ⁹ Eutychus ra iwerr tyetel anenh, room irrwerl-ampenyel. Ankwel-anem renh atwek. Paul-el aleth-antey angka ilenh ra ankwayntenh. Ra irrwerl-they aytnerl-arrernek, ilwemel-anem. Arek-anem ingwerel-rnem ipmanem.

¹⁰ Paul ranem artwa renh atnarnpemel anterrkwek. Ra renh-rnem ilek, "Aterirrey-angenh anenherr-arey, ran iteth aneyel!" ¹¹ Paul ranem warl ikwerel aylpek. Amern-anem arlkwemel-anem. Paul-el renh-rnem akalty-anthek ingwepenh-atwety. Ikwer-penhan ra alhek-anem. ¹² Jesus-arl apenteyel-rnem artwa anthety renh apmer ikwerenh-warl renh akngeynek. Rernem ingkerrenh inkwerelhek.

Paul Miletus tawen-warl alheyel

¹³ Rtnwewarl nganerl-alhemel anwantherr-tangkwel Paul renh iwerl-alhek, Assos tawen-warl artarnpenhek, Paul

ra ilkelhek Assos tawen-warl ament alhetyek ingketyel. ¹⁴ Ingwer-ingeran, anwantherr renh rlwatek Assos tawen-itwek kel anwantherr renh rtnwewarl-anem tywenerl-alhek. Ingkerrenh-antey-anem renh Mitylene-warl-anem artarnpenhek. ¹⁵ Arlta ingwerelan anwantherr kel apmer Chios-itwek arey-alhek. Ikwer-penhan arlta ingwerelan apmer Samos-el-anem. Ikwer-penhan arlta ingwerelanem Miletus tawen-el aney-alhek. ¹⁶ Paul ra arralty-anek Jerusalem-warl anper-alhetyek Pentecost tyenkerrernem arlkwetyek. Alakenh-anyem ra ilkelhek ahern Asia-angkwarr anper-antey alhetyek, apmer Ephesus-itwek aney-angenh.

Paul ileltheyel ingkart Ephesus-areny-rnemek

¹⁷ Paul-el-anem Miletus-they angka thwenek, Ephesus tyaty-areny-rnem-warl arntarnt-arey-angker-rnem-warl-then, rernem ikwer-warl apetyetyek. ¹⁸ Rernem kel ikwer-warl apetyek, ra renh-rnem ilek, "Arrantherr kel akalty, ayengarl anenhel ahern Asia ikwerel, atha arraty-angkwarr innga apentenh. ¹⁹ Ayeng tnakelhey-angenh atha arrenhantherr Ingart-kenh angka akalty-anthek. Jew-rnemel ayenh ayntarrp-ilek-kety, ayeng amperrngirrek-anem, artnemel-anem. Ayeng ipmelhey-angenh intem-antey warrkirrenh. ²⁰ Atha Akngey-kenh angka anyelkel atnyeney-angenh arrekantherrety. Atha arrenhantherr akalty-anthek akertek-atwety, arraty innga akethek, akngerrel aretyek, apmer arrekantherrenh-itwek. ²¹ Atha Jew-rnemek Greek-rnemek angka arraty innga ilek, ingkerrenh Akngey-warl angkepirretyek, Ingart anwekantherrenh Jesus tnaketyek.

²² Akngey-kenh Itnwengel ayenh thwenek Jerusalem-warl alhetyek. Ayeng alhenty nthakenh irretyek ayeng apmer ikwerel? ²³ Akngey-kenh Itnwengel ayenh ilek, ayengarl tawen arrpanenhel alhek, ingwer-rnem atyeng irrpelthirreyel-rnemel ayenh tyayl-warl akwerneyenh rernem, ayenh atweyenh. ²⁴ Ayeng ikwer-rnem-kety aterirrey-angenh, ayeng ikwer-rnem-warl alhem. Warrk atyenh atha arraty ywerrelhiletiek. Jesus-el ayenh thwenek Akngey-kenh angka arraty akalty-anthetyek, anayntiletiek, Akngyelarl anwenhantherr mwerr arntarnt-areyel.

²⁵ Atha arrenhantherr akalty-anthek, Jesus Ingart anyent rarl anwekantherrenh aneyel. Ayengarl intem-antey-anem alpem, ingwer-ingeran arrantherr ayenh arnarey-angenh-anem. ²⁶⁻²⁷ Ayeng arrekantherr ilelhem, arrantherr apmwangkwarr apententy, ngkwenh-angkwarrarl, ayengan arlarl. Atha arrenhantherr Akngey-kenh angka

ingkerrenh-antey arraty akalty-anthekarl. ²⁸ Arrantherr-anem mwantyeel arntarnt-arelhetyek. Arrantherr-anem tyaty-areny-rnem arraty-angkwarr arntarnt-aretyek, Itnweng Rlwartel arrernek-angkwarr-antey, renh-rnem arntarnt-aretyek, Akngey-kenh tyaty-areny-rnem aleth-antey arntarnt-aray! Akngeyel alerikw ikwerenh thwenek katy ilwetyek ingkerrenhek, renh-rnem anyentelhityek. ²⁹ Ayeng akalty ayengarl alpemarl-kety artwa apmwernem arrekantherr-warl apetyeyenh rernem tyaty-areny-rnem ilpertilhileyenh, arengk artnwerel yep-yep-rnem tnhwemel ilpertilhilem-apeny. ³⁰ Arntarnt-arey-angker irrpety ingwer-rnem apmwangkwarr akalty-anthey-angker rernem arrenhantherr apal-apal akalty-antheyenh. Rernem ilkelheyel arrantherr ikwer-rnemant awelhetyek. ³¹ Aray, atha arrenhantherr akalty-anthek aherrety irrpetyek-atwety, artewentyel amperrngirrek artnemel Arrantherr mwantyeel arntarnt-arelhennherr-arey!

³² Lyert ayeng Akngey-warl angkem, arrenhantherr arntarnt-aretyek, ra arrekantherr inkwerelhetyek, ranem arrenhantherr rlterrkilityek angka ikwerenh-angkwarr. Ikwer-penhan arrantherr-anem Akngey-kenh apmer-warl alpeyenh, mwerr ingwer-rnem-then. ³³ Ayeng manek arnkwek iterrey-angenh. ³⁴ Mwerr arrantherr akalty innganem ayengan ampwal ingkerrenhek warrkirrey-angker, amern-rnem-then arnkwarnem-then mpwarey-angker. Akngerr ingwer-rnem atha alakenhey wantek. ³⁵ Arrantherr ayenh apentetyek. Alakenh atha arrenhantherr akalty-anthek, Inggart-areny ingwer-rnem-anemarl arntarnt-aretyek irrkaty-angkwarrarl. Inggart Jesus-el akalty-anthek, 'Ampwal ayerrpiley-angenh ingwer-rnem alhewer anthetyek, arrantherrap irrkngernerayarl intem-antey aneman.' Alakenh ikwerenh-angkwarran."

³⁶ Ikwer-penhan, Paul Inggart-areny ingwer-rnem-rnem ampwethel alernelhemel, Akngey-warl angkek. ³⁷ Rernem ingkerrenh amperrngirrek ikwer, rernem renh atnyenek, arrwantyemel. ³⁸ Rernem amperrngirrek, rarl intem-antey ikwer-rnem-kety alpeyenhhek. Ikwer-penhan rernem ikwer-angkwarr anperl-alhek rtnwewarl-anem.

21

Paul Jerusalem-warl alheyel

¹ Renh-rnem iwerl-alhek, anwantherr rtnwewarl nganerl-alhek apmer Cos-warl artarnpenhemel. Ikwer-theyan arlta ingwerel apmer Rhodes-warl anper-alhek. Ikwer-theyan

anwantherr Patara tawen-warl alhek. ² Patara tawen ikwer-itwek rtnwa ingwer arey-alhek Phoenicia-warl alhetyek irrenharl. Anantherr rtnwa ikwer-warl nganek, apmer ikwer-warl-anem alhek.

³ Apmer Cyprus renh arey-alhek anwantherr alhek apmer Syria-warl. Anantherr tawen Tyre-itwek aney-alhek. Tawen ikwer-warl rtnwa apetyek, ampwal akngerrakert. ⁴ Kwertengerl tawen-areny anwantherr arey-alhek. Akngey-kenh Itnwengel renh-rnem ilek, Paul renh iletiek, Jerusalem-warl alhey-angenh anetyek. Alakenh-anyem rernem Paul renh iley-ayntek. Anwantherr ikwer-rnem-itwek aney-alhek, arlta 7-ek-atwety. ⁵ Ikwer-penh anwantherr anperl-alhek arrpemar. Kwertengerl rernem-anem anwekantherr-angkwarr rtnwewarl apetyek anew ikwer-rnem-kenh-then ampernem-then. Anwantherr ingkerrenh-antey ampwethel alernelhemel Akngey ayernek kwaty impalth ikwer-itwek. ⁶ Ikwer-penh anwantherr renh-rnem iwerl-alhek rtnwel nganerl-alhem. Kel rernem angkep alpek apmer-warl.

⁷ Tyre tawen-they anwantherr kel anperl-alhek apmer Ptolemais ikwer-warl. Anwantherr arlta anyentel ikwer-rnem-itwek aney-alhek. ⁸ Arlta ingwerel anwantherr Caesarea tawen ikwer-warl-anem anperl-alhek. Artwa Philip artwa angka mwerr-angker akalty-anthey-angker tawen Caesarea-itwek anenh-warl. Tyaty-areny-rnemel renh rlwanek arrwekel artwa 6 ingwer-then, rernem amernel renh-rnem wantetyek. Anwantherr ikwer-itwek anenh. ⁹ Philip ikwerrenh aleyak-rnem 4-pel anenh. Alerikw rernem Akngey-kenh angka akaltyel ilenh.

¹⁰ Anantherr kel Caesarea ikwer-itwek anek, arlta irrpetyinger. Akngey-kenh angkakert-rnem apmer Judea-they apetyek. Angkakert ikwerrenh itnan Agabus. ¹¹ Agabus ra Paul-kenh pilt lhelhek, ra akwarleny atherr arertnelhek, arlaw atherr arertnelhek. Ranem anwenhantherr ilek, "Akngey-kenh Itnwengel ilek, artwa Jerusalem-arenyel-rnem piltek-artwey renh arertnemel artwa ingwer-rnem anthetyek." ¹² Renh awekar, anwantherr Paul-ek arrkngert angkek Jerusalem-warl alhey-angenh anetyek. Apmer-areny-rnem-then ikwer arrkngert angkek.

¹³ Paul-el anwenhantherr ilek, "Arrantherr artney-angenh anenherr-arey." Ayeng ilwetyekan atyeng arrer arrpemar.

¹⁴ Anwernantherr ywarn-antey Paul ikwer arrkernelhek, renh anterrkwetyek Jerusalem-warl alhekerr. Kel anwantherr renh tyarlewek, "Kel alha, Ingkartel ngenh ilek-angkwarr."

¹⁵ Ikwer-penhan anwantherr arnkwernem anwekantherrenh ataperrelek Jerusalem-warl-anem alhey-alenty. ¹⁶ Kwertengerl irrpety anwekantherr-angkwarr alhek arpemarl Jerusalem-warl, rernem Mnason-kenh warl-warl atnwenhek anwantherr ikwer-itwek anetyek. Mnason ra Cyprus-itwek arrwekel-antey Jesus renh tnakek.

Paul alheyel, ra James renh aretyek

¹⁷ Anwenhantherr arnarem, ingkart Jerusalem-areny-rnem anwekantherr inkwerelhek. ¹⁸ Arlta ingwerelan Paul-akerr anwantherr James-anem aretyek alhek. Tyaty-areny-rnem arntarnt-arey-angker ingwer-rnem-then James-itwek anenharl. ¹⁹ Paul-el ilek ikwer-rnem Akngey-kenh angka mwerr-angker akalty-anthenh Akngeyel-anem Jew-weny-rnem Jesus-warl atnwenhetyek ikwerenh-angkwarr. ²⁰ Angka awemel, James-kenh-rnemel Akngey tnakek. Rernem-anem Paul ilek, "Jerusalem-itwek Jew-rnemel Jesus renh tnakeyel-anem. Rernem Moses-kenh angkek awelheyel-antey. ²¹ Rernem awek ingwerel apmer arpanenhel ilek, Jew-rnemelarl Moses-kenh angka ipmek. Rernem away ikwer-rnem-kenh artwa mpwarey-angenh-antey. ²² Rernem awenty, nthakenh apmer nhenh-itwek irreyenhan? Nga apetyentyel ntwarl Moses-kenh angka ilpertilek-penh. Nthakenh-anem nga irreman? Rernem apek ngenh atweyenh. ²³ Nga anwekantherr awelheyek. Artwa 4-pel nherneman anwekantherr-itwek aneyel, rernem Akngey alhelek, ngkwarl antywey-angenh anetyek, altethen akelhemel. ²⁴ Nga artwa nhernem-angkwarr tyaty ilkwewarl alha, Ikwer-penhan arrantherr atyetyart tyaty-areny-warl ilelhey-alhemel, Akngey-anem tyenkerr anthenherr-arey. Artwa alta akelhentyel nga Moses-kenh angka apenteyel-antey ipmey-angenh-antey.

²⁵ Jew-weny-rnem ngenharl akalty-anthek-rnemel rernem Jesus renh tnakeyel. Anantherr kel pip ikwer-rnem-warl thwenek, rernem Akngey-kenh angka arraty-angkwarr apenterl-ayntetyek. Nthakenh rernem amern-then aker-then arlkwey-angenh akalty-anthenh-anthenh irrtywerrey-angker-rnem-kenh. Rernem arrknga antywey-angenh aker arrkngakert antywey-angenh anetyek, rernem ingwer-kenh anew ikngwey-angenh anetyek."

²⁶ Arlta ingwerelan artwa 4-pel ikwer-rnem-angkwarr Akngey-kenh warl ilkwewarl alhek lhewelhetyek, Moses-kenh-angkwarr. Rantey arpemarl alhek atyetyart tyaty-areny inetyek, rernem Akngey tyenkerr anthetyek. Rernem alhek atyetyart tyaty-areny, iletiek ilengerek-atwety rernem tyenkerr Akngey anthetyek.

Rernem Paul renh anterrkweyel

²⁷ Arlta 6-penh, Jew Asia-areny irrpety rernem Paul tyaty ilkwitwek arek. Rernem Paul renh anterrkwek. Akgerr ingwer-rnem Paul-they ahelirrek. ²⁸ “Artwa Israel-kenh-rnemay! Artwa nhenhey ra, apmer arrpanenh-warl Moses-kenh angka apmwangkwarrr ilerl-apeyel, apmwangkwarrr ileyel warl nhenhek Paul-el Jew-weny-rnem atnwenhek Jew-kenh tyaty ilkwewarl, nthakenh alhey-angenh-warl.” ²⁹ Rernem Trophimus arek, Paul-angkwarr anerl-alhenh, Paul-el tyaty ilkwa amek-amek-warl atnwenhenty-arrpantey rernem ayntarrp-ilek. Trophimus ra Ephesus tawen-areny anenh.

³⁰ Tawen-areny akgerr ahelirrek. Rernemap Jew-rnem-kenh tyaty ilkwewarl anterrekan. Rernem apatemel arlkalhelirrenh. Paul-anem rernem anterrkwek, tyaty ilkwethey aketh-warl-anem iyarr-akngek. Kel keyt-anem martek. ³¹ Akgerr rernem renh ipmek atwetyek-arrpantey iyarr-akngek. Ingwerel Rome-areny ahelengkw atyetyart renh ilek, “Jerusalem-areny-rnem ahel atwerreyel!” ³² Ahelengkw-rnemek yangkelhek, ra renh-rnem artwerilyetyek irlkenty-akert. Ahelengkw-rnem rernem arnarek apetyenharl, rernem Paul renh atwey-angenh-anem, menty arek.

³³ Atyetyartel ahelengkw-rnem irrpety thwenek, rernem Paul renh anterrkwek, rernem renh tyeyn atherrel arertnetyek. Ranem renh-rnem ayerne, “Artwa angwenharlap ran nhenhey? Apmwel-areth apek mpwarek? Nthakenharl ran irrek wenh? Ilek-they arrantherr atwetyek renh?” ³⁴ Artwamp ranem renh-rnem ywarn-antey awelhek, akgerr rernem ingkerrenh artewentyel arlkalhelirrekarl. Alakenh-anyem ra ahelengkw ikwerrenh-rnem ilanthe, rernem Paul ahelengkw-rnem-kenh tyayl-warl renh akngeynetyek. ³⁵ Rernem renh irrwerlap-aylpwer-akngek tyayl-warl, ingwerel-rnem renh atwekerr. ³⁶ Akgerr ingwer-rneman arlkerl-apenh, “Renh ipmek atwenherrarey!”

Paul ilelheyel ikwer-rnem

³⁷ Rernem Paul renh ahelengkw-kenh apmer-warl akngeynek, Paul-el ahelengkw atyetyart renh ayerne, “Mwerr ayeng ngkweng-warl angkem?” Atyetyartel renh ywemek. Rap tyerne, “Angka Greek ngan angkeyel. ³⁸ Atha ngenh iterl-areyel, ngan Egypt-areny, ntwarl apmwerrel ingkerrenh irrwernek, aha pweytilek. Nga yerlirrek irlkenty-akert artwa 4,000 ahern arlpaw-warl, ahel atwerretyek.”

³⁹ Paul ilelhek, "Arrangkw, ayeng artwa Jew-arl aneyel, tawen Tarsus-areny, tawen ilkwa apmer Cilicia-itwel. Ntwa apek ayenh tyarlewem, ayeng ilelhetyek artwa nhenh-rnem-warl?"

⁴⁰ Artwamp ra angkek, "Kel, angka!"

Paul-anem ikwer-rnem angkek, "Arrantherr akatemel awelhenherr-arey atyeng!" Rernem kel akatek, Paul ranem Hebrew angkel ilelhek ikwer-rnem-warl.

22

¹ "Artwamp atyenh-rnemay! Atyeng-tangkwel awelhenherr-arey, ayeng ilelhetyek!" ² Akgerr rernem akater ikwer awelhek. Paul-anem ikwer-rnem ilelhek Hebrew-kenh angkel, ³ "Ayengan artwa Jew-arl. Ayeng ampa akely ilkwerrek. Tarsus tawen-itwek, apmer Cilicia-itwek. Ikwer-penhan ayeng Jerusalem-itwek ilkwerrek. Alerl-antey ayeng Gamaliel-angkwarr akaltyirrek. Ra ayenh ikwerenh-angkwarr ingkerrenh arraty innga akalty-anthek, ayeng Akgey-kenh-angkwarr arraty awelhek, arrantherr Akgeyek awelheyel-apeny. ⁴ Athanem ingwer-rnem ipmek atwek, rernemarl Jesus apentenh, ingwer-rnem atha tyayl-warlarl akwernek. ⁵ Atyetyart ra akalty anenh, Sanhedrin Council-rnem-then, rernemarl pip anthek, Jew-rnemek, Damascus-el. Ayeng-anem Damascus-warl alhek, Ingkart-areny-rnem tyeynel arertnetyek, Jerusalem-warl akngeynetyek, ahelengkw-rnemel renh-rnem atwetyek.

⁶ Ayeng Damascus-warl arrer-anem irrek, lyenenty ilkwel ayenh arrtyernek alker-they. ⁷ Ayeng-anem ahern-warl aytnek. Athanem awek atyengarl yangkelhek. 'Saul-ay, Saul-ay, ilek ntwa ayenh alwerneyel atwetyek ngay?'

⁸ Athanem renh ayernek, 'Ingkart, angwenharl ngan?' Ra ayenh ilek, 'Ayengarl Jesus Nazareth-arenyarl aneyel. Ntwa atyenh-rnem ipmek atwetyek alwerneyel.' ⁹ Artwa rernem atyeng-angkwarr alhek-rnem rernem kel lyenenty renh arek, rernem Jesus renh away-angenharl rarl anwekantherr angkek. ¹⁰ Athanem Jesus renh ayernek, 'Ingkartay, ilek nga ilkelheyelan?' Ranem ayenh ilek, 'Kel, akemirray! Artwa anyent arey-alpa, Damascus tawen-itwek, ranem ngkweng ileyenh, nthakenharl nga irreyenhan.' ¹¹ Lyenenty ilkwel ayenh aparrngilek. Alakenh-anyem artwa atyeng-angkwarr apetyek-rnemel ayenh atnwenheynek Damascus-warl.

¹² Damascus-itwek artwa Ananias anenh, ra Moses-kenh angkek awelhek. Jew apmer ilenh-areny-rnemel renh iterl-arenh, ra artwa mwerrarl. ¹³ Ananias ranem anwekantherr-warl apetyek. Ra anwekantherr-itwek rtnek, ayenh ilek arrpemar, 'Saul-ay atyenhay! Ntwa areyenh

arrpemar!' Athanem renh innga arek. ¹⁴ Ananias-el-anem ayenh ilek, 'Arrwekeleny anaynwekannerrenh-rnem-tangkwel Akngey apentenh, rey-antey ngenh-anem rlwanek, ikwer warrkirretyek. Rantey arrpemarl ngenh arrwekel rlwanek, artwa arraty impen renh ntwā aretyek awetyek-then. ¹⁵ Ntwā ingkerrenhek iletiek ntwā arekarl, awekarl. ¹⁶ Aleth-antey anngangelhey-angenh. Kel, akemirra! Kwenirremel ilelha, apmwa ngkwengety iwetyek. Atha ngenh baptise-emelem. Akngeyel apmwan ngkwengety iwem.' "

Ingartel Paul renh thweneyel arleng-areny Jew-weny-rnem-warl

¹⁷ "Ikwer-penhan ayeng Jerusalem-warl alpek. Arlta ingwerel ayeng tyaty ilkwewarl alhek, Akngey-warl angketyek. Athanem altyerr arek. ¹⁸ Athanem Ingart arek, rantey arrpemarl ayenh ilek, 'Kel, nga anamerl alpetyek apmer Jerusalem-they, angka atyenhari ntwā ileyelek, artwa tawen Jerusalem-areny-rnem ngkwengety arlkarirreyel.' ¹⁹ Ayeng ikwer-warl ilelhek, 'Ingartay, rernem akaltyarl ayeng tyaty anyentam-anyent-warl alhenh. Rernem akalty, atha Ingart-areny tyaylek akwernenh, renh-rnem-then atwenh. ²⁰ Rernem akalty arrpemarl atha arternpel arenh, rernemarl Stephen renh ipmek atwek. Stephen irrkaty renh rarl akngerrek arraty Akngey-kenh angka ilerl-apenh. Ayeng inkwerelhek rernemarl renh ipmek atwek. Athan aytarek arrpemarl. Atha arnkwenem ahelengkw-rnem-kenh arntarnt-arek.' ²¹ Ingartel ayenh ilek, 'Kel-anem alha, atha ngenh thwenem apmer arrpanenh-warl nga alhetyek, arleng-areny-rnem-warl, Jew-weny-rnem-warl.' "

Rome-areny atyetyart ilkelheyel, Paul renh whip-el atwetyek. Paul ikwer ilelheyel ra Rome-areny inngan

²² Akngerrel-anem awek angka ikwerenhey. Ikwer-penhan rernem arlkek-anem, "Kel, renh ipmek atwa! Ran artwa apmwarl!" ²³ Rernem aleth-antey arlkenh. Arnkwa aylernenh, ahern-anem iwemel alker-warl-athek. ²⁴ Atyetyartel ahelengkw-rnem ilantheke, warl rlterrk ikwerenh-warl akngetyetyek. Ikwer-penhan ahelengkw-rnem ilantheke, Paul renh whip-el atwetyek. Ra renh-rnem ilantheke, Paul renh ayernetyek, "Ilek-kety ngkweng Jew-rnem arlkarirreyel?" ²⁵ Rernem renh arwerl tempwarl arertnek whip-el atwey-alenty. Paul-el Atyetyart renh ayerneke, "Arraty-weny ntwā Rome-areny atwetyek. Ayenh court-warl-tangkwel akngemer! Arraty-wenyarl alakenhey wenh!"

²⁶ Angka awek-penh atyetyart ra artwamp-warl alhemel, renh ilek, "Atha ywarn-antey renh whip-el atwem! Ran illelheyel ra Rome-areny aneyel."

²⁷ Atyetyart ra alhek Paul-warl. Ra ayerne, "Ngan Rome-arenyarl?"

Paul-el renh tyerne, "Ya, ayeng apmer ikwer-arenyarl."

²⁸ Atyetyartel renh ilek, "Atha kapment man akngerr payemelek, Rome-areny anetyek."

Paul ikwer illelhek, "Ayengan Rome-areny-kenh arrwekel ilkwerrekarl."

²⁹ Atyetyart-rnemel Paul renh atwetyek irrek, rernem-anem anamerl-antey angkepirreynek. Atyetyart ra aterirrek innga, ra Rome-areny tyeynel arertnekerr.

Paul Sanhedrin Council-rnemek illelheyel

³⁰ Arlta ingwerelan Atyetyart ra Sanhedrin Council-ek-artwey-rnem yangkelhek, rernem angkerretyek. Ra illelhek arraty innga awetyek, "Ilek-kety arrantherr Paul-kety arlkarirreyel?" Ra ahelengkw-rnem ilantheek tyeyn Paulthey lheletyek. Ikwer-penhan Sanhedrin Council-rnem anyentilek. Atyetyartel Paul-anem arrerne, ikwer-rnem-itwek angetherr rtnetyek.

23

¹ Paul-el-anem Sanhedrin Council-areny-rnem arek, artewentyel arlkemel, "Atyenh-rnem, ayeng Akngeyek arraty innga awelhenh."

² Artwa irrpety Paul-itwek rtnek. Atyetyart Anias-el renh-rnem ilantheek, Paul renh arrakert atwetyek.

³ Paul-el-anem Atyetyart ilkwa ilek, "Akngeyel ngenh atweyenh, ngan artwa irrtwyerrey-angker, Moses-kenh-angkwarr apentey-angengan, ntwarl artwernem ilantheek ayenh atwetyek."

⁴ Rernem-anem Paul renh ilek, "Ntwa nyerrirremel iley-angenh! Nga Akngey-kenh tyaty atyetyart ilkwek apmwel-areh angkeyel!"

⁵ Paul illelhek, "Atyenh-rnemay, atha renh ywemek, alhengk-arey-angenh! Atyetyart ikwer Akngey-kenh angka aynteyel, atyetyartek apmwel-areh angkey-angenh."

⁶ Paul-el artwa renh-rnem iterl-arek, rernem Sadducee-rnem-then artwa Pharisee-rnem-then. Paul illelhek, "Ayeng artwa Pharisee. Akngey atyenh artwa Pharisee arrpemar. Ingwer-rnem ayenh atwetyek illelheyel, atharl Akngey renh tnakeyel-kety, ra ipmepenh akwentelhiley-angker."

⁷ Sadducee-rnem-then Pharisee-rnem-then rernem awek-penh, rernem ilterrek-anem. ⁸ Artwa Sadducee-rnemel akalty-anthenh ingwer-rnem ipmepenh nthakenh akemirrey-angenh, angel-rnem aney-angenh arrangkw, itnweng-rnem aney-angenh arrangkw. Artwa Pharisee-rnemel akalty-anthenh, ipmepenh ingkerrenh akemirreyenh, angel-rnem inngarl aneyel itnweng-rnem inngarl aneyel arrpemar. Sadducee-rnem-then Pharisee-rnem-then artewentyel-anem ilterrek. ⁹ Ikwer-penhan artwa court-areny Pharisee-rnem, alakenh arlkek ikwer, "Artwa nhan arlarl, mwerrarl! Angel-el renh ilek apek, itnwengel apek renh ilek."

¹⁰ Rernem inngan aleth-antey atwerrenharl-kety, atyetyart ra aterirrek. Alakenhaym ra ahelengkw-rnem ilan-theh, Paul renh inerl-alhemel warl rlterrk-warl ilarr-akwernetyek.

¹¹ Ingwa ingwerelan Ingkart-anem Paul ikwer-itwel rtney-alhek, renh ilek, "Aterirrey-angenh ana! Nga kel Jerusalem-areny-rnem angka atyenh ilek. Ngkweng-anem aynteyel Rome tawen-areny-rnem angka atyenh akalty-anthetyek."

Jew-rnem angkerreyel Paul renh ipmek atwetyek

¹² Kel Ingwepenh-anem Jew-rnem anyentirrek, angker-retyek. Rernem ilerrek, "Arllkwey-angenh-antey antywey-angenh-antey alerl anwantherr Paul renh-tangkwel ipmek atwetyek. Atwenty-penhelant arllkwetyek, antywetyek."

¹³ Artwa 40 alakenh angkerrenh. ¹⁴ Ikwer-penhan rernem tyaty-areny atyetyart-rnem artwa ampwernem-warl-then alhemel, "Aray anwantherr arllkwey-angenh antywey-angenh, Paul atwenty-penhant! ¹⁵ Arrantherr Sanhedrin Council-warl-then ahelengkw atyetyart ingwer-warl angka thwenetyek, Paul arrekantherr-warl atnwenhey-alhetyek, atyetyartel-anem Paul renh arraty-angkwarr ayernetyek. Rernem renh nhewarl-anyem atnwenhey-alenty, anwantherr renh ipmek-anem irrtiyert-atwem."

¹⁶ Paul-kenh ampelikw awek rernemar. Ikwerarl tyel-angkerrenh, renh ipmek atwetyek. Ranem Atyetyart-rnem warl-warl aylpemel, Paul ikwer ilek. ¹⁷ Paul ranem atyetyart anyentek yangkelhek, renh ilek, "Anthety nhenh atnwenha, atyetyart irilkentyek-artwey Claudius ilkwewarl ra iletiek." ¹⁸ Atyetyart ra anthety renh atnwenhek, ratherr angkerretyek. Ra atyetyart irilkentyek-artwey renh ilek, "Paul-el artwa anthety nhenh thwenek, atyeng-angkwarr, renharl Paul-el thwenek."

¹⁹ Ranem anthety renh anyelkel ayerne, "Ilek ntwatyang iletiek nga apetyek?"

²⁰ Anthety ra atyetyart ilkwa renh ilek, "Jew-rnem angkerrenh, Paul renh ipmek atwetyek. Rernem-anem ingwepenh angka ngkweng-warl thweneyenh. Ntwa Paul renh Sanhedrin Council-warl atnwenhetyek, rernem renh arraty-angkwarr ayernetyek. ²¹ Nga ikwer-rnem awelhey-angenh anetyek. Aray, artwa 40 irlkenty ikwer mpwelheyel, renh ipmek irrtiyert atwetyek. Artwa rernem angkerrenh arlkwey-angenh antywey-angenh anetyek, Paul rernem atwenty-penhelant arlkwetyek, antywey. Rernem lyert mpwelheyel angka ngkwenh awetyek."

²² Atyetyart irlkentyek-artwey ranem anthety renh ilek, "Angka nhenh ntwa atyeng ilek, nthakenh ingwer-rnem iley-angenh." Ranem anthety renh thwenek.

Atyetyartel Paul renh Felix-warl thweneyel

²³ Atyetyart ranem atyetyart atherrek yangkelhek. Ra renh-atherrek ilek, "Mpwelanth arrpemar atnengkilem, ahelengkw atyetyart 70 nanth-akert-rnem 200 ingwer-rnem irrtiyart-awarr-rnem-then, ahelengkw 200 ingwer-rnem-then, nayp arreylp-awarr-rnem-then. Mpwelanth Atyetyart-rnem Caesarea tawen-warl alhetyek. ²⁴ Ikwer-penhan Paul nanth-warl tywenemel renh atyetyart nhernem-angkwarr Felix-warl alhetyek, atyetyart ilkwewarl."

²⁵ Atyetyart ranem pip renh ingkwernek, ratherr Felix renh anthetyek. ²⁶ "Felix-ay, atha ngenh tnakem. Ayengan Claudius, athan pip ngkweng ingkwerneyel. ²⁷ Jew-rnemel artwa nhenh renh anterrkwek. Rernem renh ipmek atwetyek irrek. Atha awek ra Rome-areny aneyel. Alakenh-anyem ayeng atyetyart-rnemek arrkngert angkek, renh itethilemel. ²⁸ Athanem renh Sanhedrin Council-warl atnwenhek, renh-rnem ayernetyek, 'Ilek-they arrantherr artwa nhenh ipmek atwetyek ilkelheyel?' ²⁹ Ayeng akalty, atharl renh-rnem awekarl, rernemarl ikwer angkerrenh ipmek atwetyek, tyayl-warl akwernetyek. Artwa ran arlarl. ³⁰ Atha awek arrpemar rernem ipmek atwetyekarl angkerrenh. Alakenh-anyem atha renh ngkweng-warl thwenek. Athantey arrpemar Jew-rnem Atyetyart-rnem-then rernem ngkweng-warl alhetyek, rernem ngkweng-itwek-anem anngetherr ayntarrp-ilemel iletiek."

³¹ Ahelengkw-rnem awelhek. Ingwel Paul rernem Antipatris tawen-warl akngek. ³² Ingwepenh ingkel apetyek-rnem rernem Jerusalem-warl-anem alpek. Ahelengkw nanth-akert-rnemel Paul renh anper-antey akngek Caesarea tawen-warl ³³ Rernem pip Felix renh anthekek. Rernem Paul renh anthekek ikwer-rnem.

³⁴ Pip renh reytemilek-penh, Felix-el Paul renh ayerne, "Apmner nthenh-areny ngan?"

Paul ilelhek ikwer-warl, "Ayeng ahern Cilicia-areny."

³⁵ Felix-el-anem renh ilek, "Alerl-antey awetyek artwa ingwer-rnem apetyentyelant, ayntarrp-iley-angker-rnem." Ranem ahelengkw ikwerenh-rnem ilanthe, rernem Paul Herod-kenh warl-itwek atnyenetyek alerl-antey.

24

Jew-rnemel Paul Felix-itwek anngetherr ayntarrp-ileyel

¹ Arlta 5-penhan, Ananias Caesarea tawen-warl apetyek Felix-warl. Ananias ra atyetyart ilkwa anenh. Ikwer-angkwarr atyetyart Jew irrpety apetyek arrpemar. Tertullus ra court-areny. Rernem Tertullus-itwek angker-renh ra Paul Felix-itwek anngetherr iletiek. ² Felix-el-anem ahelengkw-rnem ilanthe, Paul renh court-warl akngetyetyek. Tertullus ranem Paul renh ayntarrp-ilek. Tertullus-el Felix renh tnakek, "Felix-ay, ngarl atyetyart arrwekel anwernekantherr anenh-angkwarr, ntwanwenhantherr mwerr-angkwarr arntarnt-arek. Anwantherr mwerrant-arey anenh. ³ Anwantherr ngkweng awelheyel, arrwekel ntwanwenhantherr arraty-angkwarr arntarnt-arenh. ⁴ Ayeng-anem arleng-alenty angkey-angenh. Angka akely arwa ayeng angkerl-ayney. Atha renh ayntarrp-ilem. ⁵ Paul ra artwa Jew-rnem apmer arrpanenh-itwek ilpertilert-apenh. Ikwer-penhan rernem ahelilter-renh. Rantey arrpemar Nazarene-ek atyetyart aneyel. ⁶ Apmwerrkel ra tyaty ilkwewarl aylpenty-arrpantey akwerrp-rnem-akert. Anwantherr renh anterrkwek-anem. ⁸ Arrantherr renh amentel ayernenherr-arey. Ikwer-penhan arrantherr renh iterl-arem-anem, ra apmwel-areth akalty-antherl-anenty." ⁹ Jew-rnem Tertullus-angkwarrarl apetyek-rnem rernem irrkaty-angkwarr-antey angkek.

Paul Felix-itwek anngetherr ilelheyel

¹⁰ Felix Paul-ek iltyerrek, ranem angketyek. Paul ra ilelhek, "Nga aherrety arrpanenhel mwerr-angkwarr arntarnt-arek, mwerr atha ngenh tyernem. ¹¹ Ingwer-rnemel ngenh ileman, ayeng apmwerrkel arwa Jerusalem-warl apey-alpek, Akngeyek inkwerelheyek. ¹² Nhenh-rnem akaltyarl tyaty ilkwa kwen-itwek ilterrey-angenh. Atha apmwel-areth akalty-anthey-angenh aketh-itwek, Jerusalem ikwer-itwek. ¹³ Rernem akalty, rernem ayenh apalel arwa ayntarrp-ileyel. ¹⁴ Ayeng ngkweng arraty ilelheyel, ayeng Akngeyek inkwerelheyel, renh tnakey. Jew-rnemel

ayenh ayntarrp-ileyel, ayeng Akngeyek inkwerelhey-angenh-arrpantey. Athan angka Moses-kenh-angkwarr apentem, Akngey-kenh angkakert arrwekeleny-rnem-then. ¹⁵ Athan Akngey-kenh-angkwarr apenteyel arrpemar, rernemar apenteh-apeny. Akngeyel mwerr-rnem-then artwa apmwernem-then akemelhileyenh. ¹⁶ Alakenhaym ayeng arrkernelheyel Akngey-angkwarr arraty ayeng anetyek ahern-areny ingkerrenhek arraty-angkwarr ayeng anetyek arrpemar. ¹⁷ Aherrety arrpanenhel ayeng apmer arrpanenh-itwek anek. Ikwer-penhan ayeng Jerusalem-warl apey-alpek. Atha man ikwer-rnem akngey-alhek, tyenkerr anthetyek tyaty ilkwitwek. ¹⁸ Artwa Jew irrpetyel ayenh tyaty ilkwitwek arek, atharl tyenkerr Akngey anthen. Ayeng ament-areny atha akngerr irlkentyiley-angenh atwerretyek. ¹⁹ Artwa Jew Asia-areny irrpety tyaty ilkwitwek anenh arrpemar. Rernem nhenh-warl apetyey-angenharl, ngkweng-angkwarr anngetherr ilelhetyek. ²⁰ Tertullus-rnemel ayenh ayntarrp-ileyel atharl apmwangkwarr akalty-anthenty-arrpantey. Aray, rernem ayenh Sanhedrin Council-itwek anngetherr ayntarrp-ilek, ywarn-antey. ²¹ Rernem ayenh ayernek, atha ikwer-rnem ilek, 'Arrantherr lyert ayenh ayntarrp-ileyel, atharl Akngey tnakeyel, ipmepenh ingkerrenh itethiley-angker.' "

²² Felix ra arrwekel-antey Ingkart Jesus-kenh angka awak. Ranem renh-rnem ilek, "Atyetyart Lysias alerl-antey apetyey-angenh-antey mpwelheyel. Ra aremirrenty, athanem Paul renh iley-ayntetyek-anem, nthakenharl ra irreyenh." ²³ Felix-el-anem atyetyart ahelengkw anyent ilantheke, Paul renh arntarnt-aretyek. "Ntwa renh arntarnt-ara! Renh tyeynel arertney-angenh anetyek. Ntwa ikwerrenh-rnem-then menty aretyek, rernemar ilkwatherr ikwer-warl apetyem, amernel renh wantetyek."

Felix-then Drusilla-then ratherr Paul renh awayel

²⁴ Arlta irrpety-penh, Felix anew ikwerrenh Drusilla-akert warl court-ek-arelh ikwer-warl alhek, Paul renh awetyek. Drusilla arelh Jew anenh. Ikwer-penhan Paul-el ikwer-atherr Jesus-kenh angka akalty-anthek, Jesus renh apentetyek. ²⁵ "Akngey-angkwarr arraty-angkwarr apentenherr-atherr! Apmwekety mwerranty irretyek, apmwekety ipmelhetyek. Arlta ingkernel Akngey ra ingkerrenh akngakeyenh."

Paul renh awak-penh Felix ra aterirrek. Ranem Paul renh ilek, "Kel, ipmey, ingwer-ingerant ayeng ngkweng yangkelhetyek." ²⁶ Ra yangkelhenh, aweth-antey ratherr angkerretyek, arratyilerretyek Felix mpwelhenh, Paul-el

renh man anthetyek, Paul ra man anthemel tyayl-they tyerrelhetyek.

²⁷ Aherrety atherr-penh, Rome-areny-rnemel Atyetyart artwa ingwer-anem rnkernek, itnan Porcius Festus. Jew-rnem ilkelhenh ra tyayl kwen anerl-ayntetyek, Felix-el Paul renh tyayl-they tyarlewey-angenh-antey.

25

Paul Festus-ek ilelheyel, "Ayeng ilkelheyel Caesar-warl alhetyek"

¹ Rernem Festus-anem rnkernek, atyetyart ilkwa anetyek. Ikwer-penh arlta atherr-penh, Festus Caesarea tawen-they Jerusalem-warl alhek. ² Atyetyart tyaty-areny-rnem-then Jew-kenh atyetyart ingwer-rnem-then Paul-ek angkerrenh. ³ Rernem Festus renh ayernek, ra Paul Jerusalem-warl akngetyetyek. Rernem ilkelhek Paul renh iwerr ampep-itwek-antey ipmek atwetyek. ⁴ Festus-el renh-rnem ilek, "Paul Caesarea-itwek aleth anetyek. Ayeng Caesarea-warl alerl alpeyenh ingwer-inger. ⁵ Arrantherr angkeyel, ra artwa apmwarl aneyel. Atyetyart irrpety arrekantherrenh atyeng-angkwarr apetyetyek, ngenh angetherr ayntarrp-iletiek."

⁶ Festus-anem Jerusalem-itwek anenh wik anyentek-atwety. Ikwer-penhan ra Caesarea-warl alpek. Arlta ingwerelan court-warl-anem alhek, Paul ikwer-anem yangkelhek. ⁷ Paul ra court-itwek aney-alhek-anem, Jerusalem-arenyel-rnem renh aleth ayntarrp-ilek. Rernem irrtwyerremel renh aleth-antey ayntarrp-ilenh. ⁸ Paul-anem ilelhek "Atha Jew-rnem-kenh-angkwarr apmwel-areth mpwarey-angenh, Rome-areny-rnemek-then. Atha tyaty ilkwa Jew-rnem-kenh apmwel-areth mpwarey-angenh. Ayeng Caesar Rome-areny Atyetyart ilkwek irrpelthirrey-angenh."

⁹ Festus ra ilkelhek, Jew-rnem kwartewetyek. Alakenh-anyem ra Paul renh ayernek, "Nga apek Jerusalem-warl alhem, nga court-el angketyek ikwer-itwek apek, Jerusalem-itwek."

¹⁰ Paul-el renh tyernek, "Ayengarl Rome-areny. Ntwa atyeng court mpwaretyek Rome-itwek-antey. Kel nga akalty atha Jew-rnem-angkwarr apmwel-areth mpwarey-angenh. ¹¹ Atha apmwel-areth mpwarentyan, atyengarl alakenh aynteyelarl, rernem ayenh ipmek atwetyekarl alhewerarl. Rernem irrtwyerremel ileyel. Ingwer-rnemel nthakenh ayenh ahayiwey-angenh Jerusalem-areny-rnem-warl. Atyetyart Rome-areny rant ayenh court-itwek ayer-netyek."

12 Paul renh awek-penh, Festus artwa ingwer-rnem-then angkerrenh. Artwa rernem Rome-areny-rnem-angkwarr renh iterl-arenhan. Ikwer-penhan ra Paul renh ilek, "Ngarl ilkelheyel-angkwarr-antey, Atyetyart Caesar rant court-itwek ayernetyek."

Paul Agrippa-warl Bernice-warl angkeyel

13 Ingwer-ingeran, King Agrippa Caesarea-warl apetyek anew ikwerenh-then-antey Bernice-then. Ratherr ilk-watherr apetyek Festus-warl, renh aretyek. 14 Ratherr kel arlta irrpety ikwer-itwek anak-penh, Festus-el King renh Paul-ek ilek. Ra renh ilek, "Felix-el artwa anyent tyayl-itwek iwerl-alhek. 15 Ayeng Jerusalem-itwek anenh-antey, tyaty-areny atyetyart-rnem-then Jew-rnem atyetyart-rnem-then rernem atyeng-warl apetyek. Rernem ayenh ayernek, atha anyent renh ipmek atwetyek. 16 Atha renh-rnem ilek, 'Anwekantherrenh-angkwarr angka ingweran aytneyel arrpemar. Anwantherr nthakenh ingwer ipmek atwey-angenh. Arrantherr renh anngetherr court-itwek ayernetyek. Ikwer-penhan ra ilelhenty, renh ipmek-anem atwetyek.' 17 Jew-rnem-anem nhenh-warl apetyek atyeng-warl. Arlta ingwerelan ayeng Paul-ek yangkelhek, atha renh ayernetyek, rernem renh anngetherr ayntarrp-iletiek. 18 Rernem-anem ayntarrp-ilek, athanem iterl-arek rernemar apalel renh ayntarrp-ilek, atha renh nthakenh ipmek atwey-angenh. 19 Rernem ilterrek, Akngey ikwer-rnem-kenh-they. Rernem ilterrek Jesus-they, rarl arrewaly ayntek. Paul ra ilek, 'Jesus ra iteth aneyel.' 20 Ayeng-anem ywarn iterrek athanem Paul renh ayernek, 'Nga Jerusalem-warl al-hetyek? Atha ngenh court-emileyek.' 21 Paul ilelhek, 'Ayeng ilkelheyel, Caesar-itwek ayenh court-emileyek.' Alakenh-anyem atha renh tyayl-itwek atnyeneyel, Rome-warlant renh thwenetyek."

22 Ikwer-penhan Agrippa-el-anem Festus renh ilek, "Ayeng ilkelheyel atha artwa renh awetyek." Festus-el renh ilek, "Ntwa kel ingwepenhan renh awetyek."

23 Kel arlta ingwerel Agrippa Bernice-atherr Festus-kenh warl-warl apetyek, arnkwa mwerr-angkerel aylpemel. Ahe-lengkw Atyetyart ingwer-rnem-then, artwa ingwer-rnem-then warl ikwer-itwek anyentirrek. Ikwer-they Festus Paul-ek yangkelhek. 24 Festus-anem angkek, "King Agrippa-ay, atyetyart-rnemay, arrantherr artwa nhenh arenherr-arey! Jew nhenh-arenyel-rnem-then Jerusalem-areny-rnem-then rernem artwa renh ayntarrp-ilek. Rernem-antey ilantheek, atha renh ipmek atwetyek. 25 Ran artwa mwerrarl, arlarl. Atha renh-rnem arternpel awak, nthakenh atha renh ipmek

atwey-angenh, menty-anem. Ikwer-penhan Paul rantey angkek, Caesar-el renh court-emiletyek. Alakenh-anyem atha renh Caesar-warl thwenetyek. ²⁶ Nthakenh atha renh arwa thweney-angenh, renh court-emiletyek. Alakenh-anyem ayeng ikwer yangkelhek, arrantherr King Agrippa-el akngerr ayernetyek. Anantherr-anem pip thwenetyek atyetyart Caesar-warl. ²⁷ Arrantherr mwerrant-arey angkerrenty, atha renh thwenemarl.”

26

Paul Agrippa-itwek angetherr ilelheyel

¹ Ikwer-penhan King Agrippa-el Paul renh ilek, “Nganem ikwer-rnem-warl ilelha.”

Paul iltyerremel renh-rnem akaterilek, rap ikwer-rnem ilelhek, ² “King Agrippa, Jew-rnemel ayenh ayntarrp-ileyel. Ayeng-anem inkwerelheyel, ngkweng-warl angetherr ilelhetyek. ³ Nga akalty Jew-rnem-kenh-angkwarr ayeng ngkweng-warl angkeyel. Atyeng awelha!

⁴ Jew-rnem atyeng akalty, ayeng arraty-angkwarr anenharl ampa akely-thei. Ayeng alakenh lwewarrernelhek apmer Jerusalem-itwek. ⁵ Rernem ayenh arrwekelantey iterl-arenh, ayeng Pharisee-arl anenh. Alakenh-anyem athan arraty-angkwarr apentenh. ⁶⁻⁸ Awank-akerr Akngeyel arrewaly anwekantherrenh-rnem alhelek. Ayeng kel akalty nhenh arraty innga. Arrantherr irrpeltherreyel, Akngey rarl arrewaly ingkerrenh ipmepenh akwentelhileyenh. Israel-kenh ingkerrenh akalty-wenyarl rernem mpwelheyel Akngey-kenh angka arrwekeleny renh arratyirretyek. Rernem Akngey renh aleth-antey ayerneyel. Lyert Jew-rnem ilkelheyel ayenh ipmek atwetyek. Atyetyart, renh-rnem atha ileyel, Akngey-kenh angka arrwekeleny arraty aynteyel.

⁹ Awank-akerr ayeng iterrenh Jesus Nazareth-arenyekarl irrpelthirretyek. ¹⁰ Alakenh atha mpwarek apmer Jerusalem-itwek. Jew-kenh tyaty-areny Atyetyart rernem ayenh thwenek, atha Ingkartarl apenteyel-rnem tyayl-warl akwernetyek, ingwer-rnem ipmek atwetyek, Ingkart-angkwarrarl apenteyel-rnem. ¹¹ Ayeng Ingkart-areny-rnemek tyaty akely-rnem-itwek nthwenh, atha renh-rnem atwetyek. Atha renh-rnem apentey-angenh anetyek ilek. Ayeng apmer arleng ingwer-ampeny-warl alhek, atha renh-rnem alwernemel atwetyek.

¹² Ingwer-ingeran, ayeng Damascus-warl-anem alhek, tyaty-areny atyetyart ilkwernemel ayenh thwenek, Jesus-arl

apenteyel-rnem Damascus-itwek anterrkwetyek. ¹³ King-ay, lyenenty ilkwel ayenh arryernek alker-they. Ayenh artwa ingwer-rnem-then. ¹⁴ Anantherr ingkerrenh-antey ahern-warl aytnek. Ra ayenh Hebrew-kenh angkel ay-ernek, 'Saul-ay, ilek ntwā atyenh-rnem alwerneyel atwetyek ngay? Atyeng irrpelthirremel nga ament apmwelheleyel!' ¹⁵ Athanem renh ayernek, 'Ingkartay, angwenh ngan?' Ingkartel ayenh ilek, 'Ayengan Jesus-arl. Ayenh ntwā alwerneyel atwetyek.

¹⁶ Kel, akemirra! Ayeng ngkweng-warl aremirrek. Atha ngenh rlwanek, atyeng warrkirretyek, ntwā renh-rnem iletiek. Ntwā renh-rnem angka ingwer iletiek, angka renh atha ngkweng iley-angenh-antey. ¹⁷ Atha ngenh Jew-rnem-warl Jew-weny-rnem-warl-then thwenem, atha ngenh kel ikwer-rnem-kety arntarnt-areyel. ¹⁸ Ntwānem renh-rnem angka atyenh akalty-anthetyek. Ntwā renh-rnem iletiek, apmwek inkwerelhey-angenh anayntetyek, arren-tyek awelhey-angenh anayntetyek, kel Akngeyekant awelhayntetyek, rernem Akngey-warl angkepirretyek. Rernem ayenh-anem tnaketyek, Akngeyel apmwa ikwer-rnem-kety iwem. Ikwer-penhan atha renh-rnem anyentelhilemarl.'

¹⁹ King Agrippa, ayeng kel Ingkartek awelhek. Ra atyeng aremirrek. ²⁰ Atha Jew-rnem-then Jew-weny-rnem-then akalty-anthek Damascus-itwek-anem Jerusalem-itwek-anem, apmer Judea-itwek-anem. Ikwer-penhan apmer arrpanenhek. Atha renh-rnem ilek, rernem Akngey-warl angkepirretyek, rernem-anem arraty-angkwarr anetyek. Ingwer-rnemel iterl-areyenh rernemarl angkepirrek Akngey-warl-athek. ²¹ Jew-rnemel ayenh tyaty ilkwitwek anterrkwek, rernem ayenh ipmek atwetyek ilkelhek. ²² Akngeyel ayenh arntarnt-arek. Athanem ingkerrenh ileyel angka Jesus-kenh. Angka nhenh arraty inngarl aynteyel. Akngey apenteyelarl-rnem awankarl anenhrnemel Moses-akerr arrwekel ilek arrpemar. ²³ Rernem ilek Christ ra irrwampenty awelhenty-penh ilwetyek. Ikwer-penhan retangkwek arrewaly-penh akemirreyenh. Ikwer-penhan angka ikwerenh arlpimperreyenh angka ilpirtel-warl, Jew-rnemel-then Jew-weny-rnemel-then renh arraty iterl-aretyek, rernem-anem iteth intem-antey anayntetyek."

²⁴ Paul angkenh-antey Festus ikwer angkek, "Paul arwengk ngan! Ingkerrenh-angkwarr nga akaltyirrek, ilpirtelhilemel!"

²⁵ Paul-el renh ilek, "Festus, atyetyart ilkwa, ayengan arwengk-wenyarl. Atharl ikwer-rnem ileyel arraty inngarl.

²⁶ King Agrippa-el angka nhenh iterl-areyel. Alakenhaym ayeng ikwer arternp innga angkek. Christ ra akngerr-itwek anngetherr-itwek ilwek, rap akemirrek.”

²⁷ Paul-el Agrippa renh ayernek, “Ntwa angkakert arwekeleny Akngey-kenh tnakem? Ayeng akalty ntwa renh-nrem tnakem!”

²⁸ Agrippa-el Paul renh ilek, “Nga atyeng arrkernelheyel ayeng Inkart-angkwarr anetyek!”

²⁹ Paul-el renh ilek, “Lyert apek, ingwer-inger apek. Atha Akngey renh ayernem ngkweng ingwer-rnemek, arrantherr atyeng lyert awelhetyek. Arrantherr ingkerrenh Jesus-arl apenteyel-rnem atyeng-apeny anetyek tyeyn-weny.”

³⁰ King-then Festus-then Bernice-then rernem akwen-temel rtnerl-alhek ingwer-rnem-then. ³¹ Ikwer-penhan room-they rernem aketh-warl-anem alhek. Rernem angkerrenh, “Artwa nhenh apmwewenyarl! Nthakenh anwantherr renh ipmek atwey-angenh! Nthakenh tyayl-itwek atnyeny-angenh.”

³² Agrippa-el-anem Festus renh ilek, “Anantherr renh tyayl-they menty tyarlewey-angenh, Caesar-elant renh court-emiletiek rarl ilkelheyel-angkwarr.”

27

Paul rtnwewarl nganeyel, Rome-warl alhetyek

¹ Festus ra iterrek Paul renh apmer Italy-warl thwenetyek. Alakenh-anyem Paul artwa tyayl-areny ingwer-rnem-then Julius-warl thwenek, Rome-areny Atyetyart anyent ra renh-nrem Rome tawen-warl akngetyek. Julius ra atyetyart ahe-lengkw 100 ikwer-rnem, irlkentyek-akert. ² Anwantherr-anem rtnwa anyent-warl nganek. Aristarchus artwa Macedonia-areny ra Thessalonica tawen-itwek anenh. Ra nganerl-alhek arrpemar. Adramyttium-warl kel alhetyek irrek apmer Asia-warl.

³ Arlta ingwerelan Sidon tawen-itwek Julius ranem Paul renh mwerr-angkwarr tyarlewek, ikwerenh-rnem arerl-alpetyek. Rernem renh amern-rnem antheek ra alethel alhetyek. ⁴ Kwatyel-antey alhenh, awer ilkwa innga pwey-alhek. Awerel anwenhanterr akngelhew-akngelhilek. Alakenh-anyem anwantherr apmer Cyprus-they arrer-antey alhenh. ⁵ Ikwer-penh anwantherr ahern Cilicia-angkwarr ahern Pamphylia-they aleth alhek, Myra ikwer-itwek-anem aney-alhek. Myra ra tawen anenh ahern Lycia-itwek. ⁶ Myra tawen ikwer-itwek atyetyart ra rtnwa ingwer arek, Alexandria tawen-they apetyek. Rtnwa ra Italy-warl

alhetyek-anek. Alakenh-anyem Atyetyart ra anwenhantherr thwenek rtnwa ikwer-warl-anem nganerl-alhetyek.

⁷ Anwantherr arlta irrpety-inger alhek Cnidus tawen-warl. Anwantherr kel ywarn-antey alhek, awerel anwenhantherr akngelhew-akngelhilek. Alakenh-anyem anwantherr alhek apmer Crete-warl. Salmone tawen-angkwarr anwantherr aleth alhek. ⁸ Anwantherr apmer-they arrerampenyel alhek. Ikwer-penhan anwantherr Fair Havens tawen-warl apetyek. Fair Havens tawen Lasea tawen-they arrer anenh.

⁹ Awer rlterrkkel akngelhew-akngelhilek-kety, anwantherr Fair Havens tawen ikwerel-antey anek. Awer ra rlterrkamrlterrirrek alyangkewel. Alakenh-anyem anwantherr arangkw ayntek, anwantherr aleth alhey-angenh. Paul-el artwa renh-rnem ilek, ¹⁰ "Artwernemay, anwantherr nthakenh anper-alhey-angenh anwantherr apmwewarl irrekerr apek rtnwa akelhekerr ingkerrenh atwekerr kwatyel aylpekerr. Rtnwa akelhentyel kwaty-itwek, ampwal ingkerrenh ywerrekerr." ¹¹ Rome-areny atyetyart ra Paul-ek awelhey-angenh. Ra rtnwek-artweyekant, rtnwek atyetyartekant awelhenh.

¹² Fair Havens ra rtnwek rtakw mwerr aney-angenh, alherrp aleth-antey pwenh. Alakenh-anyem rtnwek-artweyrnem ilkelhek Phoenix tawen-warl anper-alhetyek. Phoenix ikwer-itwekan rtnwek-arelh rtakw mwerrarl ayntek. Rtnwel anerl-apenh-rnem ilkelhek apmer nhenh-itwek anetyek, alherrp-kety.

Awer rlterrkkel kwaty aypmerrel-then Paul renh akngelhew-akngelhiley

¹³ Ingwer-ingeran awer akely-anem pwey-alhek. Rernem-anem iterrek, "Anwantherr kel arrkernelhey, Phoenix-warl-anem anper-alhetyek." Rernem ayen kanty-akert renh lhelek, Phoenix-warl-athek kwatyel-antey anperl-alhek. ¹⁴ Ikwer-penhan awer rlterrkkel-anem ayerrer-they akngerrakw-they pwey-alhek apmer Crete-they. ¹⁵ Awer ilkwanem pwey-alhek, alhetyek arrkernelhek. Rernem ywarn-anem altwerl-athek alhetyek arrkernelhek. Awer ra rtnwa renh akngartewek-anem antekerr-athek.

¹⁶ Awerel-anem anwernantherr akngartewek, apmer akwerlp akely-warl, itnan ikwerenh Cauda. Anantherr akwerlp akely ikwer arrer irremel, anwantherr rtnwa akely inemel rtnwa ilkwewarl arertnek, ayteng-akngeynetyek. ¹⁷ Rtnwa ikwer-itwek rwepel arertnek, ngkweltyirrekerr. Awerel aleth akngartewekerr rernem aterirrek, rtnwa ra

ahernel mwernelhekerr, apmer Libya-itwek. Rernem kalikw akely-anem artelh-aynek, rtnwa ra mwerr-angkwarr alhetyek.

¹⁸ Arlta ingwerel, awer ra rlterrk aleth pwenh. Alakenh-anyem arlta ingwerel rernem rtnwethey ampwal-rnem kwatyek iwek arwerlp alhetyek. ¹⁹ Ikwer-penhan arlta ingwerel, rernem kalikw-rnem-then rwep-rnem-then kwatwarl iwek. ²⁰ Arlta akngerr ingkeny-then antyarr-nem-then anwantherr arey-angenh. Awer ra aleth pwenh. Anwantherr-anem iterrek, anwantherr ingkerrenh ilweyenh, kwaty ampantel.

²¹ Anwantherr angayakw kel amern arlkwey-angenh anenh. Paul-el-anem artwa renh-rnem ilek, "Arrantherr atyeng awelhey-angenh. Arrantherr apmer Crete-el aney-angenh, rtnwa mwerr ayntey-alhek ampwal-rnem ingkerrenh. ²² Arrantherr aterirrey-angenh anetyek, nthakenh anwantherr ilwey-angenh.

²³⁻²⁴ Aray, Akngey atyenhel angel thwenek atyengwarl. Angel ra ayenh ilek, 'Paul-ay, aterirrey-angenh! Akngey ilkelheyel nga Caesar-angkwarr angetherr ilelhetyek. Ra artwa ingkerrenh itethileyenh.' ²⁵ Alakenh-anyem artwernem arrantherr aterirrey-angenh anetyek. Atha Akngey tnakem, angka ikwerenh innga aynteyel, ran anwenhantherr kwaty-kety itethiley-angker! ²⁶ Rtnwa akwerlp-itwek mwernelheyel."

²⁷ Anwantherr kel ingwa 14-ek-atwety kwaty alay Mediterranean ikwer-itwek anenh. Awer ra rtnwa renh aleth-antey akngelhew-akngenhelhilek. Kel iterl-arek rernem ahern ikwer-warl irrenty-arrpantey. ²⁸ Rernem-anem ayen kanty-akert renh kwaty-warl iwek, rernem aretyek kwaty ra apek kwen ayntentyek. Rernem rwep renh kwaty-they tyerrek, rernem arek kwaty ra 37 metres ipert ayntek. Ikwer-penhan rernem arek kwaty 27 metres ipert ayntekan. ²⁹ Rtnwek warrkenh-rnem aterirrek, apwert atwekerr-arrpantey ahern-then. Rernem-anem 4-pel anchor-rnem kwaty-warl iwek. Rtnwa ingkern-ampenyek rtnwa renh arternpiletyek. Ikwer-penhan rernem ingwepenhek-anem mpwelheyel.

³⁰ Ikwer-penhan rtnwek warrkenh-rnem aterirrek, rtnwa ikwer-they anterretyek. Rernem-anem rtnwa akely kwatwarl arrernek. Ingwer-rnem irrtwyerremel ilek, "Anwantherr kanty ayen-akert ingwer-rnem rtnwethey atwarrelhiley." ³¹ Paul-el renh-rnem arek, Rome-areny Atyetyart-nem ilek, "Rernem rtnwa renh iwerl-alhenty, Akngeyel

arrenhantherr kwaty-kety itethiley-angenh.” ³² Atyetyart-rnemel rwep renh akek, rwep rarl rtnwa akely renh anterrkwenh. Rtnwa akely ranem kwaty-warl aytnek.

³³ Ingkeny tyerrelhetyek-anem irrek, Paul-el-anem artwa ingkerrenh ilek amern arlkwetyek. Ra renh-rnem ilek, “Arenherr-arey, kel ingwepenh-anem. Kel arrantherr arlta 14-ek-atwety aterirremel warrkirrek, arrantherr amern arlkwey-angenh. ³⁴ Kel-anem amern arlkwenherr-arey! Arrantherr amern-weny angayakw irrekerr, arrantherr mwerr anetyek ilwey-angenh.”

³⁵ Alakenh angkek-penh Paul-el amern inek. Ranem ikwer-rnem-itwek anngetherr Akngey ayernek, amern renh rlweth-akemel, ra kel arlkwek. ³⁶ Paul-ek awelhemel, rernem amern renh arlkwek arrpemar. ³⁷ Artwa 276 rtnwa ikwer-itwek anenh. ³⁸ Rernem ingkerrenh amern arlkwek-penh. Ikwer-penhan rernem weyt ntang-rnem alay-warl iwek, rtnwa ra, arwerlp-awayt alhetyek.

Rtnwa ra ahern atwey-alpeyel

³⁹ Kel ingwepenh irrenhey-alhek-anem rtnwek warrkenh-rnemel ahern impalth-anem arek, apmer renh iterl-arey-angenh. Aketh mwerr ahern impalth renh arek rernem ilkelhek rtnwa renh ahern ikwer-warl nganerl-alhetyek. ⁴⁰ Alakenh-anyem rernem ayen kanty-akert 4-pel rwep-they akek. Ayen kanty-akert rernem ipertek aylperl-alhetyek. Rernem rtnwa renh kwaty impalth-warl akngartewek. Ikwer-penhan kalikw sail mpwarek, awerel rtnwa renh kwaty impalth-warl-athek akngeynetyek. ⁴¹ Rtnwa ra ahern-itwek mwernelhek. Akwerlp ranem ahern-itwek mwernelhek. Ikwer-penhan kwatyel rtnwa ingkern-ampeny ngkweltyilek.

⁴² Ahelengkw-rnem ingkerrenh iterrek, artwa tyayl-areny-rnem ingkerrenh ipmek atwetyek, rernem anterrekerr. ⁴³ Julius atyetyart Rome-areny ilkelhek, Paul ra iteth anetyek. Alakenhaym ra ahelengkw-rnem arrkngert angkek. Ranem renh-rnem ilek kwaty-warl alyeyamparl alhetyek artempel-warl. ⁴⁴ Artwa akwerrp-rnem ra ilek, rernem ngkwelty rtnwepenh anterrkwemel alyeyamp pwerlpirrenh. Kel artwa ingkerrenh-anem mwerr-antey kwaty impalth-warl artarnpenhek.

28

Akwerlp itnan Malta

¹ Anantherr ingkerrenh kwaty impalthel ahern-itwek-anem rtney-alhek. Apmer-areny-rnem anwekantherr ilek,

akwerlp renh itnan Malta. ² Apmer Malta-areny-rnem rernem anwekantherr inkwerelhek. Kwaty rntwenh. Rernem anwekantherr rwa arrtyek, anwantherr arlterrngirretyek, irrentel anwenhantherr atwekerr.

³ Paul-el-anem ngkwelty akwetyemel rwewarl iwek. Rtnwem-anem ikwer-they tyerrelhey-ayntek, iltyanem renh tnhwek. ⁴ Apmer-areny-rnemel arek, rernem alakenh angkerrenh, "Artwa nhenhan artwa ahelengkwarl. Ra nthakenh iteth aney-angenh, lyert ilwem."

⁵ Paul-el-anem rtnwem renh rwewarl iwemel arrtyek, Paul ra arntetyirrey-angenh. ⁶ Apmer-areny-rnemel renh artewentyel arenh. Rernem arenh, ra wangketyek-arrpantey, rtnwemel tnhwem-penh, ra ilwetyek-arrpantey. Rernem renh aleth-antey arenh. Ra mwerr aleth anenh. Rernem alakenh-anyem angkerrenh, "Artwa nhenh altyerr!"

⁷ Artwa Publius akwerlp ikwer atyetyart anenh. Ra anwekantherr inkwerelhek, warl ikwerenh-warl akngeynek. Anwantherr arlta irrpetyel ikwer-itwek anenh. Anwantherr awek Publius-kenh aynikw arntety ayntenh rwenpirrek, atnert-then akaltheek. ⁸ Ikwer-warl alhemel, Paul ranem Akngey-warl angkek. Ranem iltya ikwerenh ikwer-warl arrernek. Publius-kenh aynikw-anem mwerrirrek.

⁹ Rernem awek-penhan, arntety-rnem Paul-warl apetyenh, Akngeyel-anem renh-rnem mwerriletyek. ¹⁰ Rernem anwenhantherr tnakek, amern-akerr antheek, alethel alpetyek.

Paul Rome-warl alheyel

¹¹ Malta ikwer-itwek rtnwa ingwer anek. Alherrpety arrwekel-antey apetyek. Rtnwa Alexandria tawen-they apetyek, rtnwa itnan ikwerenh Akngey Atyewenheng. Anantherr Malta ikwerel alkent irrpetyek-atwety anenh-penh anwantherr rtnwa ikwer-warl-anem nganek, kwatyel aleth alhek. ¹² Anantherr Syracuse tawen-warl artarnpenhek. Syracuse tawen ikwer-itwek arlta irrpety-inger anenh. ¹³ Ikwer-penhan anwantherr Rhesium tawen-warl-anem anper-alhek. Arlta ingwerelan awerel-anem kel antekerr-they-anem pwek, anwantherr arlta atherr-penh Puteoli tawen-warl-anem alhek. ¹⁴ Tawen ikwer-itwek anwantherr Jesus-arl apenteyel irrpety arek, rernem anwekantherr yangkelhek, anwantherr wik anyent anetyek.

¹⁵ Jesus-arl apenteyel Rome-arenyel awek, anwantherrarl apetyek, rernem anwekantherr-warl-athek apetyek, ampep-warl, rlwatetyek. Appius tawen Three Taverns tawen-warl. Renh-rnem aremel, Paul Akngeyek inkwerelhek, rantey

arrpemarl arnkatyirrek. Ikwer-penhan anwantherr Rome-warl-anem anperl-alhek.

Paul Rome-el aneyel

¹⁶ Rome-itwek-anem kapmentel Paul renh tyarlewek rarl warl-itwek anetyek. Rernem ahelengkw anyent thwenek renh atnyenetyek.

¹⁷ Arlta irrpety-penh Paul atyetyart Jew-rnemek yangkelhek. Rernem kel anyentirrek. Ra renh-rnem ilek, "Atyenh-rnemay, atha anwekantherrenh-angkwarr akengenty mpwarey-angenh, ayeng arrwekeleny-rnem apmwangkwarr alhey-angenh. Jew-rnemel ayenh anterrkwemel thwenek, Rome-areny kapment-warl.

¹⁸ Rernem ayenh ayerne. Rernem ayenh iterl-arek ayengarl artwa arla. Rernem-anem ilkelhek rernem ayenh ipmek atwey-angenh tyarlewetyek. ¹⁹ Jew-rnem atyetyart-rnemel ayenh ayntarrp-ilek. Alakenh-anyem ayeng angkek, 'Ayeng ilkelheyel Atyetyart ilkwa Caesar-elant ayenh court-itwek ayernetyek.' Atha nthakenh anwekantherrenh-rnem ayntarrp-iley-angenh. ²⁰ Arrenhantherr iletiek, ayeng arrekanterr yangkelhetyek. Ayeng lyert tyeyn-akert aneyel. Ilek-they? Atha Akngey-kenh Itethiley-angker tnakeyel. Itethiley-angker renh Akngyelarl alhelek, Israel-kenh-rnem-warl thwenetyek."

²¹ Jew-rnem atyetyart-rnemel Paul renh ilek, "Aray, apmer Judea-areny-rnemel pip anwekantherr-warl thweney-angenh-antey ngkweng-they. Artwa rernem apetyey-angenh-antey, ngenh ayntarrp-iletiek. ²² Anantherr ilkelheyel, ngenh awetyek, ngarl ilehem. Anwernantherr awek apmer arrpanenh-they ingkerrenharl Jesus apenteyel-rnem-kety arlkarirreyel."

²³ Rernem-anem angkerrenh arlta ingwerel rernem anyentirremel angkerretyek Paul renh awetyek. Arlta ikwerel rernem Paul-warl apetyek. Paul ranem ikwer-rnem angkek ingwepenh-they atwerrpek-atwety. Ra renh-rnem ilek, "Jesus ra Ingkart ingkerrenhek aneyel." Rantey arrpemarl renh-rnem ilek, "Moses-kenh angka arrwekeleny Akngey-kenh angkakert-rnem arrwekel Jesus-ek angkerrenh."

²⁴ Ingwer-rnemel-anem ikwer-penhan angka tnakek. Ingwer-rnem-anem arrangkw, tnakey-angenh. ²⁵⁻²⁹ Paul-el renh-rnem ilek, "Itnweng rant array innga angkek, Akngey-kenh angkakert arrwekeleny Isaiaha-angkwarr, ra arrwekeleny-rnem ilekarl, 'Akgerr renh-rnem ilay, arrantherr arternp innga awelhey-angenh. Arrantherr nthakenh iterl-arey-angenh. Arrantherr intem-antey arerl-aneyenh.

Arrantherr nthakenh iterl-arey-angenh. Akngerr iylpa akentelhek, atyeng mwerranty awelhey-angenh. Annga ikwer-rnem aparrngirrek. Atha renh-rnem alakenh ilek, rernem anngel aretyek, rernem iylpel awetyek, rernem-anem atyeng arraty-angkwarr awelhetyek. Ikwer-penhan atyeng-warl angkepirretyek, athanem renh-rnem mwerriletyek.' Alakenh-anyem Akngeyel Israel-kenh-rnem ilek."

Paul-el renh-rnem ilek, "Angka nhenh Akngeyel ingkerrenh Jew-weny-rnem itethiletyek, angka nhenh atha renh-rnem ilek, rernem angka nhenhek awelheyek." [Rernem ilterrek. Ikwer-penhan rernem alpek.]

³⁰ Paul-anem aherrety atherrel-anem anenh, warl anyent rent-emilemel. Rernem ikwer-warl ilkwatherr apetyek.

³¹ Ranem renh-rnem arnkatyel akalty-anthek, Akngey ra Inkart ingkerrenhek aneyel. Ra Inkart Jesus Christ-kenh angka akalty-anthek, Akngeyelarl renh thwenek. Ingkerrenh ikwer awelhek, ingwerel renh tyerney-angenh.

Romans

Angka Romans alakenh aynteyel

Paul apmer Corinth-itwek anenhel-antey ra pip ingkwernek. Jew-weny Greece-areny-rnemel man anthenh. Paul arrkernelhenh, Jerusalem-warl alhetyek-arrpantey manakert, irrepern-rnem anthayntetyek. Ra ilkelhenh Spain-warl alhetyek, angka mwerr-angker ilerl-apayntetyek.

Paul-el pip thwenek Rome-warl, rernem iterl-aretyek, angka impen. Jew ingwer-rnemel akalty-anthenh ikwer-rnem-kenh-angkwarr apent-aynteyek-tangkwel. Jew ingwer-rneman iterrenh Jesus anyent-angkwarrant. Romans 3:23 aynteyel: "Ingkerrenh nthakenh Akngyekenh-angkwarr arraty aney-angenh ament-tangkwel, Akngyey irrwerl-areny iterl-arey-angenh-tangkwel. Apatemel awank-akerr anenh. Ingkerrenh Inkart-kety amentirrek."

Romans 3:21-they 26-ek-atwety alakenh iterreyel anwantherr arratyirretyek, angka Jesus ikwerrenh-angkwarr apenterl-anenty. Anwantherr arratyirrem Inkart ikwer-angkwarr apenterl-anenty, anyent-angkwarrant. Romans 3:24 aynteyel: "Akngyeyel iwerr anwekantherr mpwarek Jesus Christ-angkwarr. Ra ingkerrenhek katy ilwek, ra renh-rnem anyentelhilek Akngyey-warl, rernem Akngyey-kenh-angkwarr arraty anayntetyek, alyelk."

Jesus renh tnakenty anyent-angkwarr, rarl anwekantherr katy ilwek ikwerant anyentirrem.

Romans 3:27-28: Anwekantherrenh-angkwarr apentey-angenh, anwantherr tnakelhey-angenh. Anwantherr impenek-antey apenterl-ayntetyek. Romans 3:31: Angka arrwekeleny ipmelhey-angenh. Romans 5: Christ-angkwarr anwantherr anyentirrem Akngyey-warl. Romans 6: Inngantey anwantherr arraty anem. Romans 7: Arrwekeleny-kenh-angkwarr ament arrkernelhenh ipantey. Romans 8: Itnwengelant anwenhantherr rlterr-kilem. Romans 9-11: Angka alakenh aynteyel Jew-rnemek-then, Jew-weny-rnemek-then, alethang-rnemek-then, ingkerrenhek. Romans 12: Anwantherr mwerrant-arey anayntetyek, mwerr-angkwarr apmwewarl irrekerr. Romans 13-15: Inkart-areny ingwer-rnemek iterretyek, awelhetyek, renh-rnem ayntarrp-iley-angenh. Romans 16: Paul inkwerelhek Rome-areny-rnemek.

Galatians Romans angka anyent-anteyarl aynteyel anayntiley-angker.

¹ Ayeng Paul, Jesus Christ-kenh warrkenh. Atha pip nhenh arrekanterr-warl thwenek, Akngeyel-anem ayenh rlwanek, angkakert ikwerenh anetyek. Rantey arrpemar ayenh thwenek, angka mwerr-angker ikwerenh akalty-anthetyek.

² Awank-akerr Akngeyel arrwekeleny-rnem ilek, angka ikwerenh-angkwarr, artwa angkakert rernem angka renh ingkwernek pip-warl. Akngey-kenh angka impen aynteyel.

³ Angka mwerr-angker nhenh Akngey-kenh alerikw. Ra arwekeleny David-kenh arrpemarlahern-areny. ⁴ Ra Akngey-kenh rlterrk-akert aneyel, irrwerl-areny-kenh. Alakenh ra akemirrek ipmepenh Itnweng Rlwartel anwekantherr arrernek. Jesus Christ ranem atyetyart ilkwa anwekantherrenh aneyel.

⁵ Jesus-el ayenh angkakert Akngey-kenh mwerr arntarnt-arek. Ra anwenhantherr rlwanek, angka ikwerenh akalty-anthetyek. Ra anwenhantherr arrernek, anwantherr ingkerrenh Jew-weny-rnem akalty-anthetyek apmer arrpanenhek, rernem Jesus-kenh-angkwarr arraty apenterlayntetyek, renh tnaketyek. ⁶ Ranem arrenhantherr rlwanek, arrantherr ikwerenh-rnem anayntetyek, Jesus-kenh-rnem ingkerr.

⁷ Atha pip nhenh thwenek, arrekanterr-warl Rome-areny-rnem-warl. Akngey anwekantherrenh Akngey arrekanterr inkwerelheyel. Ranem arrenhantherr rlwanek, arrantherr ikwerenh-rnem anayntetyek. Inkart Akngey, Inkart Jesus Christ arrekanterr inkwerelheyel.

Paul ilelheyel

⁸ Arrwekel-antey ayeng Akngeyek inkwerelheyel, Jesus Christ-angkwarr, arrekanterr ingkerrenhek. Apmer arrpanenh rernem angkerreyel, arrantherrarl Jesus renh tnakek.

⁹⁻¹⁰ Ayeng intem-antey Akngeyek warrkirreyel, angka Akngey-kenh alerikw akalty-anthetyek. Akngeyan akalty, ayeng arraty angkeyel. Ayeng arrekanterr iylpangkeyel iylpelirrey-angenh, Akngey renh ayernemel. Ayeng arrekanterr-warl alhetyek-anek. Ayeng apetyem, Akngey ilkelhentyarlant.

¹¹⁻¹² Ayeng ilkelheyel, arrekanterr-warl alhetyek, atha arrenhantherr rlterrkiletyek, arrantherr arraty-angkwarr apenterlayntetyek. Alakenh-anyem anwantherr rlterrkilerrerrl-ayntetyek, ikwerenh-angkwarr arraty apenterlayntetyek

¹³ Atyenh-rnemay, ayeng arrekanterr-warl alhetyek-arrpantey, ywarn-antey. Akngey atyeng arrkngert angkek. Ayeng ilkelheyel, atha Rome-areny-rnem Jesus-warl atnwenhetyek, atha Jew-weny ingwer-rnem Jesus-warl

atnwenhek-apeny, apmer arrpanenhek. ¹⁴ Iterl-aray, atha ingkerrenhek angka mwerr-angker ingkerrenhek iletiek, tyak-rnemek-then, akwerrp-rnem-then akalty-anthetiek, apmwamwam-rnem-then ingkerrenhek akalty-anthetiek, atyenh-angkwarr-antey. ¹⁵ Alakenh ayeng iterrenh angka mwerr renh iletiek, Rome-areny-rnem.

Akngey-kenh-angkwarr arraty anem, angka mwerr-angker renh tnakemel

¹⁶ Ayeng Akngey-kenh angkekety nyerrirrey-angenh. Angka Akngey-kenh-angkwarr anwantherr itethirreman, iteth-kenh apmer-warl alpem, anwantherr renh tnakenty. Jew rernem-tangkwel arrwekel anenh, akalty-anthenh, ingwerel-rnem-anem, apmer arrpanenhek-anem. ¹⁷ Angka mwerr-angker alakenh aynteyel, ingwerel Jesus renh tnakenty, ra Akngey-kenh-angkwarrant anem. Akngey-kenh angka alakenh aynteyel: "Ingwer Akngeyek awelhenty, ra Akngey-angkwarr arraty aneman, ra iteth intem-antey anayntetiek, Akngey-kenh-angkwarr."

Akngey ahelirreyel ikwer-rnem, rernemarl apmwangkwarr apenteyel

¹⁸ Akngey-kety amentirrenty apmwangkwarr irrem. Intwemelirrenty Akngey-kety ikwer-rnem aynteyel arrpemar, atwetyek. Alakenh ingwer-rnem Akngey-kety arknkert angkenty, Akngey renh iterl-aretyek, Akngey ikwer-rnem-kety ahelirrem. Ranem renh-rnem atwem. ¹⁹ Ra ikwer-rnem ahelirrem, rernem arraty-angkwarr apentey-angenh-they, rernem ikwer awelhey-angenh-they. Kel rernem iterl-areyel rarl iwerr arratyilek ikwer-rnem. ²⁰ Ran rlterrk ilkwakert aneyel, ahern-then alker-then arrpmernemel. Alakenh-they ingkerrenhel areyel-anem. Rernem ikwer iterreyel.

²¹ Rernem Akngeyek akalty anem, rernem renh tnakey-angenh, ikwer inkwerelhey-angenh. Rernem ilpertilehenh, apmwangkwarr. Rernem apatemel anew-aneyel. ²² Rernem tnakelheyel akalty-arrpantey. Rernem akwerrp iterl-arey-angenh. ²³ Rernem Akngey rlterrk ingekety intwemelirrek, rernem apwert-penh ingkerr artwapeny mpwarek, thip-apeny mpwarek, atnwenh-apeny mpwarek, rtnwem-apeny-then mpwarek, ikwerant-anem inkwerelhenh. Rernem arrangkwarr, ahern-areny-kenhant inkwerelhek.

²⁴ Alakenh-anyem Akngeyel renh-rnem menty-anem tyarlewek, rernem ingwer-rnem ikngwetyek angwenhirreyel, ament-warl apmwangkwarr alhetiek. ²⁵ Rernem

Akngey-kenh-angkwarr arraty iterl-arey-angenh. Rernem irrtwyerreyelarl ahern-arenyek inkwerelheyel, ampwal apwert-penh arwerl-penh arnwarnekarl. Anwantherr Akngey renhant tnaketyek. Amen.

²⁶ Alakenh-anyem Akngeyel menty-anem tyarlewek, rernem apmwangkwarr apenterl-ayntetyek. Arelh ingwer arelhant-atherr, artwekety arlkarirreyel, iteng-apeny anayntetyek. ²⁷ Artwa ingwer-rnem arelh-kety arlkarirreyel. Artwant-atherr, iteng-atherr-apeny. Rernem apmwangkwarr mpwarenty, Akngeyel renh-rnem atwemarl.

²⁸ Rernem Akngey-kenh-angkwarr-kety arlkarirrenh. Akngeyel renh-rnem menty-anem tyarlewem, rernem apmwangkwarr ikwer-rnem-kenh-angkwarrant apenterl-ayntetyek. ²⁹ Rernem apmwangkwarrant apenteyel, rernem arnkaty. Rernem ingwer-rnem-kety arlkarirreyel. Rernem ingwer-rnem ipmek atwem. Rernem ingwer-rnemek irrtwyerl-amperneyel, irrtwyerremel ileyel. Rernem ingwer-rnemek irrwernelheyel. Rernem ingwer-rnem ilteyel. Rernem ingwer-rnemek angka akngerrileyel irrtwyerremel. ³⁰ Rernem ingwer-rnem ayntarrp-ileyel ikwer-rnem tyel-angkerreyel. Rernem ament-warl alheyel, tnakelhemel. Rernem Akngey-kety arlkarirreyel. Rernem ikwer irrpelthirreyel. Rernem aynikwek-then amikwek-then awalhey-angenh, inkwerelhey-angenh. ³¹ Rernem arwengkirreyel, rernem irrtwyerreyel apek, rernem ingwer-rnemek amperrngirrey-angenh apek, rernem nthakenh ingwerenty amek-arey-angenh. ³² Rernem kel akalty, Akngey angkek-angkwarr-antey, ra apmwangkwarr alheyel-rnem-kety ipmelhem. Rernem apmwangkwarr arternp anerl-anem. Rernem ingwer-rnem rwewileyel apmwangkwarr ingkerr rernem anayntetyek.

2

Akngeyel ingkerrenh akngakeyenh arraty

¹ Ntwa ingwer-rnem ayntarrp-ilty, nga apmwel-hilemarl. Akngeyel areyel, ntwarl ilek-ilek mpwareyel apmwangkwarr apenteyel. Nga ayntarrp ilelhem ament. Akngey-kenh-angkwarr arratyirretyek-arrpantey. ² Akngeyel apmelerr-angkwarr atwem, ingwerentyel apmwangkwarr mpwarenty. Arraty-angkwarr alakenh. ³ Ntwa iterl-areyel Akngeyel apmwernemant atwenty-arrpantey. Akngeyel ngenh atwem arrpemarl, ntwa apmwa mpwarenty. ⁴ Nga apek iterreyel, Akngeyel

ngenh arntarnt-arenty-arrpantey. Akngey ngkweng mwerr lwewarrernelhem, nga ikwer-warl angkepirretyek.

⁵ Nga apek apmwekety angkepirrey-angenh, Akngeyeyk mwantyel awelhey-angenh, Akngeyel ngenh atwemarl arlta ikwerenhel. Ingkerrenhel renh iterl-areyenh, angka ikwerenh arraty inngarl aynteyel. ⁶⁻⁷ Arlta ingkern ikwerenhel, ra ingkerrenh ilek-ilek mwerr-angker antheyenh, rernemarl ikwerenhangkwarr apentenh. Mwerr-angkwarr apententy, ran iterreyel intem-antey anaynteyek. Akngeyel renh itethileyenh arrpemarlarlta ingkernal. ⁸⁻⁹ Ingkart-kety intwemelirreyel, ament-angkwarr alheyel-rnem, ranem renh-rnem ingkerrenh atwem, Jew-rnem-tangkwel, Jew-weny-rnem-then. Akngeyel renh-rnem arntety antheyenh. ¹⁰ Mwerr-angkwarr apenteyel-rnem, Akngeyel mwerr anayntem ikwer-rnem-itwel, ikwer-rnem inkwerelheyenh, Jew mwerr-rnem arrwekel-antey, Jew-weny-rnem-then. ¹¹ Akngeyel-anem ingkerrenh-antey akngakeyenh arraty-angkwarr, Jew-rnem-then Jew-weny-rnem-then.

¹²⁻¹³ Jew-weny-rnem Akngey-kenh angka arrwekelenyek akwerrp-rnem, ament-warlarl alheyel-rnem, Akngeyel renh-rnem ywerrelhileyenh. Jew ingwer-rnem arwarlarl awelhenh-rnem, rernem Akngey-kenhangkwarr apentey-angenh, Akngeyel renh-rnem atwem angka arrwekelenyarlarl aynteyel-angkwarr ikwer-rnem. Ingwer-rnem Akngey-kenhangkwarr arratylarlanenh-rnemant, Akngeyel renh-rnem arraty antwem.

¹⁴⁻¹⁵ Jew-weny-rnemel Akngey-kenh angka apentey-angenh-antey, angka Moses-elarl arrernek-angkwarr. Rernem angka arrwekeleny ikwer-rnem-kenhant apenteyel. Akngey-kenh angka arrwekeleny iterl-arenh, akwerrngelant atnyenenh. Akngeyel renh-rnem iylpangkelhilenh, rernem iterretyek, nthenh-angkwarr apenterl-ayntetyek, apmwangkwarr apek, mwerr-angkwarr apek. ¹⁶ Arlta ingkernel, Akngeyel ingwelem Jesus Christ arrerneyenh, rarlarl ingkerrenh akngaketyek, nthakenharlarl rernem iterreyel-angkwarr. Rernem irrtuertewelhey-angenh, Akngeyel areylarl-kety. Alakenh-anyem angka mwerr-angker athan ileyel.

Jew-rnemel angka Akngey-kenh arrwekeleny-angkwarr ywarn apenteyel

¹⁷⁻¹⁸ Alakenh aynteyel Jew-rnemek, arrantherr Akngey-kenh-rnem akwel, Akngey-kenh angkek akalty-arrpantey, arraty-angkwarr apenteyel-arrpantey. ¹⁹ Arrantherr Jew-rnem tnakelheyel arrantherr ingkerrenh mwerr-angkwarr

akalty-antheyel, atnwenheyel renh-rnem, ingwemerntel aneyel-apeny-rnem, rernem angkepirretyek. ²⁰ Arrantherr Jew-rnem tnakelheyel arrantherr akwerrp-rnem akalty-anthenty-arrpantey, angka arrwekeleny-angkwarr atnyenetyek. Arrantherr tnakelheyel, arrantherr Angka Akngey-kenh-angkwarr apenterl-anenty-arrpantey.

²¹ Arrantherr ingwer-rnem akaltyilem, arrantherr ament akaltyirrey-angenh arrpemar. Arrantherr ingwer-rnem ilem, anyelkel iney-angenh anetyek. Arrantherr anyelkelarl ineyel. ²² Arrantherr ingwer-rnem akaltyilem, ingwer-kenh mpweny ikngwey-angenh anetyek. Arrantherr ingwer-kenh mpweny ikngwem arrpemar. Mpwarekarlpenh ingkart-arrpantey-rnem-kety apmwernem arrantherr ipmelhetyek-arrpantey arrkernelheyel ywarn. Arrantherr anyelkel ineyel-antey. ²³⁻²⁴ Arrantherr tnakelheyel arrantherr Akngey-kenh arrwekeleny-angkwarr apenterl-anenty-arrpantey. Arrantherr Akngey-kenh arrwekeleny-angkwarr apmwelhileyel. Angka Akngey-kenh arrwekeleny aynteyel: "Jew-rnem arrantherr apmwangkwarr apenteyelarl-kety, alakenh-anyem apmer ingwer-areny-rnem Akngeyek irpelthirreyel."

²⁵ Artwa mpwarenty, mwerrarl artwekenh-angkwarr. Angka impen nhanyem angka arrwekeleny-angkwarr apenterl-ayntetyek. Angka arrwekeleny renh apentey-areny, ikwer inkwerelhemel. Arrantherr Akngey-kenh-angkwarr apmwelhilenty, arrantherr arrangkwarl, ikw-erety intwemelirrem. ²⁶⁻²⁷ Artwa Jew-weny ikwer-rnem-kenh-angkwarr artwirrey-angenh arrangkw, rap Akngey-kenh-angkwarr apententy, rap arraty-angkwarr aneman, Jew arraty-angkwarr aneyel-rnem-apeny. Akngeyel renh-rnem mwerr antweyel, Jew artwernemel Akngey-kenh angka arraty apenteyel-apeny. Jew-weny-rnemel arrenhantherr ayntarrp-ilem, arrantherr Akngey-kenh angka innga apentey-angenh-they.

²⁸ Rernem Akngey-kenh-angkwarr arraty apententy, rernem Jew-kenh-angkwarr arraty apentem-apeny. Jew ingwer-rnem angath-antey apenteyel, arrangkw, arraty innga apentey-angenh. ²⁹ Ingwerel-rnem apenteyel Jew-rnem innga apenteyel-apeny. Itnweng Rlwartel renh-rnem akalty-anthek, Moses-kenh-angkwarr-weny. Akngey ranem ikwer-rnem inkwerelhem arrpemar, ahern-areny-kenh-angkwarr-weny.

3

¹ Akngey-kenh-angkwarr apenteyelel, mwerr apek

aynteyel artwa mpwaretyek Jew-kenh-angkwarr? Akngey-kenh-angkwarr Jew-rnem mwerr-ayteng aneyel? ² Ikwer-rnem-tangkwel Akngeyel angka ikwerenh arrernek, rernem apenterl-ayntetyek.

³ Jew ingwer-rnemel arraty-angkwarr apentey-angenh. Akngey-kenh-angkwarr anwantherr menty-anem ipmelhey-angenh, rernem ipmelhek-apeny. Akngeyel angka arrwekel arrernek, nthakenh iparey-angenh.

⁴ Arrangkw! Ingwerenty irrtwyerrenty, Akngey-kenh angkekety intwemelirrey-angenh. Akngey-kenh angka arrwekeleny alakenh aynteyel: "Akngey-kenh angka arraty innga, nthakenh ingwerentyel court-warl arrerney-angenh." ⁵⁻⁶ Jew-rnemel apmwangkwarr apententy, arraty Akngeyel renh-rnem atweyenh. Ingwerel-rnem renh-rnem areyenh, rernemar Akngey-kenh-angkwarr apmwelhilek. Rernem iterl-arem-anem, Akngey arraty inngarl. Arraty ahern-areny-rnem atweyenh? Mwerr Akngeyel apek renh-rnem tyarlewetyek apmwangkwarr? Arrangkw innga. Arraty-angkwarr ra Jew-rnem anwenhantherr akngakeyenh, anwantherr ingkerrenh apmwelhilek-kety.

⁷ Jew ingwer-rnem angkek, ayeng Akngey-kenh-angkwarr apmwelhilenty, rernem Akngey renh iterl-arem-anem araty inngarl. Akngeyel apek ayenh menty atwey-angenh. Mwerr alakenh? ⁸ Ingwer-rnemel ayenh ayntarrp-ilek, ayeng alakenh rwewilerrenty-arrpantey. Ayeng nthakenh Akngey-angkwarr arratyirrey-angenh-arrpantey. Akngeyel renh-rnem atweyenh.

Ahern-areny-rnemel arraty-angkwarr apentey-angenh

⁹ Jew-rnem anwantherr apek mwerr-ayteng ingwer-rnem-angkwarr, anwantherr angka Akngey-kenh-akerting? Arrangkw. Anwantherr apmwakert ingkerrenh aneyel, Jew-rnem-then Jew-weny-rnem-then. ¹⁰ Akngey-kenh angka arrwekeleny alakenh aynteyel: "Nthakenh anyent apek Akngey-angkwarr amentel arratyirrey-angenh. Rernem arratyirretyek-arrpantey arrkernelhenh ywarn. ¹¹ Rernem Akngey renh iterl-arey-angenh. Arraty-angkwarr apentetyek arrkernelhey-angenh. ¹² Rernem intwemelirrek Akngey-kety, ingkerrenh-antey. Rernem apmwangkwarr apenteyel, ingkerrenhel. ¹³ Rernem arrakertel apmwel-areh ileyel. Rernem irrtwyerremel ileyel. ¹⁴ Rernem apmwilem, ilterl-anemel. ¹⁵ Rernem ingwer-rnem atweytek arrkernelheyel. ¹⁶ Rernem irrwernelheyel, rwewil-irreyel. ¹⁷ Rernem tnhwerant-arey irrentirreyel ingwer-rnem-itwek. ¹⁸ Rernem Akngeyek iterrey-angenh arangkw, amentewarl." Akngey-kenh angka arrwekeleny

aynteyel. ¹⁹ Alakenh Akngeyel angka arrwekeleny ar-
rernek, Jew-rnemek, rernem iterretyek ikwer. Arraty-
arrpantey tnakelhemarl-kety, anwantherr ahern-areny-
rnem iterl-aretyek, rernemarl apmwangkwarrr ingkerrenh
alhenh. ²⁰ Anyent apek nthakenh Akngey-angkwarr
arrayirrey-angenh, angka arrwekeleny-angkwarrant apen-
tenty. Akngey-kenh angka arrwekeleny-angkwarr, rernem
iterl-arenhem rernem apmwakert-antey aneyel.

*Akngeyel ileyel ingkerrenh ikwerrenh-angkwarr arrayir-
retyek, rernem Jesus renh tnakenty*

²¹ Aley alakenh anwantherr arrayirretyek Akngey-kenh-
angkwarr. Alakenh angka arrwekeleny aynteyel. Alakenh
Akngeyel arrernek ikwerrenh-angkwarrant, Moses-kenh-
weny-angkwarrant. ²² Rernem Jesus Christ tnakenty,
rernem Akngey-angkwarr arrayy anem, Jew-rnem-then Jew-
weny-rnem-then ingkerrenh-antey. ²³⁻²⁴ Ingkerrenh nthak-
enh Akngey-kenh-angkwarr arrayy aney-angenh ament,
Akngey irrwerl-areny iterl-arey-angenh, rarl rlterrk in-
nga aneyel. Akngeyel iwerr anwekantherr mpwarek
Jesus Christ-angkwarr. Ra ingkerrenhek katy ilwek, ra
renh-rnem anyentelhilek Akngey-warl, rernem Akngey-
kenh-angkwarr arrayy anayntetyek, alyelk. ²⁵⁻²⁶ Awank-
akerr arrwekelenyel-rnem atnwenth-tangkwel atwenh,
aker tyenkerr arrernetyek, rernem Akngey-angkwarr ar-
ratyirretyek. Alakenh Akngeyel Christ renh antheke,
rernem ipmek atwetyek, ingkerrenhek katy ilwetyek,
tyenkerr-apeny, ingkerrenhel. Akngey ra ingkerren-
hek lwewarrernelhek, ra arrayy innga aneyel. Rernem
renh tnakenty, Akngeyel renh-rnem ayntarrp-iley-angenh,
alyelk-apeny rernem anayntetyek. Apmwangkwarr alhenh-
rnem ra ahern-areny menty tyarlewek, ywerrelhilemel
atwey-angenh. Christ ra ingkerrenhek katy ilwek, rernem
arrayy ingkerrenh anayntetyek. Ranem ikwerrenh-angkwarr
arrayyilek, rernem mwerr-angkwarr apenterl-ayntetyek.
Rernem arrayy-angkwarr anem, rernem Jesus renh apen-
tenty.

²⁷⁻²⁸ Alakenh-they ingkerrenhel nthakenh arrayy-
arrpantey tnakelhey-angenh, Jesus-ant tnakem. Angka
arrwekeleny-angkwarr apententy nthakenh arrayyirrey-
angenh Akngey-kenh-angkwarr. Anwantherr akalty,
anwantherr Jesus renh tnakenty anwantherr Akngey-kenh-
angkwarr arrayy aneyel. Angka arrwekeleny arrangkw.
²⁹ Akngey ranem ingkerrenhek aneyel, Jew-rnemek-then,
artwa Jew-weny-rnemek-then. ³⁰ Rernem Jesus renh

tnakenty, Akngeyel renh-rnem arraty antwem, Jew-rnem-then, Jew-weny-rnem-then. ³¹ Anwantherr Jesus renh tnakeyel, anwantherrap angka arrwekeleny-kety ipmelhey-angenh. Arrangkw, aleth-antey iterl-areyel Akngey-kenh-angkwarr apenterl-ayntetyek.

4

Akngeyel Abraham artwa arraty innga arek, rarl Akngeyek awelhenh

¹ Atha angka Abraham-akert ileyel, rarl arrwekeleny anwekantherrenh ahern-areny-kenh, ra arratyirrek Akngey-kenh-angkwarr. ² Abraham ament arratyirrey-angenh, tnakelhey-angenh, ahern-areny-kenh-angkwarr. Akngey-kenh ament arrpemarl aynteyel, ³ Akngey-kenh pipel aynteyel: "Akngeyel Abraham artwa arraty innga arek, rarl Akngeyek awelhenh."

⁴ Ingwerenty warrkirrentyan atyetyartek, rap renh man anthem warrk-penhant, rarl ikwer warrkirrek. Mareny weth-ikwer, man anthetyek. ⁵ Akngey-kenh-angkwarr aynteyel ingwer-antey, ament arrpemarl. Ahern-areny-kenh-angkwarr aynteyel warrk-angkwarr. Akngeyel anwenhantherr atnyenem arwa alhewerarl. Ahern-areny-rnemel Akngey renh tnakenty, Akngeyel renh-rnem arraty areyel. Anwantherr ywarn-antey arratyirretyek arkernelheyel ahern-areny-angkwarr. Akngeyelant ahern-areny apmwamwam irrpelthel arratyileyel, renh tnakentyelant. ⁶ Akngey-kenh pipel aynteyel arrpemarl, David angkek arrpemarl. Apmwakert-antey aneyel-rnem, amentewarl alheyel-rnem, aleyan Akngeyel apmwa ikwer-rnem-kety iwem, renh-rnem apmwa antwey-angenh. Rernem ywarn arrkernelheyel arratyirretyek ikwer-rnem-kenh-angkwarrant, rernem Akngey tnaketyek. Akngeyel renh-rnem arratyant areyel, ikwerenh-angkwarrant. ⁷ "Rernem irrkngerney-anem aneyel. ⁸ Ingkartel nthwekern renh apmwa antwey-angenh. Ra irrkngerney-anem aneyel."

⁹ Nthakenh? Jew-kenh-angkwarr apenteyel-rnemek ilkelheyel? Arrangkw. Ra ingkerrenhek ilkelheyel artwekenh-angkwarr apenteyel-rnemek, artweweny-rnemek-then, ingkerrenhek ra ilkelheyel. Akngeyel Abraham renh arraty arek, rarl ikwer awelhenh. ¹⁰⁻¹¹ Ilenger Akngeyel Abraham renh alakenh ilek? Arrwekel-antey Abraham ra Akngey tnakenh. Ikwer-penh ingkern-anem ra arwa artwirrek. Akngeyel angka arrernek ikwer, iylpangkel-hiletyek, angka ikwerenh arlpimpil-ayntetyek apmer

arrpanenh-warl, ingwer-rnem-warl, rernem Akngey-kenh-angkwarr arratyirretyek arrpemar. ¹² Abraham arrwekel anenh, ingkerrenhek, rernemar Akngeyek awelheyel, Abraham Akngeyek arrwekel awelhenh-apeny, Abraham ra arrwekel anenh-apeny arrpemarl artwirrey-angenh-antey. Ra Akngey tnakenh, ingkern-areny-rnem rernem tnakayntetyek apenterl-ayntetyek ikwerenh-angkwarr-antey.

¹³ Abraham Akngeyek awelhenh, arratyirreynek Akngey-kenh-angkwarr. Alakenh-anyem Akngeyel renh alhelek ikwerenh-rnem akngerram-akngerriletyek, apmer arrpanenh-warl arlperryirretyek. Jew-rnem-kenh-angkwarr arrangwarl, ament arrpemarl ayntenh, ahern-areny-kenh-angkwarr-apenyarl. ¹⁴ Anantherr Jew-kenh-angkwarr apententy, anwantherr Akngey-kenh angekety amentirrem, anwantherr arrangwarl, menty ipmem.

¹⁵ Akngeyel arntety anthem apmwangkwarr apententyan. Akwerrp-rnem, angka arrwekeleny iterl-arey-angenh rernem nthakenh Akngey-kenh-angkwarr apmwelhiley-angenh. ¹⁶ Ingkerrenh akarirrem Akngey-warl, rernem Jesus renh tnakenty, Moses-kenh-rnem-then ingkerrenh ingwer-rnem-then. Rernem Akngeyek awelheyel, Abraham rarl Akngeyek awelhenh-apeny. Akngeyel iwerr mpwarek ikwer-rnem arrpemarl, ingkerrenhel anyent-angkwarr apenterl-ayntetyek, Abraham-kenh-rnem arrpemarl, Abraham-kenh-angkwarr apenteyel arrpemar. ¹⁷ Akngey-kenh angka alakenh aynteyel: "Akngeyel Abraham renh alhelek, ikwerenh-rnem akngerram-akngerriletyek, rernem apmer arrpanenh-warl arlpimpirr-ayntetyek." Akngeyel Abraham renh alhelek, rarl ikwer awelhek. Akngey rey-antey ingkerrenharl ra arrpmernek, ilek-ilek, ipmepenh itethiley-angker.

¹⁸⁻²⁰ Arleng-alenty Abraham ampek mpwelhenh ywarn-antey, ipantey, renh-atherr anthetyek. Ra artwamp innganem irrek, aherrety 100-anem, apekap-anem irrek, Sarah-then-antey. Abraham Akngeyek irrpelthirrey-angenh, mwerr Akngeyek awelhenh, rarl renh arrwekel ilek. Ra Akngey tnakek innga. ²¹ Ra Akngey renh tnakenh innga, Akngey rarl rlterrkarl anenh. ²² Alakenh-anyem Abraham renh Akngeyel ilek, "Nga atyeng-angkwarr arraty aneyel." ²³ Akngeyel angka artwa anyentekant arrerney-angenh, angka arrernek ingkerrenhek. ²⁴ Angka anwekantherr ingkerrenhek aynteyel. Akngeyel Jesus ipmepenh akemelhilek. Anwantherr renh tnakenty Akngeyel anwenhantherr ilem arrpemar, "Nga atyeng-angkwarr arraty aneyel." ²⁵ Akngeyel Jesus renh thwenek, rernem renh

menty ipmek atwetyek. Ra katy anthelhek, ra apmwa anwekantherrety iwetyek. Akngeyel renh itethilek, anwantherr Akngey-angkwarr arrayaty anayntetyek.

5

Akngeyel renh-rnem ileyel, "Arrantherr atyeng-angkwarr arrayaty aneyel"

¹⁻² Anwantherr Jesus renh tnakenty, anwantherr Akngey-angkwarr arrayaty aneman. Akngeyel anwenhantherr atnyenem Jesus Christ-angkwarr, Ingkart anwekantherrenh. Anwantherr mwerrant-arey ingkerrenh aneyew. Anwantherr inkwerelhemel mpwelheyel Akngey ikwer, rarl anwekantherr iwerr mpwarek. Ra apey-alpeyenh ritterk ilkwakert apmer mwerr-angker-warl akngeynetyek. ³⁻⁴ Ingwer-rnemel anwenhantherr ilpertiletyek arrkernelheyel. Rernem irrwerneyel. Anwantherr mpwelheyel inkwerelhemel Akngey ikwerant, anwantherr ritterk anayntem. Akngeyel anwenhantherr ritterkilem. ⁵ Anwantherr ywarn mpwelhey-angenh arrangkw. Akngeyel Itnweng Rlwart impen anwekantherr-warl thwenek. Ikwer-penh iterl-areyel-anem, Akngey anwekantherr ilkelheyel.

⁶ Anwantherr apmwangkwarr alhenharl, anwantherr apatemel anenh, Akngey iterl-arey-angenh. Jesus katy ilwek apmwernem ingkerrenhek, anwenhantherr itethiletyek, arlta arrayaty anyent ikwerel-antey. ⁷ Ahern-areny kel nthakenh ingwerek katy ilwey-angenh, artwa mwerrek apek. ⁸ Akngey-kenh-angkwarr ingwer-antey ament arrpemar. Akngey ingkerrenhek ilkelheyel, awank-antey, anwantherr apatemel anew-anenh, apmwangkwarr alhenh-angkwarr Christ ingkerrenhek katy ilwek anwekantherr ingkerrenhek apmwangkwarr anenh-rnemek.

⁹ Jesus-kenh arrkngel anwenhantherr irrarlkemel aratyilek, anwantherr arrayaty Akngey-kenh-angkwarr aneman. Akngeyel anwenhantherr nthakenh atwey-angenh. ¹⁰ Arrwekel anwantherr amentewarl alhenh, Akngey iterl-arey-angenh, Akngey-kety arlkarirrenh, artwa apmwernem. Aley-anem anwantherr Akngey-kenh-rnem-anem. Alerikw ikwerenh anwekantherr katy ilwek. Rap itethirrek-anem, ra anwenhantherr itethiletyek arrpemar. ¹¹ Anwantherr Akngeyek inkwerelhetyek, rarl Ingkart Jesus Christ thwenek, ingkerrenh Akngey-angkwarr pweytilek, anwantherr ikwerenh-rnem anetyek.

Adam-then Christ-then

¹² Artwa arrwekeleny Adam alakenh apmwelhilek. Ranem ilwek. Ingkern-penh-rnem alakenh apmwelhilem

arrpemarl. Rernem ilwem arrpemarl. ¹³ Akngeyel angka 10 Moses renh anthey-angenh-antey. Artwa arrwekeleny-rnem apmwelhilek, rernem iterl-arey-angenh anenh akw-errp. Alakenh-kety Akngeyel renh-rnem apmwa antwey-angenh. ¹⁴ Arrwekeleny rernem kel-antey ilwek ingkerrenh. Adam-kenh anenh-rnem rernem ingkerrenh ilwek apmwakert, Moses-ek-atwety. Apalarl anenh-rnem rernem ingkerrenh ilwek. Adam-tangkwel arrwekeleny anenh, Jesus apetyetyek-alenty. Artwa arrwekeleny Adam ra iwerr apmwa mpwarek. Artwa ingwer ingkern-theyarl apetyek, ra iwerr mwerr anwekantherr mpwarek.

¹⁵⁻¹⁶ Artwa ratherr amentant atherr. Adam Akngey-kenh-angkwarr apmwelhilek. Ingkerrenh ilwek. Ra arrwekel iwerr mpwarek anwekantherr, aleyarl aynteyel-antey. Jesus Christ ranem apetyek mwerr-angker mpwaretyek. Artwa anyent-angkwarr ra apmwa ingkerrenh-they iwey-angker. Anwantherr arratyirretyek ikwerrenh-angkwarr, rarl iwerr mwerr-angker mpwarek anwekantherr, anwantherr arraty anetyek Akngey-kenh-angkwarr. ¹⁷ Artwa anyent apmwelhilek-they, ingkern-penh ingkerrenh ilwek. Artwa anyent ingwer-anem apetyek, Jesus Christ-anem. Ra iwerr anwekantherr mpwarek. Akngeyel anwenhantherr ilek, "Arrantherr atyeng-angkwarr arraty aneyel." Anwantherr intem-antey iteth aneyel.

¹⁸ Artwa anyent apmwelhilek. Ahern-arenyel Adam-kenh-angkwarr apmwangkwarr apentenh. Alakenh arraty Akngeyel ahern-areny ingkerrenh ipmek atwetyek. Artwa anyent ingwer arraty-angkwarr apentenh, iwerr mpwaretyek, rernem arratyirreynetyek, ra apmwa ingkerrenh-kety iwek, rernem iteth intem-antey anayntetyek. ¹⁹ Artwa arrwekeleny anyent Akngeyek awelhey-angenh. Alakenh-angkwarr rernem apmwangkwarr alhenh. Artwa ingwer Akngeyek awelhenh. Ra iwerr mpwarek ingkerrenhek. Alakenh-angkwarr, ingwer-rnem arratyirreynem mwerr-warl-athek.

²⁰ Akngeyel angka arrwekeleny arrernek, rernem iterl-aretyek, rernemarl apmwangkwarr apentenh. Akngeyel iwerr mpwarek ikwer-rnem, renh-rnem arwa alhewer itethiletyek. ²¹ Apmwangkwarr apentenh rernem ilwek-anem. Jesus-arl apenteyel-rnem rernem arratyirrek, rernem intem-antey iteth anayntetyek. Alakenh-anyem Akngeyel arrernek ikwer-rnem, Jesus Christ Inkart anwekantherrenh alakenh arrernek ingkerrenhek.

Anwantherr itethirretyek Christ-angkwarr; apmwangk-warr alhey-angenh

¹ Ingwer-rnem iterreyel apmwangk-warr apentetyek, apmwekety rernem angkepirrenty mwerrarl Akngey ikwer-rnem inkwerelhetyek-arrpantey, rernem angkepirrentyekan. Alakenh rernem apmwangk-warr apenteyel aleth, "Alerl ayeng angkepirretyek wenh!"

² Alakenh anwantherr iterrey-angenh arrangkw! Kel anwantherr apmwekety ipmelhek, nthakenh anwantherr apmwangk-warr alhey-angenh. ³ Anwantherr baptise inemel, anwantherr ingkerrenh Jesus-warl-anem anyentirrek. Anwantherr baptise irrenty anwantherr Jesus-angkwarr aypeman, rarl anwekantherr ilwek. Ra ahern nhenh iwerl-alhek, anwantherr apmwa ahern-areny iwerl-alhek arrpemar, renharl apentenh-rnemel. ⁴⁻⁵ Jesus awenngel ayntek, arlka lyerteny-anem itethirrek. Baptise-angkwarr Jesus-el anwenhantherr anyentelhilem ikwerenh-warl. Anwantherr lyerteny-anem irreyenh arrpemar. Akngeyel Jesus renh irrpelthel itethilek anwantherr itethirretyek ikwerenh-angkwarr arrpemar. Alakenh-they Akngeyel anwenhantherr-anem akwentilelheyenh, arlka lyerteny-akert Jesus akemirrek-apeny. ⁶ Jesus anwekantherr katy ilwek, apmwa anwekantherrety iwetyek. Akngeyel apmwa ywerrelhilek. Anwantherr apmwekety ipmelhey-areny, ikwerenh-angkwarrant apentemel. Anwantherr ahern-areny apmwamwam apentey-angenh arrangkw. ⁷ Jesus rarl ilwek-apeny, anwantherr apmwekety ipmelhek arrpemar, apmwangk-warr apentekerr.

⁸ Jesus rarl ywerrek-apeny, anwantherr ywerrem arrpemar. Anwantherr iteth aneyel ikwer-angkwarr. Jesus rarl itethirrek-apeny, anwantherr itethirrem arrpemar. ⁹ Akngeyel Christ renh ipmepenh itethilek, rarl anwenhantherr ipmepenh itethileyenh arrpemar. ¹⁰ Ra ilwek anyentinger-antey. Ra intem iteth anem, Ingkart Akngey ikwer-itwek. ¹¹ Jesus-arl apenteyel-rnem arrantherr iteth intem-antey aneyenh arrpemar. Arrantherr anyentirrek Akngey-warl. Jesus-el Christ iwerr mpwarek.

¹² Arrantherr iterretyek mwanytel. Arrekantherrenh-angkwarr amentewarl alhey-angenh, apmwangk-warr alhey-angenh. ¹³ Arlka apmwangk-warr antheley-angenh, Rant arrenhantherr itethilek, arrewaly ayntenh-penhan. Akngey-kenh-angkwarrant anthelehetyek menty, mwerr-angkwarr-ayteng, itethilenh-ilenh impen-angkwarr-antey, arraty-angkwarr apenterl-ayntetyek. ¹⁴ Akngeyel iwerr

mpwarek. Angka Akngey-kenh-angkwarrant apenterl-ayntetyek, impen-angkwarr nthakenh apmwelhiley-angenh. Jew-kenh arrwekeleny-angkwarr angath-anteyarl arrangwarl, nthakenh Akngey-angkwarr arratyirrey-angenh ikwer-angkwarr.

¹⁵ Akngeyel iwerr lyerteny anwekantherr mpwarek, Jesus-angkwarr apenterl-ayntetyek. Ingwer-rnem iterreyel angka arrwekeleny Moses-kenh ikwerety amentirretyek, alakenh rernem amentewarl alhem. Arrangkw innga, anwantherr alakenh iterrey-angenh. Nthakenh anwantherr apmwel-areth mpwarey-angenh, mwerr-angkwarr anayntetyek. ¹⁶ Arrantherr arlka apmwek anthelhenty, arrantherr apmwakert-antey ilweman, apmwa atyetyart arrekantherrenh anem. Arrantherr Ingkartek arlka anthelhenty, arrantherr Ingkart-kenh-angkwarr arraty anem. ¹⁷ Ayeng Akngeyek inkwerelheyel, arrantherrarl ikwer-warl angkepirrek. Awank-akerr arrantherr apmwangkwarrant apenteh, apmwek anthelhemel. Aley arrantherr Akngey-kenh angka apenteyel, angka innga renh arrenhantherr akalty-anthek, renhant apenterl-ayntetyek. ¹⁸ Alakenh-they arrantherr Akngey-kenh ingkerrenh-anem ikwerenhant-anem apenterl-ayntetyek warrkenh ikwerenh-rnem aneyel, apmwangkwarr apentey-angenh.

¹⁹ Arrantherrarl ywarn iterreyelarl-kety atha arrenhantherr mwantysel-antey ileyel. Awank-akerr arrantherr arlka apmwek anthelhek. Aley arrantherr Akngey-kenh-angkwarr-anem apenteyel, mwerr-angkwarr-ayteng.

²⁰ Awank-akerr arrantherrarl apmwangkwarrant apenteh Akngeyek awelhey-angenh. ²¹ Lyert arrantherr nyerranem irreyel. Apmwangkwarrant apententy, Akngeyel ngenh atwem, ngap ilwem-anem. ²² Lyert anwantherr apmwangkwarr aney-angenh-anem. Akngeyel-anem arrenhantherr rltarrkiletyek, Akngey rant-anem atyetyart arrekantherrenh aneyel. Arrantherr warrkenh ikwerenh. Ra arrenhantherr ayerrpileyenh, iteth intem-antey aneyenh. Ranem arrenhantherr itethileyenh. ²³ Apmwangkwarr apententy, rap kel ilwem apmwakert-antey. Akngeyel arrernek, ingkerrenh iteth atnyenetyek. Alakenh-anyem anwekantherr iwerr mpwarek. Ingkart anwekantherrenh Jesus Christ renh apententy, anwantherr iteth aneman, ikwerenh-angkwarr anyentirrem.

7

Angka arrwekeleny apentetyek ilwetyek-atwety

¹ Atyenh-rnemay, arrantherr ingkerr kel akalty, ahern-arenyel angka arrwekeleny apenteyel ilwetyek-atwety, itetharl aneyel-rnemek. Ipmernekem arrangkwarl. ² Artwa ra iteth aneyel-antey, anew ikwerenh kel aneyel ikwer-itwek. Artwa ilwenty, arelh ra kel menty-anem ament-anem anem. ³ Arelh ra anew ingwer ikngwenty, artwa ra iteth-antey aneyel-angkwarr, ra apmwelhilem. Artwa ikwerenh ilwek-kety, ra kel ingwer-itwek itengirreyek. Nthakenh ingwerentyel renh ayntarrp-iley-angenh. Arelh ipmelhem-anem. Alakenh-anyem ahern-arenyel angka arrwekeleny apenteyel ilwetyek-atwety, itetharl aneyel-rnemek. Ipmernekem arrangkwarl. Ahern-areny itetharl aneyel-rnemek angka arrwekeleny aynteyel.

⁴ Lyertyeny-angkwarr apenteyek Christ-kenh-angkwarr anwantherr itethirreyek. Atyenh-rnem, arrantherr itethirrey-angenh angka arrwekeleny-angkwarrant, alakenh-anyem anyentirrek Jesus Christ-warl, angka ingwer renhant-anem apenteyek, Christ-kenh. Akngeyel renh ipmepenh akemelhilek, anwantherr renh apenteyek, arraty Akngey-kenh-angkwarr apenteyek. ⁵ Anwantherr ahern-areny-kenh-angkwarrant apenteh, alakenh anwantherr Akngey-kenh angka arrwekeleny-angkwarrant apmwelhilek. Akngeyel anwenhantherr tyatyemilek. ⁶ Aley Akngeyel anwenhantherr tyatyemiley-angenh. Anwantherr Akngey-angkwarrant-anem apenteyel. Akngeyel anwenhantherr ayntarrp-iley-angenh. Itnweng Akngey-kenhel anwenhantherr lyertyenyilem. Angka arrwekeleny-angkwarr arrangkwarl, ikwerenh-angkwarrant anwantherr apenterl-aynteyek, Itnweng-angkwarrant.

Anwantherr iterl-arelheyel angka arrwekeleny-angkwarr, anwantherr apmwakert aneyel.

⁷ Angka arrwekeleny apmwa apek? Arrangkwa ingga! Ayeng akwerrp ananekerr, ayeng Akngey-kenh angka arrwekeleny-angkwarrant akaltyirrek, impenekey-antey. Angka alakenh aynteyel: "Nga iterrey-angenh ingwerenty-kenh ampwal anyelkel inetyek." Kel angka iterl-arek atha. ⁸⁻⁹ Ayeng artwa apmwantey aneyel. Alakenh ayeng ywarn arrkernelhenh, Akngey-kenh angka arrwekeleny-angkwarr apenteyek. Angka arrwekeleny-wenyankel ayeng mwerr-arrpantey anenh. Ayeng angka arrwekelenyek akwerrp, mwerrarl ayeng anenh. Ikwer-penh angka atha awek-penh, ywarn ayeng arratyirreyek arrkernelhenh, ayeng iterl-arelhek-anem ayeng apmwangkwarl-tangkwel anenh. ¹⁰ Ayeng itethirrey-angenh angka arrwekeleny-angkwarr.

Angka arrwekeleny-angkwarr ayeng ywarnarl arrkernelhenh. ¹¹ Angka arrwekeleny awek-penh, ayeng apmwangk-warr anenh, Akngeyek irrpelthirrenh, iteth-warl-athek apentey-angenh. ¹² Angka arrwekeleny impen-antey. Angka arrwekeleny ingkerr impen, mwerr-ayteng. Akngeyel anwekantherr arrernek, arraty-ayteng anwantherr apenteyek.

¹³ Angka arrwekeleny mwerrel ayenh apmwiley-angenh. Arrangk-w innga! Angka ingkerrenh-angkwarr atha iterl-arelhek-anem, "Ayeng apmwanteyarl aneyel, angka Akngey-kenh-angkwarr apentey, ilwey-angenh-ayteng." Apmwangkwarr ingkerrenh aneyelek arwa angka nhenh anayntileyel.

¹⁴ Angka arrwekeleny irrwerl-areny-kenh. Ayeng artwa ahern-areny apmwamwam. Ayeng apmwakert-antey aneyel, apmwangkwarrant apenteyel. ¹⁵⁻¹⁶ Ayeng ilkelhey-angenh apmwangkwarr apenterl-ayntetyek. Ayeng ywarn arrkernelheyel, arraty-angkwarr apenterl-ayntetyek-arrpantey. Ayeng ywarn iterreyel. Angka arrwekeleny mwerr atha iterl-areyel. ¹⁷⁻¹⁸ Ayeng ywarn arrkernelheyel mwerr-angkwarr anetyek-arrpantey. Ayeng akalty, arlka ayeng rlterrk-weny, ayeng ywarn-antey mwerr anetyek arrkernelheyel. Ayeng apmwelhileyel-antey. ¹⁹ Arratyirretyek-arrpantey ayeng arrkernelheyel ywarn-antey, athap apmwangkwarrant apenteyel. ²⁰⁻²¹ Apmwa kwenel aneyel, atyengel-arleng. Apmwangkwarr alheyel apmelerr. Aray, ayeng arrkernelheyel mwerr-angkwarr anetyek, ywarn-antey. Ayeng mwerr-angkwarr anetyek ilkelhenty, ayeng apmwekety angkepirretyek-anek-anem, ywarn-antey. ²² Ayeng Akngey-kenh angkek innga inkwerelhetyek arrkernelheyel. ²³ Mwerr-angkwarr anetyek arrkernelheyel ayeng, arlka atyenh arrkernelheyel mwerr-angkwarr irretyek-arrpantey anyent-angkwarr, apmwangkwarr apek tnhwerlewerreyel. Atherr-angkwarr apenteyel apmwangkwarr-then-antey. ²⁴ Ayeng nthakenh irreyenh, Akngeyel ayenh ipmek atweyenh ayeng apmwangkwarrant apenterl-anenty. Angwenhel ayenh itethileyenh? ²⁵ Ayeng Akngeyek inkwerelhem, rarl ayenh itethilek, Jesus Christ, Ingkart anwekantherrenh-angkwarr. Ahern-areny-angkwarr atha mwerr-angkwarr apentetyek-arrpantey iterreyel ayeng apmwelhilem-antey Akngey-kenh-angkwarr.

8

Itnwengel renh-rnem rlterrkileyel

¹ Arrantherr Christ Jesus-angkwarr apententy, Akngeyel arrenhantherr atwey-angenh, awerr-wenyarl arrekantherr mpwelheyenh, arlta ingkernel. ² Arrantherr Jesus renh tnakenty, Itnweng Rlwartel arrenhantherr itethilem apmwekety, arrantherr iteth intem-antey aneyenh, ipma ayntey-angenh. Nthakenh ayntarrp-iley-angenh angka arrwekeleny-angkwarr. ³ Ahern-areny-rnem amentewarl alhenh, arratyirretyek-arrpantey ywarn-antey angka arrwekeleny-angkwarr amentel. Akngeyel Jesus renh thwenek ahern nhenh-warl, ahern-areny anayntetyek, arlka menty anhelhetyek anwekantherr. Ra apmwa antengilek, anwekantherr ingkerrenhek arwerl iylpeyl-atherrel ilwemel. ⁴ Itnweng Rlwart-akertan rernem artern-pirretyek, Akngey-kenh-angkwarr rernem ingkerrenhel araty apentetyek, ament-warl alhey-angenh.

⁵ Ingwer-rnem ahern-arenyek iterreyel, ingwer-rneman Itnweng Rlwart-akertan irrwerl-arenyek iterreyel, apenterl-ayntetyek. ⁶ Anwantherrap ahern-areny-kenh-angkwarr apenterl-anenty, anwantherrap ilwemarl. Itnwengel akwerrng arratyileyel. Anwantherr Itnweng Rlwart-akert anwantherrap iteth aneman, mwerrant-arey anem. ⁷ Apmwangkwarr apenterl-anenty, anwantherrap Akngey-kety amentirremarl. Rernem Akngey-kenh-angkwarr artewentyel iterrey-angenh. ⁸ Anwantherr apmwangkwarr apententy, Akngey-angkwarr arraty aney-angenh. Akngey ranap anwekantherr inkwerelhey-angenharl.

⁹ Ahern-areny-angkwarr ament-warl alhey-angenh. Arrantherr Akngey-kenh Itnweng-akertan mwerr arraty iterretyek. Itnweng Christ aney-angenh, ngap amentewarl iterrarl-anem, apmwangkwarran. Itnweng Christ-kenh-kety amentirreman. ¹⁰ Christ-akert nga iteth aneyenh. Akngeyel ngenh inek, arratyilemel, ikwerenh-angkwarr apenterl-ayntetyek. Arlka kel ilweman, itnweng itetharl aneyel, ntwarl Akngey-kenh-angkwarr apenteyelan. ¹¹ Akngeyel Jesus renh itethilek. Akngey-kenh Itnweng ngkweng-itwel aneyel. Ra itnwengel arlka ahern-areny ngenh akemelhileyenh.

¹² Atyenh-rnem, apmwangkwarr apentey-angenh, amentewarl alhey-angenh. ¹³ Ahern-areny-kenh-angkwarrant apenterl-anenty, ngap ilwem intem-anteyarl. Awerr anwantherr anetyek, apmwangkwarr apentey-angenharl. Itnwengel anwenhantherr rlterrilem, anwantherr iteth anayntetyek. ¹⁴ Itnweng Rlwart-akert-rneman alerikw Akngey-kenh-rnem ingkerr. ¹⁵ Akngeyel itnweng apmwa arrekantherr-warl thweney-angenh.

Itnweng ikwerenhel anwenhantherr ater anthey-angenh. Itnweng Rlwart-akertelant anwantherr irrwerl-areny renh Akngey akem. Arrangkwarl, arrangkwarl. ¹⁶ Itnwengel anwenhantherr akalty-anthem, anwantherrarl alerikw Akngey-kenh aneyel.

Mwerr-angker anwekantherr mpwelheyel, alker-areny-kenh

¹⁷⁻¹⁸ Ahern nhel apmwangketyarr aynteyneyel. Ahern nhel anwekantherr rlterrk aynteyel, ingwer-inger anwekantherr mwerr-awaty aynteyenh. Alakenh-anyem anwantherr artewentyel iterl-arayntetyek. Mwerr-angker anwekantherr mpwelheyel, alker-areny-kenh-angkwarran. Ingkerrenhel areyenh Akngey renh, rlterrk ilkwakert. Anwantherr Jesus Christ-itwek aney-alpeyenh, apmer mwerr-angker-itwel intem-antey. ¹⁹ Ahern-areny ingkerrenh, Akngeyarl arrpmernek, rernem mpwelheyel Akngey ikwerenhek-rnem, rernem aremirreyenh ingkerrenhek, ingkerrenhel renh-rnem iterl-areyenh. ²⁰ Aray, ahern-areny-rnem apmwelhilekarl, Akngeyel ahern nhenh apmwilek awank-akerr. Ahern-areny-rnem apatemel mpwelheyel ikwer, ra ahern nhenh mwerrileyneyek angkep arrpemar. ²¹ Ahern renh-anem Akngeyel mwerrileyenh, ingkerrenhel aketh-antey aretyek, alerikw ikwerenr-rnem mwerr aneyel-apeny.

²²⁻²³ Anwantherr akalty, aley-anyem ingkerrenh ahern-areny apmwakert, ahern-areny arntety irreyel. Anwantherr alerikw ikwerenr-rnem Itnweng ikwerenr-akert, anwantherr aketh-antey renh areyenh, ra anwenhantherr arlka alker-areny-apeny antheyenh. ²⁴ Akngeyel anwenhantherr kel itethilek. Anwantherr angetherr arey-angenh-penh, anwantherr mpwelheyel alerl-antey. ²⁵ Anwantherr anngel angetherr arey-angenh, anwantherr arternp ikwer mpwelheyel, ra anwenhantherr mwerriletyek.

²⁶⁻²⁷ Anwantherr rlterrk-wenyarl, anwantherr apateyel, Akngey renh ayernetyek. Itnwengel anwenhantherr rlterrkileyel. Itnweng ra Akngey-warl angkem. Itnwengel anwekantherr katy ayerneyel arraty-angkwarr. Akngeyel anwenhantherr iterl-areyel, anwantherr iterreyel-angkwarr. Akngeyel anwenhantherr aketh-antey areyel Itnweng-akertan.

²⁸ Akngey ra iwerr mwerr-angker mpwareyel ingkerrenhek, rernemar. renh apenteyelek-rnem. Ra arrernek ikwer-rnem arrwekel. Ingwer-rnemel renh-rnem ilpertiley-angenh. ²⁹ Akngeyel arrwekel-antey rlwanek, alerikw ikwerenr-rnem anetyek, rernem alerikw ikwerenr anyent

arrwekeleny-apeny anetyek. ³⁰ Akngeyel ikwer-rnem ar-
rernek arrwekel, renh-rnem rlwatetyek, rernem ikwerenh
anayntetyek. Ranem iwerr mpwarek ikwer-rnem, rernem
ikwerenh-angkwarr aylpetyek. Ranem renh-rnem arraty
innga arek ikwerenh-angkwarr, ranem renh-rnem rlterrk-
ilek.

³¹ Akngeyel anwenhantherr arntarnt-areyel. Anwantherr
kel alakenh ilem. Alakenh-anyem anwantherr iterretyek,
Akngey ra anwekantherr-itwel aneyel, ingwerel anwen-
hantherr ywarn ilpertilem. ³² Akngeyel alerikw ikwerenh
ayerrpiley-angenh arrangkw. Ra menty antheke, anwekan-
therr ilwetyek. Alakenh-anyem Akngeyel anwenhantherr
intem-antey arntarnt-areyenh irrpelthel. ³³ Akngeyel kel
anwenhantherr ayerrpilekarl, ikngwerel anwenhantherr
ywarn irrywerremel ayntarrp-iley-angenh. Akngeyel an-
wenhantherr arratyant areyel. ³⁴ Alakenh-they ingwerel an-
wenhantherr ywarn irrywerremel ayntarrp-iley-angenh,
Jesus Christ ra anwekantherr kel ilwekarl. Ra arrewaly
ayntenh. Akngeyel renh angkep itethilek. Aley ratherr
ilkwant-atherr irrwerl-itwek arrwekel mpwelheyel. Ranem
intem-antey Akngey ayerneyel, ra anwenhantherr arntarnt-
aretyek.

³⁵ Christ ra anwekantherr inkwerelheyel, ingwerel
anwenhantherr nthakenh ikwer-they akngakey-angenh.
Rernem anwenhantherr ilpertiletyek arrkernelheyel,
anwekantherrety rernem arlkarirreyel apeke, arntety
anthetyek Akngey-kenh-angkwarr alheyel-kety. Christ-
el anwenhantherr intem-antey atnyenem arrpemarl.
Rernem anwenhantherr amern-weny ileyel apeke, rernem
arnkwa anwekantherrenh rakem apeke, anwenhantherr
ipmek atwem apeke, rernem anwenhantherr Christ-they
akngakey-angenh arrangkw, ra anwekantherr-itwel intem-
antey aneyel. ³⁶ Alakenh Akngey-kenh angka aynteyel:
"Ngkweng-angkwarr apenteyel-rnemek ingwer-rnem
anwekantherr arrkernelheyel, anwenhantherr ilpertiletyek.
Rernem anwenhantherr atwetyek arrkernelheyel, artwel
yep-yeparl akerek atwek-apeny." ³⁷ Ingwer-rnem
anwekantherr arrkernelheyelarl ra anwenhantherr
rlterrkilek, anwantherr ingkerrenh rlterrk anetyek.
Christ ra anwekantherr inkwerelheyel. ³⁸⁻³⁹ Ayeng akalty
innga anem, ingwerel anwenhantherr ywarn Akngey-
they akngaketyek arrkernelheyel, rarl anwenhantherr
inkwerelhemel areyel. Anwantherr iteth aneyel
apeke, anwantherr arrewaly ayntem apeke, Akngeyel
anwenhantherr intem-antey areyenh. Angel-rnemel-then,
arrenty ingkerrenhel alker irrwerl-areny ingkerrenhel

anwenhantherr ywarn Akngey-they akngakeyenh. Rernem irrwerlel aneyel, rernem ahern nhel aneyel apek, rernem anwekantherr lyert irrpelthirreyel apek, rernem anwenhantherr Akngey-they akngakey-angenh. Inkart anwekantherrenh Jesus Christ ra anwekantherr ilwekarl, Akngey ra anwekantherr ilkelheyel.

9

Akngeyel Israel-areny-rnem-tangkwel rlwanek, ikwerenh-rnem anetyek

¹ Ayeng Jesus Christ-angkwarr arraty angkeyel, irrtwy-erremel angkey-angenh, arraty ayeng angkeyel. Itnweng Rlwart ra akalty ayengarl angkek-penh. ² Ayeng aleth amperrngirreyel. ³ Ayeng artewentyel iterreyel atyenh-rnem Christ-warl anyentirretyek, ⁴ Akngeyel Israel-areny-rnem rlwanek, rernem alerikw ikwerenh-rnem anetyek, Ra renh-rnem ilkwilek. Ran ikwer-rnem lwewarrernelhek ra atyetyart rlterrk ilkwakert aneyel. Akngeyel ikwer-rnem angka arrwekeleny arrernek. Ra renh-rnem ilek ikwer-rnem-itwel anayntetyek. Akngeyel renh-rnem akalty-anthek, rernem arraty-angkwarr apenterl-ayntetyek tyaty ilkwitwel. Ra iwerr mpwarek ikwer-rnem akngerr-inger. ⁵ Arrwekeleny rernem atyetyart ilkwernem anenh, Abraham, Isaac, Jacob. Ikwer-rnem-they-anem Jesus Christ aremirrek ingkern-penh. Anwantherr Akngey tnaketyek atyetyart ilkwa ingkerrenh-kenh.

⁶ Akngey-kenh angka aynteyel-antey, ipmelhey-angenh. Ingkern-penh ingwer-rnem Israel-kenh-rnem-arrpantey illelheyel. Arrangkw, rernem Israel-kenh-angkwarr apentey-angenh arrangkw, ikwerenh aney-angenh arrangwarl. Iwerr rarl mpwarek Jew ikwer-rnem, Jew ingwer-rnemel renh arraty apentey-angenh. ⁷⁻⁸ Ingwer-rnem ayntarrp-illelheyel Abraham-kenh-rnem-arrpantey. Rernem Abraham-kenh-rnem aney-angenh. Akngeyel renh ilek, "Isaac-angkwarr atha ngkwenh-rnem akngerram-akngerrileyenh." Arrangkw ahern-areny-kenh-angkwarr. Ikwerenh-rnemant, Akngeyel arrwekel alhelenhey-alpenhan. Rernem Akngey-kenh-rnem innga. ⁹ Akngeyel Abraham renh ilek, "Aherrety anyent-penh ayeng apey-alpeyenh. Sarah-el ampa akely atnyeneyenh." Isaac renhey-antey Akngeyelarl alhelek-antey.

¹⁰ Angka nhenh iterl-aray! Rebekah-kenh atyewenheng-atherr, anyikw anyent-kenh-antey, artwamp Isaac-kenh, away atherr, awayikw ikwerenh ayteyikwek awelhetyek. Alakenh-anyem Akngeyel arrernek ikwer. ¹¹⁻¹² Jacob Esau

away mwerrant-atherr. Akngeyelant ayteyikw rlwanek arrwekel-antey, ratherr born-irrey-alenty. Ra Rebekah renh ilek, "Awey ilkwa arrwekeleny ayteyikw ikwerenhek awelhetyek." Ikwerenh-angkwarrant ra renh rlwanek. Ahern-areny-kenh-angkwarr renh arrerney-angenh arrangwarl. Ra rlwanek, angka ikwerenh arlpimpil-ayntetyek ikwer-angkwarrant. Alakenh ra arrernek ikwer arrwekel. ¹³ Akngey-kenh angka arrwekeleny aynteyel: "Ayeng Jacob-ek inkwerelhek, Esau-ek arrangwarl."

¹⁴ Nthakenh? Akngeyel arraty ikwer arrernek, ngay? ¹⁵ Ra Moses renh ilek alakenhey arrpemar, "Ayengan ilkelhenty, atha ingwer-rnem rlwanem, kelarl arntarnt-arem renh-rnem. Ingwer-rneman arrangwarl." ¹⁶ Ran ilkelheyel-angkwarr, Akngeyel ingkerrenh arntarnt-arey-angker. Alakenh-anyemarl aynteyel, ahern-areny-kenh-angkwarr-weny, ikwerenh-angkwarrant. Angka ikwerenh alakenh aynteyel, anyent. ¹⁷ Akngey-kenh angka arrwekeleny alakenh aynteyel. Akngeyel Pharaoh renh ilek, "Atha ngenh atyetyart arrernek, ingkerrenhel ayenh iterl-aretyek, ayengarl rlterrk ilkwakert. Angka atyenh arlpimpirreyenh apmer arrpanenh-warl." ¹⁸ Alakenh-anyem Akngeyel ingwer-rnem ingkerrenh arntarnt-arem arwa alhewer, ra ilkelhentyan. Ra ilkelhenty, ra ingwer-rneman awerrarl mpwarem, ikwer awelheyangarl.

¹⁹ Ingwerentyel ayenh ayernem, "Alakenh anwekantherr arrernek kel arrwekel-antey. Ilekek-anem Akngeyel anwenhantherr akngakem?" ²⁰⁻²¹ Artwa ingwerentyel ahern atnthepenh mpwarem tyampit apek, kap apek. Anwantherr ahern-penh arnwarnekarl arrpemar, ahern-arenyarl. Alakenh-anyem ahern-arenyel Akngey renh nthakenh tyerney-angenh. Ikwerenh-angkwarr arraty inga aynteyel, ament arrpemar. Apmwamwam mpwarem, mwerr-angkeran mpwarem. Alakenh atnthepenh arrpemar, ingwer apmwamwam ingweran mwerr-angkerarl arnwarnetyek, rarl ilkelheyel-angkwarr.

²²⁻²³ Alakenh-apeny Akngeyan. Ra ingwer-rnem mpwarek, ikwer-rnem ahelirrek, renh-rnem ywerrelhiletiek-anek. Ranem renh-rnem menty amek-arek. Ranem ilkelheyel rernem ikwerenh-angkwarrant apenterl-ayntetyek. Ingwer-rnem ra arrwekel-antey rlwanek, ra renh-rnem arntarnt-aretyek. Alakenh ingkerrenhel renh iterl-aretyek rarl rlterrk inga aneyel. ²⁴ Akngeyel akngerr anwenhantherr arrwekel-antey rlwanek, Jew-rnem-then, Jew-weny-rnem-then.

²⁵ Hosea-kenh pip alakenh aynteyel: Akngeyel renh-rnem ilek, "Akngerr ingwer-rnem atyenh-rnem-weny, rernem atyenh-rnem alerl aneyenh. Awank-akerr ayeng inkwerelhey-angenh ikwer-rnem anenh. Ayeng ikwer-rnem inkwerelheyenh-anem. ²⁶ Arrwekel atha renh-rnem ilek, 'Arrantherr atyenh-rnem aney-angenh.' Apmer ingwer-areny-rnem atha antweyel, 'Aleray atyenh-rnem.' Ayeng innga itetharl aneyel. ²⁷ Isaiah-kenh pip aynteyel arrpemar, irrkaty-angkwarr, pip ingwer-itwek aynteyel arrpemar, 'Israel-kenh-rnem akngerr innga aneyel, atha irrpetyap itethileyenh. ²⁸ Atha Inkartel anamerl ar-ratyiletyek ayerneyenh arlta ingkernel, arraty ilelhetyek.' ²⁹ Isaiah-el arrwekel ingkwernek pip-warl, 'Inkartel rl-terrk Sodom-areny-rnem-then Gomorrah-areny-rnem-then althenek. Ra menty atwey-angenh Jew arrwekeleny-rnem altheney-angenh, ywerrelhiletyek-anek. Ra Jew ingker-renh altheney-angenh, ingkern-penh anwantherr aneyel-antey.' "

Israel-kenh-rnemel Akngey renh arraty tnakey-angenh

³⁰ Jew-weny-rnem arrkernelhey-angenh-antey angka arrwekeleny-angkwarr arraty anetyek. Akngeyel renh-rnem arraty arek, rernemar renh tnakek. ³¹ Israel-kenh ingwer-rnem arrkernelhenh arraty anetyek-arrpantey, angka arrwekeleny-angkwarr apentemel. Ywarn-antey ipantey rernem arrkernelhenh. ³²⁻³³ Alakenh-anyem Akngey-kenh angka pipel aynteyel. Akngey angkek, "Atha apmer Zion-el apwert arrkngert arrrernem. Ingwer-rnem aytne-apyeny atyenh-angkwarr-kety, rernem aytne, angath-antey. Renh-rnem ankertewek angath-antey. Angath-antey aytnek. Rernem atyenh-angkwarr apentenh angath-antey. Alakenh-anyem rernem apmwewarl angkepirrek. Alakenh-anyem ra apwert aynteyel. Ingwerentyel Akngey renh tnakenty, ra nthakenh apatey-angenh apmwewarl irrey-angenh."

10

¹ Atyenh-rnem, ayeng arlkwenteyel, Akngeyel Israel-kenh ingkerrenh itethiletyek. Alakenh-anyem atha Akngey renh ayerneyel ikwer-rnem. ² Atha iterl-areyel rernem Akngeyek artewentyel innga arrkernelheyel. ³ Rernem apal innga arrkernelheyel. Rernem iylpelirrek, Akngey-kenh-angkwarr apentey-angenh. Rernem arratyirretyek-arrpantey arrkernelheyel ikwerrenh-angkwarr. Rernem amentel arratyirretyek-arrpantey, angath-antey.

⁴ Christ rarl arraty-angkwarr apentenh angka arrwekeleny-angkwarr, apmwelhiley-angenh arrangkw. Artwa anyentel angka arrwekeleny apentenh akertek-atwety. Angka akertant-anem Christ arrkngert, ngwampenyant-anem mpwarek. Angka arrwekeleny ipmelhek, ywerrek nhek-atwety. Rernem renh tnakenty, rernem Akngey-kenh-angkwarr arraty aneman.

⁵ Moses-el angka alakenh arrernek: "Angka arrwekeleny-angkwarr arrayant apententy innga, ngap iteth intem aneman." ⁶ Akngey-kenh angka alakenh aynteyel: "Akngey-kenh-angkwarr arrayt apententy alakenh iterrey-angenh, 'Angwenh alker-warl nganem, Christ renh atwarrelhileyek irrwerl-they?' " ⁷ Alakenh iterrey-angenh, "Angwenh ahern kwen-warl aylpetyek, renh irrwerlileyek kwen-they?" Arrangkwant-atherr. Nthakenh Ingwerenty, ikwerant-arelh. Ament anwantherr nthakenh nthweyang ikwer anwekantherrenh-angkwarr. ⁸ Akngey-kenh angka Christ-akert arrer-antey anwekantherr aneyel. Anwantherr angka renh tnaketyek, angka ilerl-apayntetyek. ⁹ Ntwa Jesus Atyetyart antwenty, ntwa renh tnakemel, Akngeyelarl renh ipmepenh itethilek, ranemarl ngenh itethilem arrpemarl. ¹⁰ Ntwa renh tnakenty, nga ikwerenh-angkwarr arrayt anemarl. Ntwa Jesus renh Atyetyart antwenty, Akngeyel ngenh itethilem. ¹¹ Akngey-kenh angka arrwekeleny aynteyel Christ-akert, "Ingwerel renh tnakenty, ra nthakenh apatey-angenh apmwewarl irrey-angenh. Akngeyel renh arntarnt-areyel." ¹² Kel angka nhenh ingkerrenhek aynteyel, Jew-rnemek, ingwer-rnemek, ingkerrenhek-antey. Ingkart anyent impen ingkerrenhek aneyel. Ran ingkerrenh arntarnt-arey-angker rernem renh ayernenty. ¹³ Akngey-kenh angka ingwer alakenh aynteyel arrpemarl, "Ingwerel-rnem Ingkart renh ayernenty, Akngeyel renh-rnem itethileyenh."

¹⁴ Rernem Akngey-kenh angka ywarn awem, renh tnakey-angenh, renh ayerney-angenh. Ingwerel-rnem renh-rnem angath-antey akalty-anthenh. Akngey-kenh angka arleng-alenty akalty-anthem. ¹⁵ Ingkart-kenh angka away-angenh akwerrp, angkakert thweney-angenh-antey. Angka Akngey-kenh alakenh aynteyel; angkakert impen apmer arrpanenh-warl alhem, angka mwerr-angker ilerl-apayntetyek. Mwerr-angkwarr rernem angka ilerl-apeyel ingketyel.

¹⁶ Israel-kenhel-rnem angka nhenh-angkwarr apentey-angenh. Angkakert Isaiah-el arrwekel-antey ingkwernek, "Ingkartay, angwenhel angka anwekantherrenh-angkwarr

apenteyel?" ¹⁷ Angka mwerr-angker awem-penh, Akngey renh tnakem, angka mwerr-angker Jesus Christ-kenh.

¹⁸ Kel rernem angka mwerr-angker awek. Angka Akngey-kenh alakenh aynteyel: "Angka apmer arrpanenh-warl arlpimpirrek angka ilpirtel-warl." ¹⁹ Moses-el ingkwernek arrwekel, Akngeyel ileyel, "Atha apmer ingwer-areny-rnem arntarnt-arem, arrantherr iterretyek, ingwer-rnem arlkarirretyek, arrantherr angkepirretyek atyeng-warl. Israel-kenhel-rnem angka iterl-arey-angenh, rernemap apatenh."

²⁰ Isaiaah-el ingkwernek arrpemar, "Akngeyel ilek, 'Ayeng aremirreyenh arleng-areny-rnemek, akwerrp-rnemek, atyeng iterrey-angenh-rnemek, apatemel anew-aneyel-rnemek.'"

²¹ Israel-areny-rnem-ek Isaiaah-el ingkwernek, "Ayeng ywarn arrkernelhenh renh-rnem arratyiletyek-arrpantey, iylpelant rernem aweyel, awalhey-angenh. Ayeng ingkerrenh-itwek mwerrant-arey anetyek."

11

Akngeyel Israel-areny irrpetyapant atnyeneyel

¹ Atha ayernem arrpemar, Akngeyel ikwerenh-rnem menty ipmek? Arrangkw. Ayeng Israel-kenh aneyel arrpemar, Abraham-kenh arrpemar, Benjamin-kenh.

² Aray, Akngeyel ikwerenh-rnem menty ipmey-angenh, arrwekel ikwer-rnem arrernek. Angka arrwekeleny alakenh aynteyel, Elijah-iperrek. Elijah-el Israel-kenh-rnem ayntarrp-ilek.

³ "Ingkartay, angkakert ngkwenh-rnem ipmek-antey atwek. Rernem apwert ilperr-ilperr ngkwenh-rnem akek. Ayeng anyentant ngkweng inkwerelheyel. Rernem atyeng nthweyel, ayenh atwetyek arrpemar."

⁴ Akngeyel Elijah renh alakenh ilek, "Atha artwa 7,000 atyenh atnyeneyel-antey, rernemar atyengety iparelhey-angenh-antey, ingkart-arrpantey Baal-ek inkwerelhey-angenh."

⁵ Aley alakenh-apenyarl aynteyel, irrpetyapant aneyel-antey, Akngey-kenh, iwerr ilenh ar-rernek arrwekel. Akngey rantey renh-rnem rlwanek, renh-rnem arntarnt-aretyek. ⁶ Aray, Akngeyel arrwekel-antey renh-rnem rlwanek, rernem ikwer awalhey-angenh anenhel. Rernem amentewarl alhenh. Akngey-kenh alakenh aynteyel. Ra ikwer-rnem ilkelheyel-antey, rernem angkepirretyek.

⁷ Israel-kenh-rnem Akngey-kenh angka arrwekeleny-angkwarr arraty anetyek-arrpantey arrkernelhenh. Irpetyapant Akngey-kenh-angkwarr arraty anenh, renh-rnem rlwanek-rnemant, ingwer-rnem arrangkw-antey.

Ingwer-rnem awerrarl anenh amentewarl anenh. Akngeyel renh-rnem awerr mpwarek. ⁸ Akngey-kenh angka arrwekeleny alakenh aynteyel: "Akngeyel renh-rnem ilpertilék, anngernem apmwilek, rernem arraty arekerr. Ra iyipa renh-rnem apmwilek, rernem arraty awekerr." Akngey renh iterl-arey-angenh, aparrng-apeny anenh, iyipa arwengk-apeny, arraty away-angenh. Aley aynteyel-antey. ⁹ David-el Akngey renh ilek, "Akngeyay, rernem tyenkerr aternpel arlkweyel amernekant artewentyel iterremel, renh-rnem ilpertilay, renh-rnem atwa. ¹⁰ Akngeyay, annga renh-rnem aparrngilay, warrk ilkwa anthay."

Ingwer-inger Akngeyel ingwer-rnem itethileyenh

¹¹ Atha ayernem arrpemar. Israel-kenh-rnem amentirrek Akngey-kety, Akngeyel renh-rnem aleth-antey ipmey-angenh Arrangkw. Rernem amentirrek Akngey-kety, Akngeyel-anem apmer ingwer-areny-rnemant-anem itethilem. Israel-areny-rnem-anem iterretyek, angkepirretyek apek. ¹² Israel-kenh-rnem Jesus-kenh angka ikwerety kel ipmelhek. Akngeyel-anem ingwer-rnemant itethilek. Israel-kenh-rnem angkepirrenty, ingkerrenh-anem inkwerelhem.

¹³⁻¹⁴ Ayeng arrekanterr-warl angkem, arranterr Jew-weeny arleng-areny-rnem. Akngeyel ayenh arrekanterr-warl thwenek, athan arrenhantherr akalty-anthetyek. Warrk impen innga atha arrenhantherr akalty-anthetyek. Jew-rnem rernem arenty, rernem alharlkwem. Rernem iterrem-anem angkepirretyek Akngey-warl. Ikwer-penh Akngeyel-anem renh-rnem itethileyenh. ¹⁵ Jew rernem Jesus-kenh angkekety ipmelhek. Akngey ingwer-rnemek inkwerelhek. Israel-kenh-rnem angkepirrenty, Akngeyel renh-rnem itethileyenh. ¹⁶⁻¹⁷ Artekerran mwerr-akert, arwerl mwerr arrpemar, alperr-rnem arlenyirrey-angenh. Israel-kenh-rnem rernem arwerl mwerr-apeny anenh. Arlperr arlenyirrekarl, Akngeyel iwek, ingwer-anem rnkernemel. Arlperr apely-rneman Jew-weeny arranterr-apenyarl. Akngeyel arrenhantherr pweytilek Jew arrwekel anenh-rnem-warl, ingkerrenh-anem arrenhantherr arntarnt-aretyek, arwerl mwerr-warl pweytilem-apeny.

¹⁸ Arranterr tnakelhey-angenh anetyek. Arranterr iyilpangketyek, Akngeyel arrenhantherr pweytilek ingkernan, Jew-rnem-tangkwel arrernek arwerl impen-apeny. Arrwekel ikwer-rnem-angkwarr-tangkwel. Jew-rnem-angkwarr ayntenhey-alpek Jesus-warl-athek. ¹⁹ Alakenh arranterr angkeyel, "Arwerl arleny-rnem iwek-apeny, ra Jew-rnem iwek, anwenhantherr pweytilem

ikwer-warl, arwerl mwerr-warl pweytilen-apeny.”
²⁰ Arrantherr kel arraty angkeyel. Akngeyel renh-rnem iwek arlperr arlenyarl iwem-apeny, rernemarl Jesus ikwer irrpelthirrenh. Rernem renh tnakey-angenh-they ra renh-rnem iwek. Jesus renh tnakenty mwerrarl, ikwer iterretyek, renh tnaketyek arrekantherrenh-angkwarr rltarrk-weny arrangkwarl. Rant iwerr arrekantherr mpwarek ingkerrenhek. Alakenh tnakelhey-angenh arrangkw, mwanty iterretyek. ²¹ Akngeyel Jew-rnem arrwekeleny-rnem amek-arey-angenh-apeny, ra nthakenh arrenhantherr amek-arey-angenh arrpemarl.

²² Iterl-aray! Akngey ra ingkerrenhek inkwerelhem, ra nthakenh amek-arey-angenh. Israel-kenh-rnem Jesus ikwerety amentirrek, ra renh-rnem kel amek-arey-angenh iwek. Arrekantherr ra inkwerelhek. Amentirrenty, ranem iweyenh arwerl arleny iweyenh-apeny. Arrantherr ikwerenh-angkwarr apententy, ra mwerr arntarnt-arem. ²³ Israel-arenyel-rnem Jesus renh tnakenty, ra renh-rnem itethilem, rnkernem angkep, anyentelhilem ikwerenh-rnem-warl. ²⁴ Iterl-aray, arwerl anyent-apeny, Jew-rnem-tangkwel anenh, angka anyent-angkwarr apentenh. Angkep anyentelhilem ikwerenh-rnem-warl. Angkep rnkerneynem ikwerenh-rnem-warl, angkep aylpeyneyel ikwerenh-rnem-warl. Amentew-ament alherl-alhenty-apeny.

²⁵ Atyenh-rnem, atha arrenhantherr angka anyelkel-antey ilem, arrantherr iterretyek, tyak iterl-arelhetyek. Akngeyel Israel-kenh-rnem ilpertilek, Jew-weny-rnem apmer arrpanenh-they Akngey-warl anyentirretyek.

²⁶ Ikwer-penh Israel-kenh-rnem itethileyenh, Akngey-kenh angka arrwekeleny aynteyel arrpemarl, “Apmmer Zion-they itethiley-angker ra apetyeyenh, Israel-kenh-rnem apmwekety mwerrileyenh. ²⁷ Atha apmwa ikwer-rnem-kety iweyenh. Alakenh atha iwerr mpwarem ikwer-rnem.”

²⁸ Jew-rnem menty angka mwerr-angkerek ipmelhekarl-kety rernemarl arlkarirrenharl-kety, ranem angka arrernek Jew-weny-rnemek, rernem-anem apentetyek ikwerenh-angkwarr, Jesus renh tnaketyek. Jew arrwekeleny-tangkwel ra arntarnt-arek, Jew-rnemek iylpelirrey-angenh-antey. Angka arrernek ikwer-rnem arrwekel inngantey, ipmelhey-angenh arrangkw. ²⁹ Arrwekel ra renh-rnem alhelek anthetyek. Akngeyel renh-rnem rlwanek, ilek-ilek renh-rnem antheek. Ra angka ikwer-rnem arrernek. Ra nthakenh ikwer-rnem-kety iylpelirrey-angenh, aleth-antey arntarnt-areyel.

³⁰ Alethang-rnem, arrwekel arrantherr Akngeyek awelhey-angenh. Aley-anyem ra mwerr-angkwarr arrekantherr lwewarrernelhek, Israel-kenh-rnem ikwer awelhey-angenh-kety, Jesus renh tnakey-angenh-kety. ³¹ Lyert Israel-areny-rnem Akngeyek awelhey-angenh. Akngeyel renh-rnem mwantysel arntarnt-arenh, rarl arrenhantherr mwantysel arntarnt-areyenh-apyeny. ³² Aray, Akngeyel ingkerrenh ilem, rernem arraty awelhey-angenh anem. Ranem ahern-areny ingkerrenh mwantysel arntarnt-aretyek.

Paul Akngey ikwer inkwerelheyel

³³ Akngey ranem tyak innga, akalty innga aneyel ingkerrenh-angkwarran, ahern-areny-rnem-angkwarr. ³⁴ "Ahern-arenyel nthakenh Akngey akalty-anthey-angenh." Angka ingwer aynteyel, ³⁵ "Ahern-arenyel nthakenh Akngey renh antheyney-angenh." ³⁶ Rantey ahern-then alker-then arrpmernek. Lyert ra anterrkweyel. Ra arrpemarlingkerrenh lyertenylem. Ran rltarrk innga aneyel. Ahern-arenyel renh tnaketyek intem-antey. Amen.

12

Akngeyek warrkirr-ayntetyek

¹ Atyenh-rnem, Akngey arrekantherr mwerr-angkwarr lwewarrernelhek. Alakenh atha arrenhantherr ilyel. Arlka arrekantherrenh Akngey-kenh-angkwarr anthelhetyek, ra impen arrekantherr inkwerelhetyek. Apmwek anthelhey-angenh. Alakenh-angkwarr arraty apenterl-ayntetyek ikwerenh-angkwarrant. ² Ingwer-rnem apmwangkwarr ilpertilekerr ahern-areny-kenh-angkwarr, Akngey-kenh-angkwarr arraty apenterl-ayntetyek. Akngey rant akwerrng arratyilyetyek, arrantherr ikwer iterr-ayntetyek. Arrantherrap iterl-arayntetyek Akngey rarl ilkelheyel-angkwarr-antey.

Tnakelhey-angenh, arratyant iterl-arelhetyek

³ Akngeyel ayenh rlwanek, ayeng angkakert apetyem arrekantherr-warl, arrenhantherr ilyetyek. Inggart-areny ingwer-rnem-angkwarr mwerr-angkwarr tnakelhey-angenh Inggart-kenh-angkwarr. Anwekantherrenh-angkwarr-weny, rant iwerr anwekantherr arrernek, alakenh anwantherr apentetyek ikwerenh-angkwarr. ⁴⁻⁶ Anwantherr anyentirretyek ikwerenh-angkwarr anyent-apyeny ilterrey-angenh, anyent-angkwarr, arlka anyent-apyeny. Akngeyel anwenhantherr arrernek, amentew-ament ikwer warrkirr-ayntetyek. Arlkan iltyakert,

anngakert ingkety-akert amentew-ament mpwareyel. Arlka amentew-ament arlperry mpwareyel-apeny, tyaty-areny ingkerrenh rernem amentew-ament mpwareyel arrpemar, angka anyent-angkwarr-antey, Christ anyent ikwer-antey. Angka anyelk anayntiley-angker, ra ingkerrenhek anayntilem. Akngeyel ingwerel arrernek, rernem angka iletiek angkakert arwa alhewer Akngey renh tnakemel. ⁷ Akngey-kenh warrk alakenh. Ingwer-rnem arntarnt-aretyek apek, kel mwerr. Ntwa apek Akngey-kenh angka anayntiletiek, kel mwerr. ⁸ Ingwer-rnem rltterrkil-ayntetyek, irrkngrneyarl arntarnt-arayntetyek, man anthetyek irrepern-rnemek, arnkatyel akalty-anthayntetyek nyerrirrey-angenh, kel mwerr. Ingwer-rnemek amperrngirretiek, anthetyek mwerrarl.

Ingart-kenh-angkwarr arraty apentetyek

⁹ Arrantherr ingwer-rnemek innga inkwerelh-ayntetyek, arntarnt-arayntetyek mwerr-angkwarr. Arraty-angkwarr innga apenterl-ayntetyek apmwangkwarr apentey-angenh. ¹⁰ Ingwer-rnem arntarnt-arayntetyek, ngkwenh-rnem-apeny, ngkwenh-rnem arntarnt-areyel-apeny, ament-angkwarr-weny, mwerrant-arey anayntetyek, mwerrant-arey arntarnt-arerr-ayntetyek. ¹¹ Ingart-angkwarr intem-antey apenterl-ayntetyek, Itnweng rltterrk-akertel, irrkngrney anayntetyek, ipmelhey-angenh. ¹² Intem-antey irrkngrney anaynta, Ingartek mpwelhemel. Ipmelhey-angenh ingwer-rnem-kety. Akngey intem-antey irrkngrneyel ayern-ayntetyek, ipmelhey-angenh. ¹³ Ingart-areny-rnem arntarnt-arayntetyek, irrepern-rnem anthayntetyek. Alethang ingwer-rnem arntarnt-arayntetyek.

Ahelengkw-rnem arntarnt-araynta

¹⁴ Ingwerenty ngkweng irrpelthirrenty, ntwa Akngey ayernetyek, renh atwey-angenh, ra renh arntarnt-aretyek mwerr-angkwarr, apmwangkwarr tyarlewey-angenh. ¹⁵ Ingwer-rnem apek irrkngrney aneyel, ikwer-rnem-angkwarr irrkngrney arrpemar aneyel. Ingwer-rnem apek amperrngirreyel, ikwer-rnem-itwek amperrngirremel ana. ¹⁶ Artwa ingwer-rnem-itwek mwerrant-arey anayntetyek, atyetyart ilkwarrpantey tnakelhey-angenh, artwa apmwamwam-kety irrentelhey-angenh anetyek.

17 Ingwerentyel ngenh apmwangkwar mpwarenty, angkep apmwangkwar mpwarey-angenh ikwer. Ar-ratyelirretyek weth-ikwer, ingkerrenhel ngenh arraty iterl-aretyek. 18 Arrantherr ingkerrenh mwerrant-arey anayntetyek arrkernelhem. 19 Angkep atwey-angenh, Akngey-kenhant. Akngeyelant renh menty apmwangkwar tyarlewetyek, ra ament atwelhetyek. Angka Akngey-kenh alakenh aynteyel: "Ayengarl angkep atwey-angkeran." Ingkart ilelhek. 20 Angka Akngey-kenh alakenh aynteyel: "Ingwerenty ngkweng ahelirrenty, ntwam amern anthem arlkwetyek, ntwam kwaty anthetyek antywetyek, ra nyer-rirremel iterl-arem-anem." 21 Mwerr-angkwarr apententy, ngenh atweyarl-kety, ngenh ilteyarl-kety, anwantherr arrenty renh antengiletiek.

13

Atyetyart-rnemek awelh-ayntetyek

1 Atyetyart ilkwernemek awelhetyek. Akngeyel renh-rnem arrernek, rernem ingkerrenhek atyetyart anetyek. 2 Ingwer-rnem atyetyart-rnemek irrpelthirrenty, rernem Akngeyek irrpelthirrem arrpemar. Rernem Akngey-kenh-angkwarr apmwelhilem. Akngeyel renh-rnem ayerneyen. 3 Aray, Akngeyel renh-rnem rnkernek, rernem apmwernemant ater-anthetyek, mwerr-rnem ater-anthey-angenh anetyek. Nga arternp anetyek, atyetyart-rnem-kenh-angkwarr. Ikwer-penh arrantherr arternp anem, ikwer-rnem-kety aterirrey-angenh anetyek. 4 Atyetyart rernem Akngey-kenh warrkenh aneyel, ngenh mwerr arntarnt-aretyek. Nga apmwangkwar anenty, nga kel aterirrem atyetyart ikwerety. Ra Akngey-kenh warrkenh aneyel, ranem apmwernem atwey-angker. 5 Alakenh-anyem nga atyetyart ngkwenhek awelhetyek, ngan irrkngerney awelheyel-angkwarr, ra ngenh atwekerr. Alakenh-anyem iterl-arelhetyek ntwarl mwerr-angkwarr arraty apentenh.

6 Alakenh-anyem arrantherr tax-areny atyetyart man athayntetyek. Rernem Akngey-kenh warrkenh-rnem aneyel, rarl renh-rnem arrernek ingkerrenh. 7 Tax maney anthetyek mwerr-angkwarr. Ntwam man alhelenty, pwekap ngkwenh areyilenty, ntwam renh angkep anthem, atyetyart-rnemek awelhemel arraty-angkwarr.

Ingwer-rnemek ilkelh-ayntetyek

8 Angkep anthemam, man-rnem-then, ampwal-rnem-then. Alakenh renh arntarnt-arem. Ingwer arntarnt-arenty, Akngey-kenh angka arrwekeleny-angkwarr arraty

aneman. ⁹ Angka arrwekeleny Akngey-kenh alakenh aynteyel: "Ingwer-kenh anewikw ikngwey-angenh anetyek. Ntwa ingwer ipmek atwey-angenh. Ntwa ampwal ingwer-kenh irrtuertel iney-angenh. Ntwa apmwal ingwer-kenh inetyek iterrey-angenh." Angka akngerr aynteyel Akngey-kenh-angkwarr. Angka impen nhanyem, "Ingwer-rnem arntarnt-arem, ngkwenh-rnem arntarnt-arem-apeny." ¹⁰ Ingwer-rnem arraty-angkwarr arntarnt-arenty, renh-rnem apmwiley-angenh. Alakenh-angkwarr apententy, kel Akngey-kenh arrwekeleny-angkwarr arraty apenteman.

Ikwerant iterretyek, arlta ikwerenh arrerirreyelarl-kety

¹¹ Ingkart-kenh arlta arrerirreyelarl-kety, anwantherr arraty-angkwarr apenterl-ayntetyek iterretyek, anwantherr ikwer mpwelhetyek. Arlta ikwerenh arrer-anem, ra ikwerenh-rnem inerl-alpeyek apmer iteth-kenh-warl akngeyneyek. ¹²⁻¹³ Ingwerel-rnem apmwangkwarr mpwareyel ingwemerntel. Arltan ikwerenh arrer-anemarl rarl apey-alpeyenhan, ingkerrenhel renh-rnem areyenh, ingwemerntel-apeny aney-angenh. Terangk irrey-angenh, apmwangkwarr alhey-angenh, ingwer-kenh anewikw ikngwey-angenh. Atwerrey-angenh, ingwer-rnemek irrpelthirrey-angenh. ¹⁴ Arrantherr Ingkart Jesus Christ-ek iterretyek, ikwer awelhetyek, amentewarl alhey-angenh apmwangkwarr.

14

Ingwer-rnemek tyel-angkey-angenh

¹ Ingkart-areny ingwer-rnemel apek alyep apenteyel Akngey renh artewentyel tnakey-angenh. Nthakenh mwerr-arrpantey tnakelhey-angenh, renh-rnem iltey-angenh mwerrant-arey anayntetyek Akngey-kenh-angkwarr. ² Artwa ingwer aker arlkwey-angker, artwa ingwer amernant arlkwey-angker, amernant arlkwetyek, aker-kety arlkarirreyel. Ra iterreyel aker arlkwetyek, apmwangkwarr irrekerr-arrpantey Ingkart-kenh-angkwarr. ³ Aker arwa alhewer arlkwey-angker, ra ingwer apmwa antwey-angenh anetyek. Anyent ingwer ra aker ikwerety arlkarirreyel, ra ingwer apmwa antwey-angenh anetyek arrpemar. Akngeyel renh atnyeneyel. ⁴ Ingwer-kenh warrkenh anwantherr apmwan antwey-angenh. Atyetyart ikwerenhelant renh ileman. Ingkartelant renh rlterrakilem, ra arraty alhetyek. Nthakenh ra amentewarl alhey-angenh. ⁵⁻⁶ Artwa ingweran iterreyel, arlta anyent impen ingarl. Artwa ingwer angkeyel arlta arrpanenhel Akngey

inkwerelh-ayntetyek, impeney-antey. Kel mwerr ngkweng, ngarl iterreyel-angkwarr. Arlta anyent impen inkwerelhetyek, alakenh Ingkart-kenh-angkwarr-antey. Ra apek aker arlkwetyek, amern-then, kel alakenh Akngey-kenh-angkwarr aynteyel. Ra amernant arlkwenty, ra Akngey-kenh-angkwarr arlkweyel, mwerr-antey arrpem, nthakenh apmwelhiley-angenh. Alakenh mwerrarl, rernem Akngeyek inkwerelhetyek ingkerrenh. ⁷ Anwantherr an-thelhetyek Ingkart ikwerant. Nthakenh ingwerenty amentewarl aney-angenh, Ingkart-kenh-angkwarrant apentetyek ilwetyek-atwetyek. ⁸ Anwantherr iteth anetyek Ingkart-kenh-angkwarr ikwerenh-angkwarr apentemel. Anwantherr iteth apek, ipma ayntem apek, anwantherr Ingkart-kenh-antey. ⁹ Jesus anwekantherr katy ilwek rap anwekantherr akemirrek, Ingkart ingkerrenhek anetyek, iteth aneyel-rnemek apek, ipmernemek.

¹⁰ Nthakenh-angkwarr anwantherr Ingkart-areny ingwer-rnem ayntarrp-iley-angenh. Anwantherr renh-rnem apmwarrpantey akngakey-angenh. Arlta anyent ikwerel Akngeyel anwenhantherr ayerneyenh-anem. ¹¹ Akngey-kenh angka arrwekeleny alakenh aynteyel: "Ingkerrenhel ayenh tnaketyek kwenirremel, atyeng ilelhetyek. Angka innga nhanyem."

¹² Ingkerrenh ikwer ilelheyenh, arlta ikwerenhel.

¹³ Alakenh-they anwantherr ilerrey-angenh anetyek. Anwantherr arntarnt-arrerrerl-ayntetyek, anwantherr Ingkart-areny ingwer-rnem ilpertilekerr. ¹⁴ Ayeng akaltyarl, Akngey arrkngert angkey-angenh amernek, akerek. Ingkart Jesus-el ayenh ilek. Ingwer iterreyel-angkwarr mentyarl, aker arlkwey-angenharl.

¹⁵ Ntwa aker arlkwem, ingwerenty ilpertilekerr, ra amentewarl irrekerr, ran ipmelhekerr Christ kel ikwer katy ilwek arrpemar. ¹⁶ Ngkweng-angkwarr kel mwerr aker arlkwetyek. Nthakenh apmwelhiley-angenh ingwer-rnem aker arlkwemelant. Ingwer-rnem iterrekerr, apmwarrpantey ayntarrp-ilekerr kel aker menty ayntey, arlkwey-angenh. ¹⁷ Akngey-kenh-angkwarr alakenh ayntey-angenh, akerek-then amernek-then arlkwetyek, antyweytyek. Alakenh-anyem ra iwerr mpwarek. Akngey-kenh-angkwarr alakenh aynteyel: "Itnweng Rlwart ra arrekantherr-itwel aneyel. Ra arrenhantherr rlterrk-ilem, alakenh arrantherr atyeng-angkwarr arraty anetyek. Ayeng arrekantherr mwerr aneyel irrkngerney anayntetyek." ¹⁸ Alakenh-anyem Christ-ek awelhenty iylparethel,

Akngeyel renh artwa arraty arem, ra ahern-areny-kenh-angkwarr arraty anem arrpemarl.

¹⁹ Alakenh-they anwantherr aleth-antey arrkernelhetyek, anwantherr mwerrant-arey anetyek, rlterrkilleretyek. ²⁰ Ntwa ingwer-rnem ilpertiley-angenh, Ntwa aker-then amern-then arlkwetyek arwa alhewer, Ingart-areny ingwer-rnem arlkarirrenty, kel menty ipmem, ilpertilekerr. ²¹ Ingart-areny arlkarirrenty, aker-kety, wayn-kety, ra apmwek-arrpantey iterrekerr kel mwerr ntwa ipmetyekant, rernem Christ-kety amentirrekerr. ²² Ngarl iterreyel-angkwarr kel aker arlkwetyek, wayn antywetyek, arltek iteretyek, Akngeyek-then ngkweng-then. Ingart-areny ra aker arlkwem, Akngey renh tnakemel, mwerrantey. Irrkngerney ana ywarn iterrey-angenh. Alakenh-anyem Akngey ngkweng inkwerelheyel. ²³ Ingwerentyel aker arlkwek apek, Akngey renh tnakey-angenhel, ra Akngey-kenh-angkwarr apmwelhilek. Rernem Akngey tnakenty, aker arlkwemel, rernem mwerr aneyel Ingart-kenh-angkwarr. Ngarl iterreyel-angkwarr mwerrarl. Arrangkwelan, ywarn iterremel nga amentewarl alhem, ngap Akngey-kenh-angkwarr apmwelhilem.

15

¹ Anwantherr Akngey rlterrk tnaketyek. Ingwer-rnemel rlterrk tnakey-angenh. Anwekantherrenh-angkwarrant iterrey-angenh anetyek. Anwantherr arternpel renh-rnem arntarnt-aretyek, aker ikwer-rnem-itwek angetherr arlkwey-angenh. ² Anwantherr ikwer-rnem iteretyek arpemarl. Anwantherr renh-rnem arntarnt-aretyek, rernem Akngey renh tnaketyek. ³ Christ ra apentey-angenh, rarl ament iterrenh-angkwarr, Akngeyekant awelhenh, rarl ikwer arrernek arrwekel-antey. Alakenh ingwer-rnem ikwer arlkarirrenh. Angka Akngey-kenh alakenh aynteyel: "Ingwer-rnem ngkwengety arlkarirreyel, rernem atyengety arlkarirreyel arrpemarl." ⁴ Aray, angka Akngey-kenh arrwekelenyel ingkwernek, anwenhantherr ingkern-iperr-rnem akalty-anthetyek. Anwantherr arternp Jesus Christ ikwer mpwelhetyek, aletham-aleth ikwer arrkernelhetyek, ipmelhey-angenh.

⁵ Atha Akngey renh ayernem, rwewarrant-arey anyent-angkwarr apenterl-ayntetyek Jesus Christ-kenh-angkwarr, arrantherr mwerrant-arey rapeny anayntetyek, ⁶ Ikwer-penhan arrantherr Akngey, Ingart anwekantherrenh Jesus Christ-kenh akngey renh mwerr antwetyek ikwer

inkwerelhemel anyent-angkwarr. ⁷ Arrantherr mwerrant-arey anayntetyek, ikwer-rnem inkwerelhetyek, Christ-el arrekanterr inkwerelhek-apeny, ingwer-rnemel Alakenh Akngey renh tnaketyek. ⁸ Aray, Christ apey-alhek, Jew ingkerrenh itethiletyek, Akngeyel arrwekelenyel-rnem ilek-apeny. Alakenh-anyem rernem Akngey iterl-aretyek, ran inngarl aneyel, irrtwyerrey-angenh. ⁹ Christ apey-alhek, arleng-areny-rnemel Akngey renh tnaketyek, renh-rnem arntarnt-aretyek. Angka Akngey-kenh arrwekeleny alakenh aynteyel, David-elarl ingkwernek, "Arleng-areny-rnem-itwek ayeng ngkweng inkwerelheyen h aylel-hemel." ¹⁰ Angka Akngey-kenh arrwekeleny alakenh aynteyel: "Arleng-areny-rnemay, Akngey-kenh-rnem-warl inkwerelhemel anyentirrenherry-arey!"

¹¹ Alakenh angka Akngey-kenh aynteyel: "Jew-weny arleng-areny-rnem Akngeyek inkwerelheyay! Kel ingkerrenh Akngey ikwer inkwerelhetyek!" ¹² Isaiyah-el ilek, "Ingkern-penh artwamp Jesse-kenh, ra atyetyart irreyen h ingkerrenhek, Jew-weny-rnemek. Arleng-areny-rnem mpwelheyen h ikwer, renh-rnem itethiletyek." ¹³ Atha Akngey renh ayernem, ra arrenhantherr irrkngerney anthetyek, ra arrekanterr mwerr aneyel, Itnweng Rlwartel arrenhantherr arnkatyiletyek, arrantherr Jesus Christ-ek mpwelhetyek, ikwer iterretyek innga.

Paul-el angka Akngey-kenh ilerl-apeyel

¹⁴ Atyen h-rnemay, ayeng akalty, arrantherr ingkerren h iylpareth aneyel. Arrantherr Akngey-kenh angkek akalty, arrantherr innganem Akngey-kenh angkek irpelthel akalty-antherrey-areny. ¹⁵ Pip nhen h-angkwarr atha arrenhantherr arratyant ilek, arrantherr Angka Akngey-kenh arraty akalty-anthetyek. Akngey mwerr atyeng anem. ¹⁶ Ayeng warrken h Jesus Christ-ken h anetyek. Ra innganem ayen h angkakert thwenek, apmer arpanen h-warl, rernem Akngey-ken h angka mwerr-angker ilettyek, Itnweng Rlwart ikwer-rnem-itwek anetyek. Itnweng Rlwartel ren h-rnem rlterrkilettyek, ikweren h-angkwarr arraty apentetyek. ¹⁷ Atha Christ Jesus ren h tnakem, rarl ayen h rlterrkilek, Akngeyek warrkirr-ayntetyek. ¹⁸ Ayeng tnakelhey-angenh. Alaken h-they ayeng angketyek angka ikweren h-el Christ ra ayen h arrernek. Ra warrkirretyek atyeng-angkwarr arleng-areny rernem Akngeyek awelhetyek. ¹⁹ Itnweng Rlwartel ayen h rlterrkilek, atha ilek-ilek-angkwarr mpwaretyek, arntety-rnem mwerril-ayntetyek atyeng-angkwarr Jerusalem-they atha angka mwerr-angker

Christ-akert ilerl-apenh apmer arrpanenh apmer Illyricum-ek-atwety. ²⁰ Ayeng iterrenh, arrangkw anew-aneyel-rnem-warl alhetyek, rernem Jesus-kenh angka away-angenh-antey, artwa angkakert ingwerenty ikwer-rnem-warl alhey-angenh-antey. ²¹ Akngey-kenh angka alakenh aynteyel: "Angka away-angenh-rnem, rernem angka ikwerenh awetyek, rernem renh iterl-aretyek." ²² Alakenh ayeng arrekanterr-warl alhey-angenh-antey, atha ingwer-rnem akalty-anthenharl-kety. ²³ Kel atha warrk atyenh ywerrelhilek apmer nhenh-ampenyel. Ayeng iterreyel arrekanterr-warl inwekel alhetyek, ankwa arrpanenhel. ²⁴ Ayeng-anem alyep arwa iterretyek, apmer ikwer-itwek anenheyek, apmer Spain-warl-athek alhey-alenty. Amern-akert, maney-akert arranterr anamerl ikwer-warl thwentyek.

²⁵ Lyert ayeng Jerusalem-warl alhem, man-angketyarr, Inkart-areny-rnemek. ²⁶ Macedonia-areny-rnem-then Achaia-areny-rnem-then iterrenh, man inetyek, ingkart ingkerrenh man ikwerel arntarnt-arayntetyek, irreperr-rnem Jerusalem-areny-rnemek. ²⁷ Rernem-antey ilkelhek, man inetyek. Alakenh Jew-rnemel arleng-areny-rnem angka mwerr-angker akalty-anthek-penh rernem ngkwelty angkep anthem, mareny-angkwarr. ²⁸ Man ampwerrk-antey atha man iwenhem Jerusalem-warl, arrekanterr-warl, apmer Spain-warl alhey-alenty. ²⁹ Ayeng kel akalty, ayeng arrekanterr-warl apetyem, Christ-el arrenhantherr-then ayenh-then rlterrkileyenh.

³⁰ Atyenh-rnem, Akngey-warl angka atyeng, Inkart anwekantherrenh Jesus Christ-angkwarr. Itnwengel arrenhantherr rlterrkilem, arranterr mwerrant-arey anetyek. Arranterr innga angkenherr-arey arrpemarl Itnweng-angkwarr. ³¹ Akngey-warl angkay, ra ayenh arntarnt-aretyek Jerusalem-areny-rnem-kety, Inkart-kety arlkarirreyel-rnem, Jesus tnakey-angenh yanh-rnem-kety. Akngey ayerney Jerusalem-areny-rnem manek inkwerelhetyek, man atharl akngem ikwer-rnem-warl. ³² Ikwer-they Akngey iterreyel-angkwarr apek, ayeng-anem arrekanterr-warl inkwerelhemel irrkngerney alhetyek, arrekanterr-itwel ilkwatherr anetyek. ³³ Akngey ra mwerrant-arey ingkerrenhek aneyel, anwekantherr-itwel anetyek intem-antey. Amen.

16

Paul-kenh angka anyent ingwerant-anem

¹⁻² Arelh anyent, itnan Phoebe, ra Ingkart-areny aneyel. Rantey arrpemarl Ingkart-areny-rnem arntarnt-areyel Cenchrae tawen-itwek. Ra Rome-warl alhenty, Mwerr-angkwarr angketyek ikwer, renh alpemiletyek. Mwerr awelh-ayntetyek ikwer, rarl ayenh arntarnt-arek, ingwer-rnem-then ingkerr.

³ Priscilla Aquila atherr, ntwā arem, rernem Christ-Jesus-angkwarr apenteyel arrpemarl. ⁴ Ingwer-inger ratherr ilwetyek-anek ayenh alpemiletyek, ayeng ikwer-atherr intem-antey iylpangkeyel, ayengant-weny, ingwer-rnem-then, Jesus Christ tnakeyel-rnemel.

⁵ Ntwā ingwer-rnem arem, warl-itwek anew-aneyel-rnem, Ingkartek inkwerelhetyek. ⁶ Ntwā Mary apek arem, rarl warrkirrenh arrekantherr-itwel, arntarnt-arenh. ⁷ Andronicus, Junia ntwā arem arrpemarl. Anewart-atherr, Jew atherr atyenh. Ratherr atyeng-itwel anenh tyayl kwenel. Ratherr-tangkwel renh tnakenh arrwekel, ayeng Ingkart-kenh-wenyankel. Ratherr Ingkart-kenh angkakert atherr innga. ⁸⁻¹⁰ Artwā Ampliatus ntwā arem arrpemarl. Atyenh arrpemarl ayeng ikwer ilkelheyel Ingkart-angkwarr. Ingkart-kenh-angkwarr. Urbanus arrpemarl, Ingkart-angkwarr apenteyel arrpemarl, atyeng-itwel warrkirreyel arrpemarl. Apelles Ingkart-angkwarr-apenteyel arrpemarl. Aristobulus-then ikwerenh-rnem-then. Stachys arrpemarl, atyenh arrpemarl, Ingkart-kenh-angkwarr. ¹¹ Herodion atyenh arrpemarl, Narcissus-kenh-rnem-then, Ingkart-kenh-angkwarr apenteyel-rnem. ¹² Ntwā areyenh Tryphaena, Tryphosa atherr, Ingkartek warrkirreyel innga. Arelh Persis arrpemarl. Ra Ingkartek warrkirreyel innga. Ayeng ikwer inkwerelheyel. ¹³ Rufus, Ingkart-kenh warrkenh, Ingkartelarl renh rlwanek ikwer warrkirretyek iylparethel. Amikw ikwerenh-then, rarl ayenh arntarnt-arenh, amey atyenh inngel arntarnt-areyel-apeny. ¹⁴ Artwā Asyncritus, Phlegon, Hermes, Patrobas, Hermas-then. Ingkart-areny ingwer-rnem-then. ¹⁵ Philologus, Julia, Nereus ikwerenh ayteyikw arrpemarl. Olympas-then, Ingkart-areny ingwer-rnem-then. ¹⁶ Ingkart-areny-rnem ingkerrenh arrekantherr inkwerelheyel arrpemarl.

¹⁷ Atha arrenhantherr ileyel, arrantherr arntarnt-arelhetyek, apmwernemel ilpertiletyek arrkernelheyel-kety. Rernem ingkerrenh ilpertilem, apal akalty-anthemel. Ikwer-rnem-kety ament-warl anayntem. ¹⁸ Rernem alakenh-anyem akalty-anthem, rernem Ingkart anwekantherrenh Jesus Christ-angkwarr apentey-angenh.

Rernem ikwer-rnem-kenh-angkwarrant iterreyel, rernem angka mwerr-arrpantey ilemel. Rernem akwerrp ikngwer-rnem apmwangkwarr ilpertilehem. ¹⁹ Ingkerrenh akalty arrantherrarl Ingkartekant awelheyel. Alakenh-they ayeng irrkngerney aneyel. Ayeng arrekantherr ilkelheyel, arrantherr akalty anetyek, mwerr-angkwarr apentetyek. Apmwangkwarr apentey-angenh arla anetyek. ²⁰ Akngey mwerr arrekantherr aneyel. Ra Satan renh antengiletiek. Ingkart Jesus ra arrekantherr mwerr anayntem. ²¹ Timothy, warrkenh arrpemar, ra arrekantherr inkwerelheyel arrpemar. Artwa Lucius, Jason, Sosipater rernem arrekantherr inkwerelheyel arrpemar, ayeng inkwerelheyel-apeny. Rernem Jew ingkerrenh aneyel. ²² Tertius, atha pip nhenh ingkwernek angka Paul-kenh. Ayeng-anem arrekantherr inkwerelheyel arrpemar. Atha Ingkart tnakem arrpemar. ²³ Gaius arrekantherr inkwerelheyel arrpemar. Ayeng warl ikwerenh-warl alhek, ingwer-rnem-then. Anantherr anyentirrek pipek warl ikwerenh-warl. Artwa Erastus ra man arntarnt-areyel, ra arrekantherr inkwerelheyel arrpemar, Quartus atyenh arrpemar, Ingkart-kenh-angkwarr apenteyel arrpemar. ²⁵ Akngey tnakay, ra arrenhantherr rlterrkilem angka ikwerenhel. Atha arrenhantherr angka mwerr-angker akalty-anthek, Jesus Christ-akert. Angka mwerr-angker Akngeyel irrtuertewenh arrwekel-antey. ²⁶ Aley-anyem ingkerrenhel angka mwerr-angker renh ileyel-anem, Akngey-kenh angkakert-rnemel awank-akerr ingkwernenh-angkwarr-antey. Kel anaynt-anem, ingkerrenhel iterl-aretyek. Akngey aknganek iteth aleth aneyel. Akngeyel arrernek ingkerrenhek, angka renh thwenek apmer arrpanenh-warl, rernem renh tnaketyek, ikwer awelhetyek. ²⁷ Akngey rant tyak innga aneyel rlterrk ilkwakert. Anantherr renh tnaketyek, Jesus Christ-angkwarr. Amen.

Galatians

Angka Galatians alakenh aynteyel

Paul-el pip thwenek apmer Galatia-warl, rernem renh angka impen iterl-aretyek, tyaty-areny ingkerrenhek apmer Galatia ikwer-ampenyel, apmer Pisidian Antioch, apmer Iconium, Lystra, Derbe. Jew-weny-rnem-tangkwel anenh arrwekel apmer ikwer-ampenyel. Jew-rnem arlpimpirrek apmer ikwer-itwek ingkern-anem.

Paul-el angka mwerr-angker ilerl-apenh-penh, Ingart-areny-rnem akngerram-akngerrirrek. Jew ingwer-rnem apetyek. Rernem renh-rnem Jew-kenh-angkwarr apenterl-ayntetyek. Ingart-kenh-angkwarr ament arrpemar. Alakenh rernem angka ilpertilityek arrkernelhenh.

Paul-el pip thwenek Galatia-areny-rnem-warl, rernem angka impen iterl-aretyek, Jesus renh tnaketyek. Inggerrenh arratyirretyek Jesus-angkwarrant, rarl katy ilwek anwekantherr arwerl iylpeyl-atherrel. Jesus-angkwarrant apententy, anwantherrap itethirreman, anwantherr Ingart-angkwarr arraty aneman. Jew-kenh-angkwarr arrangkwarl, nthakenh arratyirrey-angkenh Ingart-angkwarr. Paul-el pip thwenek ikwer-rnem-warl, rernem iterretyek, angkepirretyek. Alakenh angka nhanyem aynteyel. Angka mwerr-angker ingkerrenhek aynteyel.

Galatians Romans angka anyent-anteyarl aynteyel anayntiley-angker.

Paul-el pip thweneyel Galatia-areny-rnem-warl

¹ Ayeng Paul, Christ-kenh angkakert. Ingart Akngeyelant-then ayenh thwenek, Jesus Christ-elant-then ayenh thwenek, angka ikwerrenh ilerl-apayntetyek. Ahern-arenyel ayenh thweney-angenh. Ingart Akngey rant Jesus renh ipmepenh itethilek. ² Atyenh-rnemel-then anwantherr ingkerrenhel pip nhenh thwenem, arrantherr Galatia-areny Ingart-areny ingkerrenhel reytemilemel aretyek. ³ Ingart Akngeyel-then Jesus Christ-el-then, arrenhantherr mwerr arntarnt-aretyek, arrantherr mwarrant-arey anetyek. ⁴⁻⁵ Inggerrenhel Akngey renh iterl-areyenh, rarl rlterr ilkwakert aneyel. Jesus Christ Ingart Akngey awelhemel, anwekantherr katy ilwek, apmwa anwekantherrety iwetyek, apmwekety anwenhantherr

itethiletyek, anwantherr Akngey-angkwarr arraty apenterl-ayntetyek intem-antey. Arraty inngarlap ran, ra arlka menty anthelhek.

Angka Akngey-kenh anyent impen

⁶ Ayeng-anem apatek, arrantherrarl Akngey-kety angkepirrek, rarl arrenhantherr rlwanek, ikwerenh-rnem anetyek-arrpantey. Arrantherr Jesus-kenh angka ikwerenh-angkwarr apentey-angenh, arrantherr ingwer-angkwarrarl apenteyel. ⁷ Akngey-kenh angka mwerr-angker Jesus-akert inngan aynteyel, anyent impen. Ingwer-rnem arrkernelheyel, Akngey-kenh angkekety arrenhantherr ilpertiletyek, arrantherr iylpelirretyek. ⁸ Ingwerel angka mwerr-angker Jesus-akert ikwerety ingwer-angkwarr akalty-anthenty, artwa ahern-areny anyent ingwerentyel apek, irrwerl-arenyel apek, Akngeyel renh arntety anthem. Anantherr Akngey-kenh angka Jesus-akert arraty-angkwarr akalty-anthetyek, angka arraty ikwerenh-angkwarr-antey. ⁹ Arrwekel ayeng wetharl angkek-angkwarr, ayeng angkem arrpemar, Akngeyel ingwerenty arntety anthem, ra ingwer-angkwarr akalty-antherl-anenty. ¹⁰ Ayeng nthakenh tnakelhey-angenh, ingwerel-rnem ayenh tnakekerr. Arrantherr apek atyeng iterreyel, ayengarrp ament ingkart atyetyart arrernelhenty-arrpantey, Jew-kenh-angkwarr-kety amentirrenty-arrpantey. Ayengan Christ-kenh warrkenh. Atha ahern-areny-angkwarr apentey-angenh. Ayeng Akngey irrwerl-arenyekant awelheyel, ahern-arenyek awelhey-angenh.

Jesus Christ-el Paul renh rlwaneyel, angka ilerl-apayntetyek

¹¹ Atyenh-rnemay, angka Jesus-akert innga atha ileyelan, atyenh-wenyarl wenh! ¹² Ahern-arenyel ayenh akalty-anthey-angenh. Jesus Christ-angkwarrant ayeng akaltyirrek, rarl anaynt-anem atyeng aremirrek. ¹³ Kel arrantherr ayenh iterl-areyel, ayengar, Jew anenh. Ayengar, apmwangkwarr-tangkwel anenh Inggart-areny-rnem ywerrelhiletyek ayeng arrkernelhenh. ¹⁴ Ayeng Moses-kenh angkakertarl anenh, atha angka ikwerenh-angkwarr apententhy ywerreyek-atwety, ingwer-rnem-they intwarr. ¹⁵⁻¹⁷ Akngey atyeng inkwerelhek, ra arrwekel-antey ayenh rlwanek, ayeng ahern nhenh-itwek aney-angenh-arl-antey. Ra alerikw ikwerenh atyeng anayntelhilek, atha angka ikwerenh ingwer-rnem-warl ilerl-apayntetyek ingkerrenhek. Artwa ahern-areny-rnem atha away-angenh-antey. "Nthakenh-angkwarr atha Jew-weny-rnem akalty-anthem?"

Ayeng Jerusalem-warl alhey-angenh-antey angkakert atyet-yart ingwer-rnem awetyek. Atha angka arratyiley-angenh ikwer-rnem-itwek, apmer arrpanenh-warl alhey-alentyel. Ayeng alhek ahern arlpaw Arabia-warl. Ikwer-penhan ayeng angkep-anem apek Damascus-warl-anem.

¹⁸ Aherrety irrpety-penh ayeng alhek Peter renh ilerl-alpetyek apmer Jerusalem-itwek. Ayeng ikwer-itwek aney-alhek arlta 15-ek-atwety. ¹⁹ James, Inkart-kenh ayteyikw, rethenant ayeng-then angkerrek. Atha Akngey-kenh angkakert ingwer-rnem away-angenh, Peter James, angkakert ingwer-rnem-then, angka arratyiley-angenh ikwer-rnem-itwek. ²⁰ Akngeyelant angka Jesus-akert atyeng anayntilek. Akngeyel arem, ayeng irrtwyerrey-angenh, arraty innga atha ileyel. ²¹ Ikwer-penhan ayeng apmer Syria-warl Cilicia-warl alhek. ²² Inkart-areny Judea-areny-rnem atyeng akwerrp-antey anenh, ayenh iterl-arey-angenh-antey. ²³ Rernem angka atyeng-penh awakant, "Artwa weth Inkart-areny-rnem-tangkwel atwenh, ywer-rehiletiek, aleyan ra angka mwerr-angker-anem Jesus-akert ilerl-apeyel!" ²⁴ Rernem-anem Akngeyek inkwerelhek ingkerrenh-antey, ayenharl Akngeyel ahelengkw-penh angkepilek, ayeng Akngey-angkwarr anayntetyek.

2

¹⁻² Akngeyel ayenh thwenek, ayeng alhetyek Jerusalem-warl. Aherrety 14-penh ayeng Jerusalem-warl alhek arrpemar. Atha Barnabas-then, Titus-then atnwenhek, atha tyaty Jerusalem-areny atyetyart-rnem awetyek, nthakenharl rernem atyeng angkem, mwerr apek, arrangkw apek. Ayeng ikwer-rnem ilelhek, "Ayeng ingwer-rnem-warl alhetyek, angka mwerr-angker Jesus-akert atha ilerl-apayntetyek."

³ Titus-el Greek-kenh-angkwarr apentenh, Jew-kenh-angkwarr aylpey-angenh, akwerrp-antey. Atyetyartel-rnem renh menty tyarlewek, artweweny-antey. ⁴ Ingwer-rnem apetyek, ingkart-arrpantey, angka irrtwyerremel anwekantherr ilerl-apayntetyek, anwernenhantherr angkepiletiek-arrpantey irrtwyerremel, ikwer-rnemant-anem anwantherr awelhetyek. Angka amperl ilpertiley-angker rernemey! Arraty-arrpantey rernem ilelhek. Rernem angkek, "Jew artwernem-kenh-angkwarr-tangkwel aylpetyek, arrantherr akwerterrp-antey alhewer ingkartirrey-angenh. Alakenh-angkwarr arrantherr aylpem, Jesus Christ arraty apenterl-ayntetyek."

⁵ Anwantherr ikwer-rnem awelhey-angenharl, Jesus-kenh-angkwarrant apentetyek, arrekantherr angka mwerr-angker arraty iletiek. ⁶ Ingwerel-rnem atyetyart ilkwarrpantey renh-rnem antwenh. Akngeyel renh-rnem areyel, arrangkwarl. Rernem ayenh menty tyarlewek, atha ingwer-rnem Jew-weny-rnem akalty-anthayntetyek. ⁷ Ikwer-penh, rernem ayenh kel iterlarek-anem, Akngeyelarl ayenh thwenek, atha Jesus-kenh angka ingwer-rnemek ilerl-apayntetyek, arraty-angkwarr, Peter-el Jew-rnemek angka arraty-angkwarr arrwekel ilerl-apenh-apeny. ⁸ Inkartel Peter renh angkakert thwenek Jew-rnem-warl. Alakenh-apeny ra ayenh angkakert thwenek ingwer-rnem-warl-anemarl, Jew-weny-rnem-warl. ⁹ James-then Peter-then John-then rernem akwel atyetyart anenh tyaty-areny-rnemek. Rernem Jew-rnem-warlant angkakert alhek. Aylernanth ingwer-rnem-warl angkakert alhetyek. Alakenh-anyem rernem aylernekanth kel inkwerelhek Barnabas-then, Akngeyelarl aylernanthenh thwenek ingwer-rnem-warl alhetyek. ¹⁰ Atyetyart rernem angka anyent-angkwarrant aylernekanth ilek, Jerusalem-areny man-weny-rnemant arntarnt-arayntetyek. Kel ayeng alakenh-anyem ayeng iterrek arrpemarl.

Peter ra apmwelhilek

¹¹⁻¹⁴ Peter-el amern arlkwenh Jew-weny-rnem-itwek, apmer Antioch-itwek. Ikwer-penhan James-el Jew tyaty-areny irrpety thwenek apmer Antioch-warl. Ra renh-rnem aremel Peter ra aterirrek, ikwer-rnem-kety, ipmelhek-anem. Peter arlkarirrek, ingwer-rnem-kety amentirrek-anem, Jew-rnemel renh iltekerr. Ra ingwer-rnem-itwek amern arlkwey-angenh anenh. Ra Jew ingwer-rnem ilek, ingwer-rnem-itwek amern arlkwey-angenh aney-alhetyek. Atha renh arraty ilek ingkerrenh-itwek, rarl apmwangkwarr ingkerrenh akalty-anthenh, "Peter, ntwan Jew-kenh-angkwarr apenteyel angath-anteyarl. Ntwa ingwer-rnem iley-angenh, rernem Jew-rnem-apeny anetyek. Amern alhewer arlkwayntetyek ingwer-rnem-itwek arlkarirrey-angenh. Alakenh-anyem Inkart-kenh-angkwarr aynteyel. ¹⁵ Anwantherr ingkerrenhel Jew-rnem-angkwarr apentenh akelyankel. ¹⁶ Anwantherr Akngey-angkwarr arraty anem, Jesus Christ renhant apententy, Jew-kenh-angkwarr-weny. Anwantherr Jesus renhant tnakenty, Akngey anwekantherr inkwerelhemarl. Jew-kenh angkwangkwarr ywarnarl anwantherr arrkernelheyel-kety, anwantherr arraty-angkwarr apentetyek. ¹⁷ Anwantherr

Jew-rnem arrkernelhenh, Akngey-kenh-angkwarr apentetyek. Anwantherrap apmwakert-antey ingkerrenharl aneyel! Anwantherr apmwangkwarr alhey-angenh Christ-kenh-angkwarran. Arrangkw! Anantherr Jew-kenh-angkwarr apententy, anwantherrap arrangwarl. Christ-kenh-angkwarr apententy, anwantherrap arraty Akngey-angkwarr aneman. ¹⁸ Ntwa Jew-kenh angkarl angkep apententy, nga Akngey-angkwarr-kety apmwelhilemarl. Ingwer-rnem-itwek amern arlkwetyek alhewerarl, Jesus apenterl-ayntetyek, alakenh mwerrarl. ¹⁹ Atha renh-rnem kel apentey-angenh. Christ-kenh anyent-angkwarr atha apentem alhewer. Ayeng ipmelhem Jew-rnem-kenh angka apentekerr. ²⁰ Kel ayeng Jesus Christ-warl anyentirrek. Alakenh-anyem ayeng iteth aneyenh intem-antey. Atha Akngey-kenh alerikw tnakeyel, rarl atyeng ilkelheyel, atyeng katy ilwek, apmwa atyengety iwetyek. ²¹ Ayeng nthakenh ikwerety intwemelirrey-angenh, rarl atyeng katy ilwek, ayenh itethiletyek. Jew-kenh-angkwarr anwantherr Akngeyek arratyirretyek-arrpantey arrkernelhenty, Jesus anwekantherr arrkent-apeny ilwek, arrangwarl. Atha Jesus ikwerenh-angkwarr apentetyek intem-antey."

3

Jesus renh tnakenty, Akngey-angkwarr anem

¹ Galatia-areny, arrantherr arwengk ingkerrenh! Kel atha arrenhantherr aketh innga Jesus Christ-penh akalty-anthek, rarl arwerl iylpeyl-atherrel ilwek-penh. Ingwerentyel arrenhantherr ilpertilekan, Akngey-kety angkepirretyek? ² Rernem Jesus renh tnakenh, Akngeyel Itnweng thwenekarl, angka arrwekeleny Jew-kenh-angkwarr-weny. ³ Arrantherr angkepirrek Akngey-kenh Itnweng-kety. Nthakenh arrantherr ahern-areny-kenh-angkwarr apenteyel? ⁴ Arrkent arwarl arrantherr angkepirrek Akngey-kenh angkek mwerranty awelhekerr. ⁵ Arrantherr Christ-ekant awelhenh, Akngeyel kel Itnweng renh thwenek, arrenhantherr rlterrkiletyek. Moses-kenh-angkwarr arrangwarl!

⁶ Akngey-kenh angka alakenh aynteyel: Abraham-ant Akngeyek inkwerelhemel awelhek, Akngeyel renh artwa arraty innga arek, rarl Akngeyek awelhenh. ⁷ Alakenh-anyem iterrenherr-arey, arrantherr Akngeyek awelhenty, arrantherr Akngey-angkwarr arraty anem Abraham Akngey-angkwarr arraty anenh-apeny. ⁸ Akngey-kenh pip alakenh aynteyel: awank-akerr Akngeyel Abraham renh arwekel ilek, ra alethang-rnem itethiletyek, rernem ik-

wer awelhenty. Alakenh Akngeyel Abraham arrwekel alhelek, "Ngkwenh-rnem-angkwarr angka atyenh arlpim-pirreyenh apmer arrpanenhel, ingkerrenhel ayenh iterlarayntetyek." ⁹ Abraham rarl Akngey renh arrwekel tnakek-apeny, ingkern-penh-rnemel renh tnaketyek arpe-marl. Akngeyel ingkern-penh-rneman ingkerrenh arntarnt-arem arppemarl, Abraham renh arntarnt-arenh-apeny arppemarl.

Jew-kenh-angkwarr apentey-angenh

¹⁰ Jew-kenh-angkwarr anwantherr ywarn arrkernelheyel, Akngey-angkwarr arratyirretyek-arrpantey. Moses-kenh angka arrwekeleny aynteyel: "Jew-kenh-angkwarr ntwarrayaty apentetyek-arrpantey arrkernelhem, Akngeyelarlap ngenh arntety anthem. Alakenh-anyem aynteman ra." ¹¹ Jew-kenh-angkwarr anwantherr ywarn arrkernelheyel, Akngey-angkwarr arraty anetyek. Angka Akngey-kenh alakenh aynteyel: "Akngeyekant rernem awelhenty, rernem Akngey-angkwarr arraty anem. Akngeyel renh-rnem ingkerrenh ipmepenh itethilem." ¹² Jew-kenh-angkwarr ingwer-rnem iteth anetyek arrkernelheyel, Akngey-kenh arrwekeleny angkek awelhey-angenh. Jew-kenh-angkwarr anwantherr Akngey-kenh angkek ywarnarl awelheyel-kety. Jew-kenh angkel anwantherr iteth aney-angenh, Akngey-kenh-angkwarrantarl anwantherr itethan anem. ¹³ Jesus-el anwenhantherr itethilek, ra arwerl-itwel ilwekel. Akngeyel renh menty antheke, ra anwekantherr katy ilwetyek, anwenhantherr itethiletyek. Akngey-kenh angka arrwekeleny arrwekel ayntekarl, "Ingwerenty apek arwerl-warl atanthenty, Akngeyel renh arntety anthem." Akngeyel anwenhantherr arntety anthey-angenh, Jesus-el anwekantherr katy ilwek arrkngert, apmwakert ingkerrenhek, apmwa anwekantherrety iwetyek, anwenhantherr mwerriletyek, itethiletyek. ¹⁴ Jesus Christ ra arwerl iylpeyl-atherrel ilwek ingkerrenhek. Ra iwerr mpwarek ingkerrenhek, apmer arrpanenhek. Akngey-kenh angka arlpimpirrek apmer arrpanenhe-warl, Akngey rarl Abraham arrwekel alhelek-angkwarr-antey. Anwantherr Jesus renh tnakenty, Akngeyel-anem Itnweng impen ikwerenh anwekantherr-warl arrernem.

Angka arrwekeleny Akngey-kenh

¹⁵ Atyenh-rnemay, atha arrenhantherr ahern-areny-kenh-angkwarr arrekantherr anayntiley. Nthakenh iparey-angenh. Alakenh-anyem akngey-kenh arrengey-kenh angka aynteyel arrwekeleny-kenh. Ywerrey-angenh, arrangkw, aleyarl aynteyel. ¹⁶ Alakenh-anyem Ingkartel Abraham

renh alhelek, anyent impen ikwerenh thwenetyek, rernem ikwer-angkwarr Christ-angkwarr anyentirretyek. Alakenh angka arrwekeleny aynteyel. Akngey-kenh angka alakenh aynteyel, iparey-angenh arrangkw, ywerrey-angenh. 17-18 Angka renhey-antey Akngeyel Abraham arrwekel alhelek. Aherrety 430-penh Akngeyel angka ingwer ar-ernek, Moses-warl, ingkern-theyarl. Akngeyel Abraham renh alhelek, ikwerenh-rnem arntarnt-aretyek, rernem renh tnakenty. Angka arrwekeleny nthakenh iparey-angenh, akngartewey-angenh. Arratyam-arraty Akngey-kenh angka nhenh aynteyel, ywerretyek arrangkw, intem-antey aynteyel, aleyan aynteyel-antey. ¹⁹ Akngeyel angka ikwerenh Moses-anem antheke, rernem apmwewarl irrekerr, rernem arraty-angkwarr anetyek, mwerr-angkwarr iterl-arelhetyek, rernem apmwakert aneyel, anyent impen ranem aremirreyek-atwety. Anyent renhey-antey, Abraham-arl alhelek. Irrwerl-areny-rnemel angka Moses renh antheke. Moses-el angka arernek ingkerrenhek, rernem apenterl-ayntetyek. ²⁰ Angkakert renh ikwer-rnem-warl thwenem, Akngey rantey Abraham renh alhelek, ra renh angkakert-angkwarr alheley-angenh. ²¹ Angka impen anwantherr apentetyek, Akngeyel Abraham renh arrwekel alhelek. Anwantherr Jew-kenh angka ingkerrenhek ywarn awelheyel. ²² Akngey-kenh angka arrwekeleny aynteyel, ingkerrenh apmwakert aneyel. Rernem apek Jesus renh tnakenty, ikwer-angkwarr arraty anetyek, Akngeyel Abraham alhelek-apeny. Akngeyel Abraham renh artwa arraty arek, rarl Akngeyek awelhenh.

Alakenh ilwey-angenh, Jesus renh tnakenty

²³ Jesus ra apetyey-angenh-antey, anwantherr Moses-kenh angka arrwekeleny-akert anenh. Angka arrwekeleny atyetyart-apeny anwekantherr anenh. ²⁴ Angka arrwekeleny anwantherr apentenh, Christ ra apetyetyek-atwety. Ikwer-penh Christ ra apetyek, anwantherr anem Akngey-angkwarr arraty anetyek, anwantherr Christ renh tnakentyel. ²⁵ Lyert anwantherr Christ tnakem-anem. Aleyan angka arrwekeleny anwekantherr atyetyart aney-angenh-anem. ²⁶ Aley anwantherr Akngey-kenh alerikw-anemarl, arrantherrarl Jesus renh-anem apententy. ²⁷ Baptise inentyel arrantherr Christ-angkwarr anyentirrem, arrantherr Christ-kenh-rnem ingkerrenh. ²⁸ Arrantherr anyentirrekarl ingkerrenh-anem anem. Alakenh-anyem arrantherr ingkerrenh-antey anyent-anem, Jew-rnem-then Greek-rnem-then warrkenh-rnem-then atyetyart-rnem-then artwernem-then arelh-rnem-

then. ²⁹ Arrantherr apek Jesus Christ-kenh, aleyan arrantherr Abraham-kenh-rnem arrpemar, anyent-angkwarr apenteyel. Akngeyel arrenhantherr alhelek, arrenhantherr arntarnt-aretyek arrpemar, rar artwamp Abraham renh-tangkwel alhelek-apeny, renh arntarnt-aretyek.

4

Anwantherr Akngey-kenh alerikwant-anem aneyel

¹ Apmerek-artwey rernem apmer atnyeneyel. Ampa akely-rnem alerl-antey ilkwerrentyant-anem rernem apmer atnyeneyenh, apmerek-artwey. ² Rernem alerl-antey mpwelheyenh. Artwa ampwel-rnem renh-rnem-tangkwel akalty-anthem, amangkem-anem. Akely-penh ilkwerrentyelant-anem rernem apmerek-artwey irremant. ³ Ampapenyarl anwantherr awankarl anenh akwerrp, ingkart-arrpantey ingwer-rnemant apentenh. ⁴ Arlta ikwerenhel, Akngeyel alerikw ikweren ahern nhenh-warl thwenek, rar arrwekel awank-akerr alhelek, renh thwenetyek. Akngey-kenh alerikw irrkgarl-anem ayntek, ra Jew-kenh-angkwarr arraty apentenh. ⁵ Anwantherrarl Jew-rnem-kenh-angkwarrant apentenh, ra alerikw ikweren thwenek, anwenhantherr itethiletyek, Akngey-angkwarrant arraty apenterl-ayntetyek. Akngey-kenh alerikw-rnem arrpemar anwantherr aneyenh. ⁶ Anwantherr kel Akngey-kenh alerikw aneyel. Ra Itnweng anwekantherr-warl thwenek, anwekantherr-itwek kwen anayntetyek. Anwantherr renh Akngey akem, rar Itnwengel anwenhantherr akalty-antheyel-angkwarr. ⁷ Arrantherr kel alerikw ikweren-rnem aneyel, Jew-kenh-angkwarr arrangwarl. Arrantherr Akngey-kenh alerikw-rnem, arrantherr apmer ikwerenhel aney-alpeyenh.

Paul Galatia-areny-rnemek amperrngirreyel

⁸ Arrwekel arrantherr apatemel anenh, ingkart-arrpantey-rnemant apentenh. ⁹ Arrantherr ingkerrenhel Akngey iterl-areyel, rar arrenhantherr atnyeneyel. Nthakenh arrantherr angkepirretyek iterreyel, ingkart-arrpantey irrtwyerreyelarl ilenh-rnem-warl? ¹⁰ Arrantherr ilkelheyel Moses-kenh-warl anyentirretyek, arlta arrpanenhel, alkent arrpanenhel, aherrety arrpanenhel. ¹¹ Atha arrenhantherr ywarn-antey akalty-anthek, arrantherr atyeng awelhetyek-arrpantey. ¹² Atyenh-rnem, Jew-kenh-angkwarr apentey-angenh. Arrantherr ayenh apmwewarliley-angenh, arrantherr atyeng iylpareth awelhenh. ¹³ Arrantherr kel akalty. Awank-akerrarl

ayeng arntety anenharl, atharl arrekanttherr angka mwerr-angker renh akalty-anthek. ¹⁴⁻¹⁵ Arrantherr atyeng iterrenh, Akngey-kenh warrkenh-weny-arrpantey, ayengarl aleth arntetyirrenhek. Arrantherr ayenh arek-penh, arrantherr atyeng irrpelthirrey-angenh. Arrwekelan arrantherr atyeng inkwerelhek-tangkwel! Arrantherr atyeng inkwerelhek angel-ek inkwerelheyel-apeny, Jesus Christ-ek inkwerelheyel-apeny. Aleyan arrantherr atyengety arlkarirreyel-anem. ¹⁶ Angka atha arrekanttherr ileyel arraty. Arrantherr atyeng awelhey-angenh. Arrantherr atyengety arlkarirreyel. ¹⁷ Atyengety Jew-kenh-angkwarr apenteyel-rnem rernem arrenhantherr ilpertiletyek arrkernelheyel, ikwer-rnem-angkwarr apentetyek. ¹⁸ Arrantherr Jesus-kenh angkek inkwerelhek arrwekel, arrantherr-anem ingwer-angkwarr apenteyel, ament-anem. ¹⁹ Ayeng arrekanttherr artewentyel iterreyel, Jesus Christ arrantherr arraty tnaketyek, ikwer inkwerelhetyek. ²⁰ Ayeng ilkelheyel ayeng arrekanttherr-warl alhetyek, ayeng arrekanttherr-itwek angketyek. Ayeng arrekanttherr artewentyel iterreyel, amperrngirremel.

Hagar Sarah atherr

²¹ Ingwer-rnem ilkelheyel, Moses-kenh angka apenterl-ayntetyek. ²² Akngey-kenh angka alakenh aynteyel. Abraham-kenh alerikw away atherr anenh. Arelh warrkenh-kenh away anyent anenh. Away ingweran apmerek-artwey-kenharl anenh. ²³ Away anyentan warrkenh-kenh, apmwamwamarl Hagar-kenharl. Ingweran Sarah-kenh, Akngeyelan anthek, ra arrwekel alhelekarl. ²⁴⁻²⁵ Arelh ingwerant-atherrarl anayntileyel. Arelh warrkenh anyent, Sinai-areny Hagar arlarl anenh, apmerek arrangkw. Jew-kenh-angkwarr apenteyel-rnem rernem ahern-areny-angkwarr apenteyel, Jew-kenh-angkwarrant. ²⁶ Arelh ingweran, Sarah mwerr-angkwarr apentenh, Ingkart arraty-angkwarr apenteyel-rnem-apenyarl, alker irrwerl-areny-rnemelarl apenteyel-apenyarl. ²⁷ Alakenh angka anayntileyel. "Arelh anyent ampek arrangkw. Ra inkwerelheyel, Akngeyelarl renh alhelek ikwer-they ampa akngerram-akngerrirreyenh, arelh ingwer-rnem-angkwarr." ²⁸ Isaac anenh, Akngeyelarl Abraham renh-tangkwel arrwekel alhelek-angkwarr. Atyenh-rnem, alakenh-apeny arrantherr Akngey-kenh alerikw arrpemarl aneyel, Akngeyelarl arrwekel alhelek arrantherr ikwerenh-rnem anetyek arrpemarl. ²⁹ Abraham-kenh alerikw ingweran Ishmael, away arlarl ilenhel irrwernek Isaac, away alhelenty renh, Akngey-kenh

Itnwengelarl renh antheke, Akngey-angkwarr ra anetyek. Aley-anyem Akngey-angkwarr aneyel-rneman alwernemel irrwerneyel arrpemar. ³⁰ Akngey-kenh angka arrwekeleny arrwekel aynteyel, amenheng-atherr Hagar atherr arlarl, ratherr apmerek-artwey-weny arrangkw. Renh-atherr irrenta! Amenheng ingwer-atherran Sarah-then Isaac atherr ratherrantarl apmer atnyenetyek. ³¹ Anwantherr arelh anyent Sarah mwerr-angkwarr apentetyek, arelh warrkenh Hagar apentey-angenh, mentyarl. Alakenh anayntileyel. Akngeyelarl arrwekel alhelek, anwantherr ikwerenh-rnem anayntetyek. Anwantherr mwerr ilenh-angkwarr apentetyek.

5

Christ-el ingkerrenh anyentelhileyel, rernem arraty anetyek

¹ Christ-el anwenhantherr anyentelhilek, arrantherr ikwerenh-angkwarr, alhewer anayntetyek. Jew-rnem-angkwarr apentey-angenh. ² Jew artwernem-kenh-angkwarr aylpenty, Christ-kenh-angkwarr-kety anwantherr amentirrem. Christ-kenh-angkwarran arrangkwarl. ³ Arrantherr Jew-kenh-angkwarr angka apententy, arrantherrap angka ingkerrenh-anem apentetyek, ywerreyek-atwety. ⁴ Jew-kenh-angkwarrarl aylpenty, arrantherr arraty Akngey-angkwarr aney-angenh. Christ-angkwarr-kety arrantherr amentirrekerr impen-kety, Akngeyel arrenhantherr arntarnt-arey-angenh anakerr. ⁵ Anwantherr Jesus renh tnakenty, Itnweng Rlwartel anwenhantherr akalty-anthamarl, anwantherr arraty Akngey-angkwarr anayntetyek. ⁶ Jew artwekenh-angkwarr aylpetyek arrangkwan. Alakenh-anyem angka impen ra aynteyel, anwantherr Jesus-angkwarrant apentetyek, ingkerrenh arntarnt-arayntetyek.

⁷ Aray, arrantherr mwerr-angkwarr apentenh. Angwenhel arrenhantherr ilpertilekan. ⁸ Akngeyel arrenhantherr rlwanekarl, arrantherr ikwerenh-rnem anetyek. Ra anyent ikwerenh thweney-angenh arrangkwarl, apmwangkwarr arenhantherr akalty-anthetyek. ⁹ Amern arlwariley-angker anyentel amern akgerr mpwarey-angker-apeny, artwa ahelengkw anyentel apek akgerr ilpertilem, ikwerenh-angkwarr apentetyek, Akngey-angkwarr apentekerr. Iylarnem ingkerrenh-anem atwerretyek, ilterretyek. ¹⁰ Arrantherr Inggart-kenh-rnemar. Arrantherr atyengant awelhetyek, ingwerek awelhey-angenh. Ingwerenty arrkernelhenty,

arrenhantherr ilpertilityek, Akngey-angkwarr apentekerr, Akngeyel renh arntety antheyenh. ¹¹ Atyenh-rnem, ingwer-rneman atyeng iterreyel, atha Jew-kenh-angkwarr akaltyilerl-anenty-arrpantey, rernem aylpetyek Jew artwernem-kenh-angkwarr. Jew-rnemel ayenh atwetyek alwerneyel, atharl ingwer-rnem akalty-anthek, Jesus rarl ilwek anwekantherr ingkerrenhek. Anwantherr Jesus-kenh-angkwarrant apentetyek, Jew-angkwarr-weny. ¹² Rernem arrenhantherr ipmey-areny, Jew-rnem-kenh apmwangkwarran aleth apentekerr. ¹³ Ingwer-rnem iterreyel Ingkart-kenh-angkwarr-arrpantey, ingwer-rnem arntarnt-arey-angenh anayntetyek, arwa alhewer amentewarl alhayntetyek. Alakenh apmwangkwarr alhey-angenh, ingwer-rnem arntarnt-arayntetyek. ¹⁴ Akngeyel anwekantherr angka arraty ileyel, impen. Akngey-kenh angka alakenh aynteyel, arrantherr ingkerrenh mwerrant-arey anayntetyek, Akngey-kenh-angkwarr. ¹⁵ Arrantherr ilterrorl-anenty, atwerrerrl-anenty, arrantherr Akngey-kety intem-antey amentirremarl.

Anantherr ament-warl alhey-angenh, Itnweng Akngey-kenh apentetyek

¹⁶ Alakenh-anyem atha arrenhantherr ileyel, arrantherr Akngey-kenh Itnwengek awelhetyek, ament-warl alhey-angenh. ¹⁷ Apmwangkwarr-then Akngey-kenh Itnweng-angkwarr-then amentant-atherr aynteyel. ¹⁸ Itnwengek awelhenty, ahern-areny-kenh angkek awelhey-angenh. Akngey-kenh Itnweng atyetyart arrekantherr aneyel, arrenhantherr arraty-angkwarr akalty-anthetyek. ¹⁹ Ingwer-rnemel apmwangkwarr apententy, anew ingwer-kenh ingwerl-anem ilpertilem, apmwangkwarr iterreyel, mwerr-angkwarr-kety iyelpelirrem, ²⁰⁻²¹ Ingwer-rnem ingkart-arrpantey-rnem apentem, ingwer-rnem arlkarirrem ingwer-rnem-kety, ingkerrenh-they amentirrem. Ingwer-rnem alharlkwerrem, ingwer-rnem ahelirrem ingwer-rnemek, ingwer-rnem ampwal-rnem rakerrem, ingwer-rnem terangk irrem. Rernemap Ingkart apentey-angenh, rernem nthakenh Akngey-kenh apmer-warl aylpey-angenh. ²² Akngey-kenh Itnweng-akert-rnem ingkerrenh irrkngerney aneyel, mwerr aneyel, ingwer-rnemek awelheyel. Rernem iyldpareth aneyel, ingwer-rnemek amperrngirremel. ²³ Rernem arternp aneyel mwerr-angkwarr, tnakelhey-angenh. Ingwer-rnem arrekantherr nthakenh arrkngrert angkey-angenh, arrantherr mwerrant-arey anayntetyek. ²⁴ Jesus ilwek apmwa arrekantherrety irrarlketyek, ywerrelhilettyek.

Arrantherr Christ Jesus-warl anyentirrek. Ra apmwa arrekantherrety ywerrelhilek. ²⁵ Akngey-kenh Itnweng anwekantherr-warl antelhek, anwantherr ikwerenhangkwarr apentetyek intem-antey. ²⁶ Anwantherr tnakelhey-angenh anetyek, ingwer-rnem-kety arlkarirrey-angenh anetyek, ingwer-rnem alharlkwey-angenh anetyek.

6

Ingkerrenh arntarnt-araynta

¹ Atyenh-rnem, ingwerenty apek apmwangkwarr alhenty, arrantherr renh mwantyele Akngey-warl-athek angkemel, angkepilyetek. Arrantherr arntarnt-arelhetyek arrpe-marl, arrentyale arrenhantherr arrkernekerr. ² Anantherr Inkart-kenh-angkwarr ingwer-rnem arntarnt-arayntetyek, alakenh Christ-elarl ilek-angkwarr-antey. ³ Nga mwerr-arrpantey tnakelhenty ingwer-rnem-warl, ngap irrtwyerremel ilelheyel. ⁴ Akngey-kenh-angkwarr ntwaw mwer-arntarnt-arayntetyek, ingwer-rnemek tnakelhey-angenh anayntetyek. ⁵ Akngeyale anwenhantherrenh ayerneyenh anyentarl-anyentarl. ⁶ Arrantherr Akngey-kenh angkakert arntarnt-arayntetyek, ilek-ilek anthayntetyek, man anthayntetyek Akngey-kenh-angkwarr. ⁷⁻⁸ Apmwel-areth iterrey-angenh, Akngeyale aketh-antey areyale-kety. Ngarl apmwangkwarr alhenty, apmwel-aretharlap ngkweng aneman. Nga apmwangkwarr alhenty, Akngeyale ngkwengenty menty ipmelheyenh. Nga Akngey-kenh Itnwengek awelhenty, ngap iteth intem-antey aneyenh. ⁹ Arrantherr ipmelhey-angel, ingwer-rnem arntarnt-arayntetyek intem-antey. Akngeyale arrenhantherrenh arntarnt-areyenh arrpe-marl ipmelhey-angenh. Arlta ingkernel Akngeyale arrenhantherrenh atnyeneyenh. ¹⁰ Alakenh-anyem, anwantherr ingwer-rnem arntarnt-arayntetyek. Inkart-areny-rnem impen arntarnt-arayntetyek.

Paul-el renh-rnem artwerilyel anyent-inger-antey

¹¹ Arrantherr alhengkal-areyale pip nhenh reytemilemel, atharl anyentelant pip nhenh-warl ingkwernek, itna ilkwernem iltya atyenhel ingkwernek. ¹²⁻¹³ Jesus Christ arwerl iylpeyl-atherrel ilwek. Rernem angka Jesus-akert akalty-anthey-angenh, ingwer-rnem ahelirrekerr. Rernem Jew-rnem-kenh-angkwarrant akalty-antheyale. Rernem Jew-kenh angka angath-antey apenteyale, Jew artwernem-kenh-angkwarrant. Rernem ilkelheyale, arrantherr Jew artwernem-kenh-angkwarr apentetyek, rernem atyetyart ilkwarrpantey anetyek. ¹⁴ Ayeng tnakelhey-angenh, atharl

Jesus Christ anyentant tnakeyel, rarl arwerl iylpeyl-atherrel anwekantherr ilwek. Ra anyentant aketh anayntel-hilek. Ayeng ahern-arenyek awelhey-angenh, arrangkw. ¹⁵ Ingwer-rnemel apenteyel Jew artwernem-kenh-angkwarr. Ahern-areny-kenh angka arwarl, arrangkwarl. Christ-kenh-angkwarr anwantherr apentetyek arraty. Angka impeney-antey nhanyem, Akngeyelant anwenhantherr kel lyertenylemarl. ¹⁶ Arrantherr angka nhenhek awelhenty, arrantherr Akngey-kenh-rnem ingkerrenh anem. Akngey ranem arrekingkerr mwerr-angkwarr anayntelhileyenh, Ingkart-areny ingwer-rnemek-then. ¹⁷ Arlka ayeng arlety-angketyarr, ayenharl atwek ingwer-rnemel, atharl Jesus Christ-kenh angka ilerl-apenh. Alakenh-anyem rernem ayenh iterl-aremer, rernem atyeng irrpelthirrey-angenh anetyek, ayeng innga Jesus-kenh angkakert. Arrantherr atyeng awelh-ayntetyek. ¹⁸ Athanem Jesus Christ ayernem, ra arrenhantherr arntarnt-aretyek. Amen.

Colossians

Colossae-areny-rnem-warl

Paul-el pip nhenh thwenek Colossae tawen-areny-rnem-warl

Ingwerentyel arrwekel-antey tyaty arrernek, Paul-el Colossae-areny tyaty arrerney-angenh. Paul ingkern-they apetyek. Paul ranem atyetyart irrek ikwer-rnemek. Angkakert-rnem ra thwenek ilerl-apayntetyek, Ephesus-areny-rnem ra thwenek. Ephesus ra anenh apmer ilkwa Asia-ampenyel, Rome-areny-rnem atyetyart anenh. Paul-el awenh ingwer-angkwarr, rernem akalty-anthenh, ilper-tilenh.

Akalty-anthey-angker apmwamwam mwanty iterl-arey-angenh anenh. Rernem ament-warl ikwer-rnem-kenh akalty-anthenh. Ingwerentyel ikwer-rnem-kenh-angkwarr apententy, rap itethirretyek-arrpantey arrkernelhem. Arrangkwarrap ran. Aker arlkwey-angenh, alakenh rernem iterrenh. Jesus-kenh-angkwarr apentekerr, arraty ingeketu.

Paul-el pip ikwer-rnem-warl thwenek, renh-rnem akalty-anthayntetyek angka arraty-angkwarr. Jesus Christ-kenh-angkwarrant rernemap itethirreman. Ament-angkwarr akalty-antheyel arrangwarl, nthakenh itethirrey-angenharl, "Jesus renh tnakenty, ngap itethirreman." Jesus Christ-elant ingkerrenh itethilem. Ingkartel ahern arrpmernek. Alakenh-they Paul-el angka ikwer-rnem-warl thwenek.

¹ Atha Paul thwenek, Ingkartel ayenh arrernek angkakert Christ Jesus-kenh. Timothy-el-then, Ingkart-kenh-angkwarr apenteyel arrpemar.

² Timothy aylanth pip nhenh thwenem arrekanterr-warl, Colossae tawenel aneyel-rnem-warl, iylpareth awelheyl-rnem-warl. Akngey anwekantherrenh Ingkartel arrenhantherrenh mwanteyel arntarnt-arem, arrantherr mwerrant-arey anayntetyek. ³ Anantherr arrekanterr aleth-antey ayerneyel Ingkart Jesus Christ. Ingkartek anwantherr inkwerelheyl, aynikw ikwerenhek. ⁴ Anantherr kel awek, arrantherrarl Jesus Christ tnakeyel, arrantherr Ingkart-areny ingkerrenh arntarnt-areyel. Alakenh-anyem anwantherr Ingkartek angkem inkwerelhemel. ⁵ Arrantherr Ingkart tnakeyel, rarl arrwekel ilek, arrantherr iteth intem-antey

anayntetyek. Arrantherr angka mwerr-angker Ingkart-kenh awenh. ⁶ Angka mwerr-angker Ingkart-kenh arlpim-pirreyel apmer arrpanenh-warl. Rernem apmer arrpanenek akalty-antheyel. Rernem tnakek inkwerelhemel. Alakenh-anyem arrantherr angka akwerrpel awenh arpe-marl, "Ingkart ingkerrenhek ilkelheyel" wenh. ⁷ Artwa Epaprahas-el arrenhantherrenh akalty-anthenh alakenh, "Ingkart ingkerrenhek ilkelheyel" wenh. Ra Ingkart Jesus-angkwarr warrkerrenh, anwantherr warrkerreyel-apeny. ⁸ Ranem arrenhantherrenh akalty-anthenh, Ingkart-kenh Itnwengel arrenhantherrenh akalty-anthenh arrpemar, ingwer-rnem-itwek mwerrant-arey anayntetyek. Alakenh-they anwantherr angka awek-anem, arrekantherr-penh.

⁹⁻¹⁰ Alakenh-anyem anwantherr Ingkart renh-anem ay-ernek. Anantherr aleth-antey ikwer angkeyel, arrantherr Ingkart-kenh-angkwarr arraty apentetyek, rarl iterreyel-angkwarr, Itnweng Rlwartel arrenhantherrenh akalty-antheyek, arrantherr arraty iterretyek. Inweng-angkwarr akaltyirreyn-ayntetyek aleth-antey, ingwer-rnem arntarnt-arayntetyek mwerr-angkwarr. Arrantherr artwentyel innga akaltyirretyek angka ikwerenhek. ¹¹ Ingkartel arrenhantherrenh rlterrkam-rlterrkileyen. Ingwerentyel arrenhantherrenh apmwewarileker, arrantherr inkwerelhemel aleth apent-ayntetyek ikweren-angkwarrant mwerr-angkwarr-ayteng. ¹² Anantherr-anem Akngetyek inkwerelhetyek, rarl angka arrwekel arrernek, arrantherr apmer alker-itwek aney-alpetyek. ¹³ Ran anwenhantherrenh apmwekety rakek, rantey arrpemar alerikw ikweren arrernek, Atyetyart anwekantherrenh anetyek, anwantherr ikweren-rnem anayntetyek. ¹⁴ Ingkart-kenh alerikw ranem anwekantherr katy ilwek, apmwa anwekantherr-wety iwetyek, anwantherr iteth intem-antey anayntetyek.

Alerikw ahern-areny ingkerrenhek anetyek

¹⁵ Anantherr nthakenh Akngey irrwerl-areny arey-angenh. Alerikw ikweren atyetyart apmer arrpanenek. Alerikw retangkwel arrwekel anenh ahern-wenyankel. Alerikw ikweren ingkerrenhek anayntirrek-anem, Ingkart anyent rey-antey. ¹⁶ Rlterrk ikwerenhel ra irrwerl-areny-rnem-then ahern-areny-rnem-then arrpmernek. Aleyarl anwantherr arey-anem. Ikwer-angkwarr inweng-rnem-then ingkerrenh arrpmernek, nthakenh arey-angenh-rnem. Alerikw rlterrk ikweren-angkwarr ra ingkerrenh arrpmernek, atyetyart ingkerrenhek anayntetyek. ¹⁷ Alerikw ra kel anenh, ahern nhenh-wenyankel. Ingkartel ahern-areny-rnem-then arrpmerney-angenh-antey, rant anenhan.

Alerikwel ingkerrenh-antey atnyeneyel, ahern-areny-rnem ingkerrenh atnyenetyek. ¹⁸ Christ-then Tyaty-areny-rnem anyent-antey, Jesus Christ akapwert-apeny atyetyart aneyel ingkerrenhek. Anyent arlka ikwerenh-apeny anem, inweng anyent-akert rey-antey ikwer-rnem warrkerreyel. Ingkartel renh-tangkwel ipmepenh akemelhilek, alerikw ra ingkerrenhek atyetyart anetyek. ¹⁹ Aray, Ingkartelant alerikw ikwerenh arrernek, ikwer-apeny anayntetyek Ingkart irrkaty-antey ikwer-apeny, anyent rey-antey. ²⁰ Alerikw ikwer-angkwarr alker-areny ahern-areny ingkerrenh ikwerenh-rnem ayerrpilek. Alerikw ikwerenh arwerl iylpeyl-atherrel ilwemel, ra mwerr-angkwarr mpwarek ingkerrenhek anwantherr apenterl-ayntetyek, mwerrant-arey anayntetyek, arternpel.

²¹ Arrantherr Ingkart-wety ament-warl alhenh. Arrantherr apmwangkwarr alhenh ament iterremel, Ingkart-wety arlkarrirrenh. ²² Alerikw-anem arwerl iylpeyl-atherrel ilwek, arrantherr Ingkart-kenh-angkwarr arraty anetyek. Ra ikwer-warl anyentelhilek, alyelk mwerr anayntetyek, Ingkartel arrenhantherrenh tyatyemeley-angenh. ²³ Arrantherr Ingkart-kenh-angkwarr anetyek, angka mwerr renh rlterrk tnakemel. Arrantherr-anem angkek iylpelirrey-angenh, Ingkartel arrekantherr arrernek, arrantherr iteth intem-antey anayntetyek. Ingkartel ayenh rlwanek, angka mwerr-angker Ingkart-kenh ilerl-apayntetyek ahern-areny ingkerrenhek.

²⁴ Ayenh apek menty atwem mwerrarl. Christ Jesus arlka menty anthelhek. Ayeng arlka menty anthelhek arppemarl tyaty-areny ingkerrenhek. ²⁵ Akngeyel ayenh arrernek, tyaty-areny-rnemek, warrkirretyek, angka ikwerenh ingkerrenhek akalty-anthetyek, ingkerrenhek warrkirretyek. ²⁶ Arrwekel angka anyelk-tangkwel ayntenh, Aley angka anaynt-anem Ingkart-areny ingkerrenhek, rernem aketh-antey aweyneyel. ²⁷ Ingkart ilkelheyel, arrantherr Jewweny-rnem akalty anetyek, angka ikwerenhek, arrantherr apmer mwerr-angker-itwek aney-alpetyek, Christ-kenh-angkwarr.

²⁸ Rernem-anem Jesus Christ-warl anyentirremel, Jesus Christ tnakeyenh. Anantherr renh-rnem akalty-anthem, rernem arraty-angkwarr apenterl-ayntetyek, ingwer-rnemel renh-rnem ilpertilekerr. ²⁹ Christ-el ayenh rlterrkileyel. Alakenh-anyem ayeng warrkirreyel, alhengker irrey-angenh. Atha ingwer-rnem akalty-anthayntetyek ipmelhey-angenh.

2

1 Arrantherr iterl-aretyek ayeng arrekantherr warrkirreyel, ingkerrenhek-antey, ingwer-rnem Laodicea tyaty-areny-rnem-then, ayenh iterl-arey-angenh-rnem-then. 2-3 Arrantherr arnkaty anetyek, mwerrant-arey ingkerrenh anayntetyek. Angka anyelk awank-akerr ayntenh rernem iterl-aretyek. Alakenh-anem ingkerrenh akwerrngel Ingart-kenh-angkwarr arraty iterl-arayntetyek. Arrantherr Christ-ek akalty anetyek. Christ ra Ingart-kenh angka ingkerrenhek akalty, arratyant anayntetyek. 4 Atha arrenhantherrenh arratyant ileyel, ingwerentyel arrenhantherrenh irrtwyerremel ilekerr, akaltyel-arrpantey angka ingwer-angkwarr. 5 Ayeng arrekantherr-itwek aney-angenh arrangkw, ayeng aleth-antey iterreyel arrekantherr. Ayeng inkwerelheyel, atha awekarl, arrantherr arraty apenteyel, Christ rlterrk tnakemel aleth.

Jesus anyent impen

6 Arrantherr Christ Jesus tnakeyel, Ingart arrekantherr. Kel ikwerenh-angkwarrant apentetyek arrantherr. 7 Ikwerenh-angkwarrant akaltyirretyek, aleth-antey ikwer angkayntetyek. Renh rlterrk tnakayntetyek, anwantherr arrenhantherrenh akalty-anthek-apeny. Rlterrk tnakayntetyek, iylpelirrey-angenh.

8 Akalty-arrpantey ingwer-rnem-wety, arrantherr ikwer-rnem-wety arntarnt-arelhetyek, rernem arrenhantherrenh ilpertilekerr apmwewarililekerr ahern-areny-kenh-angkwarr Christ-kenh-angkwarr-wety akngekerr.

9 Christ Ingart anyent rey-antey, inweng anyent-akert. 10 Christ ra inngarl aneyel anwekantherr-itwel, arrantherr ikwerenh-angkwarr anyentirrek arrpemar. Christ rey-antey arrpemar, atyetyart ingkerrenhek aneyel atyetyart ahern-areny-rnemek, irrwerl-areny-rnemek-then. 11 Arrantherr Jesus Christ-warl anyentirrek, arrantherr apmwangkwarr ahern-areny-kenh-angkwarr apentey-angenh anayntetyek. Apmwamwam ahern-areny-kenh ament arrpemar. Ra apmwa arrekantherr-wety iwek rlterrk ikwerenhel, arrenhantherrenh itethilek arrpemar. 12 Rernem arrenhantherrenh baptise-emilek, arrantherr Jesus Christ-angkwarr aylpem-apeny. Arrantherr ilwem-apeny, arrantherr itethirrem-apeny. Arrantherr itethirrek, Ingart renh rlterrk tnakemel. Arrantherr Ingart renh tnakek, rarl Christ renh ipmepenh itethilek 13 Awank-akerr

arrantherr apmwangkwarr-tangkwel apentenh, akwerrp-antey anenh. Arrantherran ipmapeny anenh. Ingkartel arrenhantherrenh itethilek, Christ-angkwarr, apmwa arrekantherr-wety iwek.

¹⁴ Ingkartel anwenhantherrenh menty arek, tyatyemeley-angenh. Apmwa irrarlkek Jesus Christ-el, arwerl iylpeyl-atherrel ilwekel. ¹⁵ Ran arrenty-rnem antengilek arwerl iylpeyl-atherrel ilwemel. Ra arrenty-rnem ywerrelhilek.

¹⁶ Ingwer-rnem apatemel iterreyel Alakenh-anyem rernem angka ingwerek-ingwer ilpertil arrernetyek-arrpantey ahern-areny-kenh-angkwarr, "Nthakenh anwantherr arlkwetyek, nthakenh antyewetyek." Arlta ltyerrey-angker anyentirr-ayntetyek-arrpantey ayntarrpileyel. ¹⁷ Ingkart-kenh angka arrwekeleny anwantherr arrwekelant apentenh, alyep, arrkay-apeny. Jesus Christ ranem aremirrek. Aleyan ikwerenh-angkwarrant apenteyel aketh innganem. ¹⁸ Ingwer-rnem arraty-arrpantey tnakelheyel, rernem ilelhem "altyerr areyel" wenh, "antyerl-rnem areyel" wenh. Ikwer-rnem-wety arntarnt-arelhetyek, rernem apal-angkwarr apenteyelarl-wety. ¹⁹ Aray, rernem Jesus Christ renh ipmek. Christ ra tyaty-areny-kenh atyetyart aneyel, akapwert. Alwerrngel arlka anterrkwem. Arlwerrng-akert arlka rlterrk. Arlwerrng-weny arlka thapelirrem, apekap, nthakenh akngelhey-angenh. Arlwerrng-apeny Christ-el ikwerenh-rnem ingkerr anterrkweyel, rlterrkileyel arrpemar.

²⁰ Arrantherr Christ-angkwarr anyentirrek-apeny-arrpantey, arrantherr ahern-areny-kenh apenteyel-antey apmwantey. Arrantherr awelheyel ahern-arenyek, rernem arrenhantherrenh ilerl-anenty, "Alakenh mpwareyel" wenh. ²¹ Rernem ilem, "Ampwal yanh arney-angenh" wenh, "amern yanh arlkwey-angenh" wenh. ²² Amern ahern-areny-kenh arwa aynteyel, apmwirrey-angker. Amern arlkwenty, anamerl ywerrem-anem. ²³ Ingwer-rnem iterreyel ikwer-rnem-kenh-angkwarr mwerr-arrpantey. Rernem irrtywerremel ileyel, arraty-angkwarr anetyek-arrpantey. Alakenh-anyem rernem ywarn arratyirretyek-arrpantey arrkernelheyel. Rernem ywarn-antey ilelhem, rernem mwerr-angkwarr anerl-anenty-arrpantey.

3

Ingkartel anwenhantherrenh itethilek Christ-angkwarr

1 Inkartel arrenhantherrenh itethilek, Jesus Christ-angkwarr. Arrantherr-anem Inkart-kenh-angkwarr anterr iterretyek, Inkart-kenh apmerek iterretyek. Christ ra Akngey-itwel aneyel. 2 Arrantherr-anem anterr iterretyek irrwerl-areny-kenh-angkwarr, ahern-areny-kenh-angkwarr-weny. 3 Arrantherr ahern-areny-wety ywerrek-apeny, Christ-kenh-angkwarr anyentirremel. Arrantherr inganem Christ-angkwarr intem-antey iteth aney-alpeyenh. Ahern-arenyel arey-angenh, Inkartelant areyel. 4 Ingweringer Jesus Christ ra apey-alpeyenh rlterrk innga. Ikwerpenh ingwerel-rnem arrenhantherrenh areyenh rlterrk innganem.

5 Alakenh-anyem arrantherr ahern-arenyek inkwerelhey-angenh. Arrantherr apmwangkwarr alheyel-rnemek inkwerelhey-angenh. Arwa alhewer ingwer alwernirrey-angenh anternetyek, apmwangkwarr iterrey-angenh. Ampwal ingwer-kenhek iterrey-angenh inetyek. Alakenh-anyem Inkart-kenh-angkwarr irrtwyerreyelar. 6 Apmwangkwarr alheyel-rnemek Inkart ahelirreyel. 7 Awank-akerr arrantherr apmwangkwarrant apentenh. 8 Aleyan arrantherr apmwangkwarr apentey-angenh. Ingwer-rnemek ahelirrey-angenh, iltey-angenh, irrentey-angenh anetyek. 9 Arrantherr apmwekety ipmelhek. Arrantherr ingwerek irrtwyerrey-angenh. 10 Arrantherr kel rlengkeny-anem, Jesus-kenh-angkwarr. Inkartel arrenhantherrenh intem-antey akalty-antheyel, rapeny-anem irretyek, akalty innga irretyek. 11 Inkart-kenh-angkwarran arrantherr ingkerr mwerrarl aneyel, apmer ingkerrenh-areny, Jew-rnem-then ingkerrenh, Jew-weny-rnem-then, apmwangkwarr alheyel-rnem-then, warrkenh-rnem-then atyetyart-rnem-then. Mwerrarl anem, anwantherr ikwer-warl anyentirrekarl. Christ ra anwekantherr-itwel aneyel.

12 Inkart arrekanterr ilkelheyel ingkerrenhek. Alakenh ra iwerr mpwarek ingkerrenhek arrwekel-antey, ingkerrenhel renh arraty-angkwarr apentetyek, rernem ingwer-rnemek amperrngirretyek atwey-angenh, rernem tnakelhey-angenh ingkerrenh mwerrant-arey anetyek. 13 Arrantherr iparrp anamerl ahelirrey-angenh. Inkart-areny ingwerel arrenhantherrenh iltenty, arrantherr renh ilteyney-angenh. Kel menty renh atwey-angenh, Christ-el arrenhantherrenh menty atwey-angenh-apeny. 14 Kel mwerrant-arey ingkerrenhek anetyek. Ikwer-penh arrantherr anyent-apeny anem.

15 Arrantherr ingkerrenh arlka anyent-apeny aneyel, Jesus Christ-kenh. Christ-el arrenhantherrenh ayerrpilek,

mwerrant-arey ingkerr inkwerelhetyek. Mwerrant-arey atwerrey-angenh anayntetyek, Ingkart ikwer inkwerelhemel. ¹⁶ Christ-kenh angkek iterretyek, arraty akaltyel ingwer-rnem akalty-anthayntetyek, mwerr ilelhemel. Arrantherr aylelhey-angker, psalm-then aylelh-ayntetyek, Ingkartek inkwerelhetyek. ¹⁷ Arrantherr angkerretyek Ingkart-kenh-angkwarr, arrantherr intem-antey Ingkart Jesus-ek iterretyek, Ingkart Akngeyek inkwerelhemel, Jesus-kenh-angkwarr.

¹⁸ Arelh-rnem, artwek awelh-ayntetyek. Alakenh Ingkart-kenh-angkwarr arraty aneyel.

¹⁹ Artwernem, arrantherr anew-rnem mwerr arntarnt-arayntetyek. Arrantherr renh-rnem atwey-angenh.

²⁰ Ampnernem, arrantherr aleth amekengkw aynekengkw awelh-ayntetyek, Ingkartarl ilkelheyel-angkwarr. Ingkart-kenh-angkwarr alakenh aynteyel.

²¹ Aynikw-rnem, arrantherr ampnernem irrentey-angenh, rernem antwerr alhekerr.

²² Warrkenh-rnem, arrantherr atyetyart-rnemek awelh-ayntetyek intem-antey, rernem arrenhantherrenh areyel-angkwarr, rernem arrenhantherrenh arey-angenh apal aneyel-angkwarr. Ingkartel areyel. Ingkartek mwerr warrkirr-ayntetyek. ²³ Arrantherr iyldpareth iytekerr-antey atnwentirrey-angenh warrkirretyek Ingkartek, ahern-arenyek warrkirrey-angenh. ²⁴ Arrantherr kel akalty, Ingkart rarrp arrenhantherrenh ilek-ilek antheyenh apmer ikwerenh-itwek. Arrantherr Ingkart Christ ikwer warrkirrey-alpeyenh. ²⁵ Ingkart anyentekant ilkelhey-angenh, ingkerrenhek ilkelherl-ayntetyek. Ingkartel ingkerrenh arraty tyatyemileyel.

4

¹ Atyetyart-rnem, arrantherr warrkenh-rnem mwanytel arntarnt-aretyek, ilek-ilek arraty anthayntetyek. Arrantherr atyetyart arrekantherrenh iterl-areyel, irrwerl-they areyellarl-wety.

Akngey ayernetyek ipmelhey-angenh

² Intem-antey Ingkart-warl angkerl-ayntetyek, ikwer araty iterr-ayntetyek, ikwer inkwerelhetyek. ³ Arrantherr Ingkart-warl angketyek, ra ingkerrenh iyldpa altyweriletyek, ingkerrenhel angka Christ-kenh arraty awetyek. Angka anyelk-tangkwel ayntenh. Angka atha ilerl-apenh arwa alhewer. Ingwer-rnem arlkarirrenh, alakenh ayenh rernem tyayel-warl akwernek. ⁴ Arrantherr Ingkart renh

ayernenherr-arey, ra ayenh rlterrkiletyek, atha angka anyelk-penh arrayat anyantiletyek ingkerrenhek.

⁵ Arrantherr akwerrp-rnem angka ikwer akalty-anthetyek, rernem iterl-arayntetyek arrpemarl.

⁶ Arrantherr arternp ilayntetyek ikwer-rnem. Rernem arrenhantherr ayernenty, arrantherr renh-rnem arrayat iletyek.

⁷⁻⁸ Artwa Tychicus-el ra atyenh aneyel arrpemarl, Ingkartek iylpareth. Ra Ingkartek warrkirreyel arrpemarl. Athanem renh arrekantherr-warl thwenem, ra atyeng-iperr ingkerrenhek iletyek, arrenhantherrenh arternpiletyek, atyeng iterrerl-anekerr. ⁹ Onesimus atha thwenem arrpemarl arrekantherr-warl. Ratherr atherrel-antey angka anwekantherr-iperr iletyek.

¹⁰ Aristarchus ra atyeng-itwel aneyel arrpemarl, tyayl-itwek. Ra angka thwenem arrpemarl. Ingwer-rnemel angka thwenem arrpemarl Mark ikwer-penh, Barnabas-kenh ankelikw. Ra apetyenty, arrantherr ikwer inkwerel-hem arrpemarl.

¹¹ Jesus itnan ingweran Justus. Artwa Jew irrpety rernemant Jesus Christ renh tnakeyel arrayat. Rernem anwekantherr-itwek warrkerreyel. Rernem anwenhantherrenh arternpiletyek.

¹² Epaphras arrekantherrenh arrpemarl apmer nhak-areny, Jesus Christ-kenh warrkenh arrpemarl *Hallo* angkeyel arrpemarl. Ra rlterrk aleth Ingkart ayerneyel, ipmelhey-angenh, arrenhantherrenh rlterrkiletyek, arrantherr arrayat-angkwarr apenterl-ayntetyek. ¹³ Ayeng akalty, ra arrekantherr iterreyel aleth, tyaty-areny-rnem ingkerrenhek, Laodicea-areny-rnemek, Hierapolis-areny-rnemek.

¹⁴ Arntety mwerreley-angker wethey, Luke-el angka thwenem arrpemarl, Demas-el angka thwenem arrpemarl.

¹⁵ Laodicea tyaty-areny-rnem iletyek arrpemarl, "Ayeng iterreyel arrekantherr" wenh, arelh Nympha arrpemarl, ingwer-rnem-then meeting-ek akarrirreyel ikwer-warl.

¹⁶ Arrantherr pip nhenh reytemiletyek arrpemarl. Arrantherr pip nhenh thwenem Laodicea-areny-rnem-warl, rernem reytemiletyek arrpemarl. Arrantherr pip reytemiletyek arrpemarl. Pip atha arrwekel thwenek Laodicea-warl, arrantherr reytemilemel aretyek, iterl-aretyek.

¹⁷ Artwa Archippus iletyek, "Ingkartek warrkirretyek angka ikwerenh ywerrelhiletyek, akalty-anthemel, rarl ngkweng arrernek-angkwarr-antey."

¹⁸ Ayeng inkwernelheyel angka atyenh, Paul. Atyeng iylpangkenh-arey, ayengarl tyaylel aneyelek. Inkartel arrenhantherrenh mwantysel arntarnt-arem.

Kel-antey.

Pip Thessalonica-areny-rnem-warl, Namp 1 Angka nhenhan alakenh aynteyel

Paul-el Silas-el Timothy-el-akerr rernem pip nhenh thwe-new akngerr Akngey-wenh-rnemew apmer Thessalonica-warl. Pip-angkwarrr rernem akngerr ilem arraty, rlterrk anaynteyew Akngeyew.

Thessalonica tawen ayntenh apmer Macedonia-itwew. Paul Silas Timothy-akerr alhew apmer ikwer-warl, angka mwerr-angker Jesus-akert ilaynteyew. Apmer ikwer-areny-rnem ampwal ahern-areny-rnemew-tangkwel kwenerrenh. Akngeyan rernem iterl-arey-angenh. Rernemarl angka mwerr-angker Jesus-akert awew, ingwerenty Christian-anem irrew.

Jew ingwer-rneman arlkarerrenh, angka Jesus-akert awew-err. Rernemap arlkarerrenh Paul-rnem-wety, apmer ikwer-they renh-rnem irrentenh. Rernemap anterrew tawen Berea-warl, ikwer-they tawen Corinth-warl-anem. Angka nhenhan aynteyel Acts-itwew (Acts 17:1-16).

Timothy ra angkep alpew Thessalonica-warl, Christian rlungkeny-rnem rlterrkkel-aynteyew. Rarl apew-alpew angkakert Corinth-warl Paul-rnem-warl, rernemap pip nhanyem-anem ingkwernew, thwenew-anem Thessalonica-areny-rnem-warl.

Thessalonica-areny-rnem Akngeyew arraty anenh mwerrant-arey. Paul-rnem inkwerelhew ikwer-rnem artewenty. Ingwerentyan intem iterrenh arlta ikwer, Jesus-arl apetyeyenhew angkep. Ingwer-rnem warrk-wety ipmelhew, apmwel-ayeth iterrew, "Jesus angkep rlungk-antey apetyeyenh." Ingwer-rneman artewenty iterrenh ahaperrewarl-rnemew. Rernem iterrenh apmwel-ayeth, "Jesus-arl angkep apetyeyenhel, ikwerrenh-rnem ineyew, ra renh-rnem iwerl-alhewerr."

Paul-rnemel alakenh pip nhenhan ingkwernew, renh-rnem akalty-antheyew arraty. Aley-anem angka aynteyel "Thessalonica-areny-rnem-warl Namp 1" (1 Thessalonians).

¹ Atharl Paul-el pip nhenhan angkakert ingkwerneyel. Atha Silas-el Timothy-el-akerr anantherrarl thweneyel angka nhenhan arrewantherr, Akngey-wenh-rnemew Thessalonica-areny-rnemew. Arrantherran Jesus Christ apenteyel-rnem. Anantherrap Akngeyarl ayern-ayntem, arrewantherr athamerr-aynteyew, inweng-then arternpel-aynteyew.

Akngeyel Thessalonica-areny-rnem rlterrkeleyel

² Anantherran Akngey nakem, arrantherrarl renh mwerr-angkwarr apenteyel. Anantherrarl angkem Akngey-warl-athek, renhap ayern-ayntem arrewantherr.

³ Anantherr iterl-areyel, arrantherrarl warrk mwerr-angker mpwarem intem, rlterrk iterremel ikwer. Arrantherran inngarl ikelheyel ingwer-rnemew, mwerr-angker-then intem mpwareyel ikwer-rnemew. Arrantherrap rlterrk anem, ingwer-rnemelarl arrenhantherrenh irrwarnem-angkwarran. Arrantherr arternp arntarnt-arelheyel, Jesus rarl apetyeyenhew angkep.

⁴ Anewantherrenh-rnemay Christian-rnem! Akngey ikelheyel arrewantherr, arntarnt-areyel mwanty arrenhantherrenh. Anantherran iterl-areyel, rarl arrenhantherrenh ayerrpelew. ⁵ Arrantherrap awew, arrakertelarl anantherr ilenh. Inweng Mwerr-angker-akertel anantherr akalty-anthenh, ilek-ilek mwerr-angker mpwaremel.

Arrantherran iterl-areyel, anantherrarl arrewantherr-itwew mwerr-angkwarr anenh. ⁶ Arrantherrap arew-anem, anenhantherrenhap iwarrernew-anem. Arrantherrap

Inggart-thenarl iwarrernew alakenh. Ikwereng-arey ingwer-rnemel arrenhantherrenh irrwarnenh-angkwarran, Inweng Mwerr-angkerel arrenhantherrenh rlterrkelenh, inkwerelhemel awelh-aynteyew angka ikwerew. ⁷ Awethem arrantherr yanh-angkwarr

irrew, ingwer-rnemel areyew. Apmer atherr-areny-rnemelap arrenhantherrenh arew; Macedonia-areny-rnemel-then Achaia-areny-rnemel-then. ⁸ Akngerrel

angka Jesus-akert awew apmer ikwer-atherr-itwew, apmer ingwer-rnem-they-then. Rernem ingkerrenhel awew, arrantherrarl Akngeyew iterrew arraty-angkwarr.

Nthakenh anantherr iley-angenh arrewantherr-akert, rernemarl kel amentel-antey awew. ⁹⁻¹⁰ Apmer ingwer-areny-rnemelarl angka arrewantherr-akert awew, rernemap ingkerrenh ilew.

Ingkerrel-anem iterl-areyel, arrantherran Thessalonica-areny-rnem anewantherr inkwerelhew, anantherrarl angka Akngey-wenh mwanty anayntelemel ilew.

Rernem ilenh, arrantherr kwernerrenh ampwal apmwa ahern-areny-rnemew-tangkwel itethew-arrpantey. Aleyan arrantherrap ipmelhew-anemarl alakenh-wety. Apmwangkwarr-tangkwel arrantherr

iterrenh, aleyan Akngeyewant-anem iterreyel. Rarl anyent itetharl aneyel intem, rap Alerikw ikwerenh itethelew ipmethey. Arrantherr arntarnt-arelhemel mpwelheyel,

Jesus-arl angkep apetyeyenhew irrwerl-they. Ikwerenh-rnemaarl ra inerl-alpeyenh. Akgney ra nthakenh ikwer-nem awakelhey-angenh, rarl ingkerrenh court-emelemel ayerneyheng-areyan.

2

Paul-el angka mwerr-angker ilew Thessalonica-itwew

¹ Anewantherrenh-rnemay Christian-rnem! Arrantherr iterl-areyelarl, anantherran arwa arrkent akalty-anthey-angenh. Arrantherrap iylparethel awew. ² Arrantherr iterl-areyel arrpemaarl, anantherrarl apmer Philippi-warltangkwel alhew. Akgerr apmer ikwer-areny-rnemel iltew, pwarrk anthew anenhantherrenh. Anantherrap alhew apmer arrewantherrenh-warl-anem. Akgeyelanap anenhantherrenh rlterrkelew-antey, ingwer-rnemelarl artewentyel irrwernenheng-arey. Alakenh-angkwarranap anantherr angka mwerr-angker arrewantherr alhewer-anemaarl ilenh. ³ Mwerr-angkwarr anantherr arrenhantherrenh ilenh. Arrenhantherrenh apmwel-ayeth akalty-anthey-angenharl, arrantherr apmwangkwarr alheyew, arrangkw. Anantherran arrkernelhey-angenharl, ilkwa aneyew, ar-rangkw, arrantherraw areyew nakemel. Anantherr terikemeley-angenh arrenhantherrenh, arrangkw. Alakenhan anewantherrenh-angkwarr-weny. ⁴⁻⁵ Nthakenh anantherr ingwer-rnem ikwer-rnem-wenh-angkwarr iley-angenh, rernemaw nheng awelheyew-awaty, rernemap apwert antheyew-awaty anewantherr ikwer-penh. Arrangkw. Nthakenh anantherr irrtiertel ingwer-rnem nakey-angenh, renh-rnem irrngerney-antheyew. Arrangkw. Akgney renhant anantherr irrngerney-anthaynteyew. Ra iterl-areyelarl, anantherr ikwerenh-angkwarr iterreyel. Anantherr arraty-angkwarr angkem intem-antey apmelerrel-ayeth. Akgeyel awem, rap angkem, "Rernem arraty-angkwarr angkeyel. Rernemap angka atyengan intem-antey ileyn-aynteyew." Ranap aweyelarl, anantherrarl alakenh angkeyel arrewantherr. ⁶ Anantherrap warrkerreyel ikwerenh-angkwarr. Alakenhap anantherr ilkelhey-angenh, ingwer-rnemel anenhantherrenh nakaynteyew, ilkwa antwemel.

⁷ Anantherr alhew arrewantherr-warl, Christ rarl thwew anenhantherrenh. Artwa ilkwernem-apenyap anantherran. Kel pwerep-anthey-angenh arrenhantherrenh, arrangkw. Alyepel-antey angkenh arrewantherr athamerremel, amikwarl ampa ikwerenh-rnemew athamerrem-apeny-angkwarr. ⁸ Anantherrap ilkelhew arrewantherr

artewenty inngarl, anyent-anem irremel arrewantherr-itwel. Inkwerelhemelap arrenhantherrenh ilew angka mwerr-angker, Akngeyel rarl anthew. ⁹ Arrantherr iterl-areyelarl, anantherrarl ilyel warrkerrenh, arrenhantherrenharl akalty-anthenheng-arey. Arlta arrpanenhelap war-kerrenh anantherr, apwert amernew ineyewan, arrewantherrew aparelhey-angenhel.

¹⁰ Anantherr anew-anenh arraty-angkwarr arrewantherr-itwel, arrantherr arenh. Akngeyelan arew arrpemarl irrwerl-theyan. ¹¹ Arrantherr iterl-areyelarl, anantherrarl arrenhantherrenh arntarnt-arenh, aynelikwarl alerikw ikwerenh-rnem arntarnt-arem-apeny. Alakenh. Akalty-antherl-apenh rltterrkelemel arrenhantherrenh. ¹² Ilemel arrenhantherrenh, arraty anaynteyew, Akngeyaw inkwerelheyew-ayteng. Rlwaneynew ra arrenhantherrenh, alpeyew aney-alpeyew ikwer-itwel irrwerl, rarl atyetyart ilkwa aneyel-itwel.

¹³ Anantherrarl anenh arrewantherr-itwel, angka Akngey-wenh ilenh, arrantherrap inkwerelhemel iylpareth awelhew. Aleyan Akngeyan nakemel iterl-arem anantherr, arrantherrarl arraty iterrenh alakenh: "Angka nhenhanap artwewenh-weny, arrangkw. Innga angka Akngey-wenharl nhenhan." Akngeyan arrewantherr angkew, alakenh rltterr-ayteng iterr-aynteyew ikwer. Aleyan ra angkeyel-antey.

¹⁴ Anewantherrenh-rnemay! Arrewantherrenh-rnemel arrenhantherrenh irrwampenh-anthenh. Apmer ingwer-itwew Judea-itwew-tangkwel alakenh ayntew arrpemarl. Jew ahelengkw-rnemel Christian-rnem atwenh apmer ikwer-itwew. ¹⁵ Awank-akerr Jew ahelengkw-rnemel atwenh ipmew angkakert Akngey-wenh-rnem-tangkwel. Alakenh arrpemarl Jew ahelengkw ingwer-rnemelan Jesus renh ipmew atwew. Aleyan anwenantherrenh-anemarl irrentew apmer ingwer-rnem-they. Rerneman akgerr-wety ilkelhey-angenharl. Kel Akngeyan ikwer-rnem inkwerelhey-angenh arrpemarl. ¹⁶ Nthakenh anantherr alethang-rnem angka mwerr-angker iley-angenh, ahelengkw-rnemel-anem anenhantherrenh artwerelenharl. Alakenhan ingwer-rnem apatelhelenh, angka awewerr, angkeperrenhey-alpewerr Akngey-warl-athek. Rernem intemarl apmwelhelenh alakenh, apmwa innganemap mpwarew artewenty. Kel Akngeyanap artewenty inngarl ahelerreyel ikwer-rnem, rap renh-rnem irrwampenh-antheyenh-anem artewenty.

Paul-rnem ilkelheyel, Thessalonica-areny-rnem areyew

¹⁷ Jew ahelengkw-rnemel anenhantherrenh artwerelenh, anantherrap alpew-tangkwel Thessalonica-they. Anantherrap alharntew arrewantherr, ampa akely iwerl-alhenty-apeny. Anantherr artewentyel iterrenh arrewantherr intem-antey, ywarn iterremel, arrenhantherrenh arerl-alpeyew. ¹⁸ Ayeng Paul arrkernelhew akngerr-inger, arrenty ilkwelanap arrngertewew. ¹⁹⁻²⁰ Anantherr inkwerelheyele ingga arrewantherr. Jesus-arl apey-alpeyehel, ingkerrenh ayerneyew, anantherrap inkwerelhemel ileyenh angka arrewantherr-akert. Ya, ingga anantherran inkwerelheyele arrewantherr.

3

¹ Kel arleng-alenty anantherr anenh tawen Athens nhenh-itwew, alharntemel anenh arrewantherr. Silas aylanth angkerrew, "Mwerrangay aylanth arteny anem? Timothy-ant apek alhemer Thessalonica-warl." ² Renhantap aylanth thwenew arrewantherr-warl. Anantherr ingkerr warrkerreyel, angka mwerr-angker Akngeywenh ilerl-apaynteyew apmer arrpanenh-itwew. Renhap aylanth thwenew, rlterrkelemel akalty-anthaynteyew arrenhantherrenh. ³ Akngeyel ilew arrwekel-antey, ingwer-rnemelarl irrwernerl-aneyenh. Rernemap apmelerr-angkwarr irrwernem Christian-rnem anenhantherrenh. Anantherran iterrew arrewantherr, angkeperrewerr apek Akngey-wety, ingwerentyel arrenhantherrenh irrwernentyel. ⁴ Anantherrarl anenh arrewantherr-itwel, anantherr ilenh alakenh, "Ingwer-rnemelan Christian-rnem anenhantherrenh irrwerneyenh, apmwangkwarr mpwaremel." Inngarlap anewantherr alakenh-anyem aynteyel. ⁵ Alakenh-wety anantherr artewentyel iterrenh arrewantherr, angkeperrewerr arrantherr. Anantherr iterrenh alakenh, "Alep Akngeyant rernem apenteyel-antey? Arrangkw apek. Ywarn apek akalty-anthenh renh-rnem. Arrenty ilkwel apek renh-rnem arrkernew, rernem Akngey-wety ipmelhenheyew." Alakenh-wety aylanth Timothy thwenew. Anantherr iterl-areyew, arrantherr arraty anentyew Akngeyew.

Timothy inkwerelhemel apey-alpew angkakert

⁶ Aylanthap mpwelhenh arrpemarl Timothy-ew, rarl apey-alpenhew. Rarl apey-alpewel, iley-alpew-anem aylewanth, "Weth-rnem arraty-antey aneyel Akngey-angkwarr, Jesus apentemel. Mwerrant-arey aneyel arntarnt-arerremel. Rernem inkwerelhemel arrpemarl iterreyel anewantherr. Rerneman ilkelheyel,

mpwelenhanthenh areyew arrpemarl.” ⁷ Ya, aylantharl angka awew, aylanthap inkwerelhew artewenty. Angkap arrewantherr-akert awew, aylernanthenhap irrngerney-anthew. Ingwer-rnemel irrwerneyel-antey anenhantherrenh, arlkanap alpweyeleyel. Anantherranap inkwerelhemel-antey iterreyel arrewantherr. ⁸ Aleyan arlka mwerr-anem anantherr awelhem iterl-aremel, arrantherrarl Akngeyew aneyel-antey intem rlterrk. ⁹ Ya, anantherr iterl-areyel alakenh, Akngeyelarl arrenhantherrenh arntarnt-areyel. Alakenh-anyem ra anenhantherrenh irrngerney-anthem. Anantherr intem-antey inkwerelhemel renh nakem, arrantherrarl ikwer awelheyneyel. ¹⁰ Anantherr rlterrkkel mwanty Akngey ayernem, thweneyew angkep arrewantherr-warl. Arrantherran akaltyerreyel-antey Akngey-wenh-angkwarr. Anantherran intem-antey akalty-anthaynteyew arrenhantherrenh.

¹¹ Alakenhewarl Akngeyan anantherr ayerneyel Jesus-then, “Thwenenhanther, anantherr alheyew Thessalonica-warl, renh-rnem areyew.” ¹² Anantherrap Jesus ayernem, arrantherraw mwerrant-arey anaynteyew, arntarnt-arerr-aynteyew athamerremel ingwer-rnemew-then. Anantherrarl arrewantherr athamerrem-apeny, alakenh. ¹³ Jesus anantherr ayernem, arrenhantherrenh rlterrkkeleyew, arantherr arraty anaynteyew intem-antey. Akngeyelap arem, arrantherrarl arraty aneyel apmwewety. Rap inkwerelheyen arrewantherr, Jesus-arl apey-alpeyenhel irrwerlthey antyerl ikwerenhanther-akert.

4

Intem-antey anaynteyew alakenh, Akngey inkwerelhaynteyew

¹⁻² Anewantherrenhanther-rnemay! Anantherr akalty-anthenh, Akngeyew arraty anaynteyew, raw inkwerelheyew. Arrantherrap awelhehew. Akngeyan inkwerelhem artewentyel arrewantherr. Aleyan Jesus ilkelhem, anantherr ileyn-aynteyew arrpemarl: arraty-angkwarr anaynteyew, anantherrarl akalty-anthenhanther-angkwarr arrwekel-antey. Nthakenhantherrenh angka anewantherrenhanther ileyan-angenh, arangkw. Angka Jesus-wenhant anantherr ilenhanther.

³ Akngeyanap ilkelhem alakenhew: arrantherran ingwer-rnem-apeny-weny anem, apmwel-ayeth aney-angenh. Artwethen arelh-then ingwer-wenh angwareyan-angenh, arangkw. ⁴⁻⁵ Akngeyan ilkelhem, arelh Christian anaynteyew artwa anyentelant. Artwan irrkatyan-angkwarr

arrpemar! anaynteyew arelh anyent-akert. Nthakenh iwerrey-angenh! Arntarnt-arerr-aynteyew! Ingwer-rnem-apeny irrey-angenh, Akngey iterl-arey-angenh-rnem-apeny. Artwethen arelh-then rernem rakerrem. ⁶ Akngeyan angkeyel, "Nthakenh ingwerentyak-wenh irrtyert-ingwey-angenh." Artwa apekarl ywerrem arleng, arelh nthakenh ingwey-angenh anteng. Akngeyanap ahelerremarl ikwer artewenty, rap pwarrk anthem irrtyert-awarr renh. Arrantherr iterl-areyel-anem, anantherrarl angka nhenh ilenh arrwekel-antey arrpemar! arrewantherr. ⁷ Akngeyelan anenhantherrenh ayerrpelew, ikwerenh-anem anaynteyew. Alakenh-anyem anantherr intem-antey mwerr anerl-anemer rapeny, angkepelarreng apmwelheley-angenh. ⁸ Ingwer-rnemelanap angka ikwerenh iylpelant aweyel. Angka nhenhan artwewenhenyarl, arrangkw. Angka Akngey-wenhan rernem iylpelant aweyel. Akngeyel rantap Inweng Mwerr-angker anthew arrewantherr. Inweng Mwerr-angker renhanap nthakenh iylpelant away-angenh, arrangkw.

⁹ Akngey ra arrenhantherrenh akalty-anthew, mwerrant-arey arntarnt-arerr-aynteyew. Arrantherrap ikwer awelhewarl. Nthakenh anantherran akalty-anthey-angenh arpemar! pip nhenh-thei. ¹⁰ Anantherr iterl-areyel, arantherrarl arntarnt-areyel Christian ingwer-rnem apmer arrpanenh-areny apmer Macedonia-itwew. Anantherr pip nhenh-angkwarr ileyneyel, arrantherr intem-antey alakenh mpwaraynteyew. ¹¹ Mwerr-angkwarr aynteyel, arraty-anem anaynteyew akeleyt. Ingwer-rnem irrwerney-angenh, ingwer-rnemew-then tyel-angkey-angenh. Mwerr-angkwarr arrpemar! alakenh aynteyel. Arrantherr war-kerremer, apwert inaynteyew, arnkwithen amern-then payemeleyew. Anantherr ilanthew alakenh arrwekel-antey. ¹² Akngey iterl-arey-angenh-rnemel areyel, arrantherrarl arraty aneyel mwerr, rernemap arrenhantherrenh nake-mar! Arrantherr arraty anenty intem-antey, arrantherrap inkwerelhemel anenhem, ingwer-rnemew aparelhey-angenh-anem.

Alakenh-anyem aynteyenh, Jesus-ar! angkep apetyeyenhel

¹³ Anewantherrenh-rnemay! Arrantherran iterl-areyel, Christian ingwer-rneman ahaperrewarl. Rernemar! iteth anenhel, rernemap Akngey apentenh. Nthakenh arrantherr intem-antey amperrngerrey-angenh ikwer-rnemew, arrangkw. Akngey iterl-arey-angenh-rnemant intem-antey artnemel anem apal. ¹⁴ Anantherr ingkerrel Akngey iterl-areyel, Alerikw ikwerenhar! Jesus itethelew ipmethy.

Anantherrap iterl-areyel, Christian ikwerenh-rnem ra iteth-
elem arrpemarl ipmethy irrkaty-angkwarr. Rernem iteth-
erreyenhel, Akngeyelap renh-rnem akarreleyenh Jesus-
warl irrwerl. Rernemap aney-alpeyenh intem-antey
Akngey-itwel, Christian ingkerr.

¹⁵⁻¹⁶ Christian ingwer-rnem-alew, aleyarl ahern nhenh-
itwew iteth aneyel-rnem? Nthakenharl rernem irrem,
Jesus-arl apey-alpeyenhel? Jesus-el ilenh alakenh. Rarl
apey-alpeyenhel, alakenh-tangkwelap irreyenhan. An-
tyerl ilkwan arlkeyenh. Antyerl ingwerelan angelkh-
angelheleyenh terampet atayel innga. Jesus ranem atwar-
reyenh irrwerl-they, atayel ilanthemel, Christian ipmepen-
h-rnem itetherrenhey-alpeyew. Rernem-tangkwelap itether-
reyenhan ipmethy. Christian iteth-rnem nthakenh ar-
rwekel irrey-angenh, Akngey-itwel aney-alpeyew.

¹⁷ Ikwer-theyan Akngeyel Christian iteth-rnem anen-
hantherrenh ineyenh, rap akarreleyenh ingkerrenh-anem
anenhantherrenh kwenpay-angkwarr. Jesus-anem rl-
wateyenh irrwerl alker-itwew, rarl apetyeyenh ingweyew
anenhantherrenh. Anantherr aney-alpeyew ikwer-itwel
intem-antey. ¹⁸ Arrantherr Thessalonica-areny-rneman
intem-antey ilerrerrl-anemer angka nhenh impen arlta
ikwerew-atety, irrngerney-antherremel.

5

¹⁻² Anewantherrenh-rnemay! Arrantherr iterl-areyelarl
angka weth, Jesus-arl apetyeyenh-akert. Nthakenh
anantherr akalty-anthey-angenh intem pip nhenh-they.
Anantherr ingkerrel iterl-arey-angenharl, rarl apetyeyen-
han. Ikwereng-arey akngerran anerl-aneyenh apal,
angka Akngey-wenhew awelhey-angenh. Wetharl irrtiyert-
awarr alhem-apeny apmer ingwer-warl ingwel, ran
aynteyenh. Apmer ikwer-areny-rnemap apelparl ayntem,
ikwer arntarnt-arelhey-angenh. Irrkaty-angkwarr arrpe-
marl Jesus ran apetyeyenh anamerl-antey, akngerr ikwer
arntarnt-arelhey-angenh anerl-aneyenh. ³ Ikwerel-antey
akngerr angkerrerrl-aneyenh apal alakenh, "Anantherran
mwerrarl aneyel. Nthakenh ingwer-rnemel anenhanther-
renh atwey-angenh!" Akngeyelanap renh-rnem pwarrk an-
theyenh arwapenyarl. Nthakenh irrtiyert anterrey-angenh,
irrtiyert aylpeyew, arrangkw. Mwerrant-arey rernem apal
anew-anerl-aneyenh arlengew-alenty. Ikwer-penhan renh-
rnem Akngeyel pwarrk antheyenh arwapeny artewenty
innga.

⁴⁻⁸ Arrantherran ingwer-rnem-apeny-wenyarl, Akngey
iterl-arey-angenharl. Atemwengkel-apeny rernem aneyel.

Atemwengkel nthakenh arey-angenharl wethey. Christian-nremew anewantherr alakenh-wenyarl. Lyenentyel-apeny anantherran aneyel. Lyenenty-angkwarran anayntarl arem. Anantherrap intem arntarnt-arelhemer Jesus ikwer, rarl apey-alpeyenhew. Ingwer-rneman ankwel atwenty-apeny aneyel. Wetharl ingwerenty atyek-atyek arntarnt-arelhew-apeny, alakenh arrpemarl aynteyel anewantherr Akngey-angkwarran alakenh-anyem. Anantherrap mwerrant-arey arntarnt-arerremer, iterl-arerl-anemel, anantherrarl aney-alpeyenh ikwer-itwel intem-antey. ⁹ Ra anenhantherrenh ayerrpelew ikwerenh-anem, nthakenh anewantherr awakelhey-angenh. Ra anewantherr ilkelhew, anantherr Jesus apenteyew. Jesus rap anenhantherrenh akngeyneyenh, Akngey-itwel aney-alpeyew intem-antey. ¹⁰ Rarl katy ilwew anewantherr, anantherrap alpeyenh, aney-alpeyew ikwer-itwel intem-antey. Christian anyent iypelerlewem anantherr, kel mwerrarlap alakenhan. Christian ipmepenh iteth-rnem-then ingkerrenh alpeyenh, aney-alpeyew ikwer-itwel. ¹¹ Arrantherr angka nhenh aley ilerreyel-antey, arrantherrap rlterrkerrremarl alakenhan. Intem-antey ilerreri-ayntenh-arey, arrantherr aneyew inkwerelhemel, intem apentemel.

Alakenh-anyem intem aneyew Akngeyew

¹² Anewantherrenh-rnemay! Mwanty-antey awelhayntenh-arey angka nhanyemew. Akngeyel irrpetyap ar-rernew, atyetyart aneyew Christian-rnemew arrewantherr. Rernem arrewantherr artewenty warrkerrem, mwanteyel arntarnt-araynteyew arrenhantherrenh. ¹³ Arrantherran ikwer-rnem awelhemer, rernemarl arrenhantherrenh akalty-antheyel, arraty-angkwarr Akngeyew anaynteyew. Intemarl ap ikwer-rnem ilkelh-ayntenh-arey, rernemarl Akngeyew warrkerreyelewan. Akeleyt mwerrant-arey anayntenh-arey, akwetyemel angkey-angenh.

¹⁴ Angka ingwerew nhenhew arrantherr awelhemer arrpemarl. Arrantherr ingwer-rnem warrk-wety ipmelhew. Renh-rnem ilemer, rernem warrkerr-aynteyew intem-antey. Ingwer-rnem atererremel anem. Alyep ikwer-rnem angkemer, rernem inkwerelheyew. Ingwer-rneman arlka rlterrk-weny, angkeperrem apek Jesus-wety. Alyep arrpemarl ikwer-rnem angkemer, rlterrkemel renh-rnem. Anamerl-antey ingwer-rnemew ahelerrey-angenh, arwa alpemelemant renh-rnem. ¹⁵ Ingwerentyel apek apmwel-ayeth mpwarem ingwerew. Ra apek ikwer awakelhewerr, arrantherrap renh artwerelemarl. Mwerr arrpemarl

anayntenh-arey Christian-rnem arrantherran. Mwerrant-arey anayntenh-arey Jesus iterl-arey-angenh-rnemewan.

¹⁶ Inkwerelhemel anayntenh-arey intem-antey. ¹⁷ Akngeyew intem-antey angkayntenh-arey, ipmelhey-angenh. ¹⁸ Rlterrk apek anem arrewantherr aleyan. Kel mwerrarl alakenhan. Intem-antey renh nakayntenh-arey. Akngeyan ilkelheyel, intem-antey anaynteyew alakenh, Jesus-wenh-anemarl arrantherran.

¹⁹ Inweng Mwerr-angker apek angkenty, iympelant awey-angenh. ²⁰ Ingwerenty apek angkem, "Inweng Mwerr-angker atyeng angkew." Mwentyap awelhenh-arey angka ikwer. ²¹⁻²² Akngeyap ayernenh-arey alakenh, "Arratyang ra angkeyel?" Arraty apekarl ra angkeyel, awelhenh-arey angka ikwer. Arrangkwek apekan, angka ikwer awelhey-angenharl. Ra apek angka arraty awey-angenh. Angka arratyewant awelh-ayntenh-arey. Angka apmwan mentyarl awayntenh-arey.

²³ Anantherr Akngey ayerneyel, arrenhantherrenh arntarnt-araynteyew mwanty, arrantherr inkwerelhemel mwerrant-arey anaynteyew. Anantherr ayerneyel renh, arntarnt-araynteyew arrenhantherrenh inweng-then arlkethen ingkerr-antey, arrantherrap anayntem apmwewenyarl. Jesus-arl apetyeyenhel angkep, rap arrenhantherrenh mwerr antweyenh. Nthakenh ingwerentyakel ayntarrp-iley-angenh. ²⁴ Inngarlap Akngeyelan mpwarem alakenh arrewantherr, rarl ayerrpelew arrenhantherrenh. Rap nthakenh iwerl-alhey-angenh arrenhantherrenh, arrangkwanemarl.

²⁵ Anewantherrenh-rnemay! Anewantherran Akngey ayern-ayntenh-arey arrpemarl. ²⁶ Arrantherrarl akarrerremman ingkerrenh, inkwerelhemelap atnyenerrenh-areyan.

²⁷ Angka ingwerant-anem anyent atha Paul-el ileyew arrewantherr, Jesus-elarl aweyel-wety: "Pip nhenhan inenh-arey, reytemelemel Akngey-wenh-rnem ingkerrew, rerne-marl akarrerremew ingkerr."

²⁸ Anantherrap Akngeyarl ayern-ayntem, arrewantherr athamerr-aynteyew, inweng-then arternpel-aynteyew. Kel-antey.

Pip Thessalonica-areny-rnem-warl, Namp 2 Angka nhenhan alakenh aynteyel

Paul-el Silas-el Timothy-el-akerr rernem pip nhenh thwe-new akngerr Akngey-wenh-rnemew apmer Thessalonica-warl. Pip nhenh-angkwarr rernem akngerr ilem, rl-terrk anaynteyew Akngeyew, rernemarl pip ingwer-itwew ingwernew-apeny. Pip renh itnewem "Pip Thessalonica-areny-rnem-warl Namp 1."

Nhenhan ingwer-anemarl pip, Paul-el Silas-el Timothy-el-akerr ingkwernewarl. Rernemap thwenew-anem Akngey-wenh-rnem-warl apmer Thessalonica-warl. Thessalonica-areny-rnem intem arraty mwerrant-arey anenh Akngeyew, ingwer-rneman arlkarerrenharl ikwer-rnem-wety.

Ingwerentyan intem iterrenh arlta ikwer, Jesus-arl apetyeyenhew angkep. Ingwer-rneman warrk-wety ipmel-herrenh, apmwel-ayeth iterrenh, "Jesus-an angkep rlengk-antey apetyeyenh." Ingwer-rneman apmwel-ayeth iterrenh, "Jesus-an akwel kel-antey apey-alpew." Thessalonica-areny-rneman ilpertelelherrenh apal, atererremel anenh.

Pip nhenh-angkwarr Paul-rnemel alakenh ilew, "Jesus-an apey-alpey-angenh-antey, arrangkw-antey. Akngerr Akngey-wety-tangkwel angkeperrerrl-aneyenh. Artwa apmwa ranem aremerreyenh, irrtwyerremel ilaynteyew ingkerrew, rernemap apmwangkwarr-anem anerl-aneyenh. Jesus rarl angkep apetyeyenhel, artwa renhap ipmew atweyenh."

Paul-rnemelap ilew arrpemar, "Arrantherr warrkerr-aynteyew intem, apwert inaynteyew, amern payemeleyew."

Rernem pip nhenhan ingkwernew, renh-rnem akalty-antheyew arraty-angkwarr. Aleyan angka aynteyel, "Thessalonica-areny-rnemew Namp 2" (2 Thessalonians).

¹ Atha Paul-el pip nhenh angkakert thweneyel. Atha Silas-el Timothy-el-anem anantherrarl angka nhenh ingkwerneyel arrewantherr Akngey-wenh-rnemew Thessalonica-areny-rnemew. Arrantherran Akngey-wenh-rnemarl, Jesus Christ-arl apenteyel-rnemarl. ² Anantherr ayernem Akngey Alerikw Jesus-then, athamerr-aynteyew arrewantherr, inweng-then arternpel-aynteyew.

Akngeyelan court-emeleyenh ingkerrenh arraty irrkaty-angkwarr

³ Anewantherrenh-rnemay Christian-rnem! Ananther-ran Akngey nakem intem arrewantherr. Mwerr anantherr inkwerelhemel angkem ikwer-warl, arrantherrarl intem apenteyel-antey arraty. Iterreyel rlterrk ikwer-warl irrpeltherrey-angenh. Arrantherrap intemarl ingwer-rnem arntarnt-areyel arraty-angkwarr. Arraty alyep-tangkwel arrantherr apenteh, aleyanap arraty inngangkwarr-anem apenteyel. ⁴ Alakenhap anantherr arrenhantherrenh nakayntem, anantherrarl alheyelel, Akngey-wenh-rnem arerl-apaynteyew apmer arrpanenhew. Anantherr renh-rnem ilem, arrantherrarl rlterrk iterremel aneyel Akngeyew, ipmelhey-angenh. Ingwer-rnemel arrenhantherrenh irrwerneyel. Arrantherranap renh apenteyel intem-anteyarl.

⁵⁻⁶ Anantherr iterrem intem arrewantherr. Rlterrkarl ayntenheng-arey, arrantherr rlterrk-anteyarl anenh. Akngeyelan ikwerenh-rnem arntarnt-arem intem-antey, rlterrkarl anemewan ikwer. Ingwer-ingweran ra ingkerrenh rnkern-ayneyenh, ayern-aynteyew renh-rnem. Court-emeleyen ra ingwer-rnem, ikwerenh-rnemarl irrwernenhew. Akngey ran ingkerrenhew arraty aneyel intem. ⁷ Rap mwerr mpwareyenh anewantherr, rernemarl anenhantherrenh ingkerrenh irrwernenh-wety. Rap alakenh mpwareyenh, Jesus-arl aremerreyenh irrwerlthey antyerl ikwerenh-rnem-akert, rwethen-akert. Rernem ingkerr apetyeyenh arawerrng ilkwakert, rwakert-then. ⁸ Akngeyelan pwarrk ilkwa antheyenh renh iterl-arey-angenh-rnemewan. Rernem anenh, angka ikwerenhew Jesus-akertew awelhey-angenh. ⁹⁻¹⁰ Nthakenh rernem aney-alpey-angenh Jesus-itwel irrwerl, rarl atyetyart ilkwa aneyel-itwelan. Arlta ikwerel ra renh-rnem irrenteyenh, rarl apetyeyenh arawerrng ilkwakert. Rernemap aney-alpeyenh ament arrpemarlarl arleng ingwer-rnem-wety intem-antey. Arlta ikwerel ikwerenh-rneman aney-alpeyenh anyentel ikwer-itwel. Ya, Christian-rnem ingkerr aney-alpeyenh, atayel-anem renh nakey-alpeyenh irrwerl-itwew alakenh, "Jesus ran inngarl mwerr-angker!" Arrantherran angka ikwerenhew awelhenh, anantherrarl ilerl-apenhew, arrantherrap ikwer-itwel aney-alpeyenh nakemel arrpemarlarl.

¹¹ Alakenh-wety Akngeyan ayernem intem, arrenhantherrenh arntarnt-araynteyew, arrantherraw ikwer-angkwarr anaynteyew. Anantherrap ayernem, arrenhantherrenh rlterrkkel-aynteyew, arrantherraw ikwer warrkerr-aynteyew. Arrantherr ikwer warrkerreyew, rlterrk ikwerant iterremel. ¹² Arrantherr ikwer

alakenh warrkerrem, ingwer-rnemelap arayntemarl. Rernem inkwerelhem arrewantherr, Jesus nakemel. Arrenhantherrenhap rernem nakem arppemarl. Akngeyel rethen arrenhantherrenh nakem. Alakenh ayntem, Akngeythen Jesus-then ratherr mwerrarl mpwarem arrewantherr.

2

Artwa Akngey-wetyarl arlkarerreyel apmwa inngakert

¹ Anewantherrenh-rnemay! Angka nhenh anantherr ilew arrewantherr, Jesus-arl apetyeyenh-akert angkep. Anantherr ilew, rarl anenhantherrenh akarreyenhenh ikwer-warl ingkerrenh. Angka nhenhanap arrantherr iterl-areyelarl.

Angka ingwer nhenhew-anem awelhenh-arey. ² Ingwerentyan apal alakenharl angkem, "Paul-rnemarl anenhang-areyan anewantherr-itwel, Inweng Mwerrangker ikwer-rnem-angkwarr alakenh angkew, 'Jesus-an kel weth-antey apetyew ahern nhewarl.'" Ingweran alakenh apal angkem, "Atha awew, Paul alakenh angkenty, 'Jesus-an kel weth-antey apetyew ahern nhewarl.'" Ingwer-anemarl alakenh apal angkem, "Paul-rneman akwel pip-angkwarr angkew, 'Jesus-an kel weth-antey apetyew ahern nhewarl.'" Arrantherr awem, alakenh ingwerenty angkenty, ilpertelelherrey-angenh. Artewenty iterrey-angenh. ³ Menty awelhey-angenh ikwer irrtwyerreyelarlew. Anantherran alakenh angkey-angenh, arrangkew.

Ran alakenh aynteyenh, Jesus apetyeyew-alentyan angkep. Akngerr ingwer-rneman angkepperreyentangkewel Akngey-wety. Anyentan aremerreyenh itnan "Artwa Akngey-wetyarl arlkarerreyel apmwa innga". ⁴⁻¹² Arrantherr iterl-aremer, anantherrarl angka ikwer-akert ilenh arrwekel-antey, arrewantherr-itwelarl anenhang-arey. Aleyan akngerran apmwel-ayeth aneyel, Akngeyew awelhey-angenh. Apmwa ingwerentyelan renh-rnem apmweleyel, apmwel-ayeth aneyew. Renhap iterl-arey-angenh anantherr. Irrtyertel aneyel. Ingwerentyan arrngert aneyel ikwer aleyan, ra akngerr apmwelewerr innganem. Ingwer-ingweran artwa apmwa ra irrtiyertaney-angenh-anemarl, rap arwapeny aremerreyelpeyenh. Aleyan arrngert-antey ikwer aynteyel, nthakenh ra aremerreyelpy-angenh-antey, arrangkew-antey. Arrantherran iterl-areyel anyent, rarl arrngert aneyel ikwer. Akngeyelantap arltan rlwaneyenh artwa apmwa ikwer, rarl aremerreyenhewan. Arlta ikwerel Akngeyel tyarleweyenh-anem, artwa rap aremerreyenh-anem.

Rarl aremerreyenhel, ilek-ilek lwewarrerneyen arrenty Satan-wenh arawerrng apmwakertel. Rap aylpeyenh Akngey-wenh tyaty ilkwewarl, rap anerl-aneyenh alakenh angkerl-aneyenh, "Akngerr ingwer-rneman kwernerrem ampwal ahern nhenh-areny-rnemew. Arrangkwarlap yanhrneman. Akngey irrwerl-arenyanap arrangkwarrrapemarl. Ayengant ilkwa innga ingkerr-angkwarr. Atyengantanem ingkerr kwernerrem, atyengant awelhemel." Rap irrtwyerremelarl ilerl-aneyenh akngerrew, apalelap renh apenteyenh ilkwarrpantey. Rerneman awelhemer angka mwerr-angker Akngey-wenhew, ikwerant iterremel. Alakenh iterrentyan ikwer-itwelap intem-antey aneyalpem. Arrangkwarlap rerneman! Ikwer iterrey-angenh rernem, Akngeyel rap ilperteleyenharl renh-rnem. Artwa apmwa ikwerant-anem rernem awelherl-aneyenh, rarl irrtwyerremel ilerl-aneyenhew. Rernemap apmwel-ayethant-anem inkwerelhemel apenteyenh, iylpelant-anem awerl-aneyenh angka Akngey-wenh inngan.

Ikwer-penhap ingwer-ingwer Jesus angkep apetyeyenh, amparrkemel arawerrng ilkwakert. Rap artwa apmwa renh pewelemel atweyenh ipmew-antey. Akngeyelap renh iweyenh-anem rwa ilkwewarl, intemarl ampeyel-warl. Rap ayerneyneyenh-anem ingkerrenh court-emelemel. Artwa apmwarl apenteh-rneman rap renh-rnem apmwa antweyenh, irrentemel intem-antey.

Akngey rlterrkel-antey apent-aynteyew, ipmelhey-angenhel

¹³ Arrantherran Akngey-wetyarl angkepperrem-rnem-apeny-wenyarl, arrangkwarl. Akngeyan arrewantherr ilkelheyel artewenty, intem-anteyap anantherr nakaynteyewan renh. Rarl ayerrpelew arrwekel-antey arrenhantherrenh, ikwerenh-rnem anaynteyew, rarl ahern-then alker-then arnwarnenheng-arey. Inweng ikwerenh arrewantherr anthemel ra ayerrpelew arrenhantherrenh, apmwa irrarlkeyew. Ra alakenh mpwarew, arrantherrarl angka ikwerenhew awelhew, arraty-angkwarr apentemel. ¹⁴ Ya, ra anenhantherrenh ilanthew, angka mwerr-angker arrewantherr ileyew. Rap ilkelheyel, Jesus-apeny arrantherr anaynteyew intem, aney-alpeyew-anem ikwer-itwel intem-antey. ¹⁵ Angka ikwerenhew mwanty-antey iterr-aynteyew, anantherrarl ilenhew weth. Pip angkakert wethew mwanty arrpemarl iterr-aynteyew. Angka ikwer awelheyn-aynteyew intem-antey.

16-17 Jesus Aynikw ikwerenhel-then ratherr arntarnt-arem anenhantherrenh ingkerrenh. Akngeyel rlterrkem irrngerney-anthemel. Alakenh-anyemap anantherr inkw-erelhemel arntarnt-arelh-aynteyewan Jesus ikwer. Ran arrwekel-antey ilew, rarl apey-alpeyenh akngeyneyew, ikwer-itwel aney-alpeyew intem-antey. Alakenh-anyemarl iterreyelelan anantherr, ingwer-rnem anantherr arntarnt-araynteyew, mwerrant-arey angkerrrl-anemel.

3

Akngey renhan rernem intemarl ayernerl-anemer Paul-ew-rneman

¹ Anewantherrenh-rnemay, angka nhenh-then arrewantherr ileyew. Akngeyan intemarl ayern-ayntenh-arey anewantherr, anantherrarl alheyelewan, angka ikwerenh ilerl-apaynteyew. Anantherr ilkelheyel, apmer arrpanenh-they awayew angka renh. Rernem inkwerelhemel awelheyew, arrantherrarl awelhew-apeny, anantherrarl ilew-angkwarr. ² Apmwernemanap angka Jesus-akertew awelhey-angenharl, arrangkw. Rernemap irrwerneyenharl, anenhantherrenhap atweyenharl. Akngeyantap ayern-ayntenh-arey, anenhantherrenhaw arntarnt-aremrl rlterrkem-aynteyew ahelengkw-rnem-wety. ³ Jesus arrer-anteyarl anayntem ikwerenh-rnem-itwewan, nthakenh iwerl-alhey-angenh. Ra arntarnt-arem arrenhantherrenh, rlterrkemel arrenty ilkwewety. ⁴ Arrantherranap arraty-anteyarl aneyel, anantherrarl ilew-angkwarr-antey. Jesus-elap akalty-anthamarl, intem-antey alakenh anaynteyew. ⁵ Anantherr Jesus renh ayern-ayntem arrewantherr, rlterrkem-aynteyew apmwa ayntenty-angkwarran, rarl rlterrk aneyel-apeny. Alakenhanap arrantherr iterl-aremarl, Akngeyarl arrewantherr ilkelheyel artewentyel.

Warrkerr-aynteyew; nthakenh arwa aney-angenh

⁶ Anewantherrenh-rnemay! Arrwekel-antey anantherr angka nhenh ilew: "Ingkerr warrkerr-aynteyew, apwert inaynteyewan, amern payemeleyew." Ingwer-entyakel iyplant awayel, arwa anerl-anemel, ingwer-rnemewant aparelherl-anemel. Jesus rantey angkeyel alakenh: "Warrk-wetyarl arlkarerreyel-rnem-itwel aney-angenh." ⁷ Anantherran arwa aney-angenh alakenh-anyem, arrewantherr-itwelarl anenhang-areyan. Warrkant irrenh anantherran, arrantherrap iterlarl-areyel. Anantherr-apenyap arrantherr anemeran. ⁸ Ingwerentyelarl amern

anthenh-penh, apwertarlap ikwer angkep antheynhan. Itwernew-then ingwel-then anantherr warrkerrenh artewentyelarl, apwert inaynteyewan. Ingwer-rnemew anantherr aparelhey-angenh, arrangkw. ⁹ Kel warrenh Akngey-wenh-rnem anantherr mwerr ingwer-rnem ayernem amernew, Akngey-wenhewarl angkew anantherr akalty-antheyel. Anantherrap iterrew, "Nthakenh ayerney-angenh alakenh. Mwerr-angkwarrant akalty-anthaynteyew." Warrkerrenh anantherr, arrantherraw areyew-awaty alakenh iterremel, "Ya, anantherr warrkerremer arrpemar Paul-rnem-apeny." ¹⁰ Arrewantherritwelarl aneheng-arey, anantherr alakenh arratyelenh: "Ingwerentyarl warrk-they ipmelhem, rap amern-wenyarl aneman."

¹¹ Ingwerentyel anenhantherrenh ilew, ingwer-rneman arrantherr arwarl aneyel-rnemar, warrkerrey-angenh. Arwarl ampererremel alherl-apeyel, ingwer-rnemew tyel-angkerl-apeyel, ingwer-rnem-thenap warrk-itwew apatelhelerl-apeyel. ¹² Anantherrap renh-rnem ileyel pip nhenh-angkwarr, "Jesus-arl angkeyel-angkwarr, 'Arratyerreyew! Warrkerr-aynteyew intem, amern inaynteyew!'" ¹³ Arrenhantherrenh anantherr ingkerrenh-antey ileyel, "Warrk-wety ipmelherrey-angenh-antey! Intem-antey arraty anayntenherr-arey!"

¹⁴ Ingwer-ingwer arrantherr akarrerreyenh tyaty-warl. Ingwerentyel pip nhenh reytemeleyenh, arrantherrap aweyenh-anem. Anyent apekan awelhey-angenharl angka nhenhew. Apmwel-ayetharlap ra iterreman. Kel tyaty-areny-rnem ilenh-arey, ament arrpemar ikwer-wety aneyew. Ra apek nyerrerreyew mwanty iterremel. ¹⁵ Kel arrantherr ikwer mwanty iterrenh-arey, ran Akngey-wenh arrpemar. Akeleytan ikwer angkenh-arey ahelerrey-angenh, raw arraty-angkwarr-anem aneyew.

Kel angka nhenh ywerrelhelem-anem

¹⁶ Jesus-elant anenhantherrenh akeleytelem. Anantherrap renh ayern-ayntem, arrer anaynteyew arrewantherritwel, inweng-then arternpel-aynteyew.

¹⁷ Athanem Paul-el nhenhan ingkwerneyel. Ingwerentyakel katy ingkwernew angka nhenh pip-warl. Athanem nhenhan itep atyenhel-anemar ingkwerneyel pip akert-warl. Alakenh-anyem atha ingkwernerl-aneman. Arrantherrarl alakenh-anyem arem, arrantherrap iterl-arem, atharl thwenewarl pip nhenhan. Ingwerentyakel thweney-angenhharlap renhan, arrangkw.

¹⁸ Anantherran Jesus Christ ayern-ayntem, arrenhantherrenh arntarnt-araynteyew intem-antey mwanty.
Kel-antey.

1 Timothy

Paul-el pip nhenhan ingkwernew, rap thwenew Timothy-warl-anem.

Angka nhenhan alakenh aynteyel

Paul-el angka nhenh pip-warl ingkwernew, rap thwenew artwa akely-warl Timothy-warl. Paul-wenh alerikw-apenyarlap ran anenh. Ratherrap alhenh, angka mwerr Akngey-wenh ilerl-apenh. Timothy rap artenyarl anew apmer ingwerelarl Ephesus-itwewarl. Paul rap alhew Macedonia-warlarl. Apmer nhenh-they rap thweney-alhew pip nhenhan.

Pip nhenh-angkwarr ra Timothy ilew alakenh: "Ntwa Ephesus-areny-rnem akalty-antheyew arraty-angkwarr. Ingwer-rnemelan akalty-antheyel apmwangkwarr, akngerr ilpatelelh-aynteyew. Ntwa renh-rnem akalty-anthaynta mwerr-angkwarr."

Paul-el ilew Timothy arrpemar: "Ingwer-rneman rlwaneyew, atyetyart aneyew tyatyew."

Paul-el pip ingkwernew, rap thwenew Timothy-warl

¹ Ya Timothy, ayeng nhanyemarl Paul. Athan thweneyel pip nhenhan ngkweng-warl. Awank-akerr Akngeyew ilew, "Ingwerentyarl inweng anthelhem Jesus Christ-warl, athan renh arntarnt-arayntem. Rap atyeng-itwel aney-alpem intem-antey, ilwey-angenh." Alakenh anantherr arternp-antey Jesus-ew mpwelhayntem, rarl ingwer-ingweran angkep apetyeyenhew. Ratherr ayenh rlwanew alhaynteyew, angka mwerr-angker Jesus-akert ilerl-apaynteyew apmer arrpanenhew.

² Timothy, ayeng ngkweng artewenty ilkelheyel. Ngan alerey atyenh-apenyarl aneyel, ntwap Jesus-ew iterreyel ayeng-apeny. Athan intem Akngey ayern-ayntem Lord Jesus-then alakenh: "Akngeyay, nga athamerr-aynteyew Timothy-ew. Renh arntarnt-araynteyew mwanty-antey, raw mwerr anaynteyew."

Ingwer-rnemelan akalty-antheyel apmwangkwarr

³ Aylanth anenh Ephesus-itwew-tangkwel. Ayengan Macedonia-el-anem aney-alpew. Apmer Ephesus-itwew artwa ilkwernem anenh tyaty-itwew, rernem angka apmwew akalty-anthenh. Atha ngenh ilew, arteny anaynteyew, ntnwa renh-rnem arratyel-aynteyew. Athap

ngenh ilew, renh-rnem akeleyteleyew. Nthakenh rernem alakenh akalty-anthey-angenh! Atha ngenh ileyel pip nhenh-angkwarr: artwa yanh-rnem ilaw, apmwel-ayeth akalty-anthey-angenh! ⁴ Rerneman aleth akalty-antheyel angka apmwernem, angkernem-then itnernem arrwekeleny-rnem-akert. Christian-rnem apateyel-anem itna yanh-rnemew. Artwa ilkwa yanh-rnem warrkerrey-angenh-anem Akngeyew, arrangkw. Akngey-wenh-rneman ikwerant iterreyew, itna yanh-rnemew iterrey-angenh-anem.

⁵ Timothy, ngan angkeyew Christian-rnemewarl, rerneman inweng anhelheyew Akngeyew-anem. Akngey ra aleth iterreyel ilek-ilek mwerr-angkerew. Renh-rnem ila, iterreyew irrkaty-angkwarr-antey. Renh-rnem ila, aneyew arraty-angkwarr-antey. Renh-rnem ila, awelheyew Jesus-wenh angkew, renhant apenteyew. Rerneman alakenh-anyem mwerr-angkwarr anem, rernemap ingwer-rnemew-then ilkelhem arrpemar. Alakenh-anyemap rernem aleth anemer. ⁶ Artwa yanh-rnemanap apmwangkwarrarl alheyel, intwemelerreyel Akngey-wety. Rerneman arlkarerreyel Akngey-wety, ingwer-rnem-wety-then arlkarerrem arrpemar. Rerneman aleth angkeyel apmwel-ayeth arwa arrangkwew. ⁷ Rerneman ilkelheyel, angka Moses-wenh akalty-antheyew. Arrangkwarlap ran. Rernemanap akwerparl, Moses-wenh angka iterl-arey-angenh. Rernemanap aleth-antey akalty-antheyel, iterl-arey-angenharl, arrangkwarr!

⁸ Kel anantherr iterl-areyel, angka Moses-wenh mwerr anewantherr aynteyel. Angka yanh-penh anantherr arraty-angkwarr aneyew. ⁹ Anantherr iterl-areyel arrpemar, akngerran Moses-wenh angkew awelheyel. Akngeyelan angka yanhan anthey-angenh Moses-ew, renh-rnem arratyeyew, arrangkw. Ran anthew, ingwer-rnemew arratyeyew, apmwangkwarrarl aneyelew, Akngeyew awelhey-angenh-rnem. Rerneman aleth amentewarl aneyel, aleth arrkent aneyel. Rerneman Akngeyew iterrey-angenh ingwer-rnemew-then. Ilek-ilek apmwangkwarr rerneman mpwareyel. Ingwer-rnemelan atwem aynikw-then amikw-then ipmew-antey. Ingwer-rnemelan arwa atwem ipmew ingwer-rnem arrkent, arwa arrangkwew. ¹⁰ Ingwer-rneman mpweny alherleweyel artwa ingwer-wenh arelh-itwew. Ingwer-rneman mpweny alherleweyel arelh ingwer-wenh artwitwewarl. Artwa atherran itengerrem apmwangkwarr, ratherr anewart-arrpantey aneyew. Arrangkwarlap ran! Ingwer-rnemelan ingwer-rnem antwerrkem, warrkemeleyew ikwer-rnem. Ingwer-rneman

irrywaltharl. Rernemap apmwangkwarrr ayntarrp-ilem, irrywerremel ilemel court-areny ilkwernem-warl. Rerneman alakenhaymarl ileyel, angka Akngey-wenh apmwangkwarrr akalty-antheyel. Akngeyel angka rltterrk yanhan Moses-ew anthew, apmwangkwarrrarl aneyel-rnem aratyeyew. ¹¹ Angka mwerr-angker nhenhan Akngeyel anthew atyeng-then, atha ilaynteyew ingwer-rnemew-then, apmer arrpanenhel aneyew. Akngeyan aneyel mwerr-angker inngey. Angka ikwerenhan mwerr-angker inngarl.

Paul-an inkwerelheyel Akngeyew

¹² Ayengan inkwerelheyel Jesus Christ-ew, rantarl ayenh rltterrkeleyel. Rap ayenh iterl-areyel awank-they. Awankakerran ra iterrew, "Paul-el ra ayenh apent-aynteyew, atyeng warrkerremel." Alakenh-anyem-wety ra ayenh inew, warrkerr-aynteyew ikwer. ¹³ Ayengan anenh arrwel apmwangkwarrr. Ayengan anenh ahelengkwarl, Jesus iterl-arey-angenh, ament anenh. Ayengap apmwangkwarrr ikwer angkenharl, ikwerenhan-rnem-wetyap ilkelhey-angenh anenh. Aleth athant Christian renhan-rnem atwenh. Ayengan Akngeyew awelhey-angenh anenh. Akngeyanap atyeng amperrngerrew, ranap mwerr-angkwarr atyeng ilkelhew, ayenh awakelhey-angenh-anem. ¹⁴ Ra ayenh ilew, rarl ilkelheyel atyeng artewentyel athamerremel, ayenh arntarntareyel mwerranty. Alakenh-anyem athanem Jesus Christ apenteyel, ikwerant awelhemel. Alakenhap ayeng Christian ingwer-rnemew ilkelheyel-anem.

¹⁵ Timothy, ntwan iterl-areyel, Christian-rnem anantherran alakenh-anyem angkeyel: "Anantherr ingkerrenhan apmwel-ayeth, ahern nhenhelarl aneyel-rneman. Akngey ranap anenhantherrenhan atwey-angenhharl. Rap thwenew Alerikw ikwerenhan-antey, katy ilweyew anewantherr ingkerrew." Inngarlap ran. Rap atyeng-then ilew arrpemar. Ayengan Paul-an ahelengkwarrr innga anenh ingwer-rnem-angkwarran. ¹⁶ Ayengan apmwangkwarrr-tangkwel anenh, Akngeyanap atyeng ilkelhenhan-anteyarl. Rap atyeng athamerremel arternp mpwelhenhan. Akngerrelan ayenh arenharl. Alakenh rernem iterl-areyel-anem, Akngey rarl ingkerrenhanew athamerremel aneyel. Rernemap ikwerwarl-athek angkeperreyew, ikwerant iterremel. Rernemap alpem, ikwer-itwel aney-alpeyew intem-antey. ¹⁷ Alakenh-anyem anantherr Akngeyant nakaynteyew aleth-antey. Ra ingkerrenhanew atyetyart aneyel, aleth-anteyap ra ilkwa aneyel. Ra nthakenhan ilwey-angenhharl, arrangkw! Nthakenhan renhan arey-angenhharl anngel. Ran ilkwa ingkerrenhan-angkwarr aneyel! Nakemel aylelherreyew! Kel innga!

Apenteyew angka Akngey-wenhant

¹⁸ Timothy, nganap alerey atyenh-apeny inngarl. Tyatyew-artey-rnemelan ngkweng-warl akapwert-warl itep arrernew, ngenh tyaty-areny ilkwa arrerneyew, ayernemel Akngey ngkweng. Inweng Mwerr-angkerel ikwer-rnem-angkwarr ngenh ilew, ikwer warrkerr-aynteyew, tyaty arrpanenh-angkwarr alherl-apaynteyew. Athan ngenh ileyel angka irrkaty-angkwarr-anem. Aleth iterr-aynteyew angka nhenhew, iypelerrey-angenh. Alakenh-anyeman nga artwa army-areny-apeny, rlterrk anaynteyew Jesus-angkwarr arrenty-wety. ¹⁹ Ngarl alheyelan, angka ntwal ilerl-apeyel, iterrerlap-aynteyew rlterrk-antey Akngeyew. Ntwan kel iterl-areyel, arraty-angkwarr anaynteyew. Aleth anaynteyew alakenh-anyem. Ingwer-rnemelan kel iterl-areyel arraty-angkwarr, rernemap mentyarl aneyel. Alakenh-anyem rerneman intwemelerrew Akngey-wety, iterrey-angenh ikwer, arrangw-anem. Rernem-apeny alakenh aney-angenh. ²⁰ Artwa yanh-atherr, Hymenaeus-then Alexander-then, ratherr alakenh aneyel, apmwangkwarr. Nthakenh ratherr apmwel-ayeth ikwer angkey-angenh-anem. Menty arrenty Satan yanhel renh-atherrenh irrwapmenh-anthem, ikwerenh-angkwarr. Atha renh-atherrenh menty tyarlewew, ratherr iterl-areyew-awaty, apmwel-ayetharl ratherr aneyel.

2*Christian-rnem akarrer-aynteyew ingkerr; Akngey-warl-athek angkaynteyew*

¹ Atha ngenh ileyew Christian-rnem-then alakenh-anyem: arrantherrarl akarrerreyel, Akngey ayern-ayntenh-arey ingwer-rnemew-then, rernemaw angkeperrenhey-alpeyew ikwer-warl-athek. Arrantherrap nakemel angkem, ra mwerrarl ingkerrew. ² Ilkwernemewan apmer arrpanenhew ayern-aynteyew Akngey, kapment-areny-rnemew-then. Arrantherr alakenh Akngey ayernem, mwerrant-yarlap rernem arntarnt-araynteman ingkerrenh anenhantherrenh. Kel anantherr arternp-anem mwerrant-arey anaynteyew, Akngey-anem apent-ayntemel. ³ Alakenh-anyeman mwerrarl, anantherrarl renh ayerneman, renh irrngerney-anthemel. Rarl anyentel anenhantherrenh arntarnt-arayntem mwerranty, ⁴ rarl artewentyan ilkel-heyel anewantherr. Ran mpwelheyel ingkerrenhew, ikwer-warl inweng anhelheyew, iterl-aremel angka arraty ikwerenh. Alakenhap ra ilkelheyel. ⁵ Akngey ran anyent aneyel ingkerrenhew-antey. Rarl alerikw ikwerenh thwenew

ahern nhenh-warl. Jesus ran artwarl anenh, anantherr-
apeny. Rant anyentel anenhantherrenh anyenteley-angker
Akngey-warl-athek. ⁶ Rarlap katy ilwewan anewantherr in-
gkerrew, itetheleyew anenhantherrenh ipmewety. Awank-
akerr Akngeyelan anenhantherrenh iley-angenh angka
Jesus-akert. Aley-anyeman ra ileyel anaynt-anem anen-
hantherrenh, anantherr ilaynteyew ingwer-rnemew-then.
⁷ Nhenhanap angka inngarl. Alakenhap ra ayenh ilen-
han, angka ikwerenh-akert anaynteyew. Ayengap alheyel
ingweram-angkwarr, angka ikwerenh ilaynteyew. Ayenhan
thweney-angenharl ra Jew-rnem-warlan, arrangkw. Ra
ayenh thwewew ingwer-rnem-warlarl, rernemaw angka
Jesus-akert iterl-araynteyew. Athan irrtwyerremel iley-
angenh; arraty-angkwarrarl ayengan angkeyel.

*Christian-rnem rernemarl akarrerreyel, alakenharl ra
ayntemer*

⁸ Athan artwa Christian-rnem tyaty arrpanenh-angkwarr
ileyel, arraty-angkwarr anaynteyew. Akngey-warl rernem
angkem, nthakenh rernem apmwangkwarr ingwer-
rnemew aney-angenharl, arrangkw ilterrey-angenh
rernem. Akngey-warl angkeyew, itep irrwerlerremel
ikwer-warl.

⁹ Athap arelh-rnem-then ileyel, arraty-angkwarr
anaynteyew. Rerneman mwerr-angker inngelheley-
angenharl. Alta mwerranty mpwarelhey-angenh,
ilengem mwerr-angker altewarl arrerney-angenh, ilengem
pretty one-rnem gold-penh arrerney-angenh arrpemarl.
Arnkwithen arlkeny-arlkenyel aylpey-angenh, menty,
artwernemel arewerr tyaty-itwew. ¹⁰ Arelh-rnem atha ileyel
arrpemarl, rernemarl Christian ilelhem, rernem ingwer-
rnem arntarnt-arayntemarl mwerr-angkwarr, ikwer-rnem
mpwaraynteyew mwerr. Alakenh-anyemanap mwerr-
angker inngarl mpwarelheyel. Nthakenh rernemant ament
mwerr-angkwarr mpwarelhey-angenh, arrangkwarl.

¹¹ Arelh-rnemarl tyaty-itwew akarrerrem, rernemap
awelheyew akater, angka Akngey-wenh awayew
akaltyerremel. Artwelarl angka akalty-anthem, arelh-
rnem mwerranty awelheyew, ilterrey-angenh. ¹² Paul
ayeng angkeyel, arelh-rnemel nthakenh akalty-anthey-
angenh tyaty-itwew. Nthakenh rernem artwangkwarr
anpererrey-angenh. Nthakenh rernem artwernem akalty-
anthey-angenh. Alakenhap ayeng angkeyel, arelh-rnem
anaynteyew akeleytarl tyaty-itwewan.

¹³ Alakenhap ran: artwethen arelh-then anantherr aneyel ratherr-apeny, arrwekelarl anenh-apeny, Adam-then Eve-then. Akngeyel artwa yanhan Adam-an renh-tangkwel mpwarew. Ikwer-theyan arelh yanhan-anem Eve-anem mpwarew. ¹⁴ Arrenty Satan ran irrtwyerl-amperney-angenh Adam-an, arrangkw. Eve-arl ran irrtwyerl-ampernew. Eve-an awelhewarl ikwer, rap intwemelerrew Akngeyewety. Apmwangkwarr-anem Eve ra anenh. Alakenh-wety ayeng angkeyel arelh-rnemew, rernem nthakenh akalty-anthey-angenh, nthakenh artwernem-angkwarr anper aney-angenh, arrangkw. ¹⁵ Arelh-rneman artewenty iterreyew Akngeyew, rlterrk aneyew ikwer-angkwarr array. Rerneman Christian ingwer-rnemew-tangkwel ilkelherl-anemer, nakelhey-angenh ament. Alakenh-anyeman, Akngey ranap inkwerelheyl ikwer-rnem. Rernemarl ampa akely atnyenem, rap renh-rnem arntarnt-aremarl mwerrantyelarl.

3

Angka tyatyew-artey-akert

¹ Timothy, ntwaw iterl-areyel, Christian-rnem anantherr angkeyel-angkwarran alakenh-anyemarl: "Ingwerenty apekarl iterreyel, ra tyatyew-artey aneyew, kel mwerrarl." ² Alakenhap ran artwa tyatyew-arteyan arrayarl anem intem-anteyarl, apmwangkwarr-wenyarl. Rap atnyen-ayntem arelh anyent-antey intem. Akeleyt-antey ra anem arternp ingwer-rnem-akert, mwerr-angkwarr ikwer-rnem angkemel. Ingwer-rnemelan renh mwerr antwemarl. Rernem apetyenty apmer ikwerenh-warl, menty tyarlewem renh-rnem mwerr aynteyew apmer-itwew. Ra iterl-areyew, mwerr-angkwarr akalty-antheyew, rernemaw array-angkwarr angka Akngey-wenh awayew. ³ Ra mwerr aneyew terangkerrey-angenh. Nthakenh ra ahelerrey-angenh anaynteyew, ra atwey-angenh ingwer-rneman, arrangkw. Ra nthakenh aleth ilterl-aney-angenh ingwer-rnem. Ra nthakenh anketyerrey-angenh manew. ⁴⁻⁵ Rap mwanty-antey arelh ikwerenh arntarnt-araynteyew ampernem-then. Ra renh-rnem apek mwerranty arntarnt-arey-angenh, ranap tyaty-areny-rnem-then arntarnt-arey-angenh armpemarl. Tyatyew-artweyelan arntarnt-areyew ikwerenh-rnem-tangkwel. Ampernemanap ikwer awelh-aynteyew, ilterrerl-aney-angenh.

⁶ Artwa anyentan iterrem apek, tyatyew-artey aneyew, kel mwerr. Rap Akngey-angkwarr arleng-alenty-tangkwel anem. Mentyarl Christian rlengkeny aneman, tangkemel

ra nakelherl-anewerr. Nthakenh alakenhan aney-angenh, Akngeyel renh atwewerr. Irrkaty-angkwarr arrenty Satan yanh ra atwew arrpemar. ⁷ Tyatyew-artey ra aneyew arraty-angkwarr arrpemar. Akngey iterl-arey-angenh-rnem rerneman arem artwa mwerrarl ra. Rernemap apek iterreyel, ra apmwarl. Ingwer-rnemelan renh ilem Christian-arrpantey, rap nyerrerrem-anem. Satan yanhelan renh antwerrkem-anem irrwernemel, apmwangkwarr alhaynteyew.

Warrkenh ingwer-rnem-akert tyaty-areny-rnem-akert

⁸ Ingwerenty apek tyaty-areny-rnemew warrkerreyew. Irrkaty-angkwarr arrpemar ran arraty aneyew. Rap angkaynteyew arraty-antey, irrtwyerremel iley-angenh. Ra mwerr anem terangkerrey-angenh. Ra manew-then anketyerrey-angenh. ⁹ Iterl-areyew kanper-antey angka arraty-then Jesus-akert awalhemel. Ra nyerrerrewerr, ra aleth-antey arraty-angkwarr anaynteyew, apmwelheley-angenh. ¹⁰ Ntwa warrkenh tyaty-areny arrerneyew-alenty, ntwap renh arrkernem-tangkwel. Alakenhap tyaty-areny-rnemel iterl-arem, rarl arraty-angkwarr Akngeyew anem. Innga apek ra arraty-angkwarr anem, kel mwerrarl. Rap anemar, tyaty-itwew warrkerr-aynteyew.

¹¹ Alakenh arrpemar arelh ikwerenh ra arraty-angkwarr arrpemar aneyew, ingwer-rnemel areyew, mwerr-angkwarrarl ra arraty anem. Rernemap arelh renh mwerr antwemar. Ran mwerr-angkwarr angkaynteyew ingwer-rnemew, tyel-angkey-angenh, irrtwyerremel iley-angenh, arrangkw.

¹² Artwa warrkenh tyaty-arenyel ra arelh anyent-anteyarl atnyen-ayntem. Rap mwantyel arntarnt-arayntem arelh ikwerenh ampernem-akert. ¹³ Rap rlterrkkel Jesus iterl-araynteyew. Ra apek arraty-angkwarr tyaty-angkwarr anem, rernemap renh mwerr antwemar. Alakenhap ra rlterrkerrremarl, alhewerarl ra alheyel, angka mwerr-angker Jesus-akert ilerl-apeyel.

Angka mwerr-angker Jesus-akert rlterrk inngarlap ran!

¹⁴⁻¹⁵ Timothy, atha ngenh areyew apmer ngkwenh-itwew. Ilengemel ayenh artwerelem apek, atha iterl-arey-angenh. Alakenh-they atha angka nhaym ingkwernem pip-warl, ngkweng thweneyew. Pip nhenh-angkwarr ntwaw iterl-areyew, Christian-rnem akalty-antheyew, rernemar akarrerreyel ngkweng-warl. Rernemap iterl-arem, mwerr-angkwarr anaynteyew, apenteyew angka Akngey-wenh, ntwarl akalty-antheyel-angkwarr. Akngey ran

intem-antey aneyel, rap ikwerenh-rnem anenhantherrenh arntarnt-areyel. Ran anenhantherrenh rlterrkeleyel array-angkwarr, angka ikwerenh apent-aynteyew. Rap angka ikwerenh akalty-antheyel anenhantherrenh, ingwer-rnemanap awelhemarl, inweng antheleyew ikwer-warl. ¹⁶ Akngeyelan angka nhenhan anthew anenhantherrenh. Angka mwerr-angker inngarlap ran. Anantherran akwerrp anenh, iterl-arey-angenh, rap anaynt-anem anewantherr ilew. Angka nhanyemanap alakenh aynteyel:

Jesus renh atnyenew ahern nhenh-itwew anantherr-apeny. Inweng Akngey-wenhelan renh itethelew ipmepenh. Alakenhap anantherr renh iterl-areyelarl, ran Alerikw Akngey-wenh. Antyerl-rnemelan renh arew arrpemarl. Angka nhanyem ikwer-akert ingwer-rnemelan apmer arrpanenh-warl ilerl-apenh. Apmer ahern nhenh-areny-rnem ingkerrenh angkew awel-hew, rlterrk iterremel Jesus-ew. Akngeyelan renh akngeynew irrwerl-warl, ikwer-itwel aney-alpeyew intem-antey arawerrng ilkwakert.

4

Tyatyew-artey ingwer-rneman intwemelerremarl Akngey-wety

¹ Akngey-wenh Inwengelan ayenh ileyel anaynt alakenh: Jesus-an apey-alpeyew-alenty, ingwer-rneman ipmel-heyenh, Akngey-wenh angkew awelhey-angenh. Inweng apmwernemew Satan-wenh-rnemew rernem awelheyenh, angka apmwernem apenteyenh. ² Tyatyew-artey yanh-rnemel irrtwyerremel ileyel arrenty apmwakertel, ingwer-rnem akalty-anthemel apmwangkwar. Nthakenh rernem array iterrey-angenh-anem. Rernemap aleth apmwangkwarr angkem, nyerrerrey-angenharl. ³ Rernemap irrtwyerremel ilem ingwer-rneman, rernemaw intwemelerreyew Akngey-wety. Alakenhap rernem angkem, "Nthakenh anewarterrey-angenh! Nthakenh amern yanh-lkwer arlkwey-angenh!" Angka nhelkwer apmwarl.

Akngyanap alakenh angkey-angenharl, arrangkw. Ra anenhantherrenh alakenh mpwarew, anewart aneyew. Rap amern ilek-ilek mpwarew, anantherr arlkwaynteyew. Anantherrarl innga renh iterl-arem, anantherrap inngarl inkwerelhemel amern ilek-ilek alhewer arlkwem. ⁴ Akngeyelan ilek-ilek ingkerrenh mpwarew. Ingkerrenhap mwerr-angker. Alakenhap anantherran mwerr-angkwarr

anewart itengerrem. Alakenhanap anantherr inkwerel-hemel angkem ikwer; amern arlkweyew-alentyan. Kel mwerr innganem. ⁵ Alakenhap ra aynteyel: Akngeyel anenantherrrenh ilew angka ikwerenh-angkwarr, mwerr anantherr anewart itengerrem. Rap ilew, amern ikwerenh mwerr-angkerarl. Kel anantherr mwerr-angkwarr angkem ikwer amern arlkweyew-alenty. Alakenh anantherr mwerr-angker ilek-ilek arlkwem alhewer.

Mwerr arraty warrkerreyew Jesus-ew

⁶ Timothy, aleth-antey Christian-rnem akalty-anthaynta, ayengarl angkeyel-angkwarr. Alakenh-anyemap ngan mwerr-angkwarr warrkerrem Jesus Christ-ew tyaty ikwerenhew-then. Akngey-wenh-angkwarr inngarl aynteyel. Ngan aleth-antey akaltyerr-aynteyew angka ikwerenh, ntwap aleth apent-ayntem, rlterrkerremel. ⁷ Awelhey-angenh ingwer yanh-rnemew, angka altyerr-penh-rnem-arrpanteyarl ngkweng ileyew. Menty ipmay. Ngan aleth-antey awal-aynteyew angka Akngey-wenhew. ⁸⁻⁹ Ntwa iterl-areyel, ingwer-rnem alakenh angkeyel: "Nga alakelheyew arrkent, ilengem awerr apek irrwerlel-aynteyew, ngenh arlka rlterrkel-aynteyew." Alakenh-anyem anantherrap akwel rlterrkerrem. Ranap mwerr inngarl aynteyel, inwengant mwerr rlterrkeleyew, Akngeyaw anantherr aleth apent-aynteyew. Anantherrap ngwelem ikwer-itwel aney-alpem aleth-antey. Angka nhenhanap inngarl.

¹⁰ Alakenh-anyem aleth anantherr warrkerr-aynteyew. Akngey ranap anenhantherrenh itethelem, anantherrarl inweng ikwer-warl anthelhew. Rap aleth aneyel, anantherr iterl-areyelarl. Rap ingkerrenh-antey arntarnt-arayntem. Renh apenteyel-rnemanap rernem alpem, ikwer-itwel aney-alpeyew intem-antey. ¹¹ Ntwa aleth-antey Christian-rnem akalty-anthaynteyew, ayengarl angkeyel-angkwarr. Renh-rnem ilaynteyew, angka nhenh aleth apent-aynteyew arraty-angkwarr.

¹² Timothy, artwa akely-antey nga aneyel. Ingwer-rnem Christian-rnem ngkweng awalhey-angenh-antey apek. Mwerr artewenty iterrey-angenh-antey. Ikwer-rnem aleth-antey angkaynteyew mwerranty, arraty-antey. Aleth-antey ilkelh-aynteyew ikwer-rnem. Rlterrkel-antey iterr-aynteyew Akngeyew. Ilek-ilek apmwa menty ipma. Christian yanh-rnemel arem, ngarl aneyel arraty-angkwarr, rernemap ngenh iwarrernemarl. ¹³ Aleth-antey angka Akngey-wenhan reytemel-aynteyew, rernemarl ingkerr akarrerrem tyaty-warl. Aleth-antey renh-rnem akalty-anthaynteyew,

rernemap arratyarl aneman. Aleth-antey alakenh mp-waraynta, ayeng alheyew-atety ngkweng-warl.

¹⁴ Ntwa apek iterl-areyel, artwamp ilkwernemelarl tyaty-areny-rnemel ngenh arrernew, tyatyew-artey aneyew? Rernem Akngey ngkweng ayernew, ngkweng-warl itep arrernemel. Akngeyelan ngkweng-warl arrernew Inweng ikwerenh, rap ngenh anthew arawerrng ilkwa, ikweraw warrkerr-aynteyew. Arawerrng ilkwakert nga aleth-antey warrkerr-aynteyew.

¹⁵ Angka nhenh apent-aynteyew, pip nhenhel ileyel-angkwarr. Alakenh-anyem Christian ingwer-rnemel arem, ngan mwerr-angkwarr Akngeyew warrkerreyel, warrk rarl ngenh anthew. ¹⁶ Mwanty anaynteyew ilpertelehewerr, iwerr apmwangkwarr apentewerr. Aleth-antey iterr-aynteyew angka Akngey-wenhew, ntwap akalty-anthem rilterr arraty-angkwarr. Nga arntarnt-arenhem mwerr-ranty arraty, ntwap ingwer-rnemar akalty-anthem, mwerr-angkwarr. Ntwap iwerr arraty-angkwarrarl apentem, nga aney-alpem Akngey-itwel intem-antey, ngkwenh-rnem-akerr.

5

Paul-el Timothy ilew, renh-rnem arraty-angkwarr akalty-anthaynteyew

¹ Tyaty-areny anyentarl apmwangkwarr alhem apek, mwerranty nga angkeyew ikwer, ntwap arratyeleyew renh mwerr-angkwarr. Mwerr angka artwampew, aynengkw ngkwenhew-apeny. Renh iltey-angenh. Artwa akelyew mwerr angka, ayteyengkw ngkwenhew-apeny. ² Mwerr angka arelhampew, amengkw ngkwenhew-apeny. Mwerr angka aleyakew, ayteyengkw ngkwenhew-apeny.

³ Arelh inpert-rnem aneyel arrangkw apek, ikwer-rnem-wenh arrangkwarl. Ngan amperrngerreyew ikwer-rnemew. Tyaty-areny-rnemel arntarnt-aremer renh-rnem mwanty. ⁴ Inpert ingwer-rneman mwerrarl apek aneyel ikwerenh-rnem-akert. Nthakenh ikwerenh-rnemel renh-rnem iwey-angenh, renh-rnemar alkenhelew-penh. Angkeparlap inpert-rnem arntarnt-areman, rernem renh-rnem arntarnt-arenh irrkaty-angkwarr. Alakenh-anyemarl inpert-rnem aneyel, Akngeyanap ikwer-rnem inkwerel-heyel. ⁵ Inpert ingweranap arrangkwarl aneyel apek, ingwerentyel arntarnt-arey-angenharl. Angkepellarreng ra aleth ayerneyel Akngey, renh arntarnt-araynteyew. Renhap tyaty-areny-rnemel arntarnt-araynteyew. ⁶ Arelh inpert ingweran ilelhem Christian, ranap ilkelheyel apek, arrkent

alhaynteyew. Ra arraty-angkwarr aney-angenh, arrkent alhaynteyew apmwangkwarr, Akngey apentey-angenh-anem. Inwengan ikwerenh apmwarl.

7 Ntwa Christian-rnem ingkerrenh ila angka inpert-rnemew, rernem arraty aneyew, ingwerentyel renh-rnem ayntarrp-ilewerr. 8 Christian-rnemel aleth ikwer-rnem-wenh arntarnt-arem, ampwety-ampwernem-then akely-rnem-then. Akngey-wenh-angkwarr alakenh-anyemarl. Rerneman anerl-anenty, ikwerenh-angkwarr apentey-angenharl, rernemap arwantey Christian-arrpanteyarl. Akngey rernem inngarl iterl-arey-angenh.

9-10 Aleyanap akngerrarl inpert-rnem arrangkw aneyel apwert-weny-then, ingwerentyel arntarnt-arey-angenh. Ntwanap iternem ingkwerneyew inpert yanh-rnem ingkerrenh pip-warl. Yanh-rnem-tangkwel arternpel ara. Ampwa innganem rernem aneyel, 60 apek. Arelh inpert ingwer-rnem ingkwerney-angenh-antey, alerl-antey rernem aneyel. Arelh inpert ampwa anyent ra artwa anyentant-akert anenh, mpweny ingwerew alhey-angenh arrangkw. Ran ingwer-rnem arntarnt-arenh mwerranteyel, alethang-rnem-then ra arntarnt-arenh apmer ikwerenh-itwew mwerranteyel. Ran ampa ikwerenh-rnemarl alkenhelew arraty-angkwarr mwerranteyel, rap rlterrk anenh tyaty-angkwarr. Ingkety ingwer-rnem-wenh ra lhewenh Christian-rnem, Jesus-elarl kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnem ingkety lhewenh-apeny. Rlterrkarl ayntenh-angkwarrarl, ranap athamerrenh ingwer-rnemew. Inpert nhelkwerant Akngey-wenh-angkwarr arratyarl anenh, pip-warl ntwaw ingkwerneyew.

11-12 Inpert akely-rnem-alew? Ingkwerney-angenh-antey, mentyarl. Rernemarl apek inperterrew, rernem angkew alakenharl: "Ayengan amentewarl anerl-aneyenh, anewarterrey-angenh. Ayeng anaynteman ampperrel-antey, tyaty-itwew warrkerr-aynteyew." Alakenh-anyemanap mwerrarl. Ingwer-ingweranap rernem iterrem apek, "Artwa yannew ayeng ilkelheyel innga. Ayeng anewarterreyew-anem." Alakenh rernemap iylpellerrew-anem, rernemarl angkew-penh, nyerrerrew-anem. Akngeyan ikwer-rnem awakelhem apek, rernemarl irrtyerremel ilew-wety renh. 13 Inpert akely ingwer-rnem apek anewarterrey-angenh-antey, rernemap alakenh apek iterrem: "Tyaty-areny-rnemelan ayenh aley arntarnt-areyel-anem, mwerr-anem ayeng anayntem, warrkerrey-angenh-anem." Alakenh rernem arnmerreyel-anem, apmer ingwer-rnem-wenh-warl-anem alherl-apeyel, ilek-

ilekew aparelh-aynteyew. Rernemap ingwer-rnemew tyel-angkemel alherleweyel.

¹⁴⁻¹⁵ Inpert akely yanh-rnem kel intwemelerrew Akngey-wety, arrenty-angkwarr-anem apenteyel. Alakenh ayeng angkeyel inpert akely-rnemew, "Mwerr-awaty anewarterreyew, ampernem atnyenyew ilkwatherr, renh-rnem alkenheleyew, arraty innga anaynteyew. Nga amperrel aney-angenh, nga apmwelhel-anewerr." Ingwer-rnemelanap inpert akely yanh areyel, rernem arewerr, rernemarl apmwangkwarr alheyel. Rernemap ilem Christian anenhantherrenh ingkerrenh apmwarl.

¹⁶ Arelh Christian-wenh angkwerikw inpert apekarl aneyel. Rap arntarnt-aremer angkwerikw inpert ikwerenh. Nthakenh arelh Christian ra alakenh iterrey-angenh, "Mwerr tyaty-areny-rnemel angkweraty renh arntarnt-arem. Ayeng arlarl." Alakenh-wenyaw, menty. Rantey renh arntarnt-aremer. Nthakenh tyaty-areny-rnemel arntarnt-arey-angenh inpert-rnem ingkerrenh. Rernemap arntarnt-aremer inpert amentarl aneyel-rnemant, arrangkwarl aneyel-rnem.

Tyaty-areny ilkwernem-akert

¹⁷ Timothy, atha ngenh ilenh arrwekel-antey artwa arrwekeleny-rnemew tyatyew-artey-rnemew. Artwa ilkwernem irrngerney warrkerreyel iylpareth tyaty-itwew. Rernemap arrenhantherrenh akalty-antheyel, Jesus apent-aynteyew. Rernemap angka mwerr-angker ikwer-akert ileyel ingwer-rnemew. Alakenh-anyem ikwerenh-rnem awelhel-aynteyew nakemel. ¹⁸ Akngey-wenh pwekel alakenh-anyem ileyel, "Artwa warrkenh payemelem warrk-penh!" Pwek ra alakenh ileyel arrpemar, "Pwelek apek warrkerreyel artwa ikwer. Pwelek rap amern weyt lthweyel, ntang akatweyew ilpeyew-alenty. Nthakenh pwelek-wenh arrakert arertney-angenh. Mentyarl pwelekelan ntang arlkwayntem." Alakenh-anyem aynteyel artwa tyatyew-artey yanh-rnemew, mwerr-angkwarrarl rernem warrkerreyel tyaty-itwew. Apwert anthaynteyew ikwer-rnem.

¹⁹ Tyatyew-artey anyent apek apmwelhelem. Anyent ingwerentyarl ayntarrp-ilem renh apek. Nthakenh awelhey-angenh ikwer anyentew. Artwa atherrel apek, irrpetyel apek, angka tyatyew-artey ikwer-akert ilem, rarl apmwelhelew. Ngap awelheyewarl. ²⁰ Tyatyew-artey ra apek akwetyemel apmwelhelenh. Ntwa tyaty-itwew renh nyerrel-anthemel, angka ikwer-akert ilemel, tyaty-areny-rnemel awayew-awaty. Alakenh-anyem rernem iterl-aremarl, arraty-angkwarr-anem anaynteyew.

²¹ Atha ngenh alakenh ileyel: Akngey, Jesus antyerl-rnemel-thenarl areyel-wety. Antyerl yanh-rneman Akngeyel rlwanew ikwer. Alakenh-anyem ntwampwareyew, atharl pip nhenh-angkwarr ngenh ileyel. Nga mwerr aneyew ingkerrenh-angkwarr irrkaty-angkwarr. Ngkwenh-rnemew mwerr anaynteyew alethang-rnemew-then. Mwerr aneyel-rnemew mwerr anaynteyew. Apmwangkwarrarl aneyel-rnemew-then mwerr anaynteyew arrpemar.

²² Ingwer-ingwer nga iterrem, ntwapingwerenty ar-rerneyew, warrkerreyew tyaty-itwew. Alerl-antey iterreyew mwerranty-antey. Nthakenh itep arrerney-angenh akapwert-warl anamerl-antey. Renh arntarnt-arey, ra ar-raty anerl-anentyew. Ra tyatyew-artey apmwa anewerr, rap ngenh-then apmwangkwarr akalty-anthewerr. Ngantey mwerr-angkwarr anaynteyew arraty.

²³ Ingwer-ingwer ngan atnert kwarnelhem, kwatyantarl ntwap antyweyel. Ntwap pweytelek kwaty-then ngkwarl wayn akely-then ilpertelelhemel. Yanh-penh nga mwerr-anem awelhem.

²⁴ Anyent apmwangkwarr alhem apek, ingwer-rnemelan areyarl. Ingkerrel areyel. Anyent ingweran apmwangkwarr alhem, ingwer-rnemel arey-angenh apekarl. Ingwer-rnemel iterl-arey-angenh, rarl apmwangkwarr alheyel. ²⁵ Anyentan mwerr-angkwarr alhem, ingwer-rnemel areyarl. Anyent ingweran mwerr-angkwarrarl alhem, ingwer-rnemel apek arey-angenharl. Ingwer-ingwer ingkerrel iterl-arem, rarl mwerr-angkwarr anenh intem.

6

Artwa ilkwernem, artwa warrkenh-rnem-then ikwer-rnem-wenh

¹ Timothy, ayengan angkeyel artwa warrkenh Christian ingwer-rnem-akert-anem. Rerneman warrkerreyel arlta arrpanenhel ingwa arrpanenhel, aleth-antey warrkerreyel tyayl-itwew-apeny. Rernemap artwa ilkwa ikwer awelheyew, ikwer tyel-angkey-angenh. Ingwer-rnem Akngey apentey-angenh-rnemel rernem areyel anenhantherrenh. Rernemap iterl-arem, Akngey-wenh-rnem Christian-rnem anantherr warrkerrem arraty. Rernem iterl-araynteyew, Akngey-wenh-angkwarran mwerrarl. Alakenh-anyeman rernemap nthwekern apmwel-ayeth angkey-angenh angka Akngey-wenhew, anantherrarl akalty-antheyelan tyaty-itwew. ² Artwa ilkwa anyent Christian apekarl aneyel. Warrkenh ra nthakenh iterrey-angenh alakenh: "Artwa

ilkwa ra Christian-arl aneyel. Mwerrarl ayengan arnmerr-ayntey, warrkerrey-angenh." Arrangkw, alakenh-weny. Ra ikweran warrkerrem iyldparetharl, Akngey-angkwarrarl ra aneyelew. Ntwan alakenh-anyem tyaty-areny-rnem akalty-anthaynteyew, rernem arraty-angkwarr anaynteyew.

Christian-rnem arraty anaynteyew, anketyerrey-angenh manew

³ Jesus Christ rarl anenhantherrenh akalty-anthenh, arraty Akngey-angkwarr anaynteyew. Ingwer-rnemelanap akalty-antheyel arrenhantherrenh apmwangkwarr.

⁴ Rernem akwerrp, iterl-arey-angenh, rernemap arrangkwel akalty-antheyel. Tangkemel rernem nakelheyel mwerr-angker-arrpantey. Rernem irrwerney-angker-rnem. Angka apmwa rernem ileyel, Christian-rnemap ilterrem-anemarl. Irrtywerremel rernem ileyel, ingwer-rnemanap arwelth-rnemarl. ⁵ Christian ingwer-rneman awelhemarl ikwer-rnem, rernemap ingkerrenh ilterrem arrpemarl apatelhelemel. Rernemap apmwerrem kwen akwerrng. Rernem alakenh iterrem, "Akngey atha apententy, athap man akngerr inngarl inem." Arrangkw, alakenhan inngeweny.

⁶⁻⁷ Alakenh-anyemap ra: anenhantherrenharl ahern nhenh-itwew atnyenew, anantherrap man atnyeney-angenh, arrangkw. Ingwer-ingwer anantherr ilwem ingkerrenh. Anantherrap ahern nhenhan iwerl-alhem man-weny-antey. Nthakenh anantherr akngeyney-angenh. Christian ingwer-rnemel apek manarl atnyenem, ingwer-rnem apekan arrangkwarl. Kel mwerraw. Anantherran itengant-anem ingkerrenh aneyew inkwerelhemel, apentemel Akngey-angkwarr, angka ikwerenhew awelhemel. Nthakenh anantherr anketyerrey-angenh ilek-ilek ahern-arenyew. ⁸ Anantherr anaynteyew inkwerelhemel amernew-then arnkewew-then. Man ilkwew anantherr anketyerrey-angenh, ilek-ilekew ahern-arenyew-then.

⁹ Ingwer-rneman apek inkwerelheyel, man aknger-rarl ineyew. Alakenh-anyeman arrenty ilkwelan renh-rnem arrkernemarl. Ra renh-rnem akngapety-iwem apmwangkwarr, rernemaw ilek-ilekew angwaremel ilkelheyew. Rernemap arwengerrem-anem, apmwerremel-anem inngarl. ¹⁰ Ingwerenty apekan anketyerreyel, rap irrwernelhem artewentyel inngey. Rap irrwerneyel ingwer-rnem-then. Alakenh-anyem ra ipmelhem-anem Jesus-wetyan, intwemelerrem-anem. Rap apatemel-anem apwely-anem anem. Alakenh-anyem man ra apmweley-angker.

Akngeyew iylpareth intem warrkerr-aynteyew

¹¹ Timothy, nganap alakenh aney-angenharl. Ngan war-kenh Akngey-wenharl aneyel. Artwa ilkwernem tyatyew-artey-arrpantey, rernem arrangkwarl. Rernem-apeny aney-angenh. Ilek-ilek apmwewety intwemelerreyew. Mwerr-antey anaynteyew arraty Akngey-wenh-angkwarr. Ikwerr-ant iterremel anaynteyew. Aleth ingwer-rnem arntarnt-araynteyew athamerremel. ¹² Rlterrk-antey Akngeyew anaynteyew, ipmelhey-angenh. Alakenh-anyeman nga alpem, aney-alpeyew Akngey-itwel intem-anteyarl. Awank-akerrarl ran ngenh rlwanew, ntwaw renh apent-aynteyew, ngap awelhewarl. Ntwap alakenh ilew tyaty-areny-rnem, "Ayengan inweng anthelehew Jesus-warl." Inngap rernem awewan.

¹³ Ntwan Akngey iterl-areyel. Rant anyentel iteth atnyeneyel ingkerrenh. Ntwap Alerikw Jesus iterl-areyel. Ran awank-akerr arrwekel rtnew artwa ilkwa yanh-itwew Pontius Pilate-itwew, ikwer ilelheyew. Akngeyel Jesus-el-then atherrel-antey ayenh areyel, pip ingkwernerlanenty ngkweng-warl. Nga ilelha, ratherrarl areyel-wety, ngap awelh-aynteyewarl. ¹⁴ Aleth-antey ilek-ilek arraty mpwaraynteyew, atharl ileyel-angkwarr pip nhenh-angkwarr. Alakenh-anyem mpwaraynteyew, Jesus rarl apey-alpeyenhew-atety. ¹⁵ Akngey rant anewantherr ilkwa aneyel ingkerrenhew-antey, ranap ilkwa aneyel atyetyart ingkerrenhew. Ingwer-ingwer ra ingkerrenh aratyelem, rap thwenem Jesus-anem angkep ahern nhenh-warl. ¹⁶ Akngey anyent rant iteth anem, nthakenh ra ilwey-angenharl, arrangkw. Ran artewentyel artyernem lyenenty ilkwel. Nthakenh ingwerentyan ikwer-warl arrer alhey-angenh, arrangkw. Nthakenh renh anngel arey-angenh. Ran aneyel arawerrng ilkwakert. Anantherrap renh nakaynteyew aleth-antey. Alakenh-anyem mwerr.

¹⁷ Tyaty-areny ingwer-rneman man akngerr-akertarl ilek-ilek-then akngerr atnyeneyel. Ntwan ileyew alakenh-anyem: "Arrantherr man akngerr-akert-rnem! Nthakenh arrantherr nakelhey-angenh man akngerr-akert. Man apek arrangkw ywerrewerr. Man yanhanap ahern nhenh-arenyarl, nthakenh ngenh iteth atnyeney-angenh aleth. Arrantherran iterr-aynteyew Akngeyewant anyentew ikwerant. Rant anyentel ilek-ilek mwerr-angker anthem. ¹⁸ Alakenh-anyemanap ntwaw renh-rnem ileyew, rernem ingwer-rnem-angkwarr mwerrarl anem, athamerremel ingwer-rnemew. Ingwerenty arrangkw aneyel, rernemap anthemarl." Alakenh-anyem ntwaw ilem. ¹⁹ Rernem alakenh arraty mpwarelheyel Akngey-angkwarr. Rernem ilwenty,

rernemap alpeyew aney-alpeyew ikwer-itwel intem-antey ilek-ilek mwerr-angker-akert.

²⁰ Timothy, Akngeyel ngenh anthew angka ikwerenh arraty innga. Ntwan arraty-antey angka akalty-anthaynteyew, ingwer-rnemel apmwangkwarrarl akalty-antheyel-wety. Rernem iterreyel arraty-arrpantey. Rernemanap angkeyel apmwangkwarr, akwerrp-rnem, iterl-arey-angenh. Ikwer-rnem awelhey-angenh.

²¹ Irrepern ingwer-rnemanap ikwer-rnem awelhew, intwemelerrew Akngey-wety.

Athan Akngey ayerneyel arrewantherr alakenh: "Akngeyay, aleth-antey mwerrantyele-antey arntarnt-aynteyew Timothy ikwerenh-rnem-akert."

Kel-antey.

2 Timothy

Paul-el pip nhenh ingwer-anem ingkwernew, rap thwenew Timothy-warl-anem

Angka nhenhan alakenh aynteyel

Paul-el pip atherr thwenew Timothy-warl. Pip anyent itnan *1 Timothy*. Pip nhanyeman itnan *2 Timothy*-arl. Paul anenh tyayl-itwew apmer ilkwitwew Rome-itwew, rap pip nhenh thwenew tyayl ikwer-they. Timothy-an apmer ingwer-itwew anenh Ephesus-itwew.

Timothy ran artwa tyatyew-artey anenh Ephesus-itwew. Paul-an ikwer ilkelhenh, ikwer artewenty iterremel. Ingwer-rnemelan angka apmwarl akalty-anthenh, Christian-rnem ilpertelenh. Timothy-el mwerr-angkwarr akalty-antheyew Akngey-wenh-angkwarr.

Ingwer-rnemelan Christian-rnem irrwernenh. Timothy rap rlterrk-antey anaynteyew Akngey-angkwarr, angka Jesus-akert ilaynteyew.

¹ Ya Timothy, ayeng nhanyemarl Paul angkeyel. Atha pip nhenh ingkwerneyel, ngkweng-warl thweneyew. Akngeyel ayenh ilew, alheyew apmer arrpanenh-warl, angka mwerr-angker Jesus-akert ilerl-apaynteyew. Awank-akerr Akngeyel alakenh ilew, "Ingwerenty inweng anthelhem Jesus Christ-warl, athan renh arntarnt-aremarl, nthakenh iwerl-alhey-angenh. Rap aney-alpem intem-antey atyeng-itwel, nthakenh ilwey-angenharl." Alakenh-anyem Akngeyel thwenew Alerikw ikwerenh Jesus. ² Timothy, ayeng ngkweng ilkelheyel. Ngan alerey atyenh-apenyarl. Athan intem Akngey ayern-ayntem Lord Jesus-then alakenh: "Akngeyay, nga athamerr-aynteyew Timothy-ew. Renh arntarnt-araynteyew mwanty-antey, raw mwerr anaynteyew."

Rlterrk-antey anaynteyew Akngeyew

³ Ayeng inkwerelhemel angkeyel Akngeyew arlta arrpanenhel, athap renh ayerneyel ngkweng. Ayeng ikwer warrkerreyel mwerr alhewer, nyerrerrey-angenh. Akngey atyenh warrkerrenh ikwer awank-akerr, arrengey atyenh-rnem-then. Itwernew-then ingwel-then atha renh ayerneyel ngkweng, ra ngenh arntarnt-araynteyew.

⁴ Atha ngenh iterl-areyel, ngarl artnew atyeng, atharl iwerl-alheweng-arey. Yanh-penh ayeng amperrngerreyel

ngkweng. Ayengan ngenh areyew artewentyel, inkwerel-hemel ngkweng. ⁵ Atha iterl-areyel, ntwarl Jesus apenteyel. Awank-akerr aperley ngkwenh Christian anenh, itnan Lois. Amengkw ngkwenh itnan Eunice, ran Christian arrpemarl anenh. Aley ngan iterreyel, Jesus ntwaw apent-aynteyew arrpemarl, yanh-atherrel-apeny. ⁶ Ntwaw iterl-areyel, atharl itep ngkweng-warl akapwert-warl arrernew, perayerrew-anem ngkweng. Ikwereng-arey Inweng Akngey-wenhel ngenh arawerrng anthew. Nthakenh nga iyelperrey-angenh Akngey-wenh arawerrng ikwer. Ngap arawerrng ikwer-akert warrkerr-ayntem rlterrk-antey Akngeyew. ⁷ Nthakenh anantherr atererrey-angenh ingwer-rnem-wety. Akngey-wenh Inwengel anenhantherrenh rlterrk-kelem, ilek-ilek mwerr-angker ingwer-rnemew mpwaraynteyew. Ran anenhantherrenh arntarnt-arem. Arawerrng ikwerenh-akertel ayeng-antey artwerelelhem, apmwangkwarl alhewerr. Arrantherran irrkaty-angkwarr artwerelheyew.

⁸ Alakenh-angkwarr nga nyerrerrey-angenh, angka Jesus-akertan ilaynteyew. Nthakenh nyerrerrey-angenh atyeng-wety, ayengarl tyayl-itwew aneyel-wety. Ayeng apmwangkwarl alhey-angenh anenh! Athan angka Jesus-akert ilenh, ingwer-rnemanap apmwel-ayetharl angkenh atyeng. Ingwer-rnemel angka apmwa arrpemarl ngkweng-akert ilerl-anewerr. Nthakenh nga artewenty iterrey-angenh. Akngeyel ngenh rlterrk-ayntem ikwer-rnem-wety.

⁹ Ra anenhantherrenh rlwanew, ikwerenh-rnemew anaynteyew, arraty-angkwarr ikwerant anaynteyew. Anantherr apmwangkwarl-tangkwelel anenh, ranap anewantherr athamerrew. Arrwekel-antey ra anewantherr iterrenh, rarl Jesus ahern nhewarl thweney-angenhel-antey. ¹⁰ Rap renh itethelew ipmepenh, anantherrap iteth arrpemarl anaynteyew. Anantherrap iterl-arayntem angka nhenh Akngey-wenh. Angka ra ilem, rarl anewantherr athemerrem. Alakenh-anyem anantherr Akngey-angkwarr anem aleth-antey, ikwer-warl alpeyew, aney-alpeyew intem-antey.

¹¹ Akngeyelan ayenh rlanew, ayeng intem-antey alhaynteyew apmer arrpanenh-warl, angka mwerr-angker ikwerenh ilerl-apaynteyew, ikwerenh-rnem akalty-anthaynteyew. ¹² Mwerr ayeng awalheyel Akngeyew. Ingwer-rnemel ayenh irrwernew, ayenh akwernemel tyayl-warl. Ayengan nyerrerrey-angenh, ayengap iterremel aneyel rlterrk-antey Jesus-ew. Atha renh iterl-areyel. Ra ayenh arntarnt-arayntemarl, ayeng apmwangkwarl

alhwerr. Ra aleth ayenh arntarnt-arem arlta yanhw-atety, Jesus rarl apey-alpeyenhew-atety.

¹³⁻¹⁴ Akngeyel ra ngenh anthew angka ikwerenh. Ntwarl angka akalty-antheyel ingwer-rnem, mwanty-antey angka irrkaty-antey ilaynteyew, atharl awank ngenh ilew. Nthakenh ngenh ingwerentyel iley-angenh, ntwangka apmwangkwar ilaynteyew. Ngan iterr-aynteyew Jesus-ew intem-antey, ingwer-rnemew-then ilkelh-aynteyew intem-antey. Inweng Mwerr-angker ngkweng-itwel aneyel, rap ngenh arntarnt-areyel, alakenh-anyem anaynteyew.

Artwa anyent Onesiphorus ra Paul irrngerney-anthenh tyayl-itwew

¹⁵⁻¹⁸ Ntwangka kel iterl-aremel awew, yanhrnem Christian-rnem Asia-itwew atyeng-wety intwemelerrew. Phygelus-then Hermogenes-then ratherr intwemelerrew atyeng-wety arrpemar. Onesiphorus ranap alakenh-wenyarl. Ra apetyew nhenh-warl Rome-warl, rap nthwenh atyeng apmer arrpanenhel, ayenh arey-alheyew-atety tyayl-itwew. Ranap apetyew alhewer arnkaty-antey. Ayengan inkwerelhey-ayntew rwanng ikwer. Artwa yanhratherr arrangwarl. Ratherr nyerrerrenh, nhenh-warl tyayl-warl apetyewerr. Alakenh-anyem athanap Akngey intemarl ayerneyel, Onesiphorus renh arntarnt-araynteyew ikwerenh-rnem-then. Ntwangka iterl-areyellarl, ayengarl anenh Ephesus-itwew. Ran ayenh arntarnt-arenharl. Athan Akngey ayerneyel, ra athamerr-aynteyew Onesiphorus ikwer arlta ikwerel, Jesus rarl apey-alpeyenhel.

2

Jesus-wenh warrkenh mwerr-angker anaynteyew

¹ Timothy nganap alerey atyenh inngapenyarl aneyel. Alakenh-anyem atha ngenh ileyel, rlterrk-antey nga anaynteyew. Jesus Christ-el ngenh rlterrk mpwarem, rarl ngkweng athamerreyellarl. ² Ntwangka ayenh awenh, angka mwerr-angker Jesus-akert atharl akalty-anthenh akngerr-warl. Ntwangkan angka yanhan ingwer-rnemew ilaynteyew. Mwerr-rnem rlwana, renh-rnemarl ingwer-rnemel kel iterl-areyel. Renh-rnem akalty-antha, rernemaw ingwer yanhrnem-anem akalty-anthaynteyew.

³ Ntwangka iterl-areyel, Jesus Christ-wenharl ngan aneyel. Artwa ahawarr-apeny ngan aneyel ikwer, artwa army-areny-apeny. Artwa ahawarr-rnem pwarrkerrem, rernemap ipmelhey-angenh, arrangkw. Rernemap pwarrk aneyelpey-angenh, aleth atwerrey-angker anayntem, ipmelhey-angenh. Ngan alakenh-anyem

aneyew. Ingwer-rnemel ngenh Jesus-wenh arem, rernemap ngenh atwemarl. Ngan aneyew artewenty iterrey-angenh, ayengarl aneyel-apeny. ⁴ Ntwa iterl-areyellarl, artwa ahawarr nthakenh warrk ingwer-warl aylpey-angenh, rarl army-itwew aneyeleng-areyan. Ranap artwa ilkwa ikwerenhewant warrkerreyel, renh irrngerney-anthaynteyew. Kel alakenh-anyem Jesus ra ngkwengew-artey aneyel. Ngan awelh-aynteyew ikwer, ntwap ilek-ilek mpwaraynteyew, rarl ileyel-angkwarr.

⁵ Atha ngenh ileyel angka ingwer-anem anterreyellarl-akert. Artwernem anterreyel ingkerrenh-antey iwerrel-antey. Rernemap iterl-areyel, arraty-angkwarr anterreyew, rwewarr. Nthakenh akwerterrp-angkwarr anterrey-angenh. Alakenh artwa anyentan anterrem arraty, ranap ingwer-rnem antengelemarl, rap inem ilengem mwerr-angker. Alakenh-anyeman ngap intem warrkerr-ayntem Jesus Christ-ew, arraty-antey alhayntemel, rap ngkweng anthem mwerr-angker.

⁶ Artwa katnew-arteyew-anem nga iterreyew. Ranap rl-terrk inngey warrkerr-aynteyew, ntang arrern-aynteyewan, amern lyapelhel-aynteyew. Amern yanh ampengerrenty, remernt arlkwem amern ingwer-rnemew-wety. ⁷ Aleth angka yanh-rnemew iterr-araynteyew, atharl pip nhenh-angkwarr ileyel. Akngeyel angka renh-rnem ngkweng anayntel-aynteyew.

⁸ Timothy, nga iterr-aynteyew Jesus-ewant. Ranap Atyetyart David-wenh-anteyarl, awank-akerrarl anenh. Rernemap Jesus-an irrwernenh, renhap atwew ipmew-antey. Akngeyelanap renh itetheleynew angkeparl. Athan angka nhenh ileyel-antey ingwer-rnemew. ⁹ Ingwer-rnemelan ayenh irrwernenh, tyayl-warlap ayenh akw-ernewan. Ayenhap arlaw atherr arertnew tyeynel irrtiyert-awarr-apeny. Nthakenh tyeynel rernem angka Akngey-wenhan arertney-angenh, arrangkw. Aleyan apmer arrpanenh-warl ingwer-rnemel angka yanh an ilerl-apeyel.

¹⁰ Alakenh-anyemap ayeng ipmelhey-angenh anaynteyew, rlterrrkarl aynteyel-angkwarr atyeng. Ayengan inkwerelhemel aneyel tyaylel, akngerrelan angka mwerr-angker Jesus-akert aweyel-anteyarl. Yanh-rneman Akngeyel renh-rnem arrwekel-antey rlwanew, rap renh-rnem arntarnt-arayntem intem-antey. Rernemap aney-alpem ikwer-itwel intem-antey, ilwey-angenh, arrangkw. ¹¹ Angka nhenh-rneman iterl-araynteyew, anantherrarl apmelerr angkerremarl. Inngarlap rerneman.

Anantherr renh apententy, apmwewety ipmelhemel,

ingwer-ingweran anantherr anayntem-anem ikwer-itwel.
Anantherr ilwew-apeny, Jesus rarl ilwew-apeny arwerl
iylpeyl-atherrel,

nthakenh anantherr apmwangkwarr aney-angenh-anem.

¹² Anantherr Jesus renh apententy,

ingwer-rnemelan anenantherrrenh irrwern-ayntemarl.

Anantherranap artewentyel iterrey-angenharl,

ingwer-ingweran anantherr aney-alpemarl ikwer-itwel,

atyetyart-rnem-then ingkerrenh aney-alpem.

Anantherrarl apek angkem, "Atha renh iterl-arey-angenh,"

ingwer-ingweran ranem angkem, "Athana ngenh iterl-arey-
angenh arrpemarl!"

¹³ Anantherr apek intwemerlerrem ikwer-wety,

ranap nthakenh anewantherr-wety intwemerlerrey-
angenharl.

Ran mwerr aneyel intemarl, rarl ilew-angkwarr.

Ranap alakenh-anyem intem anayntem.

Akngey ranap ilkelheyel warrkenh nhelkwer-anyemew

¹⁴ Angka nhenh aleth-antey ilaynteyew tyaty-
areny-rnemew apmer yanh-itwew Ephesus-itwew,
rernem iylpelerrewerr. Rernemap nthakenh ilterrey-
angenh anaynteyew, angka ilek-ilek-they ilterrey-
angenh, arrangkw. Ingwer-rnemel awenty, rernemap
intwemerlerrem-anemarl Akngey-wety. ¹⁵ Alakenh-

anyem nga aleth-antey warrkerr-aynteyew. Mwerr-
angkwarr akalty-anthey-angkerarlap nga anaynteyewan.
Akngey ranap ngkweng inkwerelh-ayntemarl. Ranap
warrkenh nhelkwer-anyemew ilkelheyel. Aleth-antey
angka mwerr-angker ilaynteyew nyerrerrey-angenhel.

¹⁶ Yanh-rnem angka apmwernemarl angkeyel-rnem,
menty angkey-angenh ikwer-rnem. Rerneman akalty-
antheyel angka apmwarl. Angka yanh-lkwerelan ingwer-
rnem apatelheleyel, rernemap intwemerlerrem Akngey-
wety. ¹⁷ Angka yanh rap tywen-apenyarl, arlkewarl

arlpimperrey-angkerarl, ipmew atwey-angker. Artwa
yanh-atherr, Hymenaeus-then Philetus-then, ratherr
tywen-apeny alakenh-anyem. ¹⁸ Awank-akerr ratherr

Akngey apentenh arraty-angkwarr, aleyanap ratherr
apmwangkwarr-anem apenteyel. Alakenh ratherr akalty-
antheyel: "Akngeyel kelarl awank itethelew akngerr
ipmepenh. Anantherranap arrangkwarl. Anantherran
iteth-antey aneyel ahern nhenhel. Anantherr ilwenty,
nthakenh Akngeyel anenhantherrenh itetheley-angenharl,
arrangkw."

Alakenh ratherr akalty-antheyel, inggwenyarlap yanh-an! Apmwel-ayeth ratherr akalty-antheyel. Ingwer-rneman awaltheyel ikwer-atherr, rernemap iterrey-angenh-anem Akngeyew.

¹⁹ Akngeyel angka ikwerenh inngarl anewantherr anthew. Angka yanhan rlterrkarl apwert-apeny. Nthakenh ingwerentyel apwert yanh arnangeley-angenh. Akngeyel angka rlterrk atherr apwert yanh-warl ingkwernew. Angka anyent ingwerelan alakenh-anyem ileyel: "Akngeyelan kel iterl-areyel ikwerenh-rnem." Angka ingwerelan alakenh-anyem ileyel: "Ingwerenty ra inweng anthelhem Akngey-warl, ranap intwemerlerremel apmwewety anaynteyew."

²⁰ Atha ngenh ilem angka ingwer-anem pety-angkwarr. Warl ilkwitwew ampwal ilek-ilek aynteyel. Ampwal ingwer-rneman mwerr-angker inngernemarl, man ilkwewantew-arelh - irrkwernem gold-penh, spoon-rnem thilp-penh apek. Ampwal yanh-ikwer-rnem-itwew amern mwerr-angker arlkwem. Ampwal ingwer-rneman arwerl-penharl, ingwer-rneman atnthepenharl. Ampwal nhelkwer-rnemanap apmwamwamew-arelh-then arternngew-arelh-then. ²¹ Akngey-wenh-rnemanap alakenh irrkaty-antey arrpemar. Anantherr ipmelhem apmwewety, anantherrap anem mwerr-angker, ampwal gold-penh-apeny. Anantherrap ikwerenh-rnem mwerr-angker impennem anem. Akngeyelanap anenhantherrenh rlwanem, ikwer warrkerreyew. Anantherranap arraty-angkwarr anaynteyew, ranap anewantherr inkwerelhem-anem.

²² Artwa akely-rnem arelh aleyak-rnem-then rerneman amentarl ikwer-rnem-wenh-angkwarrarl altheyel. Rerneman mpweny ayntew-aynteyel, ilek-ilek apmwel-ayeth mpwaremel. Timothy, nthakenh ngan alakenh alhey-angenh apmwangkwarr, nga intwemerlerreyew alakenh-anyem-wety. Arraty-angkwarr-antey alakenh anaynteyew mwerr-angkwarr, Akngey-angkwarr-antey intem ikwerewant iterremel, ingwer-rnemew mwerr-angkwarr ilkelhemel anaynteyew, ahelerrey-angenh ingwerentyew. Arternp anaynteyew alakenh intem Akngeyarl apenteyel-rnem-itwel, Akngeyewant perayerremel, mwerr-angkwarrant. ²³ Ingwer-rnemanap arwengk aneyel, nthakenh awalhey-angenh. Rernemap akwerrp-antey, arrangkwel aleth ilterreyel. Ikwer-rnem-wety menty anaynta! ²⁴ Nga warrkenh Akngey-wenh, nthakenh ntwal ingwer-rnem-then iltey-angenh. Jesus-ew rlterrk iterr-aynteyew, ingwer-rnemelarl irrwerneyel-angkwarr. Mwerr-angkwarr nga anaynteyew, Akngey-

wenh angkant ilayntemel ikwer-rnem. ²⁵⁻²⁶ Arrenty ilkwa ra ingwer-rnem irrtywerremel ileyel. Ra renh-rnem ilpertelelheyel, ikwerenh-angkwarr apent-aynteyew. Rernem ilterreyel arrangkwel. Akngey-wenh warrkenhelan mwerrantyelel renh-rnem akalty-anthaynteyew, rernemarl ahelerreyel ikwer. Kel rernemap iterrem arraty-angkwarr apek, Akngeyarl ikwer-rnem arternp-antey angkeyel. Rernem apek amperrngerremel angkeperrem ikwer-warl.

3

Jesus apew-alpeyew-alenty, akngerran intwemerlerreyenh ikwer-wety

¹ Timothy, nga angka ingwerew-anem iterr-aynteyew. Rlterrk-anem aneyenh Akngey-wenh-rnemewan, Jesus apew-alpeyew-alentyan.

² Akngerranap ingwer-rnemew ilkelhey-angenh aneyenh. Ament inkwerelhemel anerl-aneyenh, ikwer-rnemewant iterr-aynteyenh. Rernemap ilkelh-aynteyenh man akngerrew ilek-ilek-thenew, nakelhemel inkwerelhemel anerl-aneyenh, ingwer-rnem-wety arlkarerremel. Akngerran angkerl-aneyenh angka apmwel arrarletyethen ingwer-rnemewarl. Rernemap ikwer-rnem-wenh-thenew awelhey-angenh, antwerraynerl-aneyenh ikwer-rnem. Ingwer-rnemelan inerl-aneyenh ilek-ilek ingkerrenh ingwer-rnem-wety, inkwerelhey-angenh-anemarl ikwer-rnemew. Rernemap antwerraynerl-aneyenh ikwer-rnem. Rernemap awelhey-angenh Akngeyew, apmwangkwarrantey alherl-aneyenh. ³ Ingwer-rneman mwerr aney-angenh ingwer-rnemew. Atwerrenty-penh amperrngerrey-angenh, antwerraynerl-aneyenh-antey. Rernemap alherl-aneyenh tyel-angkaynteyew ingwer-rnemew. Rerneman iterrerl-aneyenh-antey, apmwangkwarrant anaynteyew arrkent. Ahel-antey anerl-aneyenh, ingwer-rnem atwaynteyew. Ilkelhey-angenh, mwerr-angkwarrant anaynteyew. ⁴ Ingwer-rnemelan ikwer-rnem apelty ahay-iwerl-aneyenh ingwer-rnemew, renh-rnem atwaynteyew ipmew. Alhewer rernem ilek-ilek mpwarerl-aneyenh, mwerrantyelel tangkwel iterrey-angenharl. Rernemap inkwerelherl-aneyenh tyak, nakelherl-anemel-antey. Rerneman anerl-aneyenh Akngeyew iterrey-angenh, arwa arrkentant alherl-aneyenh, iterrey-angenh ingwer-rnemew. ⁵ Christian-rnem-arrpantey rerneman iterrerl-aneyenh. Arrangkwarl, Akngey iterl-arey-angenharl. Inweng Mwerr-angker aney-angenh ikwer-rnem-itwew, arawerrng

ikwerenh atnyeney-angenharl. Menty ikwer-rnem-itwew aney-angenh.

⁶⁻⁷ Artwa weth-ikwer-rneman alherlewem warl arrpanenh-warl, angka apmwa ilaynteyew arelh-rnemew. Arelh yanh-rneman nthakenh rlterrk iterrey-angenh, rerneman nyerrerreyelarl, awankarl apmwel-ayeth anenh. Rernemap intem apmwangkwarl aneyel, intem awelhemel angka apmwew-antey. Arelh rernem angka rlangkeny-angkwarrant aweyew, angka Jesus-akert iylpelerrewerrarl.

⁸ Timothy, ntwawa angka awankeney iterl-areyel artwa ilkwa atherr-akert, awank-akerrarl Egypt-itwew anenh, itnanap Jannes-then Jambres-then? Ratherr atyetyart ilkwa Pharaoh artwerelew, Moses-el angka Akngey-wenharl ilenh-wety. Alakenh arrpemarl artwa weth-rnemelan aley ingwer-rnem artwereleyel, angka mwerr-angker Akngey-wenh awewerr. Irrtywerremel rernem ileyel apmwangkwarl, ilterreyel ingwer-rnem-then. Akngeyelanap renh-rnem irrenteyenh. ⁹ Ingwer-ingweranap ingkerrenhel iterl-areyenh, rernemarl arwengk-rneman angkeyel. Ingwer-rnem ikwer-rnemew anerl-aneyenh awelhey-angenh-anemarl.

Akngey-wenh angka aleth apent-aynteyew, ingwer-rnemelarl irrwerneyel-angkwarrant

¹⁰ Timothy, ngan ingwer yanh-rnem-apeny-weny aneyel, apmwangkwarl akalty-antheyel-rnemarl. Ntwap iterl-areyel, angka atharl akalty-antheyelan, ayenganap aneyel arraty-angkwarrant. Ntwap ayenh arenh, Akngeyewarl ayeng warrkerrenh intem, ikwerant awelhemel. Ntwan ayenh arenh, arraty intemarl ayeng anenh. Ntwan ayenh arenh, warrk yanh atha iwerl-alhey-angenh-antey, rlterrkarl atyeng anenh-angkwarr. Aleth-antey ayengan warrkerrenh, angka Akngey-wenh akalty-anthemel. Ntwap ayenh arenh, ayengarl inkwerelhenh ingwer-rnemewan, aleth-antey ikwer-rnem ilkelhemel.

¹¹ Ntwan iterl-areyelarl, ilek-ilek atyeng rlterrk anenh tawen irrpety yanh-rnem-itwew, Antioch, Iconium, Lystra-itwew. Artwa apmwernemelan atyeng rlterrk inngey arrrrenenh, irrwampenh-anthemel innga. Akngeyelanap ayenh arntarnt-arenh intem, ayengap anenh iteth-antey.

¹² Alakenhap ra apmelerr aynteyel Akngey-wenh-rnemew, rernemarl ikwerenh-angkwarr aneyel arraty-angkwarr, ikwerant iterremel. ¹³ Apmwa yanh-rnem anyelk-awarr-rnem, rernemarl irrtywerremel ileyel, aleth-anteyap rernem anem apmwel-ayeth. Ingwer-rnemelan irrtywerremel arrpemarl ikwer-rnem-warl ilayntem.

14-15 Timothy nganap alakenh-wenyarl. Ngan intemarl arraty-angkwarr anaynteyew. Ntwap iterl-areyel, ingwer-rnemelarl angka mwerr-angker ngenh anthew. Angka ranap inngarl, ntwan iterl-areyelarl. Ngarl akelyank anenhel, ngap angka ikwer akaltyerrenharl. Akngeyelan artwa angkakert-rneman ilenh, rernem ingkwern-aynteyew pip-warl awank-akerr. Awelhemel anaynteyew ikwer. Angka yanhelan ileyel, Akngeyel anenhantherrenh iteth-elem apmwewety. Anantherran iterl-araynteyew, Jesus-arl katy ilwew anewantherr. Anantherrap intwemerlerreyew apmwewety, renhap ayern-ayntemel, anenhantherrenh arratyel-aynteyew. ¹⁶ Akngey ra ament-antey angka ilek-ilek ilew pip ikwerenh-itwew. Awank-akerr ra artwa angkakert-rnem ilenh, angka ikwerenh ingkwern-aynteyew pip-warl. Angka ikwerenh-angkwarran ran anenhantherrenh akalty-antheyel, arraty-angkwarr anaynteyew. Angka yanh-angkwarr rap anenhantherrenh ilteyelarl, anantherrarl apmwangkwarr-anem aneyel. Angka yanh-angkwarr ra anenhantherrenh arratyeleyel, anantherrap anerl-aneyenh rapeny-anem. ¹⁷ Alakenh-anyemap ra ikwerenh-rneman anenhantherrenh akalty-antheyel, anantherrap mwerr-angkwarr-anem warrkerreyew ikwer. Rap anenhantherrenh ilem, anantherrap awelheyew mwerr-angkwarr.

4

¹ Timothy, iypelerrey-angenh-antey angka nhenhew: Jesus ran inngarl apey-alpeyenh ahern nhenh-warl. Ranap aneyel atyetyart ilkwarl, rarl ingkerrenh ayernerl-aneyenh ikwerenh-angkwarr. Alakenh-anyemarl ingkerrenhel iterl-areyenh, rernemarl arraty-angkwarr anenh, arrangkw apek. Iteth-rnem-then ipmepenh-rnem-then ra ayernerl-aneyenh. Ntwan kel iterl-areyel. Alakenh-anyem atha ngenh rlterrk-antey ileyel, Akngeyel-then Jesus-el-then aweyel-wety: ² aleth-antey angka Akngey-wenh ilaynteyew. Ingwer-rnem apek ngkweng awelhem, arrangkw apek. Arwa aleth-antey ilaynteyew. Ntwa apek ingwer-rnem arem, apmwangkwarrarl alheyel, ila renh-rnem arternp-antey alakenh: "Arrantherran apmwangkwarr-antey alheyel." Renh-rnem akaltyeleyew mwerrantyel-antey, nyerrel-anthey-angenh. ³ Ingwer-ingwer apek rernem awelhey-angenharl ngkweng. Ra aynteyenh alakenh-anyem: angka Akngey-wenh-wetyan akngerr arlkarerreyenharl. Rerneman artwa apmwernemewant awelherl-aneyenh, angka apmwewarl akalty-antheyel-rnemewant. Angka nhenh-ikwerew rernem ilkelheyenh awelh-aynteyew. Artwa yanh-rnemelan alakenh-anyem

akalty-antheyn-ayntem. ⁴ Rernemap iylpa akentelhemarl, angka arraty awewerr. Rernemanap ilkelheyenh, angka apmwewant awelh-aynteyew, arraty-angkwarr-weny.

⁵ Nganap aley ikwer-rnem-apeny-wenyarl. Aleth iterr-aynteyew arraty-angkwarr. Ingwer-rnemelarl irrwernem-angkwarr, aleth rlterrk-antey anaynteyew. Ingwer-rnemel ngenh irrwernenty, ngan artewenty iterrey-angenharl. Aleth ileyn-aynteyew angka mwerr-angker Jesus-akert. Akngeyelan ngenh anthew warrk ilkwa, kel nga warrker-reyew ywerrelheleyew-atety.

⁶ Ayengan artwamp-anemerrew, ayengap ingwer-ingwer ilweyenh-anem. Ntwan iterlarl-areyel, artwa ingkart-rnemelarl aker rwewarl ampernemel anthenh Akngey-warl. Alakenh-anyeman ayeng-anem anthehem ikwer-warl. ⁷ Ayengan warrkerrenh artewentyel Akngeyew. Warrk yanh rarl anthew, ayeng warrkerreyel-antey, ipmelheyew-atety. Aleyan ayeng Akngeyew iterreyel-antey. ⁸ Aleyan ayeng arternp-antey mpwelheyel ikwer, rarl apey-alpeyenhew. Arlta yanhel rarl apey-alpeyenhel, ra ingkerrenh ayernerl-aneyenh arraty-angkwarr. Rap atyeng antheyenh mwerr-angker, ayengarl ipmelhey-angenh anenhew. Ingwer-rnemarl mpwelhenh-rnemew ikwer, rap ikwer-rnem antheyenh mwerr-angker arrpemarl.

Paul angkeyel Timothy-ew, "Apyeyew atyeng-warl."

⁹⁻¹² Timothy, anamerl atyeng-warl apetya. John Mark akngetya ngkweng-angkwarr. Ran mwerrarl, ra atyeng-angkwarr warrkerreyew. Akngerr atyenh-rnem rernem alpew apmer ingwer-rnem-warl. Demas ran ilkelheyel, arrkenterr-aynteyew ilek-ilek akngerrel. Rap arlkar-rerrew, ayeng-wety anewerr, ayenh iwerl-alhemel, apmer Thessalonica-warl-anem alpew. Crescens ra apmer Galatia-warlarl alpew, Titus-an alpew apmer Dalmatia-warlarl. Tychicus-an atha thwenew apmer Ephesus-warl ngkweng-warl pip nhenh-akert. Aleyan Luke-ant-anem atyeng-itwew aneyel Rome nhenh-itwew. INSERT MAP? ¹³ Ngarl apetyem apekan, ngap alhem apmer yanh-angkwarr Troas-angkwarr. Athan apmer yanh-itwew panty atyenh iwerl-alhew artwa Carpus-itwew. Ntwa panty akngetya atyeng-warl. Pwek atyenh-rnem-then akngetya. Nga iylpelerrey-angenh-antey pwek nanikwet yenp-penh yanh-rnemew, ntwa akngetyarl, impen-antey.

¹⁴ Ntwa renh iterl-areyel artwa yanh Alexander? Ran ilek-ilek mpwarey-angkerarl ayen-penh. Ra ayenh irrwernenh. Menty renh tyarlewem, Akngeyant awakelheyew ikwer. ¹⁵ Mwerranty-antey ikwer-wety arntarnt-arelyew,

ra ngenh-then irrwernewerr. Ra anenhantherrenh aleth iltenh, anantherrarl angka mwerr-angker ilenh-wety. Ran arrkernelhenh, anenhantherrenh arternp artwereleyew.

¹⁶ Ayengarl court-itwew rtnenheng-arey, rerneman ayenh ayntarrp-ilenh. Ingwerenty apekarl, atyeng-they angkey-angenh. Rerneman ingkerr-antey anterrew aterel. Kel mwerraw. Athan Akngey ayerneyel, rernem menty aneyew, ikwer-rnem awakelhey-angenh. ¹⁷ Akngeyan yanh-antey atyeng-itwew arrer-antey anenh court-itwew. Artwa court-ew-arteyelan ikwerenh-rnem ilanthey-angenharl, ayenh layen-rnem-warl antheyewan. Akngeyelan ayenh intem arntarnt-arenh, ayeng rlterrkerreyew-atety. Rap ayenh alpemelenh, angka mwerr-angker Jesus-akert ilaynteyew apmer ikwer-areny-rnem-warl. Rerneman Jew-wenyarl, rernemap Akngey iterl-arey-angenh. ¹⁸ Akngeyelan ayenh intemarl arntarnt-arayntem, ingwer-rnem apmwangkwarl atyeng tyel-angkerl-anewerr. Rernem ayenh atwem, kel mwerr. Akngeyelan ayenh akngeynem irrwerl, ikwer-itwel aney-alpeyew intem-antey. Ran aneyel ilkwa aleth-antey. Aley ingkerrenhel renhant nakemel anaynteyew. Inngarlap ran.

Kel angka nhenh ywerrelhelem-anem

¹⁹ Arelh Priscilla-warl "Hallo" katy angka atyeng, artwa anewikw-warl-then Aquila-warl. Artwa Onesiphorus-warl "Hallo" katy angka atyeng, ikwerenh-rnemew-then. ²⁰ Artwa Erastus apmer Corinth-el ingkernarl arteny aneyel. Artwa ingweran Trophimus atha iwerlerlpew apmer Miletus-itwewarl, arntetyerrewarlarl. ²¹ Timothy nga arrkernelha, anamerl apetyeyew nhenh-warl, alyangkwarl irrewerr-anem. Ingwer-rnemel Jesus-arl apenteyel-rnem apmer nhenh-itwew, rernem "Hallo" ngkweng angkeyel. Artwernem Eubulus, Pudens Linus-then rernem "Hallo" angkeyel, arelh Claudia-then. ²² Timothy, ayeng perayer-reyel Jesus-warl alakenh-anyem, "Jesus, ngan anaynteyew Timothy-itwew. Ngan athamerr-aynteyew ikwer, ikwerenh-rnemew-then."

Kel-antey.

Titus

Akwerlp kwaty alay ampepel, apmer itnan Crete. Artwa ingwer itnan Titus apmer Crete-areny anenh. Paul-el pip thwenek Titus-warl, ingkart arrernetyek apmer ikwer-areny-rnem, rernem angka Akngey-kenh arraty-angkwarr apentyek.

¹ Ayeng Paul Akngey-kenh warrkenh, Jesus Christ-kenh angkakert. Atha Akngey-kenh angka arraty akalty-anthetyek, rernem Inkart-angkwarr arraty innga apenterlayntetyek, iterl-arayntetyek. ² Awank-akerr Akngeyel arwekel anwenhanterr alhelek, ingkerrenh itethilyek, anwantherr intem-antey iteth anayntetyek. Akngeyel ileyel innga, irrywerremel iley-angenh. ³ Akngeyel angka anwekantherr arrwekel arrernek, anwantherr renh iterlaretyek arraty innga. Aley anwantherr-anem Akngey-kenh angka iterlaretyek innga. Akngeyel ayenh ilantheke, atha arrenhanterr ingkerrenh angka mwerr-angker akalty-anthetyek. ⁴ Titus, athan pip nhenh ngkweng-warl thwenem. Inkart-areny arrpemar ngan, ayeng-apeny. Aylanth Akngey anyent tnakeyelar, ikwerant inkwerelheyelar. Inkart Akngeyel ngenh arntarnt-arem, atnyenem Jesus Christ-el-then, nga mwerr-angkwarr anetyek Christ Jesus-angkwarr.

Titus-el ingkart-rnem rnkernetyek

⁵ Apmer Crete-itwek atha ngenh iwerl-alhek, ntwawarrk ngkwenh ywerrelhilyek, ingkart-rnem-anem rnkerneyntetyek, rernem tawen arrpanenhel warrkirrayntetyek. ⁶ Rernem mwerr-angkwarr anetyek ingkerrenh, ampernem-then ingkerrenh. Rernem anew ikwer-rnenkenh-akert anayntetyek Inkart-kenh-angkwarr-antey. Ampernem apmwangkwarr apentey-angenh anetyek, ingwerel-rnem nthakenh ayntarrp-ilemel iley-angenh anayntetyek.

⁷ Artwa tyaty-areny Inkart-kenh atyetyart rernem ayntarrp-ilemel iley-angenh anayntetyek, Akngey-kenh angkant rernem ilayntetyek, ahelirrey-angenh anayntetyek, tnakelhey-angenh anayntetyek, man anyelkel iney-angenh ingwer-rnem-kenh. ⁸ Rernem mwerr-angkwarr anayntetyek, ingwer-rnem-akert, renh-rnem arntarnt-aretyek ingkerrenh, angka mwerr nhek inkwerelhemel awel-hetyek. Rernem ikwa arraty-angkwarrant itengirretyek,

apmwangkarr apentey-angenh. ⁹ Rernem angka aratyant apent-ayntetyek, ingwer-rnemek awelhey-angenh, rernem ingwer-rnem angka arraty akalty-anthayntetyek, ingwer-rnem rernem ilpertilhilerl-anekerr Akngey-kenh angkekety.

¹⁰ Ingwer-rnemel Jew-rnem-angkwarr apenteyel-rnem rernem apmwangkarr akalty-antheyel. ¹¹ Rernem manekant iterreyel, Rernem alakenh akalty-antheyel, ingwerel-rnem renh-rnem man anthayntetyek. Arrantherr renh-rnem artweriletyek, rernem apmwangkarr akalty-antheyel-kety. ¹² Awank-akerr artwa apmer Crete-areny anyent, artwa tyak ra angkek, "Crete-areny-rnem irrtwyerremel iley-angker-rnem. Rernem ankety, warrkirrey-angenh-anem, atnwenth ateralth-rnem-apeny. Rernem apmwangkarr mpwareyel."

¹³ Angka nhenh arraty inngarl aynteyel. Ntwa Inkart-areny-rnem artewentyel akalty-anthayntetyek, Akngey-kenh angkek, arraty innga, rernem Akngey-angkwarr araty anetyek. ¹⁴ Renh-rnem ilay, Jew-rnem-kenh angkek awelhey-angenh anetyek. Angka ilenhan rernemarrp mpwarek arraty-wenyarl. Angka Jesus-akert arratyekant awelh-ayntenherr-arey.

¹⁵ Rernem apmwangkarr akalty-antheyel. Amern-then aker-then alhewer arlkwetyek, mwerr-angkwarr apenterl-ayntetyek. Amern-then aker-then arlkwemel, nthakenh Akngey-angkwarr apmwelhiley-angenh. ¹⁶ Rerneman ilelhem, rernem Akngeyek akalty-arrpanteyarl. Anantherr areyel, rernemarl apmwangkarr apenteyel arraty-angkwarr-arrpantey, rernem Akngeyek akwerrp inngarl aneyel. Rernem Akngeyek awelhey-angenh. Rernem mwerr-angkwarr Akngeyek lwewarrernelhey-angenh.

2

Titus-el Inkart-areny-rnem ingkerrenh akalty-anthetyek

¹ Titus-ay, arraty-angkwarr ntwā akalty-anthayntetyek angka Jesus-akert. ² Artwa ampwernem ingkerrenh ilay, wayn akngerr antywey-angenh, rernem iyipareth anayntetyek, Akngey-kenh-angkwarr, rernem arraty-angkwarr apenterl-ayntetyek ipmelhey-angenh. ³ Arelh ampwernem ilay, rernem mwerr-angkwarr anayntetyek, Inkartek intem-antey iterrerrl-ayntetyek, rernem angka ingwerek iley-angenh anayntetyek, rernem ngkwarl wayn akngerrek artewentyel inkwerelhey-angenh anayntetyek. ⁴⁻⁵ Rernem arelh-rnem arraty-angkwarr akalty-anthayntetyek, rernem

mwerr iterretyek, rernem anew ikwer-rnem-kenhek inkwerelhemel awelhetyek, ampa ikwer-rnem-kenhek inkwerelhetyek, arraty-angkwarr itengirretyek, warl ikwer-rnem-kenh arntarnt-aretyek, anew ikwer-rnem-kenhek awelhetyek. Rernem alakenh arraty apententy, ingwer-rnemel kel renh-rnem arraty-angkwarr tnakem, Akngeykenh angkek irrpelthirrey-angenh anetyek.

⁶ Artwa anthety-rnem ilay, rernem arternpel ilayntetyek, arraty-angkwarr apenterl-ayntetyek. ⁷ Nga mwerr-angkwarr anenty, ingwerel-rnem ngenh mwerr-angkwarr apentem. Ntwa ngkwenh-rnem arraty-angkwarr akalty-anthetyek, rernem arraty-angkwarr ngenh apenterl-ayntetyek arrpemar. ⁸ Angka mwerr-angkwarr angkaynta ingwer-rnemek, angka apmwangkwarr angkey-angenh, apmwernemel ngenh ywarn ayntarrp-ilekerr, apmwangkwarr ntwa akalty-antherl-anenty-arrpantey. ⁹ Artwa warrkenh-rnem akalty-anthay, rernem atyetyart-rnemek awelh-ayntetyek, ikwer-rnem angkep angkeyney-angenh.

¹⁰ Anyelkel ikwer-rnem-they iney-angenh, mwerr-angkwarr anayntetyek. Rernem mwerr-angkwarr apententy, ingwer-rnem rernemap iterl-arem-anem Akngey-kenh angka renh, "Arraty inngarl nhel-rneman apenteyel." ¹¹ Akngey ingkerrenhek inkwerelheyel, rap ahern-areny ingkerrenh itethiletyek. ¹² Ra anwenhantherr akalty-anthek, anwantherr apmwekety ipmelhetyek arraty-angkwarr, mwerr-angkwarr, ahern nhel anetyek. ¹³ Anwantherr iterl-areyel, anwantherr ingkerrenh alerl-antey ikwer mpwelheyel, rarl rlterrk ilkwakert apey-alpeyenhek, Jesus Christ, itethiley-angker ilkwa anwekantherrenh. ¹⁴ Ran katy ilwek anwekantherr, anwenhantherr apmwekety itethiletyek. Ra anwekantherr ilkelhek, anwantherr ikwerenh-rnem anayntetyek, ikwerenh-angkwarr arraty apent-ayntetyek.

¹⁵ Ingwer-rnem arraty-angkwarr akalty-anthetyek ywerreyek-atwety. Renh-rnem ilay, mwerr-angkwarr rernem anetyek rlterrk, rernem arntarnt-arelh-ayntetyek. Ingwer akengenty angkenty, ikwer arrkngert angketyek, artweriletyek. Nyerrirrey-angenh renh-rnem ilay, arraty-angkwarr!

3

Mwerr-angkwarr apentetyek

¹ Ntwa renh-rnem akalty-antha, rernem atyetyart ilkwernemek inkwerelhemel iylpareth awelh-ayntetyek.

² Rernem mwerrant-arey ingkerrenh anayntetyek, ilterrey-angenh. ³ Awank anwantherr apmwangkwar anenh. Ampwal ingwer-kenh-they anwantherr alharlkwerrenh. Anwantherr artwerrety anenh, ingwer-rnem-kety arlkarirrenh, ingwer-rnem anwekantherrety arlkarirrenh arrpemar. ⁴⁻⁶ Ikwer-theyan Akngeyel Jesus renh thwenek anwekantherr-warl, anwenhantherr itethiletiek, anwantherr arraty Akngey-angkwarr anayntetyek anwekantherrenh-angkwarr-weny, ikwerrenh-angkwarrant anwantherr anayntetyek. Anwekantherr-angkwarr nthakenh anwantherr iteth intem-antey aney-angenh. Ran anwenhantherr arntarnt-arenh. Inkart Akngeyel Itnweng renh thwenek, Jesus-angkwarr, anwenhantherr lyertyenyiletiek, anwantherr iteth intem-antey anayntetyek. ⁷ Akngeyel anwenhantherr atnyeneyel ipmelhey-angenhel, anwantherr arraty Akngey-angkwarr anayntetyek, anwantherr iterl-aretyek anwantherr ikwer-itwek intem-antey aney-alpetyek. ⁸ Angka nhenh arraty inngarl aynteyel. Ayeng ilkelheyel ntwangka angka nhenh rlterrk inngangka akalty-anthayntetyek, Jesus-arl tnakeyel-rnem rernem mwerr-angkwarr apentetyek, ingwer-rnem arntarnt-aretyek. Angka nhenh rlterrk inngangka athan ileyel, impen-angkwarr. ⁹ Arrwekeleny-rnem-kenh angkethey ilterrey-angenh anayntetyek, Jew-rnem-kenh-they, amentirretyek Jew ikwer-rnem-they. ¹⁰⁻¹¹ Ahel iltey-angker-rnem rernem apmwangkwararl iterreyel, ahel atwerrerrl-ayntetyekantar. Alakenh-angkwarrarl rernem apmwelhileyel. Renh-rnem artweriletiek, "Ahel ilterrey-angenh, anwantherr anetyek mwerrant-arey." Rernem ngkweng awelhey-angenh irrpelthirremel, ntwap renh-rnem iletiek arrpemar anyent-inger-antey. Ikwer-theyan ament-anem ikwer-rnem-kety anayntetyek.

¹² Atha artwa Artemas, artwa Tychicus apek ngkweng-warl thwenem. Apetyay, ayenh rlwatetyek apmer Nicopolis-itwek. Ayeng ilenhel ngwang aneyenh alyangkwyek. ¹³ Zenas court-areny-then Apollos-atherr renh-atherr ntwangka arntarnt-araynta, ampwal ilek-ilek renh-atherr antha, rernem Akngey-kenh angka ilerl-apayntetyek. ¹⁴ Ingkerrenh mwerr-angkwarr aleth akaltyirretyek, ingwer-rnem arntarnt-arayntetyek, rernem apatemel anerl-anekerr. ¹⁵ Atyeng-angkwarr aneyel-rnem, rernem ngkweng inkwerelheyel. Apmer-areny ilenhrnem-warl Jesus renharl tnakeyel-rnemek ntwangka angka mwerr-angkwarr iley-alha.

Akngeyel arrenhantherr mwanteyel arntarnt-arem.

**Pip James-wenh
James-el pip nhenh ingkwernew,
Akngey-wenh-rnem-warl-anem thwenew
apmer arrpanenh-warl
Angka nhenhan alakenh aynteyel**

Artwa anyent James ra ingkwernew angka nhenh pip-warl. Ranap Jesus-wenh ayteyikwarl apek, ingwer apek. Iterl-arey-angenh-antey. Jesus-wenh ayteyikw ra amentewarl-tangkwel anenh. Jesus-arl ipmethey itetherrew, Aynikw ikwerenh-warl alpew irrwerl-warl, James rap Christian-anem irrew. Ikwer-penhan James tyatyew-artey anenh tawen Jerusalem-itwew. Jew ingwer-rneman apmer arrpanenh-areny Christian irrew arrpemar. Ra apek thwenew pip nhenh ikwer-rnem-warl.

James-el rap akalty-anthenh alakenh renh-rnem pip-angkwarr: "Nga Christian anem, ntwap Akngeyant-anem apentemer, ingwer-rnemel areyew. Nga apek apwertweny, artewenty iterrey-angenh. Ingwerentyel apek rlterrk mpwarem ngkweng, ipmelhey-angenh. Anamerlantey ahelerrey-angenh. Mwerr mpwaraynta ingwer-rnemew. Ingwer-rnemew tyel-angkey-angenh. Akngeyan ayerna, ngenh akalty-anthaynteyew, arraty iterr-aynteyew. Angkeperra arrenty ilkwewenh iwerr-wety. Nakelhey-angenh. Akngeyant ayern-aynta ingwer-rnemew."

Alakenh-anyem James-el akalty-anthenh.

1 Atha James-el pip nhenh ingkwerneyel. Ayengan Akngeyew warrkerreyel Jesus Christ-ew-then. Atha pip nhenhan thweneyel arrewantherr ingkerr-warl Akngey-wenh-rnem-warl, apmer arleng-areny-rnem-warl-then.

Rlterrk ayntentyeng-arey, inkwerelhemelant intem anenheyew

²⁻³ Atyenh-rnem Christian-rnem, angka nhew iterr-ayntenh-arey. Arrantherran inkwerelhemelant anemer, apmwarl ayntemeng-arey. Ingwer-rnemel arrkernemeng-arey arrenhantherrenh, Akngeyewantap anyentew iterr-ayntenh-areyan. Alakenh-angkwarr arrantherr rlterrkerrrem, ipmelhey-angenh-anemar. ⁴ Ya, intem renh apententy arrantherr, arrantherrap inngarl arratyerrrem, rlterrkerrrem Jesus-apeny. ⁵ Christian anyent apatemel iterrem apek, "Akngey-wenh-angkwarran atha iterl-arey-angenharl. Nthakenh irrem ayeng?" Ra Akngey

ayernemer, renh akalty-antheyew. Akngeyel mwerr-angker anthey-angker, nthakenh menty avey-angenh. ⁶ Anyentel renh ayerneyew arraty-angkwarr, irrpeltherrey-angenhel. Raw alakenh iterreyew, "Ya, Akngeyelan ingarl ayenh alpemeley-angker." Nthakenh ra atherr-angkwarr iterremel ayerney-angenh, "Akngey atyeng awelhey-angenh apek." Ra iterrenty atherr-angkwarr, ranap kwatyel alperr irrwerlap-anenty-apenyarl, arwarl irrwerlap-aneyelarl. ⁷⁻⁸ Alakenhanap ra rlterrk-weny-anteyarl. Akngeyelanap nthakenh anthey-angenharl, alakenh-anyem ayernentyan. Nthakenh renh akalty-anthey-angenh, arrangkw.

Apwert akngerr angwarey-angenh

⁹ Christian anyent arrangkw apek apwert-weny anem. Ra iterl-aremer, Akngeyarl ikwer artewentyel ilkelheyel. Alakenh iterl-aremel ra inkwerelhemel anem. ¹⁰ Christian ingwerelan apwert akngerr apek atnyenem. Nthakenh ra tangkemel apwert-akert aney-angenh. Ra iterl-aremer arrpemar, Akngeyarl ikwer-then artewentyel ilkelheyel. Alakenh iterl-aremel ra inkwerelhemel anemer arrpemar. Artwa apwert akngerr-akert ra pretty-apeny, ahernelarl rtneyel-apeny. ¹¹ Aherretyelan ingkeny tyerrelhenhey-alhem, rwenp-anem irrem. Ingkenyel ampemem pretty renh, rap arleny-anem irrem, aytmem-anem. Alakenh-anyem artwa apwert akngerr-akert rap atnengkanerrem-anem, apal-antey apwertewant inkwerelherl-anenty. Ilek-ilek mwerr-angker ikwerenh arrangkwerreyelpem pretty yanh-apeny.

Rlterrkarl ayntemeng-arey

¹² Ingwer-rnemel arrenhantherrenh irrwernem, awelhey-angenh ikwer-rnem. Rlterrkkel-antey Akngeyan apent-aynteyew, rap inkwerelhemarl arrewantherr. Rap akngeynem, ikwer-itwel aney-alpeyew intem-antey. Rap alakenh-anyemarl aynteyel ikwerarl ilkelheyel-rnemewan.

¹³ Anyent apek iterrem apmwel-ayeth-angkwarr. Nthakenh ra alakenh angkey-angenh, "Akngeyan ilkelheyel, ayeng apmwel-ayeth iterreyew." Arrangkw alakenhan! Akngeyan alakenh ilkelhey-angenharl. Anyentel Akngey renh nthakenh arrkerney-angenh, apmwel-ayeth mpwareyew. ¹⁴ Anyent iterrenty, ikwerenharrp-angkwarr alheyew, rap apmwelhelemarl. Ament-antey ra ilkelhem, apmwangkwarr alheyew. Alakenh iterremel-antey ra angkeperrem Akngey-wety, rap irrwernelhem ament-antey. ¹⁵ Ra iterrem, ikwerenharrp-angkwarr alheyew, rap anamerl-antey apmwa mpwarem. Rap apmwelhelem

innganem, nthakenh ipmelhey-angenh-anem. Akngeyelap renh ilteyenh arlta anyent ikwerel, ingkerrarl ra ayerneyenheng-arey. Rap renh irrenteyenh intem-antey.

Akngeyel anthem mwerr-angker

¹⁶ Atyenh-rnem, mwanty awelhenh-arey angka nhenhew, arrantherr apmwangkwarr-anem alhewerr. ¹⁷ Ilek-ilek mwerr-angker anantherr arem ahern nhenh-itwew. Akngeyel rarl anyentel mpwarew, rarl anthew anewantherr. Ra mpwarew ingkeny, alkent, antyarr-akerr. Rernemap ingwer-anem irrem itwernew-then kwenyel-then. Akngey ran nthakenh ingwererrey-angenh, ar-rangkw. Irrkaty intem ra aneyel. ¹⁸ Angka arraty ikw-erenh ilew anewantherr, anenhantherrenh-tangkwel ayer-rpelemel, ikwerenh-anem aneyew. Angka nhenhel iteth atnyenem intem-antey. Anantherran impen ikwerenharl. Ilek-ilek ingwer-rneman ra mpwarew anantherr-apeny-wenylarl.

Angka Akngey-wenhew awelh-aynteyew

¹⁹ Atyenh-rnem, mwanty awelhenh-arey, atharl akalty-antheyel-angkwarr. Ingwerarl angkeyelew, arternp-tangkwel awelheyew ikwer. Anamerl-antey rwenper-remel angkey-angenh. Alakenh-weny. ²⁰ Artwa ahelengkwan nthakenh arraty aney-angenh Akngey-warl-ilwengk. ²¹ Rap ipmelhemer apmwewety-tangkwel, raw Akngeyew-anem warrkerreyew. Arrantherr apmwel-ayeth-tangkwel anenh. Aleyan arrantherr ingwer-rnem-apeny-weny anemarl, Akngey apentey-angenh-rnem-apeny-weny. Angkarl ra arrewantherr anthew, intem-antey itetheleyew. Nthakenh arrantherr apmwel-ayeth iterrey-angenh, arrangkwanem.

²² Arrantherran angka Akngey-wenhew awelh-aynteyew. Arrkentant iylpelant away-angenh. Intem-antey mpwaraynteyew, rarl akalty-antheyel-angkwarr. ²³⁻²⁴ Ingwerel apek awem angka ikwerenh, arwarlap ra aweman. Ranap glass-itwewarl inngerr arelheyel-apeny, rap iylpellerremelanem anperl-alhem inngerr ikwerenhew. Alakenh arrantherr nthakenh arrkentant angka away-angenh, iylpellerrewerr angka ikwer. ²⁵ Angka yanh mwerr-angker inngarl! Ra akalty-antheyel, Akngeyel rarl apmwewety irrarlkew. Anantherr inkwerelhemel ikwer awelhem inteman iylpellerrey-angenh, Akngeyelanap inngarl anenhantherrenh irrngerney-anthem. ²⁶ Anyentan alakenh iterrem, "Ayengan Christian inngarl, Akngeyantarl apenteyelarl." Angka apmwel apek ra iltem. Apmwel-ayeth apek ra angkem ingwer-rnemew. Ranap mwerr-arrpantey

nakelhem ament-antey. Akngeyarl ra apenteyel-arrpantey.
²⁷ Christian inngan ingwer-rnemew athamerrem. Ampa alhamp-rnem ra arntarnt-arem arelh inpert-rnem-then, rlterrkarl ayntemeng-arey. Ingwerentyel renh arrkernem, apmwangkwar alheyew, rap mentyarl rlterrkel awem, angkeperrey-angenhel.

2

Akngey-angkwarran anyent-anteyarl aneyel ingkerrenh

¹ Atyenh-rnem, anantherr ingkerrenh Jesus Christ apenteyel-rnemaarl. Rlterrkarlap ran ingwer-rnem-angkwarran, irrkaty-angkwarr arrpemaarl ra ingkerrenhew ilkelhem. Alakenh arrantherr lipwel ingkerrenh anaynteyew, ilkelhemel mwerrant-arey. Angka nhenhew awelhenh-arey, arrantherraw iterl-areyew.
²⁻³ Arrantherrarl tyaty-warl akarrerrem, alethang atherr apek apetyem arrewantherr-warl. Anyent apekan arnkwa rlengkeny-akert, iltyew-arelh-then gold-penh-akert. Ingwerentyel renh arem iterremel, "Nhayman apwert akngerrew-artey!" Rap alakenh ikwer angkem, "Nga apetya, atyeng-itwel aneyew!" Alethang ingweran arnkwa apmwakert apekarl, ilterrelhewel-akertarl. Ingwerentyel renh arem iterremel, "Nhayman apmwarl!" Ikwer amperrng-weny alakenh angkem, "Nhak alhaw, arleng aneyew!"
⁴ Apmwel-ayeth inngarlap alakenhan. Arnkwa rlengkeny-akertant ra arntarnt-areman. Irrepern ingwer-wetyan ra arlkarrerremaarl. Arrantherr anerl-anemerey anyent-antey ingkerrenh arraty-angkwarr.

⁵ Ya, atyenh-rnemay! Artertnp awelhenh-arey, atharl akalty-antheyel-angkwarr. Akngerrel arem artwa irrepern yanh-apeny-rnem, rernemap athamerrey-angenh ikwer-rnem. Akngeyanap ikwer-rnem ilkelhem artewentye-larl. Yanh-ikwer-rneman ra ayerrpelem. Rernemant iterrem ikwer rlterrk, ipmelhey-angenh. Rernemap aney-alpem ikwer-itwel. Rernemantarl artewenty ilkel-heyel ikwer. Ra renh-rnem arntarnt-arem intem-antey.
⁶⁻⁷ Arrantherranap apmwel-ayeth ikwer-rnem angkem, apmwa antwemel. Ingwer-rnemewant arrantherr mp-warem mwerran, apwert-akert-rnemewant. Ilekewarl alakenhan? Artwa yanh-ikwerelap arrenhantherrenh ir-rwernemaarl. Court-emeleyew arrenhantherrenh, irrtwy-erremel ayntarrp-ilemel. Rernemap Jesus-anem arrken-telhelem. Alakenh irrem apwert akngerr-akert-rneman Akngey-wenh-rnemewan.

⁸ Alakenharl Akngeyelan ilantheyel angka ikwerenh-angkwarr: "Ilkelh-aynteyew ingwer-rnem arntarnt-aremel, ngarl ament arntarnt-arenhem-apeny." Arrantherrarl angka nhenh awem, arrantherrap arraty anem. ⁹ Arrewantherr-wenh-rnemelant arrantherr anerl-aneman inkwerelhemel, ingwer-rnem apekan amperelerl-anemarl. Alakenh irrentyan, Akngeyanap arrantherr arraty apentey-angenharl. ¹⁰ Angka ingwerek-ingwer aynteyel Akngey-wenh pipel. Anyent apekan iyelperrem angka anyentew, ranap mwanty awelhey-angenharl. Anyent-inger apek ra apmwelhelem. Kel ingwerenty apek-anem angka ingkerrew-anteyarl iyelperrem, ranap artewenty arrpemarl awelhey-angenharl. Akngerr-inger apek ra apmwelhelem. Akngeyelanap artwa renh-atherr areyel irrkaty-angkwarr anayntarl. Rap renh-atherr court-emelem irrkaty-angkwarr. ¹¹ Angka nhenhew-anem awelhenh-arey. Artwa anyentel apek akelty artwa ingwer-wenh irrtiert-inem. Rap iterrem alakenh, "Mwerrarl ayengan. Ingwerenty atha ipmew atwey-angenharl." Akngeyanap ikwer angkem, "Ya, atha iterl-areyel, ntwan ingwerenty ipmew atwey-angenh. Ntwanap artwa ingwer-wenh akelty irrtiert-inew, ngay? Nganap angka anyentew awelhey-angenh-anteyarl. Alakenhanap ntwan angka ingkerr-antey away-angenharl."

¹² Arrantherr angka Akngey-wenh apententy, angka yanhelan apmwan irrarkemarl. Ingwer-ingweran Akngeyel arrenhantherrenh ayerneyenh. Rap alakenh ayerneyenh amentew-ament, "Ntwanang angka atyenhan apentenh arraty?" Ingwerentyel apekan arratyarl apentenh, ingwerentyan arrangkw apekarl. ¹³ Ingwerenty athamerrey-angenh ingwer-rnemew, renh-rnemap Akngeyel court-emeleyenh. Arlta anyent ikwerel athamerrey-angenh-anemarl ra ikwer-rnem. Ingwer-rnemarl athamerremel anenh ingwer-rnemew, rap athamerreyenh ikwer-rnemant, mwerr antwemel renh-rnem. Arlta ikwerel rernem rtneyenh ater-weny, rarl ingkerrenh ayerneyenheng-areyan.

Christian-rneman mwerr mpwaremel anemer

¹⁴ Atyenh-rnem, awelhenh-arey. Anyent apek athamerrey-angenh ingwer-rnemew. Christian ra ilelhem. Irtywerremelarl ra angkeyel alakenh. Ingwer-rnemew ra athamerrey-angenh, ranap Akngey-wenh-angkwarr aney-angenh alakenhey, arrangkw. Akngeyel nthakenh apmwa ikwer-wety irrarlkey-angenh, rarl alakenh iterreyelan. ¹⁵ Irrepern anyent apek aneyel tyaty arrewantherrenh-itwew; panty apek atnyeny-angenh, arnkweyeny-then amern-weny-then arrangkw. ¹⁶ Anyent apek ikwer

angkem, "Arntarnt-arelh-aynta! Arnkwa ntywety-warl aylpaynta, amern-then arlkwaynta!" Nthekwern alakenh angkey-angenh. Arwarl arrakertelant arrantherr angkeyel alakenhan, innga anthey-angenh irreperrn ikwer. Ran aneyel-antey atheperreyel angayakw. ¹⁷ Nthakenh Akngey akwerrngelant apentey-angenh, arrangkw. Mwerr mpwaraynteyew ingwer-rnemew alpemelemel, rarl angkeyel-angkwarr-antey. Arrantherr ingwer-rnemew amperrngerrey-angenh, arrantherrap Akngeyan apenteyel irrtwerremelarl.

¹⁸ Anyent apek alakenh angkem, "Ayengan Christian-arl, athan Akngeyarl iterl-areyelarl." Ingwer apek-anem alakenh angkem, "Ayengan Christian, atharl athamerremel mwerr mpwarem ingwer-rnemew." Ayeng James alakenh angkem, "Ayengan Christian-arl, athan Akngeyarl iterl-areyel, atharl mwerr mpwarem athamerremel ingwer-rnemew." Alakenh-anyem Akngeyan apenteyew. ¹⁹ Anyent apek alakenh angkem, "Ayengan Christian. Iterl-areyel Akngey. Rant anyent atyetyart ilkwa." Kel mwerr alakenh. Arrenty-rnem-alew? Rerneman iterl-areyel arrpemar, Akngey anyent atyetyart ilkwan. Rernemap atererremel arrewem ikwer-wety.

²⁰ Ingwerenty apek apmwel-ayeth-antey iterreyel? Angka arraty nhenhew mwanty awelhemer arrpemar, raw iterl-areyew. Ra athamerremel mpwarey-angenh ingwer-rnemew, rap nthakenh Christian ilelhey-angenharl. Irrtywerremel ra angkeyel.

²¹ Arrantherr angka iterl-areyel artwamp Abraham-akert. Akngeyelarl ilanthew, alerikw ikwerenh-antey Isaac antheyew, rap awelhew. Isaac-anem ra tywewew rwewarl irrwerleng, renhap ipmew arrtyeyew-anew. Akngeyelanap anamerl-antey renh artwerelew. Ra arew, Abraham-el inngarl apentenh, rap renh arraty innga antwew. ²² Abraham rlterrkarl intem iterrenh ikwer, mwerr mpwaremel, Akngeyelarl ilenh-angkwarr. Ra renh inngarl iterl-arenh, rarl anenh alakenh-anyem. ²³ Alakenh Akngey-wenh pipelan aynteyel: "Akngeyelan Abraham arraty innga antwew, rarl rlterrk ikwer iterrenh." Rap renh itnewew "Atyeng apelty." ²⁴ Anantherran Abraham-apeny anemer, rlterrk iterremel Akngeyew, mwerr-then mpwarem ingwer-rnemew. Alakenh-anyem Akngeyan apenteyew.

²⁵ Arrantherr iterl-areyel angka ingwer akelty Rahab-akert. Ra anenh apmwangkwarr-tangkwel. Awank-akerr artwa Israel-wenh atherr warl ikwerenh-warl irrtiyert-aylpey-alhew, artwernemarl nthwenh-wety, ipmew renh-

atherr atweyew. Rahab-el rap renh-atherr alpemelew, mwanty-antey irrtiyert-anterreyew. Akngeyelan Rahab arrayat innga antwew arrpemar, rarl mwerr-angkwarr mpwarew.

²⁶ Anayntang arrantherr aweyel? Ingwerentyel athamerremel mwerr mpwarey-angenh ingwer-rnemew, nthakenh ra Christian ilelhey-angenh. Ranap artwa weyangkey-angenh arl irrem-apenyarl. Rwarr-weny irrem, atnengkanerrem-anem ra. Christian anyentel mwerr mpwarey-angenh ingwer-rnemew, rap rwarr-weny-apyarl aneyel.

3

Mwanty angkaynteyew

¹⁻² Nthakenh akngerr atyetyart aney-angenh tyaty-itwew, ingwer-rnem akalty-anthaynteyewan. Angka ikwerenh akalty-anthey-angker-rnem Akngeyel rlterrk ingangkwarr court-emeleyenh. Alakenh-wety rernem arrayat aney-angker-rnem anemer. Mwanty anantherran anerlanemer, apmwel-ayeth anantherr ingwer-rnemew angkewerr. Ingwer-ingweran Akngeyel ingkerrenh ayerneyenh-wety, nthakenh-nthakenh ingkerrenh angkenhan. Rlterrk anewantherr, mwerr-angkwarr angkaynteyewan intem. Ingwerentyan apek arrayat angkey-angker, rap arrayarl anem aney-angker.

³ Artwa nantew-arenyew iterrenh-arey. Ra ampwal akely ayen-penh arrernem nantew-warl arrakert-warl, rwepel arertnemel. Artwel rwep renh antwerrkerl-apyanteyew, nantew ilkwa arrayatel-aynteyew. ⁴ Rtnwa ilkew iterrenh-arey. Ampwal akely anteng-itwew ayntem turn-emeleyew-arelh rtnwa renh. Artwa rtnwew-artey ampwal akelyel alpemelem, rtnwa ilkwa arrayat akngaynteyew kwaty alay-itwew. ⁵ Alenyew-anem iterrenh-arey. Irrkaty-angkwarr arrpemar aynteyel. Akelyarlap ran, ilkwarl arlkan. Ranap angkeyew-arelharl. Ikwerel anantherr angkem ingwerek-ingwer nakelhemel, anper-then aneyew arrkernelhem. Ranap lherrm akely-apyarl. Lherrm akely-tangkwe ampem, rap ampem ilkwanem ilkwanem, antywer-angkwarr arlpimperrem. ⁶ Alenyan rwa lherrm-apyeny arrpemar. Arlka kwenanap ampem, ilpertelem. Aleny ranap ahelengkwanem irrem, ingkerrenh apmweley-angker. Rwa yanhlkweranap arrenty ilkwewenh apmer-theyarl apetyem.

⁷ Atnwenth ateralth ilek-ilekew iterrenh-arey. Atnwenth ilek-ilek anantherr antwerrkemel arternpelem: ahern-areny, alker-areny, kwaty-areny. Apmer-itwew-anem

atnyenerl-anemel. ⁸ Alenyanap arrangkw-anteyarl! Aterel-errey inngarl, rtnwem ahelengkw-apenyarl.

⁹⁻¹⁰ Alenyel anantherr mwerr-then apmwangkwarr-then angkem. Akngeyew anantherr nakemel aylelherrem, ingwer-rnemew tyel-angkemel-antey arrpemar. Alakenharl angkeyelan apmwel-ayetharl. Akngeyelan yanh-rnem mpwarew arrpemar. Nthakenh anantherr atherr-atherr angkey-angenh, arrangkw.

¹¹⁻¹² Atyenh-rnem, kwaty kwerrinpew iterrenh-arey. Kwaty irlwart arrnginp-then nthakenh ayntey-angenh kwerrinp anyent-itwew. Amern tywerrk nthakenh arlketyerr-angketyarrel aney-angenh. Amern arnwekety nthakenh alatyeyt-angketyarrel aney-angenh. Irrkaty-angkwarr nthakenh anantherr angkey-angenh atherr-atherr alenyel, arrangkw.

Akwerrng mwerr-angkwarran alakenharl aynteyel

¹³ Ingwerenty apek iterrem, rant akalty anper. Rap arraty anemer, ingwer-rnemel renh areyew akalty. Rap mwerr mpwaremer, ament nakelhey-angenh. ¹⁴ Artwa akaltyel ra nthakenh alharlkwey-angenh, ahelerrey-angenh-then. Nthakenh ra ilkwa aneyew arrkernelhey-angenh. Nthakenh irrtywerremel-then iley-angenh, ingwer-rnemaw akwel ikwer iterreyew akaltyew-arrpantey. ¹⁵ Artwa nhelkweranap irrwerl-arenyel alakenh akalty-anthey-angenh, arrangkw. Ranap artwa akalty-arrpanteyarl, ahern nhenh-areny-anteyarl. Arrenty ilkwelarl alakenh renh akalty-anthew. Inweng Akngey-wenhelanap nthakenh renh akalty-anthey-angenh alakenh, arrangkw. ¹⁶ Ingwerenty alharlkwey-angkerel, ingwer-rnemanap ra irrwernemarl. Ingwer-rneman ilkwa anaynteyew arrkernelhem, rernemap ilpotelem, ilek-ilek apmwa mpwaremel ingwer-rnemew.

¹⁷ Akngey-wenh-angkwarranap mwerrarl. Ikwerenh-angkwarran arratyarl: nthakenh ingwer-rnem irrwerney-angenharl, ament ingwer-angkwarr iterrey-angenharl, ahelengkw-weny, anyelk-awarr-wenyarl. Mwerrant-arey anem, athamerremel ingwer-rnemew, mwerr mpwaremel. ¹⁸ Anyentel ingwer-rnem alpemelem, mwerrant-arey akeleyt anaynteyew, mwerrarlal alakenhan. Rernemap ingkerrenh inkwerelhemel Akngey apentem arraty-angkwarr.

4

Akngey-angkwarr intem anaynteyew

¹ Arrantherran intem ilterreyel. Alakenh irrem, arrantherrarl ament-antey iterreyel. Arrantherrap ament

iterr-ayntem, inkwerelhemel anaynteyew, ingwer-rnemew iterrey-angenh. Alakenh-anyemap arrantherr iterreyel. ² Angwarem arrantherr ilek-ilek mwerr-angker rlengkeny, nthakenh iney-angenh. Arrantherrap iterrem atwerremel ikwer-rnem-they. Ipmew apek-anem ingwerenty atwem, ampwal renh-rnemap iney-alkenh. Arraty-angkwarran Akngeyant-tangkwel ayerneyew. ³ Nthakenh ra arrenhantherrenh anthey-angenh, arrantherrarl ament iterremel ayerneyelan. Apmwel-ayetharlap alakenhan ayerneyel, ingwer-rnemew iterrey-angenhel.

⁴ Arrantherr Christian ilelhem, Akngey arraty apentey-angenh arlap arrantherran, arrangkw. Nthakenh Akngeyew innga ilkelhey-angenh, ilek-ilek ahern nhenh-arenyewarl arralty-aneyelan. Alakenh-wenyarl ra aynteyel. Arrantherr apentem ahern nhenh-areny-rnem, nthakenh arrantherr Akngey apentey-angenh arl. ⁵ Ran anenhantherrenh kanper iterl-areyel. Ra iterl-arem, anantherr ilek-ilek angwarey-angker. Alakenhewarlap ra anenhantherrenh mpwarewan. Angka ikwerenhelanap alakenh-anyemarl aynteyel.

⁶ Ra anthem ilek-ilek mwerr-angker irrwerl-areny anewantherr athamerremel. Angka ikwerenhel alakenh aynteyel: "Anyent ilkwa ilelhem, Akngeyan ikwer athamerrey-angenh arl. Ingwer akely ilelhem, Akngeyan ikwer athamerremarl."

⁷ Alakenh-wety arrantherr Akngey-warl anthelhemer, warrkerremel ikwer. Arrenty ilkwewety riterrk anemel, Akngeyewant awelhemel. Arrenty rap anterremarl arrewantherr-wety. ⁸ Akngey-warl angkepperrenhey-alpenharey, rap arrer innga anem arrewantherr-itwel. Ipmelhenharey apmwewety. Arratyerrenh-arey-anem. Intem iterrey-angenh arrewantherrenharrp-angkwarr. Akngey-wenh-angkwarrant iterr-aynteyew. ⁹⁻¹⁰ Inweng anthelheyew ikwer-warl, rap inkwerelhem arrewantherr nakemel. Nthakenh arrantherr nakelhey-angenh. Nyerrerremel illehenharey, angkepperrenhey-alpemel apmwewety.

¹¹ Atyenh-rnem, tyel-angkey-angenh ingwer-rnemew. Ingwerenty apek tyel-angkem ingwerew ayntarrp-ilemel, rap angka Akngey-wenh arraty apentey-angenh arl. Alakenh angkemel rap angka renh apmwelemarl. ¹² Akngey rant anyent atyetyart anewantherr aneyel. Rarlap angka anewantherr anthew. Rant anyentelarl court-emelem anenhantherrenh. Ingwerenty ra ayerrpelemarl, ingwerentyan ra irrenteyenh rwa ilkwewarl intem ampeyewarlarl. Mwanyelhelenharey! Nthakenh tyel-angkey-angenh ingwer-rnemew.

Anantherr ingkerrel iterl-arey-angenh, nthakenh arlta ingwerelan irreyenh

¹³ Ingwer-rneman arrantherr angkem alakenh: "Ingwelarreng anantherr alhey, ilek-ilek akngemel apmer ingwer-warl arleng. Anantherrap aney-alhey apmer ikwer-itwew arleng-alenty, tharlemel-aynteyew ilek-ilek inaynteyew-then. Alakenhanap apwert akngerrarl mpwarem." ¹⁴ Nthakenh alakenh angkey-angenh! Apal arrantherr angkeyel. Nthakenh arrantherr iterl-arey-angenh, ingwepenharl irreyenhelan. Arrantherr kwert-apeny, wetharl rlwar anem-tangkwel, rap ywerrenhem-anem. ¹⁵ Alakenh angkenty mwerrarl: "Akngey ilkelhentyan, ingwepenh anantherr iteth-anteyarl anem. Ra ilkelhentyan, kel anantherr alhem apmer ingwer-warl, tharlemel-aynteyew." ¹⁶ Nthakenh arrantherr nakelhemel ilkwarrpantey angkey-angenh. Alakenh angkentyan apmwel-ayetharl.

¹⁷ Ingwerentyel apek iterl-areyel, alakenh aneyew arraty-angkwarr, rap alakenh anemer. Alakenh apek ra aney-angenh, Akngey-angkwarranap apmwel-ayetharl mpwarem.

5

Pwertay mwantyelhelenh-arey, ilek-ilek akngerrarl atnyeneyel-rneman

¹ Ingwerentyel arrantherr akngerrarl atnyenem. Irrpetyapewant ayeng angkeyel aleyan. Ampwal akngerrrel arrenhantherrenh ilperteley-angker. Arrantherrap artnemer artewentyel, ingwer-ingweran apmwanemarl aynteyenh-wetyarl. ²⁻³ Rap alakenh aynteyel, ilek-ilek mwerr-angker arrewantherrenh kwaty-apenyarlap ran. Ilkwetangkwel, rap artwerretyerrem-anem. Amern arrewantherrenh intenty-apeny. Arnkwa mwerr-angker arrewantherrenh interrkel arlkwenty-apeny, altywer-altywerelem. Apwert arrewantherrenh apmwerrenty-apeny. Ya, ilek-ilek mwerr-angker arrewantherrenh apmwerreyenh. Ilek-ilek akngerr mwerr-angker atnyenem arrantherr ankety irremel, ament atnyenem. ⁴ Arrantherrap akngerr arrernem, warrkerreyew katen-itwew, ilemel payemeleyew renh-rnem arraty-angkwarr. Innganap arrangkwarl! Arrantherrap akelyant payemelem, warrk ipmelhentyelan. Rernemap artnem arrewantherr. Akngeyelanap renh-rnem awemarl artnentyan. ⁵ Arrantherrap ilek-ilek mwerr-angker akarrelem, ahern nhenh-itwew inkwerelhemel anemel. Yew-yew, artewenty innga Akngeyan arrewantherr

ahelerrem. ⁶ Mwerr-rnem-alew, arrantherrarl ayntarrp-ilemel atwem arwa? Rernem arraty anem, arrantherrap ikwer-rnem-wety arlkarerremarl. Rernem ahelerrey-angenh arrewantherr, arrantherrap renh-rnem ipmew atwem.

Akeleyt mpwelhaynteyew, Jesus-arl apey-alpeyenhew

⁷ Atyenh-rnem, arternp akeleyt mpwelhaynteyew, Jesus-arl apey-alpeyenhew. Artewenty iterrey-angenh. Artwa amern atherrk lyapelheley-angkerew iterrenh-arey. Ra ahern-tangkwel angernem, ntang-anem rlker-anthem. Rap arternp mpwelhem kwatyew rntwentyew. Rap arternp mpwelhem amern atherrk lyapentyew ahern-itwew. ⁸ Kel alakenhap arrantherran Jesus-ewan arternp mpwelhemer, rlterrk anemel, inngarl ra apey-alpeyenh-wety. ⁹ Nthakenh arrantherr ilterrey-angenh, tyel-angkerrey-angenh, Akngeyel arrenhantherrenh court-emelewerr. Yew-yew, ingwer-ingweran Jesus-arl apetyeyenh-wety, ayern-aynteyew ingkerrenh.

¹⁰⁻¹¹ Atyenh-rnem, angkakert-rnemew iterrenh-arey. Awank-akerr rernem angka Akngey-wenh ilerl-apenh. Ingwer-rnemel renh-rnem irrwernenh, pwarrk anthenh. Rernemap ipmelhey-angenh, arrangkw. Arternp rlterrk mpwelhenh Akngeyew intem. Rap inkwerelhenh ikwer-rnem, mwerr antwemel. Arrantherr renh-rnem iwarrernemer. Artwamp Job wethew iterrenh-arey. Rlterrkarl ikwer ayntenh, Akngeyewant ra intem iterrenh. Rlterrkarl ayntew-penh, Akngeyan ikwer athamerrenh. Aleyan rlengk Akngey athamerrem ikwerenh-rnemew irrkaty-angkwarr.

¹² Atyenh-rnem, angka rlterrk ingwer nhenhew iterrenh-arey. Arraty angkayntenh-arey intem. Nthakenh angkey-angenh irrywerremel. Nthakenh ingwer-rnem terikemeley-angenh. Arwa arraty-angkwarrant angkayntenh-arey! Alakenh arrantherr tyernemer arraty-antey. Arrantherr apek arraty angkey-angenh, Akngeyelanap apmwa antweyenh arlta anyent ikwerel, rarl court-emeleyenheng-arey akngerr.

Intem-antey Akngey-warl-athek angkaynteyew, irrpeltherrey-angenh

¹³ Rlterrk anyentew apekan aynteyel, ra apek arlka apmwarl aneyel. Ra Akngey ayernemer alpemeleyew. Ingweran irrngerney apek aneyel. Ra Akngeyew inkwerelhemel aylelhemer. ¹⁴ Ingweran arntety apek aynteyel. Ra atyetyart tyaty-areny-rnem ilemer, apetyeyew ikwer-warl. Rerneman Akngey ikwer ayernemer, itepel renh

arnep-arnemel, anter alipel renh apernemel. Alakenh-anyem Akngey ikwer ayernemer mwerreleyew, itna Jesus itnewemel. ¹⁵ Arrantherrarl alakenh ayernem, iterremel Akngeyew, arntety rap mwerrerramarl. Ra apek arntety-errew, apmwel-ayeth-tangkwel ra anenharl. Akngeyelap apmwa ikwer-wety irrarlkem, awakelhey-angenh ikwer.

¹⁶ Alakenh-wety Christian anyentan ilelhemer Christian ingwer-rnemewan, rarl apmwelhelew, sorry-anem angkemel. Rap ilemer, Akngey ikwer ayerneyew. Ra apek arntetyerrew, apmwel-ayetharl anenh, Akngeyelan renh mwerrelemarl.

Alakenharl aynteyel: ingwerenty Akngeyew arraty aneyel, rap Akngeyan alhewerarl ayernem. Rap renh awemarl, mwerr mpwaremel ikwer. ¹⁷ Artwamp Elijah wethew iterrenh-arey. Artwamp ra angkakert Akngey-wenh anenh awank-akerr. Artwa anantherr-apenyarlap ran. Rap Akngey angka rlterrk-angkwarr ayernew alakenh, "Apmer nhenh arlenyela!" Inngarlap aherrety irrptyew-atety ayntew artwerrety. Kwaty rntwey-angenh, arrangkw. ¹⁸ Ikwer-penhan ra ayernew, kwaty thweneyew-anem. Inngarlap kwatyan rntwew apmer ikwer-itwew. Amern atherrkeny-akerr-anem angkep lyapew ikwer-itwew.

¹⁹ Atyenh-rnem, anyent apek angkeperrem Akngey-wety, apmwel-ayeth-anem anemel. Christian ingwerelan renh alpemelemer. Arternp-antey ikwer angkemer, raw Akngey-warl angkeperrenhey-alpeyew. ²⁰ Alakenhan mwerrarl. Akngeyel apmwa ikwer-wety irrarlkem-anem awakelhey-angenhel, iylpellerremel-anem apmwa ingkerrew.

Kel-antey.

1 Peter

Peter-wenh pip namp 1, rarl ingkwernew akngerrew

Angka nhenhan alakenh aynteyel

Jesus rarl anenh ahern nhenh-itwew, ranap kwertengerlrnem 12 rlwanew. Anyent itna Peter. Ranap anenh Jesus-itwew, intem renh iterl-arenh. Ra pip atherr ingkwernew, rap thwenew Christian akngerrew apmer ingwer-rnem-warl. Pip nhenhanap namp 1-arl. Jesus ranap awank-antey aney-alpew Akngey-itwel, aherrety 30-el apek, Peter-elarl, pip nhenhan ingkwernew.

Ikwereng-arey akngerrel Christian-rnem irrwernenharl, renh-rnem irrwampenh-anthenh, ingwer-rnemelan renh-rnem ipmew-anteyarl atwenh. Akngerran anenh atererremel alpwey-then. Peter ran iterrenh alakenh-anyem: "Rerneman atererrey-angenh arnkaty anemer." Alakenh pip nhenh ra ingkwernew, rernem rlterrk aneyew inkwerelhemel. Ran renh-rnem ilew, "Aleth Jesus apent-aynteyew. Iterl-araynteyew, Akngey ran mwerr. Ranap aleth ikwerenh-rneman arntarnt-arayntem."

Pip nhenhel ra ilew alakenh-anyem:

Alpweyerrey-angenh anaynteyew.

Apmwa apetyenty, rlterrk-antey anaynteyew.

Akngeyan ilkelheyel, anantherran rlterrkarl anaynteyew
Jesus-apeny.

Jesus ranap awelhenh Akngeyewant.

Ingwer-rnemelarl renh irrwernenh, Jesus-an aleth anenh
array-angkwarrarl mwerr-angkwarr-then.

Ingwer-rnemelan angka apmwangkwarr akalty-anthenh, array-wenyarl. Christian-rneman awelhey-angenharl angka yannew. Ingwer-ingweran Jesus ranap apey-alpeyenh. Rernemanap ikwer mpwelheyew, array-angkwarrarl anaynteyew.

Peter-el pip nhenh ingkwernew, rap thwenew Christian akngerrew apmer arrpanenh-warl

¹ Ayengaw Peter, atha pip nhenh ingkwerneyel angka mwerr-akert. Ayengan artwa warrkenh Jesus-wenh. Ran ayenh rlwanew, alhaynteyew angka mwerr-angker ikwer-akert ilerlap-aynteyew. Alakenhap athan pip nhenh thweneyel arrewantherr-warl, apmer Judea-theyarl arlpertryerrew-rnem-warl - Pontus-areny-rnem-warl,

Galatia-areny-rnem-warl, Cappadocia-areny-rnem-warl, Asia-areny-rnem-warl, Bithynia-areny-rnem-warl-akerr.
² Awank-akerran Akngeyan iterrenh, arrenhantherrenh rlwaneyew, ikwerenh-rnem anaynteyew ikwer. Rap arrenhantherrenh rlwanew ingwer-rnem-wety. Inweng ikwerenhel apmwa arrewantherr-wety irrarlkew, arrantherrap aneyel ikwerenh-rnem-anem aleyan. Arrantherr angka nhenh awew Jesus-wenh, arrantherrap arraty-angkwarr-anem aneyel, rarl angkeyel-angkwarr. Alakenhan Akngeyel arrenhantherrenh anyenteleyel ikwer-warl. Jesus-an ilwew, arrngan ikwerenh thelew. Akngeyelan arrenhantherrenh arratyeyel, inweng-then arrantherr-wenh arrngangkwarr irrarlkemel apmwewety.

Athan Akngey ayerneyel arrewantherr alakenh-anyem: "Intem ikwer-rnem anaynteyew mwerr-angkwarr. Renh-rnem irrngerney-anthaynteyew, rernemaw mwerrant-arey anaynteyew."

Aleyan rlterrk-anemarl, ingwer-ingweran mwerr-anemarl

³⁻⁵ Akngey ran aynikwarl Lord Jesus Christ-wenharl. Ranap mwerr-angker inngarl anewantherr aneyel. Anantherr apmwangkwarr alenh. Aleyanap ra mwerr-angkerarl anewantherr aneyel, anenhantherrenh awakelhey-angenharl. Rap anenhantherrenh itethelem arrpemarl. Jesus ran ilwew, Akngeyelanap renh itethelew. Alakenh-anyeman anantherr iterl-areyel, anenhantherrenhap Akngeyel itethelem arrpemarl. Awankan anantherr ipmapenyarl anenh. Kel alakenh-anyem ikwer-warl angkem: "Ya wenh Akngeyay! Ngan mwerr-angker innga anewantherr!"

Anantherran ikwerenh-rnemarl, rap anenhantherrenh mwerr-angker anthem. Ranap anewantherr mwerr-angker atnyeneyel, anantherrarl ikwer-itwel-anem aney-alpeyenew intem-antey. Aleyanap anantherr alerl-antey mpwelheyel ikwer. Mwerr-angker ikwerenhan nthakenh aternggerrey-angenh yanhey, nthakenh apmwerrey-angenh, nthakenh ilperteley-angenh. Akngeyelan arawerrng rlterrk atnyeneyel, anenhantherrenh arntarnt-araynteyew, anantherrarl renh nakeyel, iterremel ikwerant aneyel. Ran anenhantherrenh arntarnt-areyenh, arlternem ywerreyew-atety. Ingkerrelan iterl-areyenharl, rarl anenhantherrenh itethelew.

⁶ Arrantherr iterreyew angka nhenhew, arrantherrap mwerranty irrenh-arey inkwerelhemel. Aleyan

rlterrk-anem arrewantherr apetyeyel, apatemel arrantherr anerl-aneyenh alpwyerremel. Arrantherrap iterreyew, nthakenh-anem irreyenh yanh-penhan, arrantherrap irrngerney-anemarl inkwerelhemel innganem anem. Akngeyelan arrenhantherrenh arntarnt-arem apmwa yanh-rnem-wety.

⁷ Apwert mwerr-angker gold-ew iterrenh-arey. Man akngerrel payemelem. Rernem gold ahern-they angernem, rernemap arrtyem rwitwew, renh arrwelthelemel irrarlkeyew. Rwel apwert apmwa arrtyemel gold irrarlkemel. Gold ranap nthakenh ampey-angenharl, arrangkw. Ahern-then apwert-then ywerrenhem, gold-ant irlwart aneyelpem. Alakenh-anyemap Akngeyel arrenhantherrenh arrkerneyel, arrenhantherrenh rlterrkkelemel, gold-arl rwitwew alakenh irrarlkem-apeny. Alakenhap Akngeyan iterreyel: "Inngarlap rernem iterreyel atyeng, apmwa rlterrkarl aynteyel-angkwarr. Rernemap atyeng irrpeltherrey-angenharl, atyeng-wety intwemelerrey-angenharl." Ran inkwerelheyel arrewantherr, arrantherrarl rlterrk aneyelewan. Rap arrenhantherrenh nakeyenh, Jesus-arl apeyalpeyenhelan ahern nhenh-warl.

⁸⁻⁹ Arrantherran Jesus arey-angenh-antey, rarl anenh ahern nhenh-itwew, arrantherrap ikwer artewenty ilkelheyel. Aleyanap renh arey-angenharl anngel, arrantherrap renh iterl-areyelarl. Arrantherrap iterl-areyelarl, ran arrenhantherrenh itetheleyel ipmewety, arrantherrap alpeyew, ikwer-itwel aney-alpeyew intem-antey. Ran arrenhantherrenh irrngerney-antheyel. Aleyanap arrantherrap innganem irrngerney aneyel.

¹⁰ Awank-akerran artwa angkakert Akngey-wenh-rnemelan angka nhenh ilerl-apenh. Rernemap alakenh iterrenh, "Akngeyanap inkwerelhemel aneyenh ikwerenh-rnemew, ingkern-penharl anerl-aneyenh-rnemew. Nthakenharlap ra renh-rnem intem-antey itetheleman? Angwenhel renh-rnem itethelem? Ilenger?" Rerneman iterrenh rlterrk-angkwarr angka ikwer, Akngeyelarl renh-rnem ilenhew. ¹¹ Inngarlap ran Jesus-wenh inwengelan angka nhenhan ilenh, rernem pip-warl ingkwerneyew: "Ingwer-rnemelan Jesus renh artewenty inngey irrwerneyenh, ranap amentarl ilweyenh. Akngeyelanap renh atyetyart ilkwanelempwareyenh. Ingwer-ingweran Jesus ranap apetyeyenh ahern nhenh-warl, ikwerenh-rnem itetheleyew ipmepenah." ¹² Inwengelanap renh-rnem ilenh, "Anewantherrenh ingkern-penh-rnemelant renh areyenh." Ya, arrewantherrant angka nhenhan ingkwernew artwa Akngey-wenh-rnemel. Angka yanh

ikwer-rnem ilenh-penh, Inwengelan arawerrng anthew irrwerl-they ingwer-rnemew rlengkeny-rnemew-then, rernemaw angka Jesus-akert ilaynteyew. Antyerl-rnem-then ilkelheyel, akaltyerreyew angka mwerr-angker nhenhew.

Akngey-angkwarrant anaynteyew, menty ipmeyew apmwangkwarran

¹³ Arrantherran ingkerrenh mwerranty aneyew mwerr-angkwarr, Akngeyewant awelhemel ikwerant. Aleth-antey ikwer iterremel anaynteyew. Aleth-antey ikwer mpwelhaynteyew, Jesus ra apetyeyew-atety. Arlta yanhelan Jesus rarl apey-alpeyenhel, ingkerrenhelap renh areyengan. Akngey rap inkwerelheyenh arrewantherr ingkerrenhew. ¹⁴ Awankan arrantherr Akngey iterl-arey-angenh anenh. Alakenh arrantherr apmwangkwarr anenhan. Apmwa yanh-angkwarr ipmenh-arey, menty. Akngeyew awelh-aynteyew, away aynikw ikwerenharl awelhemapeny. Ikwerenh-angkwarr mwerr-angkwarr anenh-arey. ¹⁵⁻¹⁶ Akngeyel arrenhantherrenh rlwanew, ikwerenh-rnem anaynteyew. Arrantherrap alakenh-anyem ikwer-apeny aneyew. Akngey ranap pwek ikwerenhel ilelheyel: "Ayengan innga arraty aneyel. Athap apmwangkwarr apenteyangenh aneyel. Irrkaty-angkwarr arrpemarl arrantherran mwantyl aneyew, mwerr-angkarr anemel. Akngeyan mwerr-angker inngarl. Aleyanap arrantherr anaynteyew irrkaty-angkwarr-antey ikwer-angkwarr."

¹⁷ Arrantherran Akngey-wenh ampernemarl. Arrantherrarl ikwer-warl angkeyel, arrantherrap renh "Akngey" antwemarl. Ranap ingwer-rnemew-then inkwerelheyel. Ra irrkaty-angkwarr ingkerrenhew ilkelheyel, lipwel. Rarl ingkerrenh ayernem, rap renh-rnem ayernem irrkaty-angkwarr arrpemarl, angka ikwerenhelarl ileyel-angkwarr. Arrantherran arwa alyepel aneyel ahern nhenh-itwew, intem-weny, alethang-rnem-apeny. Ingwer-ingweran arrantherrap irrwerl-itwew Akngey-itwel aney-alpeyenh ikwerenh-rnem-itwew. Alakenh-anyem arrantherr aleth iterr-aynteyew ikwerew, mwanty arraty-angkwarr-antey anaynteyew, ra arrewantherr awakelhewerr.

¹⁸ Arrantherr iterl-areyel, arrantherrarl arrwekeleny-rnem arrewantherrenh-rnem apentenh, rernemarl arrenhantherrenh akalty-anthenh. Arrantherrarl arrwekeleny-rnem-angkwarr apentenh, nthakenh aleth aney-angenharl, arrangkw. Akngey-wenh-angkwarran mwerr-angkwarrarl, arraty-angkwarrarl. Aleyan arrantherr mwerr-angkwarr

ikwerenh-angkwarr apenteyel. Ra arrenhantherrenh iteth-
elew angka arrwekeleny-rnem-wety, mwerr-anem mp-
warew. Nthakenharlap ra alakenh-anyeman mpwarew? Ra
apek man payemelew, fine-apeny? Arrangkw! Man ra
ahern nhenh-arenyarl, rap ingwer-ingweran ywerremarl,
arrangkwerremarl.

¹⁹ Arrantherr iterl-areyel, Jew-rnemelarl yep-yep akely
mwerrantarl atwenh, arntety-wenyarl, Akngey-warl-athek
anthaynteyew. Jesus ran yep-yep yanh-apeny pety-
angkwarran. Akngey-wenh Alerikw Jesus ranap mwerr-
angker arrpemar, apmweweny. Ranap arrnga thelew
arrewantherr arwerl iylpeyl-atherr-itwew. Ra arren-
hantherrenh manel payemeley-angenh, ra arrnga ikw-
erenhel payemelenhey-alpew. Alakenh-anyemanap ar-
rantherr Akngey-wenh-anemarl aneyel. ²⁰ Alker-then
ahern-then mpwarey-angenhel-antey, Akngey iterrew, ra
Alerikw ikwerenh-antey ahern nhenh-warl thweneyew.
Arwa awank-antey ra mpwarew alakenh-anyem, arren-
hantherrenh itetheleyew anenhantherrenh-then. Inngar-
lap ran, Jesus ra apetyew, katy ilweyew anewantherr.
²¹ Alakenh-wety arrantherr Akngey arrer-they-anem iterl-
areyel. Akngeyelan Jesus renh itethelew ipmepenh, rap
renh akngeynew angkep irrwerl-warl, ikwer-itwel aney-
alpeyew. Rap renh ilkwanem arrernew, anaynteyew ingk-
errenhew. Alakenh-anyemap arrantherr Akngey-angkwarr
aneyel. Arrantherr ikwer iterreyel, arrantherrap iterl-
areyel, Akngeyel itethelem arrenhantherrenh.

*Akngayan mwerrarl aneyel arrewantherr; arrantherrap
mwerr arrpemar anaynteyew ingwer-rnemew*

²²⁻²³ Arrantherranap inngarl angka renh mwerrarl awew
Jesus-akert. Aleyanap arrantherr ampa akely rlengkeny
anenty-apeny arrpemar. Ranap ingwer-ikwer-anemarl.
Aynaty-then amaty-then anewantherr-wenh nthakenh in-
tem iteth aney-angenh ahern nhenh-itwew, arrangkw.
Rernem nthakenh anenhantherrenh iteth intem atnyeney-
angenh arrpemar, arrangkw. Aleyan arrantherr Akngey-
wenh ampernem-anemarl. Arrantherr menty ipmew
apmwangkwar, mwerr-angkwarr-anem aneyel arraty-
anem. Mwerr-anem arrantherr ilkelherremel aneyel. In-
temarl alakenh anayntenh-arey. Angka ikwerenh ranap
ywerrey-angenharl, iteth aleth aneyel.

²⁴ Alakenh-anyemarl ra aynteyel Akngey-wenh pwek-
itwew:

“Antyweran atherrkeny-tangkwel rtneyel, rap arlenyerrem-
anem.

Alpeyt-rnem mwerr-tangkwel rtneyel, rernemap arlenyerrem-anem lertnelhemel ahern-warl.

Anantherranap ingkerrenharl alakenh-anyem.

Anantherr nthakenh aleth aney-angenh ahern nhenh-itwew, arrangkw.

Anantherr ingwer-ingweran ywerrem-anemarl.

²⁵ Akngey-wenh angkanap nthakenh antywer-apeny ywerrey-angenharl, arrangkw. Aleth ra aynteyel.”

Angka nhenhan irrkaty-antey, awank anantherr arrenhantherrenh ilenh-antey.

2

¹ Nhopenh-anyeman arrantherr anaynteyew mwerr-angkwarr, apmwangkwarr-wety ipmelheyew. Ingwer-rnem-wetyan arlkarerremel iterrey-angenh, renh-rnem irrwerneyew. Irrtywerremel ilerl-aney-angenh, arraty-angkwarr angkaynteyew. Mwerr-arrpantey anyelkel anerl-aney-angenh. Arweltheney-angenh. Ampwal ingwer-wenh ayntengenyew iterrey-angenh anaynteyew. Ingwer-rnemew tyel-angkey-angenh. ² Arrantherr Akngey-wenh angkew aletharl akaltyerr-aynteyew. Aleyanap arrantherr ampa akely-apenyarl, aletharl artneyel aylpatyew. Aylpaty-angkwarr rernem rlterrrkarl ilkwerrem. Akngey-wenh angka ranap alakenh arrpemarl. Aleth-antey arrantherr iterr-ayntem, ikwer akaltyerremel, arrantherrap rlterrrkerremarl. Alakenhap arrantherr aleth renh apenterl-anenty, apmwa ipmemel. Akngeyelan arrenhantherrenh ipmewety itethelem. ³ Arrantherr kel iterl-areyel, Jesus Christ ran athamerreyel arrewantherr, arntarnt-areyel arrenhantherrenh intem.

Arrer anaynteyew Jesus-warl

⁴ Atha arrenhantherrenh angkanem ilem artwernem-akert, warlan mpwarew apwert-penh. Rerneman arrernew apwert ilkwa mwerr-angker anyent-tangkwel. Apwert nhenh anyent rap impenarl. Ranap apwert iteth rtnerl-anenty-apeny. Apwert ingwer-rneman rernem pweytelew apwert yanh impen ikwer-warl. Anantherran Jesus Christ-then alakenh-anyemarl. Ranap apwert impen ikwer-apeny. Ingwer-rneman iterrenh, Jesus ra arrangkw-apenyarl. Akngeyelanap renh rlwanew impenarl. Alakenh-anyeman anantherr ingkerrenharl Jesus ikwer-warl pweyterrem. ⁵ Kel apwert-rnemarl pweytelew-apeny, warl mpwareyew, Akngey-wenh Inwengel ra arrenhantherrenh pweytelew Jesus-warl, warl impen Akngey-wenh mpwareyew. Arrantherr artwa ingkart-rnem-apeny aneyel, awank-akerrarl

rernem aker ampnenh-apeny, ikwer-warl-athek. Ranap inkwerelheyen arrewantherr, arrantherrarl Jesus Christ nakeyew intem. ⁶ Alakenh-anyem artwa angkakertan Isaia-el angka Christ-akert ingkwernew pwek Akngey-wenh-itwew:

“Athan atyenh-antey rlwanew,
apwert impen weth-apeny.

Athap apwert renh arrernew tawen Jerusalem-itwew,
apwert ilkwa ikwer-itwew itnan Zion.

Apwert yanh-itwew athan warl rlterrk mpwarem.

Arrantherran Jesus renh apentem,
arrantherrap anem rlterrk inngey warl yanh-apeny.
Nthakenh ingwerentyel arrenhantherrenh nyerrel-
anthey-angenh-anem.”

⁷ Arrantherr iterreyel Jesus Christ ikwer, arrantherrap renh iterl-areyel mwerr inngarl. Ingwer-rnemelan renh iterl-arey-angenharl. Rernemap iterreyel apmwew-athen ikwer. Akngeyan alakenh-anyem angkeyel pwek ikwerenhel:

“Warl arthey-angker-rnemelan warl artenh apwert-penh,
rernemap apwert renh impen iwewarl, apmwew-athen.
Ranap impen inngey ingkerrenh-angkwarrrarl!”

Isaia-el an alakenh arrpemarlingkwernew: ⁸

“Rernem apwert renh iwew,
ranap akngerr ankerteweyel-anem.

Rernemap aytneyel-anem, nyerr-anthelheyel-anem, irrwer-nelhemel.”

Kel alakenharl aynteyel angka Akngey-wenh away-angenh-rnemewan. Akngeyel awank-akerr ilenh, alakenh-anyem ikwer-rnem aynteyenhan.

⁹ Akngeyelan arrenhantherrenh rlwanew, ikwerew atnyen-aynteyew, mwerr-angker arraty inngarl. Arrantherr anenh atemwengkel-tangkwel, apmwangkwarrr apenteh. Aleyan arrantherr aneyel lyentyel-anem, Akngey-wenh-angkwarrr-anem apenteyel. Ikwer-anem arrantherran warrkerreyel aleyan, artwa ingkart yanh-rnem-apeny. Arrantherrap ingkerrenh-antey ileyew, Akngey ran mwerrarl. ¹⁰ Awank-akerran arrantherr anenh alethang-rnem-apenyarl, Akngey iterl-arey-angenharl. Arrantherran aley inweng anthelhew Akngey-warl, ikwerenhrnemarlap aneyelan. Awank-akerran arrantherr apatemel anenh, Akngey iterl-arey-angenh, ra arrewantherr ilkelhenharl. Arrantherran kel iterl-areyelanemarl, ran arrewantherr ilkelheyel-anem artewentyel. Rap athamerremel-anem arrenhantherrenh arntarnt-areyel.

Aleth-antey arraty-angkwarr anaynteyew, ingwer-rnemelarl areyel-wety

¹¹ Atyenh-rnemay! Mwerranty awelheyew! Aleyanap arrantherr alehang-rnem-apenyarl aneyel ahern nhenh-itwew. Ingwer-ingweran arrantherr alpeyenh irrwerl-warl, Akngey-itwel aney-alpeyew. Aley arrantherr ahern nhenhel-antey aneyel, arrantherr apek iterrem, apmwel-ayeth-antey alheyew. Athan arrenhantherrenh ileyel, rlterrk-antey anaynteyew. Arrantherr mentyarl apmwangkwarran ipmeyew, inweng alpwelyerrewerr. ¹² Ingwer yanh-rnem Jesus apentey-angenh-rnem, rerneman apmer arrpanenhel aneyel. Rerneman arrenhantherrenh aleth areyel. Rernemap irrtywerremelarl arrangkwel ilem, arrenhantherrenh ayntarrp-ilemel. Rerneman tyel-angkem arrewantherr apmwel-ayeth. Mentyaw, artewenty iterrey-angenh! Aleth mwerr-angkwarr anaynteyew, rernemarl areyel-wety. Arlta ikwerelan, ingkerrenharl arrwekelel rtneyenh Akngey-warl-athek, rap renh-rnem ayernerl-aneyenh, judge-elarl court-itwew ayernem-apeny. Rerneman iterl-areyenharl, arrantherrarl anenh arraty-angkwarr. Rernemanap Akngeyarl nakeyenh arrewantherrew.

Awelheyelarl artwa ilkwa kapment-areny-rnemew

¹³⁻¹⁴ Ahern nhenh-itwel aneyel artwa ilkwa kapment-areny akngerr, atyetyart arrewantherr. Arrantherr ikwer-rnem awelhemer. Awelhenh-arey, rernemarl arrenhantherrenh ileyel-angkwarr. Atyetyart ilkwa Rome-areny ranap ilkwa aneyel apmer arrpanenhew. Rap ingwer-rneman arrernew, atyetyart anaynteyew apmer ingwer-rnem-itwew. Warrk ikwer-rnem-wenh alakenh-anyem aynteyel: irrwerney-angker-rneman akwerneyew tyayl-itwew, ingwer-rneman nakaynteyew, rernemarl mwerr-angkwarr aneyel-rnemarl. ¹⁵ Alakenh-anyem ingkerrenhel areyew, arrantherr arraty aneyel, Akngeyelarl ileyel-angkwarr. Rerneman akwerrp, nthakenh arrenhantherrenh ayntarrp-iley-angenh arrangkwew. Aleth arrantherr anaynteyew Akngey-angkwarr, arrantherrap renh-rnem akeleytelmarl.

¹⁶ Arrantherranap Akngey-wenh-rnem-anemarl. Ran arrenhantherrenh irrarlkew apmwepenhan. Arrantherranap nthakenh alhewer alhey-angenh-anem. Nthakenh alakenh iterrey-angenh: "Mwerr anantherr iterrem apmwangkwarr alyepelan, Akngey-wenh-antey anantherr aneyelarl."

Menty, alakenh-weny. Arrantherr warrkenh Akngey-wenh-rnem, arrantherrap aleth ikwer-angkwarr apent-aynteyew. ¹⁷ Aleth mwerr-angkwarr anaynteyew, ingwer-rnemew ahelerrey-angenh. Awel-aynteyew ilkwernew, atyetyart ilkwew-then Rome-arenyew. Aleth ilkelh-aynteyew Christian ingwer-rnemew-then, arrewantherrenharl aneyel-apeny-rnemew. Aleth Akngey nakaynteyew, inkwerelhemel ikwer arraty-angkwarr.

Warrkenh-rnem awelheyew atyetyart ikwer-rnem-wenhew

¹⁸ Artwa warrkenh-rnemay, ayeng angkeyel-anem arrewantherr-warl. Arrantherranap atyetyart-rnem-wenh, awelheyew ikwer-rnem. Atyetyart anyentan atham-atham, ranap mwerrarl aneyel warrkenh ikwerenh-rnemew. Atyetyart ingweran ranap ahelengkwarl, renh-rnem warrkemeleyel artewentyel inngey. ¹⁹ Atyetyart ingweran ahelerrem, rap arrenhantherrenh atwem arrangkwewarl. Arrantherran arwa aleth Akngeyewant iterr-ayntenh-arey. Arwa arternp anayntenh-arey, angkep ahelerrey-angenh ikwer. Alakenh-anyeman Akngey ran inkwerelhem arrewantherr. ²⁰ Atyetyart ingwerelan arrenhantherrenh atwem, arrantherr apekarl arnernkeyerrenh. Alakenh-anyemarlapan ran aynteyel. Arrantherr anem arternp, ahelerrey-angenh anterrey-angenh. Arrantherr apek apmwangkwarr-tangkwel anenh, nthakenh ingwerentyel arrenhantherrenh mwerr antwey-angenh. Arrantherranap artewenty ikwer warrkerrey-angenharl! Arrantherr innga apek atyetyartewan ikwer awelhenh, artewenty inngarlapan warrkerrenhan. Ra apek arrenhantherrenh atwenh arrangkwel, inngarl. Arwa arternp anayntenh-arey, anterrey-angenh. ²¹ Arrantherr alakenh-anyem anem, Akngeyelan arrenhantherrenh mwerr-angkerarl antwem. Jesus Christ ranap apmwangkwarr aney-angenharl, rernemap renh atwew alhewerarl. Renhap atwew ipmew-anteyarl, arwa arrangkwel. Rarl katy ilwewan arrewantherr. Aleyan Akngeyan ilkelheyel, arrantherr renh iwarrerneyew, mwerr-angkwarr anaynteyew Jesus-angkwarr.

²² Akngey-wenh pwekel Isaiah ran alakenh ilew Jesus-akert:

“Ranap apmwangkwarr aney-angenharl,
irrywerremel iley-angenh.”

²³ Ingwer-rneman tyel-angkenh Jesus ikwer, raw tyel-angkey-angenharl ikwer-rnem angkep, arrangkwarl. Rernemap renh kwanthenh arrkent, ranap arrangkwarl

arternp anenh. Rerneman renh atwenh, irrwampenh-anthenh. Ranap renh-rnem angkep atwey-angenharl, arrangkw. Ran renh-rnem menty ipmew, ran iterrenh Akngeyewant. Rap kel iterl-arew, Akngeyelarl renh mwerr antwey. Akngeyel ran ingkerrenh rlwaneyenh, renh-rnem court-emelerl-aneyenh. Rap mwerr-rnem amenteleyenh, apmwerneman amenteleyenh arrpemar. ²⁴ Jesus ranap apmwangkwarr aney-angenharl, ran katy ilwew anewantherr arwerl iylpeyl-atherrel. Rarl ilwew-angkwarr, anantherrap ipmelhem-anemarl, apmwangkwarr-wetyan arraty-anem anem. Aleyan arraty-angkwarr-anem anenheyew. Akngeyel anenhantherrenh arratyew-anem, aleyanap anantherr ikwerenh-rnem-anem aneyel. ²⁵ Arrantherran renh iterl-arey-angenharl awankan. Arrantherr yep-yep-rnem-apeny anenh, aperrertrenh. Aleyan ra arrenhantherrenh akngey-alpew-anemarl angkep ikwer-warl. Ranap thakeman-apenyarl, arntarntarl-areyel yep-yep-rnem. Ranap arrenhantherrenh arntarnt-areyel irrkaty-angkwarr.

3

Anewart-rnem-akert

¹⁻² Arelh anewart-rnemew arrewantherr-anem ayeng angkeyel. Arrantherran awelheyew artwa anew arrewantherrenhew, warrkenh-rnemarl awelhem-apeny artwa ilkwernemew. Arrantherr Akngey-angkwarr iterreyel, anew arrewantherrenh apek iterrey-angenharl Akngeyewarl. Mwerr mentyaw, Akngeyewant anaynteyew. Anew arrewantherrenhel arrenhantherrenh areyelarl, nthakenh arrantherr aneyel. Arelh-rnem arrantherr Akngey-angkwarr anenty, anew arrewantherrenhew mwerr-angkwarr anemel, rernemap inweng anthelhem apek Akngey-warl. ³ Arelh ingwer-rnemelan ilek-ilek arrernem alta ikwer-rnem-wenh-warl, mwerr-angker mpwarelhemel. Ingwer-rnemelan nikeletharl arrernem itewarl, itep-warl arrernem mwerr-angker gold-penh, arnkwel-akerr mwerr-angkerel aylpemel. Rerneman iterreyel, "Alakenh-anyeman ayeng mpwarelheyel mwerr-angkerarl."

⁴ Rernem-apeny alakenh aney-angenh. Arrantherr mwerr-angkwarr anenty, mwerr-antey angkerl-anemel ingwer-rnem-warl athamerremel ikwer-rnem, Akngeyanap ra iterrem alakenharl, "Arelh nhenh-rneman mwerrarl, arraty inngarl."

⁵ Iterrenh-arey arelh yanh-rnemew, rernemarl anenhew awank-akerr. Alakenh-anyemarlap rernem, anenhan awank. Rernemanap aleth Akngeyan nakenh, aleth ikwerant iterremel. Rernem awelhenharl anew ikwer-rnem-wenhew. Alakenhelap rernem mpwarelhenh mwerr-angker. ⁶ Arelh anyent itna Sarah, Abraham-wenh anewikw. Sarah ranap awelhenharl anewikw ikwerenhew Abrahamew, "Atyengew-artey mwerr-angker" antwemel. Arrantherr apek anenty irrkaty-angkwarr-antey, arrantherranap ampikw ikwerenh-rnem-apeny anem. Alakenhap arnkatarl alhewer arrantherr anem, atererrey-angenh.

⁷ Artwa anewart-rnemew arrewantherr-anem ayeng angkeyel. Mwerr anenh-arey arelh arrewantherrenhew athamerremel. Mwerranty-antey angkenh-arey, ahelerrey-angenh, arweltheney-angenh. Arlka arelh-rnem-wenh rlterrk-wenyarl, artwernem-wenhan rlterrk ingarl. Alakenh-anyemanap arrantherr renh-rnem arntarnt-araynteyew, atwey-angenhel. Arrantherr atwenty arelh arrewantherrenh, Akngeyelan nthakenh arrenhantherrenh away-angenh-anemarl, arrantherr renh ayernerl-anentyan. Ranap Akngeyan mwerrarl anem arelh-then artwethenew irrkaty-angkwarr. Ranap iwerr anewantherr mpwarew ingkerrenhew, anantherr alpeyew, ikwer-itwel intem-antey aney-alpeyew.

Ingwer-rnemel aharl mpwareyel

⁸ Athan arrenhantherrenh ingkerrenh ileyel, arrantherraw iterl-araynteyew. Arrantherrap athamerremel anaynteyew mwerrant-arey. Anyent amperrngerremel aneyel, arrantherr ingkerrenh athamerr-aynteyew ikwer. Alakenh-anyem mwerrant-arey anaynteyew. Ingwer-rnemew tyel-angkey-angenh anaynteyew. Nakelhey-angenh. ⁹ Ingwerentyel arrenhantherrenh iltem, mentyaw angkep renh-rnem iltey-angenh. Ingwerentyelan arrenhantherrenh atwem, mentyaw angkep renh-rnem atwey-angenh. Ingwerentyelan arrenhantherrenh ar-rarletyel iltem, menty-antey angkep renh-rnem ar-rarletyel iltey-angenh. Mwerranty mwerr-angkwarr ikwer-rnemew angkaynteyew. Mwerr-angkwarr ikwer-rnemew anaynteyew. Akngeyel arrenhantherrenh rlwanew ikwer. Alakenhap arrantherr mwerr-angkwarr anemer. Akngey ranap arrewantherran mwerrarl anem. ¹⁰ Alakenh aynteyel Akngey-wenh pwekel:

"Ingwerenty ilkelheyel, inkwerelhemel anaynteyew mwerr-angkwarr,

ranap ingwerew apmwangkwarr tyel-angkey-
angenharl.

Ranap nthakenh irrtwyerremel angkey-angenh ikwer-
rnem,
arrayant angkemel inngangkwar.

11 Rap angkeppermer apmwangkwarr-wety, mwerr-
angkwar arrayt anemel,
mwerrant-arey anemer ingwer-rnem-akert.

12 Akngeyelan ikwerenh-rnem arntarnt-areyel, rernemarl
arrayt-angkwar aneyel ikwer.

Rernemarl Akngey ayerneyel, ran awelheyelarl ikwer-
rnem.

Ingwer-rnemarl apmwangkwarr aneyel-rnem, ran in-
twemelerremarl ikwer-rnem-wety."

13 Kel arrantherr innganem aley arrkernelheyel, arrayt-
angkwar aneyew. Ingwer-rnemelan arem-anemarl,
nthakenh-anemarl irrwerney-angenh arrenhantherrenh.

14 Ingwer-rnemelan aleth irrwerney-angkerarl. Rerneman
tyel-angkem apmwangkwarr arrewantherr, rlterrkelemel.
Mentyaw, artewenty iterrey-angenh! Akngeyelan arntarnt-
arem arrenhantherrenh ingkerrenh. Ranap arrenhanther-
renh aletharl mwerr mpwareyel, rlterrkelemel. Ingwer-
rnem-wety atererrey-angenh.

15 Jesus Christ ranap impen
inngarl. Aleth ikwerant iterremel anaynteyew. Ingwer-
rnemel arrenhantherrenh ayernem, "Ilekew arrantherr
inkwerelhemel Jesus apenteyel?" Alakenh-tangkwel ar-
rantherr iterreyew mwerranty. Arrantherr tyerneyew
arrayt-angkwar-tangkwel, rernemaw anaynt awayew.
Angkenh-arey arrantherr arternp-mernt, nakelhey-angenh.

16 Akngey ran awayel arrenhantherrenh, arrantherrarl
angkeyel. Apmwel-ayeth angkey-angenh, arrantherr-
antey nyerrel anthelhewerr. Ingwer-rnem, rernemarl
tyel-angkeyel Christian-rnemew, rerneman arrenhanther-
renh awem, mwerr-angkwar angkerl-anenty, rernemap
nyerrerrrem-anem.

17 Arrantherr apekarl apmwelhelemeng-arey, ingwer-
rnemel arrenhantherrenh irrwernem arrpemar. Alakenh-
anyemarl apmelerr aynteyelan, arrantherr-anteyarl
apmwelhelew. Rernem apek arrenhantherrenh irrwer-
neyel, arrantherrarl mwerr-angkwar aneyelew. Mwer-
rarlap ran, arrantherrarl angkep ahelerrey-angenh ikwer-
rnem. Akngeyan arrewantherr inkwerelheyel, arrantherr-
arl ikwer-angkwar aneyelew.

18 Iterreyew angka Jesus Christ-akertew-anem. Rernem
arrenhantherrenh irrwampenh-antheyel, rernemarl Jesus

renh irrwampenh-anthenh-apeny. Ranap artwa mwerr-angkerarl, apwelelhey-angenh anenh, rernemanap renh atwew ipmew-antey. Rap katy ilwew, apmwa anewantherrenh akngeyew, anenhantherrenh anyenteleyew Akngey ikwer-warl. Arlka ikwerenh ywerrew, Akngeyelan inwengan ikwerenh itethelewarl.

¹⁹ Apmer ingwer-itwew Akngeyel aweyaw-rnem atnyenyel tyayl-itwew-apeny. Jesus ra apmer ikwer-warl alhew, renh-rnem angka mwerr-angker ilerl-alpeyew. ²⁰ Rernemanap arrwekeleny-rnemarl, artwa Noah-arl anenheng-areyarl. Akngeyan mpwelhenh ikwer-rnem, angkep alpeyew ikwer-warl. Arrangkw! Rerneman awelhey-angenh ikwer. Anyent rant Noah-ant awelhenh ikwer. Rap rtnwa ilkwa artenh. Ikwerenh-rnemant aypew rtnwa ikwer-warl, 8-ant. Akngeyelarl kwaty ilkwa thwew, rernemantarlap rtnwa kwenel iteth anewan kwaty atnyerr-angkwarr. ²¹ Kel alakenh-anyemap Akngeyel anenhantherrenh iteth atnyenem. Anenhantherrenh baptisemelemarl kwaty-warl, kwatyelanap anenhantherrenh artenhem, kwaty atnyerrelarl arrwekeleny-rnem artenhew-apeny. Ilekew anantherr kwaty-warlan aylpeyel? Ahern arlkepenh irrarlkeyew? Arrangkw! Alakenhap anantherr Akngey renh ilem, anantherrarl anthelhem ikwer-warl, apent-aynteyew ikwerenh-angkwarr-anem. Aleyan anantherr nyerrerrey-angenh-anem, Akngeyelarl anenhantherrenh irrarlkeyew apmwewety. Ran anenhantherrenh itethelew, Jesus renharl itethelew-apeny ipmepenh. ²² Jesus ran alpew irrwerl-anem, aney-alpeyew Akngey-itwel. Aleyanap ra aney-alpew ilkwanem, chair ilkwitwew aneyel Akngey-itwew arraty-ampeny, arawerrng ilkwakert. Ranap ilkwarl ingkerrenhew aneyel; antyerl-rnemewthen, inweng apmwernemew-then, atyetyart ilkwernemew apmer arrpanenh-areny-rnem-akerr. Ranap arawerrng ilkwakert ingkerrenh ikwer-rnem-angkwarr.

4

Mwerr-angkwarrarl aneyel Akngeyew

¹ Arrantherran iterl-areyel, ingwer-rnemelarl Jesus irrwernew, rarl anenh ahern nhenh-itwew. Rerneman renh artewentyel atwew, ranap anenh arternparl, angkep atwey-angenh. Ran rlterrk-antey anenh, Akngey-wenh iwerr-angkwarrant iterremel. Arrantherranap Jesus-apeny anaynteyew, ingwer-rnemelarl irrwerneyel-wety.

Alakenhap arrantherr rltterr innganem irrem arnkatythen. Atwenty-penh arrenhantherrenh, arrantherrap iterrem Akngeyewant-anem, apmwangkwarr-wety intwemel-erremel. ² Arrantherranap aleth Akngeyewant-anem iterremel aneyew, aley awelhemel ikwerant, apmwewety intwemelerremel. Arrewantherrenh-angkwarranap alhey-angenharl.

³ Awankan arrantherr ilek-ilek apmwangkwarr anenh, Akngey iterl-arey-angenh. Arrantherrap alhewer alhenh, arrantherrarl ilkelhenh-angkwarr, nyerrerrey-angenharl. Arrantherrap mpweny ayntenh ingwer-wenh anew-itwew, terangkerrenh, alhewer atwerrenh arwelthelthen. Arrantherrap perayerrey-angenh Akngey-warlathek, arrangkw. Ampwal apmwernemew arwerlpenhew apwert-penhew-then arrantherr perayerrenharl. ⁴ Aleyanap arrantherr Jesus-ant-anemarl apenteyel, alakenh-angkwarr-anem irrey-angenh. Ingwer-rnemanap aley aletharl apmwangkwarr-antey aneyel. Rerneman tyel-angkeyel-antey arrewantherr. Arrantherr apmwa ikwer-rnem-angkwarr aney-angenh, arrangkw-anemarl aleyan. Rernemanap arrkental ileyelarl arrenhantherrenh alakenh angkerremel, "Ilekew rerneman anantherr-apeny aney-angenharl, mpweny ayntey-angenh ngkwarl-then antywey-angenh?" ⁵ Ingwer-ingweran Akngeyel rap ingkerrenh rnkerneyenh. Iteth-rnem ipmernem-then anantherr ingkerrenhan ikwer-warl arrwekel rtnerl-aneyenh. Rap ayernerl-aneyenh ingkerrenh anyentarl-anyentarl alakenh: "Nganangay anenh arraty-angkwarr, mwerr?" Ingwer-rneman ilelheyenh ikwer-warl, apmwangkwarrarl anenh, rerneman awelhey-angenh ikwer. ⁶ Akngey ran iterreyel, ingkerrenh-antey ikwer-itwel intem-antey aney-alpeyew. Alakenh-anyem ra ingwer-rnem thwenew, angka mwerr-angker ikwerenh ingkerrew ilerlap-aynteyew, iteth-rnemew ipmernemew-then. Rap ingkerrew arternp mpwelheyel, apmwewety intwemelerreyew anthelhemel. Alakenh-anyeman arrwekeleny-rnem rernem ikwer-itwel intem-antey aney-alpem. Kel-anem inweng anantherr ingkerrwenh rapenyant-arey itetherrem Akngey-wenh-angkwarr.

Mwerrant-arey anayntenh-arey

⁷ Arltan arrer-anem irreyel, alker-thenan ahern-then ingkerrenh ywerreyenh, arrangwerremel. Arrantherran alakenh-anyem arraty alhaynteyew, mwerranty iterreyew Akngey-angkwarran, ingwer-rnemew-then iterreyew, arrantherraw perayerr-aynteyew arraty-angkwarr. ⁸ Angka nhenh ranap impen-antey anewantherr rltterr inngy:

arrantherr ingkerrenhan artewentyel rwewarrant-arey ilkelherr-aynteyew, apmwangkwarrr arrantherr anenhenh. Aleyan arrantherr nthakenh angkep awakelhey-angenh atweyew, arrangkw. ⁹ Christian ingwerenty alhenty apmer ngkwenh-warl, ntwarenh irrentey-angenharl, mentyarl ntwarenh areyew. Mentya ra amern ngkwenh arlkwem. Mentya ra ankwayntem apmer ngkwenhel. Artewenty iterrey-angenh, mentya. ¹⁰ Akngeyelan anenhantherrenh rlterrkelew, anantherraw ingwer-rnemew warrkerr-aynteyew. Rap anenhantherrenh anthew arawerrng ingwerek-ingwer anyentarl-anyentarl. Anyentan arawerrng-akert aneyel, ingweran arawerrng ingwerakert arrpemarlar aneyel. Ingkerrenhan warrkerremer itengant-arey arawerrng ikwer-rnem-wenh-akert. Alakenh-anyeman anantherr ingkerrenh rlterrkinnganem irrem. ¹¹ Akngeyelan ingwerenty arawerrng anthew, akalty-anthaynteyew angka ikwerenhew. Kel ra ilaynteyew anaynt-antey, Akngey rarlar angkeyel-apeny. Akngeyelan ingwerentyakan arawerrng anthew, ingwer-rnem arntarnt-araynteyewarl. Kel ra ingwer-rnem arntarnt-araynteyew mwerr-angkwarr, Akngey-wenh Inwengelarlar renh rlterrkeleyel. Arrantherr warrkerreyel alakenh-anyem, ingwer-rnemel arrenhantherrenh aremarlar. Rernemanap angkerrem, "Nakemarlar Akngey! Inngarlar nhenh-rneman aneyel arrayty Jesus-ew!" Anantherranap aleth nakaynteyew Akngeyan, rant atyetyart ilkwarl aneyel. Inngarlap ran.

Rlterrkarlar ayntemeng-arey

¹² Atyenh-rnemay! Ingwer-rnemelan arrenhantherrenh irrwerneyel-antey. Rernemanap arrkent mpwareyel, arwa irrwampenh-antheyel arrenhantherrenh. Arlkanap arrenhantherrenh alpweyleyelan inngarlar, arrantherranap ayernerrem-anem, "Nthakenh-anem irreyelay? Akngeyelanangay innga anenhantherrenh iwerlelpew?" Arrangk-waw! Akngeyelan nthakenh arrenhantherrenh iwerlelpey-angenh. Ran alakenh iterreyel, "Rernem innga rlterrkin anayntem, rlterrkarlar ayntemeng-arey? Rernem apek intwemelerrem atyeng-wety?" Alakenh-anyemap ra arrkerneyel arrenhantherrenh, arrantherr renh aleth apent-aynteyew. ¹³ Ingwer-rnemel aley irrwerneyel arrenhantherrenh, irrkaty-angkwarr arrpemarlar rernemarlar Jesus irrwernenh-apeny. Ingwer-ingweran ra apetyeyenh arawerrng ilkwakert, ingkerrenhelap renh areyenan. Arlta ikwerelanap arrantherr inkwerelheyenh.

Kel arlka alpwelyerrey-angenh anaynteyew. Mwerr-angkwarr anaynteyew inkwerelhemel. ¹⁴ Aleyan ingwer-rnemelan arrenhantherrenh areyel, arrantherrarl Jesus apenteyel. Aleyan rernem arrenhantherrenh nyerrel-antheyel, arrarlety-el-then ilteyel. Ranap Akngeyel arrenhantherrenh Inweng Mwerr-angker ikwerenh antheyel, irrngerney-anthemel mwerr-angkwarrarl. Arrantherrap arternp anew-aneyel, arralty-aney-angenh-anem.

¹⁵ Ingwer-rneman ipmew-antey atwey-angker. Ingwer-rneman irrtiyert-awarrarl. Ingwer-rnemelan apmwa mpwarey-angker atwerremel-thenarl. Ingwer-rnemelan warrk ingwer-rnem-wenh anngangey-angkerarl. Alakenh ikwer-rnem-angkwarr aney-angenh, menty! ¹⁶ Arwa aleth-antey arraty-angkwarr aneyew Jesus-ewarl. Ingwer-rnemel arrewantherr-warl apmwa akngetyenty, arrantherr Akngeyant nakemel anaynteyew. Arrantherran arraty-angkwarr aneyel, arrantherrap nyerrerrey-angenh-anemarl anaynteyew. Akngeyel arrenhantherrenh rlwanew, ikwerenh-rnemant anaynteyew ikwerew.

¹⁷ Aleyanap Akngeyel ingkerrenh arrkernemel areyel, rap ikwerenh-rnem-tangkwele ayernerl-aneyenh, "Mwerrang arrantherr anenh?" Anantherran apek apmwelhelelh, ranap anenhantherrenh atweyenharl. Anantherranap iteth-antey anerl-aneyenh. Akngey rap ingwer-rnemarl-anem ayernerl-aneyenh, "Mwerrang arrantherr anenh?" Rerneman apmwangkwarr anenh, rap renh-rnem artewentyel atweyenh. Rernemap ipmantey anerl-aneyenh. Akngey rap ingkerrenhew-anem alakenh ayerneyenh.

Alep nthakenharl ingwer yanh-rnemewan, Jesus-ewawelhey-angenh-rnemewan? Anewantherr-angkwarran aley ra renh-rnem innganemarl irrwamperl-antherl-aneyenh artewentyel innganem. ¹⁸ Alakenh-anyemarl rap Akngey-wenh pwekel aynteyel:

"Rap rlterrk inngarl aynteyenh arraty-angkwarr aneyel-rnemewan.

Akngeyelanap renh-rnem arntarnt-areyenharl.

Alep nthakenh yanh-rnemewan aynteyenh, apmwangkwarrarl aneyel-rnemewan, Akngeyew awelhey-angenh-rnemewan?

Arlta ikwerelanap ikwer-rnem rlterrk inngay aynteyenh.

Akngeyel renh-rnem irrwamperl-antheyenh artewentyel inngey."

¹⁹ Rarl Akngeyel arrewantherr-warl apmwa tyarlewem, arrantherr renh iwerl-alhey-angenhharl. Aleth arrantherran

array-angkwarr-antey anayntenh-arey, ikwerewant iteremel. Ran arrenhantherrenh mpwarew, rap angkew, ra arrenhantherrenh intem-antey arntarnt-araynteyew. Ran ilek-ilek mpwareyel arrewantherr, rarl arrwekel-antey iteremel ilew-angkwarr. Ikwerenh-angkwarran mwer-rarl. Alakenh-anyemarlapp arrantherr mwerr-angkwarr anayntenh-arey array.

5

Angka nhenhan tyaty-areny ilkwernemew ingwernemew-then

¹ Ayengan Peter angkeyel tyaty-areny ilkwernemew-anem, rlterrk-antey ilanthemel. Ayengan tyaty-areny ilkwa arrpemar, arrantherr-apeny arrpemar. Athan anngetherr arrpemar aytarenh, rernemar Jesus Christ ayntarrp-ilenh, renhap ipmew-antey atwew. Ingwer-ingwerap Akngeyel Jesus renh lwewarrerneyenh arawerrng ilkwakert ingkerrenh-warl. Arlta ikwerelanap ayengan alpeyenh, aney-alpeyew ikwer-itwel, amparrkerl-anenty intem-antey. ² Arrantherran tyaty-areny ilkwernemelan mwerranteyel Akngey-wenh-rneman arntarnt-araynteyew mwerr-angkwarr intem. Ra renh-rnem anthew arrewantherr, renh-rnem arntarnt-araynteyew, yep-yepew-artey-rnemelar yep-yep-rnem arntarnt-areyel-apeny. Alakenh arrpemar arrantherr tyatyew-artey-rnemelan renh-rnem aleth-antey arntarnt-araynteyew, rernem array-angkwarr anew-aneyew-away. Ingwernem tyarlewerl-aney-angenh ikwer-rnem-warl, renh-rnem irrwern-aynteyew. Arrantherr mwerr-angkwarr inkwerelhemel warrkerr-aynteyew, manewant iterrey-angenh. ³ Arrantherr atyetyart ahelengkw-apeny aney-angenh. Akngeyelan arrenhantherrenh arrernew, ikwerenh-rnem arntarnt-araynteyew. Arrantherranap ikwerenh-angkwarr anaynteyew. Alakenh-anyem ingwernemel areyew, rernem aneyew irrkaty-angkwarr arrpemar. ⁴ Ingwer-ingwer Jesus ra apetyeyenh angkep, ranap ilkwa inngarl aneyenh. Rap arrewantherr-angkwarr inkwerelheyenh, arrantherrarl warrkerrenh ikwer array-angkwarr. Ra arrenhantherrenh antheyenh ilengem mwerr-angker inngey arawerrng ilkwakert, rap aneyenh aleth arrewantherr-itwew.

⁵ Ayengan angkeyel arrewantherr artwa akely-rnemew, kwey aleyak-rnemew-then-anem. Arrantherrap mwanty awelheyew arternp tyatyew-artey-rnemew, rernemar angkeyelew.

Ayengan angkeyel-anem ingkerrenhew-antey. Tyak arrantherr nakelhey-angenh. Iylpareth-antey anyanteyew, rernemarl ileyey-angkwarr. Christian-rnem arrantherr ilkwa ilelhey-angenh, nakelhey-angenh, arrangkw. Mwerrant-arey anaynteyew athamerremel. Alakenh-anyemap ra aynteyel Akngey-wenh pwekelan:

“Ingwer-rneman ilelhem mwerr-angker ilkwarrpantey.

Akngeyelanap renh-rnem artwerelemarl.

Ingwer-rneman mwerr-angker-rnemarl aneyel, nakelhey-angenharl.

Akngey ranap mwerrarl aneyel ikwer-rnem.”

⁶ Alakenh-anyemanap arrantherr aleth awelh-aynteyew Akngeyew iylpareth-antey. Arrantherranap rlterrk-weny-rnemarl, ran rlterrk inngarl. Ran arawerrng ilkwakertarl, rap arntarnt-areyel arrenhantherrenh. Ranap arrenhantherrenh ilkwa antwem, Jesus rarl apey-alpeyenhelan. ⁷ Apmwa arrewantherr-warl apetyenty, arrantherran artewenty iterrey-angenh anaynteyew. Arlka alpwelyerremel aney-angenh. Akngey-warlant angkeyew apmwa yanh-wety, apmwa ikwer iylpelerremel-anem. Ran aleth arrewantherr amperrngerremelant aneyel, rap aleth arpeparl arntarnt-arerl-aneyenh arrenhantherrenh.

⁸ Aleth iterr-aynteyew arraty-angkwarr. Arntarnt-arerr-aynteyew arrenty ikwer-wety. Ran arrkernelheyel, arrenhantherrenh ilpertelelheyew, intwemelerreyew Akngeyew. Arrenty ranap arengk artnwer angayakw-apeny, akrewarl alheyel-apeny. Rap antwerrkem, renh-rnem ywerrelhelemel. ⁹ Rlterrk-antey Akngey-angkwarr anaynteyew, atererrey-angenh. Ikwerant iterremel anaynteyew. Arrantherranap iterl-areyel, apmwa rlterrk innganem aneyel Akngey-wenh-rnemew apmer arrpanenhel. Ingwer-rnemelan aha akngetyeyel-antey ikwer-rnemew, rernemarl Jesus apenteyelew.

¹⁰ Alerl-antey apmwa rlterrkkanap inngey arrewantherr aynteyenh. Apmwa rap ingwer-ingwerantarl ywerreyenh. Akngey ranap mwerrarl arrewantherr aneyenh, arrenhantherrenh arawerrng ilkwa Christ-apeny anthemel, inweng arrenhantherrenh rlterrkkeyew. Rap arrenhantherrenh intem-antey atnyeneyenh artewentyel inngey arrer ikwer-warl. ¹¹ Ya, ran inngarl ingkerrenhew ilkwa aneyel, ranap atyetyart anerl-aneyenh ingkerrenhew intem-antey. Inngarlap ran alakenh-anyemarl.

Kel angka nhenh ywerrelhelem-anem

¹² Pip nhenhan arwa akely arrer-antey. Silas-elan ayenh alpemelenh. Ranap Christian anantherr-apenyarl, rap Jesus apenteyel arraty-angkwarr; warrkerremel atyeng-itwew Akngeyew. Pip nhenh-angkwarran ayeng iterreyel, arrenhantherrenh rlterrkelemel irrngerney-antheyew. Akngey ran arrewantherr athamerremel anem. Aleth iterraynteyew ikwerant, angeperrey-angenh.

¹³ Tyaty nhenh-areny-rnemelan apmer nhenh-itwew Rome-itwew rernem angkem "Mwerrangay arrantherr?" Rernemap apmer nhenh *Babylon* itnewem. Rerneman Akngey-wenh-rneman arrantherr-apeny arppemarl. Arrantherr artwa Mark iterl-arenh? Ranap alerey atyenh-apenyarl aneyel. Ranap nhenhel aneyel, rap angkeyel arppemarl, "Mwerrangay?"

¹⁴ Kel arrantherr ilkelhemel anew-aneyew mwerrarl. Arrantherrarl akarrerremel anem, mwerrant-arey angkerremel atnyenerreyew.

Ingkerrenh arrantherran Jesus Christ apenteyel-rnem, athan ayerneyel Akngeyan arrewantherr alakenh-anyem: "Akngeyay, ngan arrer-apeny ikwer-rnemwarl anaynteyew, rernemaw inkwerelhemel mwerranty anaynteyew."

Kel-antey.

2 Peter

Peter-wenh pip namp 2, rarl ingkwernew akgerr-warl

Angka nhenhan alakenh aynteyel

Jesus rarl iteth anenh ahern nhenh-itwew, rap kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnem 12arl rlwanew. Anyent ingweran itna Peter-arl. Ranap Jesus-itwel anenh, rap renh iterl-arenh mwerrarl. Rap pip atherr ingkwernew, thwewnew Christian-rnem-warl apmer arrpanenh-warl. Pip nhenhanap namp 2-arl.

Jesus rarl alpew, Akngey-itwel aney-alpeyew, Peter-an ikwer aleth warrkerrenh. Ingwer-ingwer, aherrety 32-penhelan apek, pip nhenh-anem ra ingkwernew.

Piparl ra ingkwernew-penh, rap ingwer-ingwer ilwew-anem.

Pip nhenh-angkwarran ra ilenh Christian ingwer-rnem apmer arrpanenh-itwew, "Anaynteyew arraty-angkwarr." Ingwer-rnemelan Akngey-warl-athek-arrpantey apmwangkwarrarl akalty-anthenh. Rernem Christian akgerr apatelhelenh.

Alakenh Peter-el pip nhenhan ingkwernew, rernew arraty-angkwarr iterl-araynteyew. Rap renh-rnem ilew alakenh-anyem: "Arrantherrap Akngey-wenh angka iterl-araynteyew. Arrantherranap ikwer-rnem awelhey-angenh, irrtwyerremelarl ileyew. Intem arraty-angkwarr anayntenh-arey rlterrk-antey, Jesus rarl apey-alpeyehew."

¹ Ayengaw Simon Peter, warrkenh Jesus Christ-wenh. Ran ayenh rlwanew, alhaynteyew angka mwerr-angker ilerlap-aynteyew ikwer-akert. Atha ingkwerneyel pip nhenhan arrewantherr-warl, Jesus-ewarl arrantherr iterreyel-rnemew. Arrantherrap ayeng-apeny iterreyel irrkaty-angkwarr, ipmelhey-angenh arrpemar. Ranap mwerr-angker inngarl, Alerikw Akngey-wenh, anantherrarl renh nakeyel intem. Ranap anenhantherrenh itethelew ipmepenh, rap anenhantherrenh alpemeleyel, aneyew arraty Akngey-angkwarr.

² Athan Akngey ayerneyel arrewantherr alakenh-anyem: "Rerneman ngenh arrer-they iterl-areyel, ntwap intem ikwer-rnem anaynteyew mwerr-angkwarrarl. Renh-rnem irrngerney-anthaynteyew, rernem mwerr-angkwarr anaynteyew."

Akngeyelan anenhantherrenh rlterrkeleyel, mwerr-angkwarr anaynteyew

³ Anantherran iterl-areyel, Akngeyan mwerr innga arraty-angkwarr aneyel. Ranap arawerrng ilkwakertarl ingkerrenh-angkwarr. Rant anyent atyetyart ilkwa aneyel. Ran anenhantherrenh rlwanew ikwerenh-rnem, rap anenhantherrenh anthew arawerrng ilkwa. Arawerrng-akert anantherr mwerr-angker rapenyant-arey irrem, ikwerew intem anaynteyew-awaty. ⁴ Alakenh-anyem anantherr iterl-araynteyew, rarl mwerr aneyel anewantherr, rarl arrwekel-antey ilew-angkwarr. Ranap anenhantherrenh arntarnt-areyel, menty anantherr ipmeyew apmwangkwarr. Ingwer-rneman aleth iterreyel, apmwangkwarr-antey anaynteyew, Jesus rernem apentey-angenharl. Renh-rnem-apeny-weny aney-angenharl. Akngeyan angkeyel, ra anenhantherrenh rlterrkeleyew, rapenyant irreyew, apmwangkwarr anantherr alhewerr.

⁵⁻⁷ Ya, Akngeyelan inngarl anenhantherrenh arawerrngan antheyel, anantherraw mwerr arraty-angkwarr anaynteyew ikwer. Arrantherr aleyan inngarl Jesus-anem apenteyel. Intem rlterr-antey iterr-aynteyew ikwer. Alakenh-anyemanap arrantherr intem anaynteyew, rlterr-antey awelhemel Akngey-wenh-angkwarr. Apmwangkwarr alherl-anewerr, arrantherr artwerelelh-aynteyew. Arrantherran ikwerant iterremel anaynteyew intem-antey, mwer-rarl ayntemeng-arey, apmwangkwarrarl-then ayntemeng-arey. Arrantherrap Akngey renh irrngerney-anthem, intemarl ikwerenh-angkwarr aneyelelan. Arrantherrap athamerremel arntarnt-areyel Christian ingwer-rnem, ikwer-rnem ilkelhemel akngerr ingwer-rnem-then.

⁸ Ya, arrantherranap alakenh-angkwarr intem apenteyew. Arrantherrap inngarl Lord Jesus Christ iterl-araynteyew altya inngapeny, angka ikwerenhew awelhemel. Alakenhap arrantherr innga mwerr-angkwarr warrkerremel ikwerew.

⁹ Christian ingwer-rneman alakenh aney-angenharl. Rerneman aley alherleweyel aparrng-apenyarl. Rernemap ipmelhew, Akngeyew warrkerrey-angenh-anemarl. Jesus-elarl apmwa ikwer-rnem-wety irrarlkweng-areny, rernem iylpelerrewarl, rarl renh-rnem ikwer-warl angkep pweyteleweng-arey.

¹⁰ Atyenh-rnemay, alakenhap arrantherr aleth arrkernelh-aynteyew, anaynteyew arraty-angkwarr. Akngeyel arrenhantherrenh rlwanew, ikwerenh-rnem ikwer anaynteyew. Arrantherr intem mwerr-angkwarr

anerl-anenty, arrantherranap intwemelerrey-angenh-anemarl ikwer-wety. ¹¹ Arrantherrap intem mwerr-angkwarr anerl-anenty, Akngey ranap inkwerelheyenhanem arrewantherr, rap arrenhantherrenh akngeyneyenh, aney-alpeyew intem-antey Jesus Christ-itwew, itetheley-angker anewantherrenh.

Angka nhenhew iylpelerrey-angenh

¹² Arrantherr kel iterl-areyelarl angka nhenh, atharl ilenh - arrantherr arraty-angkwarr anaynteyew. Athan ileyel intemar. ¹³ Ayeng iteth-antey aneyel arlka nhenh, atha ilayntemar arrewantherr. Mwerrarl athan intemar ileyel arrewantherr, arrantherraw alakenh arraty-angkwarr anaynteyew. Arrantherrap intemarl iterr-aynteyew angka nhenhew, iylpelerrewerr. ¹⁴ Jesus-elan ayenh ilew, alerl ayeng ilwemar, arlka nhenh iwerlelpemel. ¹⁵ Aleyan atha ingkwerneyel pip-warl angka nhenh-anyem, arrantherraw intem iterr-aynteyew angka ikwer, ayengarl ilweyenh-wety. Aleth-antey arayntenh-arey pip nhenhan, iterremel mwerranteyel angka nhenhew.

Jesus Christ-an arawerrng ilkwakert, Peter-elan anngetherr arew

¹⁶⁻¹⁸ Ya, weth atha ilew, Jesus-arl apey-alpeyenh lyenenty ilkwangkwarr-anem. Ranap arwa angka atyenh-wenyarl, arrangkw. Kwertengerl-rnem anantherran angka ahern nhenh-areny-rnem arrwekeleny-rnem-akert iley-angenharl, arrangkw arrpemar. Kwertengerl-rnem irrpety anwer-nantherr anngetherr arew innganemar, anantherrarl al-hew ikwerel-arleng apwert arnenty irrwerl-warl. Anantherrap Moses-then Elijah-then arew, Jesus-itwew rtnerl-anenty. Anantherrarl renh-rnem arenheng-arey, Jesus ran amparrkenh, arawerrng ilkwakert. Akngey ranap Alerikw Jesus renh nakenh, mwerr-angker antwemel. Alakenh-anyem anwer-nantherr renh awew, rarl angkew irrwerlthey: "Nhenhan alerey atyenh inngarl. Ayengan artewenty innga ikwer ilkelheyel, ayenganap ikwer inkwerelheyel." ¹⁹ Alakenhap anantherr angkernem iterl-areyel, artwa angkakert-rnemelar awank-akerr ingkwernew Akngeywenh pwek-itwew. Inngarlap rerneman. Angka yanhrneman lyenenty mwerr-angker-apeny, atemwengkelarl artyernenty. Arrantherran angka renh-rnem apent-ayntem, arrantherrap arraty-angkwarr alhayntemar, Jesus rarl apey-alpeyew-atety. Arrantherr antyarr arenpeng wetharl arem-apeny, arrantherrap iterrem, "Aherlkenhey-alhem-anem." Kel alakenh arrpemar arrantherr Jesus renh areyenh, rarl apey-alpeyenhel. Arrantherrap iterl-areyenh,

“Ya, ran inngarl apey-alpem-anem.” Arrantherranap mwerranty iterreyew angka nhenhew, atharl ileyewan.

²⁰ Artwa angkakert yanh-rnem rernem amenterrp akwerrng iterrey-angenh, arrangkw, angka pip-warl-then amenterrp ingkwerney-angenh. ²¹ Rernem ikwer-rnem-wenh-angkwarr angka ingkwerney-angenh, arrangkw. Inweng Mwerr-angker Akngey-wenh remerntarl angkew artwa angkakert-rnemewan. Rarl angka renh-rnem ilew, rernemanap ingwer-rnem-anem ilewarl, pip-warl-anem ingkwernemel.

2

Mwentyaw, ingwer-rnemelan akalty-antheyel apmwangk-warrarl

¹ Awank-akerr ingwer-rnem arrkernelhenh, Israel-wenh-rnem akalty-anthaynteyew apmwangk-warr. Aley irrkaty-angkwarrarl ingwer-rnemanap apetyem tyaty arrewantherrenh-warl, apmwa inngangk-warr akalty-antheyew, arrenhantherrenh ilperteleyew Akngey-wenh angkewety. Rernemap irrtwyerremelarl arrenhantherrenh ilerl-aneyenh, alakenh angkemel, “Jesus-an anewantherr ilwey-angenh.” Arrangkw, alakenh-weny! Jesus rarl ilwewel arwerl iylpeyl-atherr-itwew, rap renh-rnem itethelew arrpemarl. Rernemanap angkerl-aneyenh arrewantherr-warl, “Anantherran renh apentey-angenharl.” Alakenhanap, Akngeyelan renh-rnem arwapeny ywerrelheleyenh inngarl. ² Rernemanap arrewantherr-warl-anem itengerreyenh tyaty-itwew. Tyaty-areny ingwer-rneman awelheyenh-anem ikwer-rnem, rernemap apmwa yanh-rnem iwarrerneyenh-anem, mpweny apmwelhelemel irrkaty-angkwarr. Akngey apentey-angenh-rnemelan arem arrenhantherrenh, rernemap tyel-angkem-anem alakenh, “Christian yanh-rneman apmwarl. Akngey-wenh angka inngeweny arrpemarl.” ³ Irrtywalth yanh-rnem ankety inngey manew. Rernemanap angka mwerr-arrpantey arrewantherr ilerl-aneyenh. Alakenh-anyem rernem man arrewantherr-wety anyelkel-inem. Akngeyelanap renh-rnem arenh arleng-alenty intem mpwelhemel, renh-rnem irrwampenh-antheyenh-anem.

⁴ Anantherr aleyan iterl-areyel, Akngeyelan alakenhey mpwareyenh. Antyerl-rnemew iterrenh-arey. Irrkaty-angkwarr arrpemarl awank-akerran ra antyerl yanh-rnem

irrwampenh-anthew, rernemarl ikwer-wety intwemelerrew, apmwangkwarr-anem rernem anenh. Rap renh-rnem iwew irrka atemwengk-warl kwen inngey. Renh-rnem atnyenerl-aneyenh irrka ikwer-itwel tyaylel-apeny intemey arleng-alenty arlta yanhew-atety, rarl court-emelerl-aneyenh-anem renh-rnem ingkerrenh.

⁵ Iterrenh-arey artwa Noah wethew, awank-akerrarl anenhew. Akgerran ahern nhenhel apmwangkwarr inngey anenh. Noah ran arrkernelhenh, renh-rnem akalty-antheyew, arraty-angkwarr anaynteyew. Rerneman awelhey-angenharl anenh, arrangkw. Alakenh-wetyap Akngeyel kwaty atnyerr ilkwa thwenew, renh-rnem altheneyew ingkerrenh-antey. Ranap Noah iteth atnyenew, anewikw ikwerrenh, alerikw-rnem irrpety, ikwer-rnem-wenh anewikw-rnem irrpety-akert arrpemarl. Akngeyel iteth atnyenew 8-ant atnyerr-wety.

⁶ Iterrenh-arey tawen weth-atherrew-anem itnanap Sodom-then Gomorrah-then, awank-akerrarl rtenh. Akgerr tawen atherr-areny-rnem rernem apmwa inngey anenh. Alakenh-wety Akngeyel ra tawen yanh-atherr intem-antey ywerrelhelemel atwew. Ya, rap ampernew rwel alker-they, irrarlkemel ingkerrenh. Rap aley apmwernem alakenh arrwekel-antey ileyel, aleyarl ahern nhenh-itwew aneyel-rnem. Rerneman ilkelheyel, apmwangkwarr alakenh anaynteyew, rernemanap iterreyew mwanty Akngeyew, ra renh-rnem ywerrelhelemel atwewerr irrkaty-angkwarr.

⁷⁻⁸ Arrantherranap iterl-areyel angka artwa Lot-akert. Ranap anenh apmer Sodom-itwew awank-akerr. Artwa mwerrarl ap ran Akngeyewant anenh. Arlta arrpanenhel ra ingwer yanh-rneman arenh apmer ikwer-itwew, apmwangkwarrarl mpweny rernem anenh. Ran alpwey inngey anenh, ikwer-rnem artewenty iterremel. Lot-tangkwele Akngeyel ilew, ra anterreyew itethew, apmer yanh ywerrelhelemel atwey-akenh.

⁹ Ya, Akngeyelan akalty-antheyel anenhantherrenh angka awankeney yanh-rnem-angkwarr. Akngey-wenh-rneman awelheyel ikwerant, intem rernem aneyel ikwerrenh-angkwarr. Ranap renh-rnem intem arntarnt-areyel, ingwer-rnemelarl aha mpwareyel-angkwarran. Irrwerney-angker-rnem ra kelarl irrwampenh-antheyel. Rap alakenh aleth mpwarayntem arlta ikwerew-atety, rarl court-emelerl-aneyenh anenhantherrenh ingkerrenh aleth.

¹⁰ Ingwer-rneman arwa alhewer aneyel apmwangkwarr-then, Akngey-wety arlkarerremel. Rernem atyetyart ikwer-

rnem-wenhew-then awelhey-angenh, irrtwyerremel ilemel. Rernemap ikwer-rnem-wenh-angkwarrant iterreyel, irrngerney-anthelhemel, manew anketyerremel, ngkwarl antywemel, mpweny alherlewemel.

Rernemap artewentyel nakelhemel aneyel. Rernem apmwa tyel-angkeyel antyerl-rnemew, arrkent atherrelhelemel renh-rnem, nyerrerrey-angenhel.

¹¹ Antyerl-rneman rlterrk inngey angka apmwakert-rnem-angkwarrant. Rernemanap nthakenh apmwangkwarr

angkey-angenharl inweng ingwer-rnemewan, Akngeyelarl aweyel-wety. Akngey rant anyentelant renh-rnem court-emeley-angker. Inngarlap ran. ¹² Apmwa akalty-anthey-

angker-rnem rerneman akwerrp, Akngeyew tyel-angkey-angker-rnemar. Rernemap pwelek-apeny yep-yep-then-apeny aneyel, nthakenh arraty iterrey-angenh, nthakenh arraty angkey-angenh. Yep-yep pwelek-then renh-rnem

arwa atnyenem, anantherraw renh-rnem antwerrkemel atweyew, aker-anem arlkwemel. Alakenh-angkwarr Akngeyelan angka apmwakert-rneman ywerrelhelem.

¹³ Ranap artewentyel inngey renh-rnem irrwamperl-anthem, rernemar. ¹⁴ Rerneman aleth iterreyel, ilek-ilek an-

ketyel inaynteyew. Rernemanap aleth iterreyel, ayn-taynteyew ingwer-rnem-wenh anewikw-akert apmwangkwarr, anewarterrem-apeny. Aletharlap rernem irrwer-

neyel ingwer-rnemew. Ingwer-rneman arrantherr Christian anem angath-antey. Christian rlengkeny-rnem rernem intwemerlerrem apek Akngey-wety. Akalty-angkey-angker

apmwa yanh-rnemelan apmwangkwarr atnwenhem Christian rlengkeny-rnem, apmwa ilek-ilek mpwaraynteyew. Akngeyelanap renh-rnem irrwampen-antheyenh inngan-

mar. ¹⁵ Rernemanap ipmelhew Akngey-wenh arraty-angkwarr-wety, apentey-angenh-anem, apmwangkwarrant-anem apenteyel. Rernem apenteyel Balaam-wenh-angkwarr-

anem. Arrantherr iterl-areyel apek angka Balaam-akert, Beor-wenh alerikw ikwerenh? Ranap artwa angkakert

anem. Arrantherr iterl-areyel apek angka Balaam-akert, Beor-wenh alerikw ikwerenh? Ranap artwa angkakert

anem. Arrantherr iterl-areyel apek angka Balaam-akert, Beor-wenh alerikw ikwerenh? Ranap artwa angkakert

anem. Arrantherr iterl-areyel apek angka Balaam-akert, Beor-wenh alerikw ikwerenh? Ranap artwa angkakert

Akngey-wenharl anenh awank-akerr. Manewantarlap ra arwengkerrenh aleth. Ra apmwa ilek-ilek angwenhelenh, manaw ikwer ra inaynteyew. ¹⁶ Tangkey ikwerenhel itew renh, artwapenyarlap angkewan ikwer. Ranap Akngeyarl angkenh tangkey ikwer-angkwarr, ilemel Balaam ipmelheyew apmwangkwarr-wety, manew anketyerrey-angenh. Apmwangkarr akalty-anthey-angker weth-rnem rernemanap Balaam-apeny. Rernemanap apmwa innganemarl.

¹⁷ Ingwer-rnemanap arrangkwarl akaltyerrey-angenh ikwer-rnem-angkwarr. Ngenty artwerrety aletharl ayntem-apeny kwaty-weny arrangkw. Nthakenh kwaty ikwer-itwew inpey-angenh. Kwenpay arlter yanh-apeny kwaty nthakenh rntwey-angenh, arrangkw. Rwarrelanap arwa renh akngemarl. Alakenh-anyem apmwangkwarrarl akalty-antheyel-rnem apmwa arrpemarl. Akngeyelan apmer apmwa ikwer-rnem alalewew arrwekel. Apmer yanhan atemwengk-then apmwethen, rap renh-rnem atnyen-ayntem yanh-itwew intem-antey. ¹⁸ Ingwer-rneman rlengkeny-rnem Christian irrem tyaty-itwew. Rerneman ipmelhem-anemarl apmwangkwarr-wety, rernemap Jesus arwa angath-anteyarl apentem. Apmwangkarr akalty-anthey-angker weth-rnemel renh-rnem irrtwyerl-ampnem, alakenhap rernem angkeman, "Ampwal ilek-ilekew apek arrantherr ilkelheyel, arrantherranap irrngerney-anthelheyew, kel mwerrarl." Apmwarlap ampwal yanh-rneman. ¹⁹ Rernemap angka ingwer-anem ilem: "Arrantherr mwerr-anemarl. Alhewer arrantherr iterrey, kel mwerr-angkwarr kel apmwangkwarr aneyew, atherr-angkwarr." Mentyaw! Alakenh arraty-wenyarl! Akalty-anthey-angker yanh-rneman mwerr-wenyarl. Rernem aley nthakenh iterrey-angenh-anem, mwerr-angkwarr alhaynteyew, arrangkw-anemarl. Inweng apmwa Satan ran atyetyart ilkwanemarl ikwer-rnem, aleyan. Tyaylelarl aneyel-apeny, nthakenh tyerrelhey-angenh. Irrkaty-angkwarr-antey nthakenh mwerr-angkwarr aney-angenh-anem.

²⁰ Awankan irrtwyalth yanh-rnemelan Jesus iterl-arenh. Ranap impen anyent itetheley-angker. Jesus ran renh-rnem rlterrkelew apmwa ahern nhenh-areny-rnem-wety. Aleyanap rernem intwemelerreyel ikwer-wety, apmwangkwarr arrpemarl alheyel. Apmwangkwarr yanhan rlterrck inngey, tyeynel arertnenty-apeny. Rernem apmwa anenh arrwekel, aleyan apmwa innganemarl aneyel. Nthakenh Jesus-el arntarnt-arey-angenh-anem.

²¹ Arwa angkeyel-anem. Irrtywalth-rnem apek arrwekel apal anenh, Akngey iterl-arey-angenh. Kel mwerrarl. Akngeyelan renh-rnem alyepelant irrwampenh-antheyenh. Alakenh-wenyarlap ran. Kel inngarlap rernem Akngey iterl-arenh, rernemap intwemelerrew ikwer-wety. Aleyanap renh-rnem Akngeyel irrwampenh-antheyenh artewentyel.
²² Akngey-wenh pwekelan alakenh aynteyel:

“Arengk arntetyerrem, rap rllkwetherrem.

Rap angkeparl apey-alpem arlkweyew-anem.

Alakenh-anyem arppemarl ra aynteyelan:

“Ingwerentyel pikepik lhewem,

rap angkep aterngelhelem atnthewarl aylpemel.”

Apmwangkarr akalty-anthey-angker-rnem rernem arengk-apeny pikepik-then-apeny. Akngeyelan renh-rnem irrarlkw apmwewety, rernemanap ingkernarl angkep arppemarl alpew, apmwangkwarr arppemarl.

3

Ingwer-ingweran Jesus angkep apetyeyenh

¹ Atyenh-rnemay! Arrantherran iterl-areyel, pip arrwekeleny yanhan atha thwenew. Aleyan atha pip ingweranem thweneyel. Pip nhenh-atherr atha ingkwernew, arrantherr angka Akngey-wenh iterl-araynteyew, mwerranty-antey aleth iterr-aynteyew ikwer. ² Awank-akerran Akngey-wenh artwa angkakert-rnemel angka yanhan ingwer-rnem ilew, pip-warl-anem ingkwernemel. Aleyan tyaty-areny ilkwernemelan ileyel arrewantherr, Jesus-elarl akalty-anthenh-angkwarr. Jesus ranap Atyetyart anewantherrenh, itetheley-angker. Intem awelh-ayntenh-arey angka ikwer.

³ Mwerranty-anem awelhenh-arey. Jesus apey-alpewerr-awaty, ingwer-rneman arrewantherr-warl apetyeyenharl. Rernemanap aleth arrenhantherrenh arrkentelhelerl-aneyenh, Akngey-then arrkentelhelerl-aneyenh. Rernemap ilek-ilek apmwangkwarr mpwarerl-aneyenh, aleth apenterl-aneyenh ikwer-rnem-wenh-angkwarrant. ⁴ Rernemap alakenh angkerl-aneyenh: “Jesus-elan alhelenh, ra apetyeyew angkep ahern nhenh-warl. Aleyanap anantherr ywarn mpwelheyel-antey ikwer. Ranap angkep apetyey-angenh-antey nhenh-warl, arrangkw. Christian arrwekeleny-rneman kel-antey ilwew ingkerrenh. Ahern-then alker-then irrkaty-antey, Akngeyelarl awank mpwarew-antey, ratherrap ywerrey-angenh-antey. Ingkerrenh-antey intem irrkaty-angkwarr aneyel, ingwer-lkwererrey-angenharl!” Alakenhap rernem

angkerl-aneyenh, arrenhantherrenh arrkentelhelerl-aneyenh. ⁵ Rernem kel iterl-areyel, angka ikwer-rnem-wenh-antey inngewenyarl. Aley-anyeman rernem arrkernelheyel, angka Akngey ikwerenhew iylpelerreyew-anemarl. Rernemanap angka yanhan iterl-areyel, inngarlan aneyel, Akngeyelarl mpwarew ingkerrenh arrangkw-penh. Awank-akerr Akngeyarl angkewel, alker-then kwaty-then aremerreyelpew. Rap angkew kwatyew-anem. Kwaty ikwer-theyan ahern-anem akwenteyelpew.

⁶ Ikwer-penh ingwer-ingwer rap ilew, kwaty anyerr ilkwel-anem, ingkerrenh-antey irrarikenheyew. ⁷ Akngeyan aleth irrkaty-angkwarr angkeyel. Ra ileyel ahern-then alker-then alakenh: "Aley-anyem atha ingkerrenh ahern-areny alker-areny-then atnyeneyel, arwa angath-anteyarl. Ingwer-ingwer atha ingkerrenh-antey ywerrelheleyenh rwakert-anem." Ra arlta yannew mpwelheyel, rap court-emelerl-aneyenh-anem ingkerrenh ayernemel. Arlta yanhelan ra renh-rnem ywerrelheleyenh, ikwerarl awelhey-angenh-rneman.

⁸ Ya, atyenh-rnemay! Ingwer-rnemelan ayernem, "Ilekew-anem Akngeyan aleth mpwelheyel?" Iylpelerrey-angenh-anteyarl arrantherr anayntenh-arey, Akngey ra ingwer-lkwerarl. Ran anantherr-apeny-wenyarl. Ran ingwer-angkwarrarl iterreyel. Anantherran iterreyel, aherrety 1,000 arleng-alentyarl. Akngey ran iterreyel, aherrety 1,000 arlta anyent-apenyarl ikwerew. Alakenhap ra iterreyelan. ⁹ Ingwer-rneman apmwel-ayeth iterrem, "Jesus-an mpwelheyel arleng-alenty, ra apey-alpeyew-alentyan. Ranap iylpelerrewarl!" Inngarlap ran, angkep ra apetyey-angenh-antey. Ran atham-athamarl ingkerrenhew, rernem arrwekel-antey ilwewerr arrangkw-antey, renh iterl-arey-angenh-antey. Ran ilkelhey-angenh, artwethen arelh-then atweyew, arrangkw. Alakenhap ra mpwelheyelarl ikwer-rnem, rernem intwemelerreyew apmwangkwarr yanhwety, anthelheyew ikwer-warl.

¹⁰ Arlta yanhelan Jesus rarl apetyeyenhelan, ingkerrenhan apateyelpenyh. Artwa irrtyert-awarrarl apetyem-apeny warl ngkwenh-warl, ampwal ngkwenh-rnem irrtyert-ineyew. Picture talk-arlap nhenhan. Ngan anem apal, iterl-arey-angenharl, rarl anyelkel apetyemewan. Ngap apateyelpem. Arlta yanhel Akngeyel rap ingkerrenh ywerrelheleyelpenyh, rarl arrernew-apeny arrwekel. Alkeran rwarr ilkwel ywerrelheleyenh, rap arrangkw-anem aynteyenh. Ingkeny, alkent, antyarr renh-rnem ingkerrenh amperneyenh, arrangkw-anem

ywerrelheleyenh. Ahernan ampeyenh arrpemar, ingkerrenh ahern-itwewan arrangkwerreyenh.

11-12 Alakenh-wety arrantherr anaynteyew Akngey-wenh-angkwar. Akngeyew arrantherr awelh-aynteyew, Jesus rarl apetyeyenhew. Alakenhanap arrantherr Akngey irrngerney-anthamarl. Akngey-wenh-rnem arraty alakenh anenty, Jesus rap apetyemarl anamerl apek. Ya, inngarl Akngeyelan ingkerrenh rwakert ywerrelheleyenh. Arlta yanhelan, ran alker amperneyenharl, ingkerrenh yanh alker-itwew aneyelarl arrangkwerremel arrweltherreyenh. 13 Ranap alakenh mwerrarl! Akngey rarl arretengelew arrwekel-antey, alker rlungkeny ahern rlungkeny-then mpwareyew. Akngerrarl anayntem ikwerenh-angkwar, rernemantap anaynteman ahern rlungkeny yanh-itwew intem. Alakenh-anyem inngarlap anantherr ilkelheyyelan!

14 Ya, atyenh-rnemay! Alakenhap anantherr intem anaynteman mwerr-angkwar, Akngeyewant iterremel. Jesus rarl angkep apetyeyenh, rap anenhantherrenh arem, mwerrant-areyarl anantherr ingkerrenh anenh. Rap anenhantherrenh apmwa antwey-angenh-anem. 15 Jesus-an alerl mpwelheyel-anteyarl akngerrew, rernem ikwer-warlathek angkeperrenhey-alpeyew ikwer-warlathek, inweng anthelhemel. Ra renh-rnem itetheleyew.

Arrantherran kel iterl-areyel artwa ilkwa weth, Paul. Ranap anewantherr kakey ilkwapenyarl. Akngeyelan anthew arawerrng ilkwa, ranap akalty inngelar, iterl-areyel angka nhenhan. Ranap pip thwenew Akngey-wenh-rnemew angka irrkaty nhenh-akert. 16 Ranap alakenh pip-rnem ingkwernem, angka nhelkwer akalty-anthaynteyew. Ingwer-rnemelan apentey-angenh Akngey-wenh-angkwar arraty, rernemap intwemelerrem ikwer-wety. Rernemanap apatemel awelhem. Rerneman iterrem apmwel-ayeth, Paul-wenh angkernem ingwer-lkwerelem apmwangkwarr irrtwyerremel, ilerl-anemel ingwer-rnemew. Alakenhanap Akngeyelan arlta anyent ikwerel renh-rnem ywerrelheleyenh innganemar.

17 Atyenh-rnemay! Angka nhenh arrantherr kel iterl-areyelar. Aleyan arrantherr mwerranty iterremel anaynteyew. Arntarnt-arerr-ayntenh-arey arnerant-arey, arrantherr rlterrk anaynteyew. Irrtywalth yanh-rnemew awelhey-angenh anayntenh-arey, arrantherr intwemel-anem irrewerr Akngey-wety. 18 Alakenh-anyeman mwerraytengar: Jesus iterl-araynteyew mwerranty. Awelh-aynteyew ikwer, akaltyerr-aynteyew ikwer, arrer-apeny anaynteyew ikwer-itwew. Ra athamerreyel arrewantherr.

Ya, alakenh-anyeman aletharl angkey ipmelhey-angenh:
“Akngey nakaynteyew! Rant arawerrng ilkwakert ingwer-
rnem-angkwarr! Ran mwerr-angker aneyel anewantherr!”
Kel-antey.

Revelation

Jesus-el ileyel, nthakenharl irreyneyenh arrwekel

Angka nhenhan alakenh aynteyel

Artwamp anyentel John-el angka nhenhan ingkwernew pip-warl. Ra anenh kwertengerl Jesus-wenh, Zebedee-wenh alerikwan.

John-an alhenh, angka mwerr-angker Jesus-akert ilerl-apenh. Rome-areny-rnem atyetyart-rnem ikwer-wety arlkarerrenh, rernemap renh thwenew apmer akely-warl Patmos-warl, ahern ingwer-warl kwaty alay ampep-warl. Rap anenh tyaylel-apeny. Rarl ikwer-itwew anenh, Jesus ikwer angkew altyerr-angkwarr. John-elap ingkwernew-anem altyerr renh pip-warl. Alakenh-anyem Christian ingwer-rnemel iterl-areyew, alakenh-anyemarl irreyenh ingwer-ingwer.

Ikwereng-arey Rome-areny-rnemel Christian-rnem irrwrnenh artewentyel inngey, ingwer-rnem-then atwenh ipmew-antey. Apmwarl ayntenheng-arey, Christian-rnem arrkernelhenh-antey, Akngey-wenh-angkwarr apent-aynteyew. Alakenh-wety Akngeyel angka nhenh an-thew John-ew, rernemaw rlterrkerreyew-away, ater-weny anaynteyew.

Angka nhanyem picture-talk-akert. Akngeyel Christian-rnem ilew, angka irrpety-angkwarr renh-rnem akalty-antheyew.

Namp 1: Arraylenty-rnem artwa apmwernem-thenan aley aneyel, rernemap Akngey-wetyarl ilperteleyel akngerr. Rernemap ingwer-rnem pwerep-antheyel, Christian-rnem irrwern-aynteyew. Apmwernemel apek renh-rnem ipmew atwem.

Namp 2: Jesus Christ-an ilkwarl ingkerr-angkwarr. Ingwer-ingweran ra ipmew atweyenh Akngey-wetyarl arlkarerreyel-rneman.

Namp 3: Ahern-thenarl alker-then ywerreyelpeyenh-penhel, Akngeyel ahern ngwampeny-then alker ngwampeny-then arnwarneyenh-anem. Ikwerenh-rnem ahern awanken-y-itwewarl anenheng-arey, rernemarl rlterr ikwerant iterrenh, Akngeyel renh-rnem ineyenh, akngeyneyenh, ikwer-itwel aney-alpeyew intem-antey. Rap ikwerenh-rnem ineyenh, akngeyneyenh, ikwer-itwel aney-alpeyew intem-antey, rernemarl rlterr iterrenh ikwerant.

Angka nhenhelan ileyel, ingwer-ingwer ahern nhenh-itwew aynteyenh

¹ Akngeyel angka anthew Jesus Christ-ew, ra ileyew ikwerenh-rnemew, alerl-antey ingwer-ingwer alakenharl aynteyenh-akert. Rap antyerl ikwerenh thwenew warrkenh ikwerenh-warl atyeng-warl John-warl. Antyerl ra ilek-ilek lwewarrernew atyeng. ² Atha nhenh ingkwerneyel, ilek-ilek atharl arew-penh. Angka nhenhan Akngey-wenh, Jesus-elarl lwewarrernew antyerl ikwer. ³ Ingwerentyel angka nhenhan ilerl-anenty, Akngeyel renh arntarnt-arayntem. Ingwerentyan awelhenty mwanty iterremel, Akngeyel renh arntarnt-arayntem arppemarl. Arlta arrer-anem irreyel.

John-el angka nhenhan ingkwerneyel Akngey-wenh-rnemew

⁴ Ya, alakenh atha pip nhenh ingkwerneyel Christian-rnem-warl, apmer Asia-ampeny-warl. Arrantherrarl aneyel apmer 7-itwel, arrantherrap Akngey-warl-athek akar-rerrem apmelerr, renh nakeyew.

Akngey ran arrwekeleny anenh, ahern nhenh arnwarney-angenhel-antey. Iteth ra aneyel, iteth ra anayntem intem-antey. Atha nhanyem katy ayerneyel arrewantherr, ra athamerremel arntarnt-araynteyew. Alakenh-angkwarran arrantherr mwerrant-arey anaynteyew. Inweng-rnem 7 Akngey arrerentyarl aneyel, rarl chair ikwa atyetyart-wenh-itwew. Renh-rnem atha ileyel, arrewantherr katy ayerneyew, Akngey ra athamerremel arrenhantherr arntarnt-araynteyew. ⁵ Ya John-el atha Jesus Christ-then ayerneyel. Rant iley-angker Akngey-wenh-angkwarran. Atha renh ayerneyel arrewantherr, ra athamerremel arntarnt-araynteyew, arrantherraw mwerr-angkwarr anaynteyew. Jesus-tangkwel Akngeyel itethelew ipmepenh. Ahern nhenh-itwewan artwa alkenh-rnem apmer arrpanenh-areny aneyel. Jesus Christ alkenharl ingkerr-angkwarr ahern nhenh-itwew aneyel.

Anantherr ingkerrenh intwemel-alhenh Akngey-wety. Jesus-anap aletharl ilkelhenh anewantherr. Ra katy ilwew, apmwa akngeyew anantherr-wety. Arrnga ikw-erenh thelew, anenhantherrenh angkepeleyew Akngey-warl-ilwengk. ⁶ Aleyan Jesus-el anenhantherrenh arrernew, warrkenh Akngey-wenh-rnem-anem anaynteyew. Nakeyn-aynteyew Jesus renh, rarl alkenh aneyel intem-antey! Ya, arratyarl yanh!

⁷ Awelhenh-arey atyeng arrantherran! Ingwer-ingweran Jesus apey-alpeyenah ahern nhenh-warl. Arrantherrap renh

areyenh, rarl apey-alpeyenh kwenpay-angkwarr. Ingkerre-
lan areyenh anngel. Weth-rnemel renharl atwew-rnemel-
then areyenh arrpemar. Ingkerrenh apmer arrpanenhel
artnalhellerreyenh ikwer. Ya, arraty wenh! Alakenh-
anyemarl aynteyenh!

⁸ Akngey alakenh angkeyel, "Ayengan arrwekel anenh.
Awank-akerr ayeng anenh, ahern nhenhan arnwarney-
angenhel-antey. Aleyan ayeng iteth-anteyarl aneyel. Ahern
nhenh-then alker nhenh-then aleth-antey ywerrenheyen-
harl, ayengan iteth intemarl anerl-aneyenh. Ayengan
Atyetyart Ilkwa Ingkerrenhew aneyel."

John-el Jesus areyel altyerr-angkwarr

⁹ Ayeng John, Jesus-wenh warrkenh arrantherr-apeny. Ra
alkenharl aneyel warrkenh ikwerenh-rnemew. Ingwer-
rnemel ayenh irrwerneyel arrenhantherrenh-apeny.
Kel mwerrarl alakenh. Anantherr renh apent-ayntem
angkeperrey-angenh, rarl anenhantherrenh riterrkel-
ayntem. Ayeng alhenh, angka mwerr-angker Jesus-akert
atha ilerl-apenh. Rernem ayenh antwerrkew, thwewen-
anem apmer nhenh-warl Patmos-warl. Apmer ahern
akelyarlap ran, kwaty alay ampep-itwew, tyayl-apeny.

¹⁰ Weth-antey Akngey-wenh arltel ayeng angkenh ikwer-
warl-ilweng. Ra Inweng ikwerenh thwewen arawerrng
riterrk-akert atyeng-warl. Athap awew ingwerenty-anem,
artep-angkwarr angkey-alhenty. Rap atayel inngey angkey-
alhew terampet-apeny. ¹¹ Rap atyeng angkew, "John-
ay! Atha ngkweng ilek-ilek lwewarrerneyew. Pip ina.
Ingkwerna ilek-ilek nhaym, atharl ngkweng lwewarrernem.
Ntwap thwena Akngey-wenh-rnem-warl, apmer 7-areny-
rnem-warl. Rernem Akngey-warl-athek akarrerrem ap-
melerr. Thwena Ephesus-areny-rnem-warl, Smyrna-areny-
rnem-warl, Pergamum-areny-rnem-warl, Thyatira-areny-
rnem-warl, Sardis-areny-rnem-warl, Philadelphia-areny-
rnem-warl, Laodicea-areny-rnem-warl-akerr. Thwena
ingkerrew-antey."

¹² Athap artepang arew-anem. Atha areyew, angwenh
atyeng angkeyelan. Athap arew-anem, ampwal-rnem 7
inngarl rtenh, gold-penharl arnwarnew. Irrwerl-itwewan
ikwer-rnem-itwew ayntenh irrkwernem anter olive-
angketyarr, lherrmarl ampenh-akert. ¹³ Ampep-itwewan
rtenh Artwa Inngarl Akngey-wenh-apeny, arnkwa
arlpenty-akert ingketyew-atety. Arnely-angkwarran pilt
gold-el-apenyarl artyernenh. ¹⁴ Altan arlterel kwenpay-
apeny. Annga atherran lherrmel-apenyarl artyernenh.

¹⁵ Ingkety atherran ampenh, ayen rwenp rwethey tyerrenty-apeny. Atayel ra angkenhan kwaty atnyerr anterrenty-apeny. ¹⁶ Rap antyarr 7 antwerrkenh itep arraty-ampenyel. Arrakert-theyan nayp arlpenty-apeny tyerrelhenharl, arreylp atherr-angkwarrarl. Inngerrelan arrtyernenh ingkeny arlta ampepel-apeny.

¹⁷ Atharl artepang aremel renh arew, ayengap kwen-erremel aytnew ipmapeny. Itep arraty-ampenyel-anem ayenh arnew, rap angkew, "Atererrey-angenh. Ayengan arrwekel anenh. Awank-akerran ayeng anenh, ahern nhenhan arnwarney-angenhel-antey. Ahern nhenh-then alker nhenh-then ywerrenheyenharl, ayengan iteth intemarl anerl-aneyenh. ¹⁸ Ayengan iteth aneyel! Ayeng ilwew-tangkwe, aleyan ayeng intem-antey iteth-anemarl. Ingwer-rnem atha itetheleman, ingwer-rneman atha ipmemarl, rernem aynteyew ipmernem-itwelarl.

¹⁹ Ya, John, ingkwerna ingkerrenh ilek-ilek, ntwarl arew altyerr-angkwarr. Ingkwerna, ilek-ilek arlta nhenhelarl ntwal arew. Ingkwerna, ingkerrenh nhanyem atha ngkwengarl lwewarrernew, ingwer-ingwerarl aynteyenh. ²⁰ Ntwal areyel ampwal-rnem 7, gold-penharl arnwarnew-rnem? Atha anayntelem ngkweng, ntwal iterl-araynteyew. Rernem Akngey-wenh-rnem ileyel, rernemarl akarrerreyel apmer 7-itwew. Ilek arlap antyarr 7 nhenh-rnem, atharl antwerkeyel itep arraty-ampenyel? Athap ngkweng anayntelem arrpemar, ntwal iterl-araynteyew. Rernem ileyel antyerl-rnem 7-arl, rernemarl Akngey-wenh-rnem arntarnt-areyel apmer 7 weth-rnem-itwew."

2

Jesus-an angkeyel Ephesus-areny-rnemew

¹ Irrkaty ran atyeng angkew, "Angka atyenh ingkwerneyew antyerlew, Christian Ephesus-areny-rnemarl arntarnt-areyelew. Ileyew renh alakenh: 'Athan 7 antyarrarl antwerrkeyel itep arraty-ampenyel. Ayengap ampepel alheyel ampwal 7 weth-rnem gold-penh lherrm-angketyarr-angkwarr. Ayengan angkeyel Ephesus-areny-rnemew-anem. Awelhenh-arey atyeng arrantherr!

² Athan arrenhantherrenh ingkerrenh iterl-areyel. Atha iterl-areyel, arrantherrarl atyeng warrkerreyel mwerr-angkwarr. Rlterrk ayntemeng-arey, arrantherr angkeperrey-angenharl. Arrantherran amperelemel alhem apmwel-ayetharl aneyel-rnem-wetyan. Ingwer-rneman iterrem-arrpantey, "Akngeyel anenhantherrenh rlwanew, alkenh aneyew Akngey-wenh-rnemew."

Arrangkwarlap ran. Arrantherran awelhew mwanty-antey iterl-aremel, rernemarl irrtwyerremel ilenh. ³ Ingwer-rnemelan arrenhantherrenh irrwernenh, arrantherrarl ayenh apentenh-wety. Arrantherran angkeperrey-angenharl, ipmelhey-angenharl. Ayengan inkwerelheyel arrantherrew.

⁴ Athan arrenhantherrenh iltem-anem alyepel. Awank arrantherr atyeng-warl-ilwengk-tangkwel anthelhew, arrantherrap atyeng ilkelhenh artewenty. Arrantherr ilkelherrenh artewenty arrpemar. Aleyanap arrangkw-anem. Arrantherr atyeng arwa alyepel-anem ilkelheyel.

⁵ Arrantherr artewenty atyeng ilkelhenh-tangkwel. Iyplerrey-angenh-anem! Arrantherran atyeng iterrey-angenh-anem ingwer-rnemew-then. Angkeperrenh-arey artnemel apmwewety atyeng-warl-ilwengk, ayeng arrewantherr-warl alhewerr, rakerl-alpeyew ampwal arlpenty weth lherrm-akert. Irrkaty-angkwarr anayntenh-arey, arrantherrarl arrwekel-antey anenh-apeny. ⁶ Anyenting-anem ayeng angkeyew arrewantherr. Akngerrel apenteyel artwa weth Nicolaus, apmwangkwarr alhemel. Arrantherran ikwerenh-angkwarrew ilkelhey-angenh, ayengarl aneyel-apeny. Alakenh iterremel arrantherr mwerr-angkwarrarl aneyel.

⁷ Arrantherran iylpakertarl! Awelhenh-arey mwanty-antey, Inweng Mwerr-angkerelarl ileyel-angkwarr Akngew-wenh-rnemew! Ingwerenty rterrk apek rtmem arrenty-wenh-angkwarr-wety, rap alhewer alhem apmer atherrkeny-warl irrwerl. Apmer ikwer-itwewan arwerl anyent rtneyel itetheley-angker. Ingwerentyel arlkwem amern mwerr-angker ikwerenh, atharl Jesus anthem, rap iteth-anem anem intem-antey.' "

Angka nhenhan antyerl ikwer, Christian Ephesus-areny-rnemarl arntarnt-areyelew.

Jesus-an angkeyel Smyrna-areny-rnemew

⁸ Irrkaty ran angkew arrpemar, "Angka atyenh ingkwerneyew antyerlew, Christian Smyrna-areny-rnemarl arntarnt-areyelew. Ileyew renh alakenh: 'Ayengan arrwekel anenh, ahern nhenh arnwarney-angenhel-antey. Ahern-then alker-thenan ywerrenheyenhan, ayengan irrkaty-antey anayntem. Ayeng ilwew-tangkwel, ayengap itetherrew ipmepen. Aley ayeng angkeyel Smyrna-areny-rnemew. Awelhenh-arey atyeng arrantherr!

⁹ Atha iterl-areyel, ingwer-rnemelarl arrenhantherrenh irrwerneyel. Irrepern-rnem arrantherr arrangkw aneyel man-weny-then. Akngeyelan arrenhantherrenh anthew

ilek-ilek arawerrng ikwerenh-akertelan, manan ment-
yarl. Atha iterl-areyel, ingwer-rnemelarl ingkerterremel
kwantheyel, apmwel-ayeth tyel-angkemel arrewantherr.
Rernem nakelhemel ilelheyel Jew-rnem akwel. Rerne-
man irrtwyerremel ileyel, arrenty Satan-wenh-rnemarl,
renharl apenteyel-rnem. ¹⁰ Alerl ingwer-ingweran rlterrk
innganemarl ayntem arrewantherr. Atererrey-angenh.
Satan-an iterreyel, arrenhantherrenh arrkerneyew, ange-
peleyew Akngey-wenh-angkwarr-wety. Ran ikwerenh-
rnem ileyenh, ingwerentyaman arrewantherr antwer-
rkeyew, tyayl-warl akwernemel arlta 10-ew-atety. Ar-
renhantherrenhap artewentyel irrwamperl-anthaynteyenh,
ipmew apek atwaynteyenh. Artewenty iterrey-angenh.
Arrantherr rlterrk-antey anaynteyew, atyengant iterremel,
ipmelhey-angenh. Atharl itethelem ipmepenh, arranther-
rap atyeng-itwel-anem aney-alpem intem-antey.

¹¹ Arrantherran iylpakertarl! Awelhenh-arey mwanty-
antey, Inweng Mwerr-angkerelarl ileyel-angkwarr Akngey-
wenh-rnemew! Ingwerenty rlterrk apek rtnem arrenty-
wenh-angkwarr-wety, rap nthekwern ampey-angenh rwa
ilkwitwew, intemarl ampeyel-itwew, arrangkwi. "

Nhenhan angka antyerl ikwer, Christian Smyrna-areny-
rnemarl arntarnt-areyew.

Jesus-an angkeyel Pergamum-areny-rnemew

¹² Irrkaty ran atyeng angkew arrpemar, "Angka
atyenh ingkwerneyew antyerlew, Christian Pergamum-
areny-rnemarl arntarnt-areyew. Ileyew renh alakenh:
'Atha weth napp arlpenty antwerrkeyel, arreylp atherr-
angkwarrarl. Aley ayeng angkeyel Pergamum-areny-
rnemew. Awelhenh-arey atyeng arrantherr!

¹³ Atha iterl-areyel apmer arrewantherrenh. Arrenty
Satan alkenh aneyel apmer yanh-itwelan. Akngerrel yanh-
areny-rnemel rernem renh apenteyelan. Arrantherran
arrangkwarl, rlterrkarl atyeng aneyel, ipmelhey-angenh.
Warrkenh anyent atyenhan anenh ikwer-itwew, itnan
Antipas. Ran angka atyenh ilerl-apenh. Weth-anteyan
rernem renh awew, rernemap renh atwew ipmew-antey.
Ikwereng-arey arrantherran rlterrk-antey anenh, arran-
therrap angeperrey-angenh-antey atyeng-wety, arrangkwi.
Ayengan arrantherrew inkwerelheyel.

¹⁴ Athan iltem arrenhantherrenh alyepel. Ingwerentya-
man arrewantherr apmwel-ayeth-angkwarr aneyel, angka
Balaam-wenh awelhemel, rarl awank anenh-angkwarr-
apeny. Angka yanh an iterl-areyel apek? Ran irrtwy-
erremel ilew artwa alkenh apmer Moab-arenyew, itna

Balak. Balak ranem irrtwerremel ilew Israel-wenh-rnemew, rernemaw apmwangkwar anaynteyew. Rernem arnwarnenh ampwal apmwernem arwerl-penh apwert-penh-then, kwernerremel ikwer-rnemew, Akngeyew iterrey-angenh, arrangkw. Rernemap anthenh aker-rnem-then ampwal ikwer-rnemewan inngew-apeny. Anthewarl-penh rernemap ampernew-anem, arlkwew-anem apmwel-ayeth-angkwarr. Balak rap angka Balaam-wenh ilew Israel-wenh-rnemew, mwerr aynteyew arelh artwa ingwer-wenh-akert iteng-apeny. Arengk-rnem-apeny rernem mpweny ayntenh, Akngeyew awelhey-angenh. Aley irrpetyap ingwerentyaman irrkaty-angkwarrarl alheyel, awelheyel Balaam-wenh angkew. ¹⁵ Ingwerentyelaman arrewantherr apenteyel artwa Nicolaus, angka apmwa ikwerenhew awelhemel. Balaam-then Nicolaus-then ratherranap irrtwerremelarl angka ileyel atherr. ¹⁶ Intwemelerrenharey apmwewety! Amperrngerremel angkeperrenhey-alpenh-arey atyeng-warl! Akngerran angkeperrey-angenh apmwewety, alerl ayeng arrewantherr-warl alhem, athap renh-rnem atwem angka atyenhel, ayengarl arrakert-angkwarr-they angkeyel. Angka atyenhan napp-apeny, arreylp atherr-angkwarr-apeny.

¹⁷ Arrantherran iylpakertarl! Awelhenh-arey mwantey, Inweng Mwerr-angkerelarl ileyel-angkwarr Akngey-wenh-rnemew! Ingwerenty rlterrk apek rtnem arrenty-wenh-angkwarr-wety, athap renh anthem amern alkerareny itnan *mana*. Aleyan amern nhenhan nthakenh arey-angenh, athap anthem ingwerentyew, rernemarl ayenh apenteyelew. Athap renh anthem apwert arlteralyelk. Athap apwert ikwer-warl itnanem ingkwernem, itna ingwer-anem. Ingkerrel itna renh iterl-arey-angenh. Apwert arlteralyelkew-arteyel rant iterl-arayntem.' "

Nhenhan angka antyerl ikwer, Christian Pergamum-areny-rnemarl arntarnt-areyelew.

Jesus-an angkeyel Thyatira-areny-rnemew

¹⁸ Irrkaty ran atyeng angkew arrpemar, "Angka atyenh ingkwernerew antyerlew, Christian Thyatira-areny-rnemarl arntarnt-areyelew. Ileyew renh alakenh: 'Ayengan Akngey-wenh Alerikwarl. Angka atyenh atha ileyel. Angan atyenh atherran ampeyel rwa lherrm-apeny. Ingkety atyenh atherran ayen rwenp rnter-rnter-apeny, rwethey tyerrenty-apenyarl. Aley ayeng angkeyel Thyatira-areny-rnemew. Awelhenh-arey atyeng arrantherr!

¹⁹ Atha iterl-areyel, arrantherrarl aneyel-angkwarr. Arrantherr artewenty ilkelherremel aneyel, athamerremel

ingwer-rnemew-then. Rlterrk el atyeng iterremel warrkerreyel mwerr-angkwarr, angkepperrey-angenh, rlterrkarl ayntemeng-arey. Arrantherrarl atyeng inweng anthelhewpenh, mwerr atyeng warrkerrenh. Aleyan arrantherr warrkerreyel mwerr innganem atyeng.

²⁰ Athan iltem arren hantherrenh alyepel. Arrantherran arelh weth Jezebel tyarlewew, arrenhantherrenh akalty-antheyew, arrantherrarl Akngey-warl akarrerrem. Ranap irrywerremelarl ilem. Ra ilelhem angkakert Akngey-wenh-arrpantey.

Ran ileyel, alhewer mpweny alhaynteyew arengk-apeny. Ran ileyel, alhewer aker arlkwaynteyew, ampwal arwerlpenhew apwert-penhew-then anthew-penharl.

²¹ Akgerr-inger atha arelh renh ilew, angkepperreyew apmwangkwarr-wety. Ayengan mpwelhenh ywarn-antey, aley arrangw-antey. Ran awelhey-angenh-antey alheyel.

²² Alakenh-theyan atha renh arntety antheyenh, rap kwarnelherl-aneyenh. Ingwer-rnem ipmelheyew, ikwerenp mpweny aynterl-anewerr, rernem arntety irrewerr irrkaty-angkwarr. ²³ Rapeny ingkerrenh atha ilwerl-atheneyenh.

Akngey-wenh ingkerrelap areyengan, rernemap iterl-areyengan, atharl kanper ingkerrenhan iterl-areyel. Atha iterl-areyel, ingkerrenharl iterreyel-angkwarr. Ingwerenty apmwangkwarrarl aneyel, atha renh thwenem, rwa ilk-wewarl aleth ampeyel-warlarl. Ingwerentyan atyeng-wety intwemelerremel apmwangkwarr alhem, ayengap ikwer awakelhemarl apmwa ikwer-rnem-penh. Ingwerentyelan ayenh apentemel arraty-angkwarrarl alhem, athap ilek-ilek mwerr-angker ikwer anthem, rarl ilek-ilek mwerr-angker mpwarem-apeny.

²⁴ Arelh Jezebel-wenh-rneman alakenh angkem: "Anantherr ilek-ilek iterl-areyel arrenty Satan-wenh-then." Rerneman ilkwarl ilelheyel. Ingwer-rnemanap arrantherr awelhey-angenharl ikwer, rarl akalty-antheyel apmwangkwarr. Ayengap arrantherrrew inkwerelheyel.

²⁵ Iylpellerrey-angenh-antey! Apent-ayntenh-arey atyenh-angkwarr ipmelhey-angenh-antey, atyeng mpwelhemel, ayengarl apey-alpeyenhew.

²⁶ Ingwerenty rlterrk apek rtnem arrenty-wenh-angkwarr-wety, atyengarl warrkerreyel ipmelhey-angenh, athap renh-rnem arrernem alkenh apmer arrpanenhew ahern nhenh-itwel. ²⁷⁻²⁸ Akngey atyenhel ayenh-tangkwel alkenh arrernew apmer arrpanenhew. Aleyan athanem renh-rnem alkenh arrernem irrkaty-angkwarr. Ayengan anayntem alkenh ingkerrenhew arawerrng ilkwakert. Ingwerenty atyeng awelhey-angenh, ra renhan atweyenh,

apwertelarl pweterl ngkweltyelem-apeny. Arlta ikwerelan atha renh antyarr alkerreylp antheyenh, ra iterl-areyew, atharl renh alkenh-anem ilem.

²⁹ Arrantherran iylpakertarl! Awelhenh-arey mwanty-antey, Inweng Mwerr-angkerelarl ileyel-angkwarr Akngey-wenh-rnemew!’ ”

Nhenhan angka antyerl ikwer, Christian Thyatira-areny-rnemarl arntarnt-areyew.

3

Jesus-an angkeyel Sardis-areny-rnemew

¹ Irrkaty ran atyeng angkew arrpemar, “Angka atyenh ingkwerneyew antyerlew, Christian Sardis-areny-rnemarl arntarnt-areyew. Ileyew renh alakenh: ‘Athan inweng 7 weth-rnem Akngey-wenh-rnem atnyeneyel. Athap antyarr 7 weth-rnem atnyeneyel itep atyenhel. Aley ayeng angkeyel Sardis-areny-rnemew. Awelhenh-arey atyeng arrantherr!’

Atha iterl-areyel, arrantherrarl aneyel-angkwarr. Ingwer-neman iterreyel, arraty arrantherr ayenh apenterl-anenty-arrpantey. Arrantherran aneyel artwa ankwenp-ankwenp-apeny, ipmapeny. Aleyan arrantherr irrwerlap-aneyel, alperrarl kwaty-itwew irrwerlap-aynteyel-apeny. ² Atyekerrenh-arey! Arrantherr warrk mwerr arnwar-nenh, arwa alyepel-antey. Kel atha arew. Akngey atyenganap arrewantherr inkwerelhey-angenh-anem. Arrantherran mwerr anperarl arnwarneyew, warrk arrewantherrrenh arrangkw-anem irrewerrarl! ³ Arrantherr iterl-areyel, angka renharl awew awank-akerr. Arrantherran awelhew-tangkwel. Aleyan iylpellerrey-angenh-antey. Angkeperrenhey-alpeyew amperrngerremel, Akngey-wenh angkant apentemel. Arrantherr iylpelant awemel anenty, arrantherrap apal arnernkey anerl-aneyenh, ayengarlnhew arrer aremerreyelpeyenh.

⁴ Irrpetyap arrantherr awelheyel-antey Akngeyew, iylpellerrey-angenh ikwerenh-angkwarr-antey aneyel. Arrantherr irlwart-anem aneyel. Akngey ran inkwerelheyel arrewantherr; arrantherrap atyeng-itwel alherl-aneyenh arnkwa arlter-akert. ⁵ Ya, ingwerenty rlterrk apek rtnem arrenty-wenh-angkwarr-wety, rap aylpem arnkwa arlterel arrpemar. Itnernem arnkwa arlter-akert-rneman atha ingkwernew pwek impen atyenh-warl itna Akngey-wenh-rnem-akert-warl. Rernemap atyeng-itwel aney-alpeyenh intem-antey. Nthekwern itnernem iparey-angenh-anem. Arlta ikwerel, Akngeyelarl ingkerrenh ayerneyenheng-arey,

ayengan angkeyenh Akngey atyenhew antyerl-rnemew-then alakenh: "Nhenh-rnem atha iterl-areyel!"

⁶ Arrantherran iyipakertarl! Awelhenh-arey mwanty-antey, Inweng Mwerr-angkerelarl ileyel-angkwarr Akngey-wenh-rnemew!' "

Nhenhan angka antyerl ikwer, Christian Sardis-areny-rnemarl arntarnt-areyew.

Jesus-an angkeyel Philadelphia-areny-rnemew

⁷ Irrkaty ran atyeng angkew arrpemar, "Angka atyenh ingkwerneyew antyerlew, Christian Philadelphia-areny-rnemarl arntarnt-areyew. Ileyew renh alakenh: 'Ayengant anyent mwerr. Ayengant anyent arraty. Atha anyentel key arrengey David-wenh renhan antwerrkeyel. Key rantap altywereley-angker arriw anyentant. Arriw ikwer-angkwarran iwerr aynteyel Akngey atyenh-warl. Athant altywereleman, nthekwern ingwerentyel akentey-angenharl. Athant akentem, nthekwern ingwerentyel altywereley-angenharl. Aley ayeng angkeyel Philadelphia-areny-rnemew. Awelhenh-arey atyeng arrantherr!"

⁸ Atha iterl-areyel, arrantherrarl aneyel-angkwarr. Atha iterl-areyel, arrantherrarl alhengkerrew-anem aley. Aleyan arrantherrap intem-antey angka atyenhew awelheyel. Arrantherran ingwer-rnem iley-angenharl, "Anantherran Jesus iterl-arey-angenh." Alakenh-angkwarran atha altywerelew arriw renhan, arrantherraw aylpenheyew. Nthekwern ingwerentyel akentey-angenh arrantherr-wety. ⁹ Atha ingwer-rneman iterl-areyel, Jew-rnem-arrpanteyarl ilelheyel-rnem. Rernem irrtwyerremel ileyel, apmwangkwarr akalty-anthemel. Akngey-wenh-rnem-arrpantey, arrangkw, arrenty Satan-wenh-rnemarlap rerneman. Athap renh-rnem ilem, irrtwyerremelarl ileyel-rnem, rernem kwernerremel nakeyew arrenhantherrenh. Rernemap angkeyenh, "Jesus-elan arrenhantherrenh arntarnt-areyel mwerr-angkwarr." ¹⁰ Arrantherran atyeng rltarrk rtnenh, atyeng mpwelhemel, ayengarl apey-alpeyenhew. Arrantherr atyeng-wety intwemelerrey-angenh-antey. Athan arrenhantherrenh iwerl-alhey-angenh-antey, rltarrkarl aynteyenheng-arey ingkerrenhew ahern nhenh-itwel ingwer-ingwer.

¹¹ Ya, ayengarl ingwer-ingwer apey-alpeyenh-wety! Arraty-angkwarr-antey ayenh apent-ayntenh-arey, aleyan arrantherr aneyel-angkwarr-apey. Athap mwerr-angker anthem arrewantherr. Arrantherr apek ayenh apentey-angenh, atha nthekwern mwerr-angker anthey-angenharl. Athan ingwerentyewantarl anthem. ¹² Ya,

ingwerenty rltterrk rtnem arrenty-wenh-angkwarr-wety, athap renh rnkernem apwert rltterrk arlpenty-apeny, warl Akngey atyenh-wenh-warl. Rap aney-alpem irrngerney intem-antey, warl renh iwerl-alhey-angenh. Athap ingkwerneyenh itna Akngey atyenh-wenh ikwer-warl. Irrkaty-angkwarr atha ingkwerneyenh itna *Jerusalem Ngwampeny* ikwer-warl, Akngey-wenh tawen-penh. Ingwer-ingwer Akngeyel atwarrelheleyenh tawen renh Jerusalem alker irrwerl-they. Athap ingkwerneyenh itna ingwer-anem atyenh ikwer-warl. Itna renhan iterl-arey-angenh-antey.

¹³ Arrantherran iytpakertarl! Awelhenh-arey mwanty-antey, Inweng Mwerr-angkerelarl ileyel-angkwarr Akngey-wenh-rnemew!' "

Nhenhan angka antyerl ikwer, Christian Philadelphia-areny-rnemarl arntarnt-areyew.

Jesus-an angkeyel Laodicea-areny-rnem-warl

¹⁴ Irrkaty ran atyeng angkew arrpemar, "Angka atyenh ingkwerneyew antyerlew, Christian Laodicea-areny-rnemarl arntarnt-areyew. Ileyew renh alakenh: 'Atha anyentel angka Akngey-wenh arraty iley-angker. Athan inngarl ileyel. Ayeng alkenh aneyel ingkerrenhew, rarl arnwarnew-rnemew. Aley ayeng angkeyel Laodicea-areny-rnemew. Awelhenh-arey atyeng arrantherr!

¹⁵ Atha iterl-areyel, arrantherrarl aneyel-angkwarr. Arrantherr iterreyel, arrantherr ayenh arraty apenterl-anenty-arrpantey. Arrangkwarlap ran! Arrantherran arwarl irrwerlap-aneyelar, kwatyel alperr irrwerlap-aneyel-apenyarl. Arrantherr innga ilkelhemel ayenh apentey-angenharl. Nthakenh atha arrenhantherrenh ileman?

¹⁶ Pwertay mwanty-antey! Nthakenh alakenh arrantherr apenterl-aney-angenh. Atha arrenhantherrenh iwewerr, apelh arrakert-they iweyel-apeny.

¹⁷ Arrantherr iterreyel, ayenharl arraty apenterl-anenty. Arrangkwarlap ran! Arrantherr ilerreyel, "Mwerr-angkwarr anantherr ingkerrenh anerl-aneyel, ilek-ilek-then man-then atnyen-emel." Arrantherranap apatemel angkeyel. Irrepern-rnem! Inngan arrangkwarl atnyeneyel! Arnkweweny aparrng anerl-anenty-apeny. Nyerrrelarlap alakenh! ¹⁸ Awelhenh-arey atyeng! Angkeperremel ayenh ayernemel, mwerr-angker gold ingwer-lkwer inngethen antheyew, mwerr man ilkwangkwarr-wetyarl. Alakenhaymanap ilek-ilek mwerr-angker atnyenerl-anenty-apenyarl. Ayenh ayernenh-arey,

arnkwa arlter antheyew, arrantherr aylpeyew, nyerrerrew-err. Aparrng-wety ayenh ayernenh-arey, anter mwerr-angker antheyew apernelheyew-arelh, arrantherr anaynt areyew-ayteng.

¹⁹ Ayengan ahelerreyel arrewantherr, ayengap ilkelheyel-anteyarl arrewantherr artewentyel atyenh-angkwarr. Alakenh-anyemarl ap ran. Ayengarl ilkelheyel-rnem atha iltem athamerremel, rernem akaltyerreyew-awayt, arraty-angkwarr anaynteyew. Alakenhaym atha arrenhantherrenh ileyel, mwanty angkeperreyew apmwewety atyeng-warl.

²⁰ Awelhenh-arey atyeng! Ayengan rtneyel arriwel rltar-atwemel, alakenh arlkemel, "Altywerelenh-arey atyeng! Ayeng aylpenheyew arrewantherr-warl. Anantherr inkw-erelhelemel anaynteyew, amern arlkwemel."

²¹ Ya, ingwerenty rlterrk apek rtnem arrenty-wenh-angkwarr-wety, athap renh alkenh-anem arrernem atyeng-itwel. Ayengarl anenheng-arey ahern nhenh-itwel, arrenty-rlterrk atyeng arnwarnenh. Ayenganap rlterrk-anteyarl ikwer-wety rtnenh. Atharl renh antengelew-penh, ayengap aney-alpew Akngey atyenh-itwel-anem chair mwerr-angker-itwel. Aleyan aylak aneyel alkenh-anem ingkerrew. Ingwerenty rlterrk apek rtnem arrenty-wenh-angkwarr-wety, rap alkenh-anem aney-alpem atyeng-itwel, arntarnt-aremel ingkerrenh.

²² Arrantherran iytpakertarl! Awelhenh-arey mwanty-antey, Inweng Mwerr-angkerelarl ileyel-angkwarr Akngey-wenh-rnemew!' "

Nhenhan angka antyerl ikwer, Christian Laodicea-areny-rnemarl arntarnt-areyew.

4

John-el apatemel altyerr-angkwarr areyel, irrwerl-areny-rnemelarl Akngey nakeyel

¹ Ikwer-they athap altyerr ingwerel-ayeth-anem arew. Arriw altywer-anem irrew alker-itwel. Irrkaty wetharl ahenty terampet-apeny angkenty, atharl arrwekel awew, ranem atyeng angkey-alhew arrpemar. Rap angkew, "Apetya! Atha ngkweng lwewarrerneyew, nthakenharl aynteyenh ingwer-ingwer." ² Arwapeny Akngeyelan Inweng ikwerenh thwenew arawerrng rlterrk-akert atyeng-warl, rap ayenh arrer-apeny-anem akngeynew, Akngey rarl aneyel-warl. Athap arew irrwerl-itwew chair ilkwanem. Chair ikwer-itwew ingwerenty anenh. ³ Rap arrtyernenh

apwert mwerr-angker alkeny-alkenyel-apeny. Mpwelar-rel arrtyernemel amperelelhew chair renh. ⁴ Chair 24 ingwer-rnemelan amperelelhew chair ilkwa renhan. Chair ikwer-rnem-itwelan anenh artwa ampwa alkenh-rnem 24 arnkwa arlter-akert. Akapwert-itwelan rernem ampwal mwekart-apeny atyetyart-wenh atnyenenh, gold-penharl arnwarnew. ⁵ Chair ilkwa ikwer-theyan awely-awelyan arrkenh arwerlk alkenh-akert. Lherrm 7 ampenh arrwekel-ampeny arrtyernemel. Rerneman inweng 7-an Akngey-wenh-rnemar. ⁶ Kwaty-apeny rtnenh chair ilkwa arrwekel-ampenyel. Ranap glass-apenyarl, kwatyarl arlan rtneyel-apeny, irlwart anaynt arey-angker ikwer-angkwarr.

4 ingwer-rneman rtnenh chair ikwer arrerenty, atnwenth iteth-rnemar. Rernemanap annga akngerr-akert; artep-itwew, arnelty-itwew, akngerr inngey. Anyent ingweran rtnenh arraty-ampeny chair-itwel, ingweran ayleng-ampeny, ingweran ingkern-ampeny, ingweran arrwekelarl. ⁷ Anyent ingweran lion-apeny, ingweran pwelek-apeny, ingweran inggerr artwapeny, ingweran irrety-apenyarl, alkerelerrenh alker-itwel. ⁸ Aympeh-akert-rnemap rerneman. Aympeh atherr atnyeney-angenharl rerneman, arrangkw. Aympeh 6-akert rerneman. Aympeh-itwewan annga akngerr rernem atnyenenh, irrwerleng-angkwarr-then kweneng-angkwarr-then, arlka ingkerr-angkwarr. Rernemap aylelherrenh intem-antey arltel-then kwenyel-then alakenh:

“Mwerr-angker, mwerr-angker, mwerr-angker! Inkart Akngey *Atyetyart Ilkwa Ingkerrenhew!*”

Ran arrwekel anenh, ingkerrenh arnwarney-angenhel-antey. Aley ra iteth aneyel. Ahern-then alker-then ywerrenheyenharl, ran iteth anayntem intem-antey!”

⁹⁻¹⁰ Aley rernem aylelherreyel-antey, renh nakemel mwerr-angker antwemel, rarl aneyel chair ilkwa ikwer-itwel. Rernemar aylelherrem-angkwarr, artwa ampwa alkenh 24 weth-rneman kwernerrem ikwer-warl, rarl iteth aleth-antey aneyel-warl. Rerneman aylwem ampwal mwekart-apeny atyetyart-wenh gold-penh ikwer-rnem-wenh, arrwekel-ampeny chair ilkwa ikwer-itwel ar-rnemel, alakenh angkemel:

¹¹ “Akngey ngan *Atyetyart* alkenh anewantherrenh! Arrwekel awank-akerr ngantey iterrew, ahern-then alker-then arnwarneyew, ingkerrenh aleyarl ayntem.

Ntwant arawerrng alkenh atnyeneyel. Alakenhaym-they anantherr ngenh nakeyel, alkenh mwerr-angker ngarl aneyel.”

5

Pip ataperrelewarl yep-yep akely-then

¹ Ikwer-penhan atha altyerr-itwew-anem arew, irrkaty wetharl anenh chair ilkwa mwerr-angker ikwer-itwew. Itep arraty-ampeny-itwelan ra atnyenenh pip arlpenty ataper-relewarl. Pip ikwer-itwelan angkarl ayntenh arrwekel-ampeny-itwel ingkern-ampeny-itwel-then. Nthekwern arey-angenh, ankerel-apeny 7-arl akentemel rlterkelew, nthekwern renh arlpimpeley-angenh. ² Athap antyerl alkenh arew, rarl angkenh atayel alakenh: “Angwenharl ran, Akngeyelarl renh rlwanew, anker-apeny-rnem akeyew, pip nhenh arlpimpelemel akenteweyewan? Artwa mwerrelant akentewey-angker!” ³ Ingkerrenh ahern-areny-rnem-then, ahernel kweneng-areny-rnem-then, irrwerl-areny-rnem-then rernem ywarn iterremel ingwerentyew nthwenh, pip renh akenteweyew, rernem areyew. ⁴ Atharl arew-penhan, ayengap artnew artewentyel-anem. Rerneman nthwew ywarn-antey artwa mwerrew, ra akenteweyew pip renh, rernem areyew. ⁵ Ampwa alkenh anyent atyeng angkew, “Artney-angenh! Nhak araw! Yanharl arawerrng ilkwakertan, ran Layen Judah-wenharl. Arrengikwan ikwerenh David-arl. Ran ingkerrenh antengelew. Rant anyentel akentewey-angker.” -

⁶ Ikwer-theyan atha arew yep-yep akely, rarl rtnenh chair ilkwa mwerr-angker arrerenty. Atnwenth iteth 4 weth-rnem, 24 alkenh weth-rnem-then rernem rtnenherrenh, amperelemel yep-yep akely renh. Athap arew yep-yep renh, ayengap iterrew, “Kwerrm yanh-rnem-anem ara! Renhan ipmew-antey atwewarl apekarl, rap itetherrenhey-alpew-anem.” Ra atnyenew rewely 7 annga 7-then. Anngernemanap inweng 7 Akngey-wenh-rnemarl, renh-rnemarl thwenew apmer arrpanenh-warl ahern-warl. ⁷ Chair ilkwarenyel pip renh-antey antwerrkenh itep arraty-angkwarel. Yep-yep akely ran arrer-apeny-anem alhew, pip-anem inemel ikwer-they. ⁸ Atnwenth iteth-rnem 4 ampwa alkenh 24-then rernem kwernerrew yep-yep akely ikwerel, atnertel-ayeth ayntemel. Rernemap antwerrkenh ampwal ketay-apeny, irrkwethen gold-penh. Irrkwernem-they kwert mwerr-angker itntenh Akngey-warl-ilwengk, renh irrngerney-anthaynteyew. Ikwerenh-rnemarl angkem

ikwer, ran irrngerney irremarl, kwert mwerr-angker ikwer-arl ra irrngerney irrem-apeny. ⁹ Rernemap song ngwampeny aylelherrenh yep-yep akely ikwer-warl-ilwengk, renh nakemel:

“Ngant anyent mwerrarl. Ntwant anyentel iney-angker pip renh akentewemel!

Nga katy ilwew, arrnga thelemel ahern-areny-rnemew.

Alakenh-anyem ntwa akngerr payemelemel angkepelew apmer arrpanenh-they, angka ingkerrenhew, irrpwerl-thenew, arlter-thenew, arrkay-rnemew-then.

Ntwap renh-rnem angkepelew Akngey-warl-athek, rernem anaynteyew ikwerenh-angkwarr.

¹⁰ Aleyan Akngey alkenh ikwer-rnemew. Rerneman irrngerneyarl aneyel, ikwer warrkerremel.

Rernemap alkenh-anem aneyenh intem-antey, arntarnt-aremel apmer arrpanenhew.”

¹¹ Athap arew chair ilkwa renh arrpemar. Atnwenth iteth 4 weth-rnem-then alkenh 24 weth-rnem-then rernem rnenherrenh-antey. Antyerl-rneman rnenherrenh, renh-rnem amperelhemel, akngerr inngel. Nthekwern count-emeley-angenh, arrangkw. ¹² Rerneman atayel aylelherrenh alakenh-anyem:

“Yep-yep akely renh nakaynteyew! Renharl ipmew-antey atwew, ranap mwerr-angker inngarl!

Alkenharlap ran, arawerrng ilkwakert, alkenh inngarl aneyel apmer arrpanenhew!

Ran rlterrk, akalty, arraty inngarl iterreyel, ingkerrenh iterl-areyel!”

¹³ Ikwer-penhan atha awew, ingkerrenharl aylelherrenh. Ingkerrenh ahern-areny-rnem-then, ahernel kweneng-areny-rnem-then, kwaty-areny-rnem-then, alker-areny-rnem-then rernem aylelherrenh atayel alakenh-anyem:

“Ingkerrenhelan renh nakeyew, chair mwerr-angker-itwelarl aneyel, yep-yep akely renh-then nakemel!

Ratherranap mwerr, arawerrng ilkwakert. Alkenh inngarl ratherr aneyel apmer arrpanenhew!

Anantherr kwenerr-aynteyew ikwer-atherr-warl-ilwengk, aleth aylelherremel, renh-atherr nakemel, ipmelhey-angenh!”

¹⁴ Atnwenth iteth 4 weth-rnem, chair arrerentyarl rtnenherrenh-rnem, rernem angkew, "Ya! Amen!" Alkenh 24 weth-rnem kwenerrew arrpemar, atnertel-ayeth ayn-temel.

6

Anker-apeny-rneman iylweyel-anem anyentarl-anyentarl

¹ Yep-yep akely wethel atnyenenh-antey pip ataperr renhan, anker-apeny 7-elarl antwerrkenh. Atharl altyerr arenh-angkwarr, rap anyent-tangkwel iylwew. Atnwenth iteth weth-rnem 4 anenh-antey. Anamerl-antey anyentan angkew, kwaty awely-awelyarl angkenhey-alpeyel-apeny, "Apetya!" ² Athap arew nantew arlter-anem. Ingwerentyarl anerl-alhenh artep-itwel pewenarr-akert. Ingwerentyel renh anthew ampwal mwekart-apeny atyetyart-wenh gold-penh, akapwert-warl arrerneyew. Artwa army-areny rlterrkarlapan, rap ahern-warl-ilwengk anperl-alhew arawerrng rlterrk-akert, ingkerrenh atwemel antengeleyew, Akngey-wetyarl arlkarrerreyel-rnem.

³ Yep-yep akelyel iylwew anker-apeny ingwer-anem pip ikwer-they, namp 2-anem. Atha awew, atnwenth iteth namp 2-anem angkenty, "Apetya!" ⁴ Athap arew nantew ingwer-anem, rnter-rnter rwapeny. Ingwerentyan angkew ikwer, rarl artep-itwel anerl-alhenhew, "Ahern yanh-warl alha! Ahern-areny-rnem ahel-antha, rernem atwerr-aynteyew ipmew-antey. Nthekwern rernem aney-angenh-anem mwerrant-arey, arrangkw." Renhap ingwerentyel anthew napp arlputy-anem.

⁵ Yep-yep akelyel iylwew anker-apeny ingwer-anem pip ikwer-they, namp 3-anem. Atha awew, atnwenth iteth namp 3-anem angkenty, "Apetya!" Athap arew nantew irrpwel-anem. Ingwerentyarl anerl-alhenh artep-itwel, ampwal ntang weigh-emeleyew-arelh-akert. ⁶ Athap awew, ingwerentyarl angkenty. Nthakenh renh arey-angenh. Ra apek atnwenth iteth 4 weth-rnem-itwew ampepewelew. Rap angkew, "Aleyan aherrety-anem anem, rlterrk inngarl ayn-temel. Katen-rneman artwerrety anem. Ntang alyepant-anem aynteyel akngerrew, rernem arlkweyew. Kel ntang-then amern-then dear-anem irrem. Arwerl olive-angketyarr-then arwerl grapes-angketyarr-then mwerr-antey menty anayntem." PLEASE CROP THIS ILLUSTRATION ABOVE THE MAN'S WAISTBAND

⁷ Yep-yep akelyel iylwew anker-apeny ingwer-anem pip ikwer-they, namp 4-anem. Atnwenth iteth namp 4-anem angkew, "Apetya!" ⁸ Athap arew nantew arrkay-anem.

Ingwerentyarl anerl-alhenh artep-itwel, itnan *Ipmarl*. Ingwerelan renh apentenh, itnan *Ipmangketyarr-itwel*. Ingwerentyan angkew ikwer-atherrew, "Atha arawerrng-anem mpwelewanth antheyel. Ahern-warl alhenh-atherr apmer arrpanenh-warl, atwerl-alpaynteyew ipmew-antey. Ingwer-rnemant atanotherl-alpayntenh-atherr nayp arlpenty-akertel. Ingwer-rneman amern arlkwey-angenhel-ayntenh-atherr, rernemaw ilweyew-ayteng. Ingwer-rneman arntetyel-ayntenh-atherr, rernemaw ilweyew arpemar. Thwenenh-atherr atnwenth ilek-ilek ahelengkwrnem ingwer-rnemewan, renh-rnem thnweyew ipmew-antey. Ingkerr-weny, ingwer-rneman mentyarl aneyew."

⁹ Yep-yep akelyel iylwew anker-apeny ingwer-anem pip ikwer-they, namp 5-anem. Altyerr-itwel atha arew inweng-rnem, itetharl anenh ahern-itwel arrwekel. Rernem angka Akngey-akert ilenh, ilek-ilek rarl mpwarew-akert. Ingwer-rnemelanap angka ikwer-wety arlkararrew, renh-rnem-anem atwew ipmew-antey. Rernem kweneng-apert anenh apwert ilperr-ilperr yanhel. Apwert ikwer-itwew rernem arrtiyenh atnwenth ilek-ilek Akngey-warl-ilwengk.
¹⁰ Rernemap arlkenh atayel, "Akngey, Ingkart nga alkenh anewantherr ingkerr-angkwarr! Ngant anyent mwerr, ngant arraty angkey-angker! Ilenger ntwā ingkerrenhan rnrkerneyenh ayernemel? Ilenger ntwā atweyenh weth-rnem, anenhantherrenharl atwew-penhan ipmew-antey?"
¹¹ Ingwerentyelan renh-rnem anthew arnkwa arlter-rnem, rernem aylpeyew. Ra angkew, "Alerl mpwelhenh-arey. Atha ingwer-rneman rlwanew, ilweyew irrkaty-angkwarr. Rernemanap arrewantherr apely. Rernem atyengew war-kerreyel arpemar.

Ikwer-penhan atha renh-rnem court-emeleyenh, arrenhantherrenharl atwew-penh ipmew-antey."

¹² Atha arew, yep-yep akelyel iylwew anker-apeny ingwer-anem pip ikwer-they, namp 6-anem. Ahernan artewentyel-anem akngelhew. Ingkenyan arrtiyerney-angenh-anem irrew, atemwengk-anem irrew kwenyel-apeny-anem. Alkentan rnter-rnter-anem irrew arrngapeny.
¹³ Antyarr-rneman aytnew-anem ahern-warl, amern aytnew-apeny arwerl-they rwarr ilkweng-arey. ¹⁴ Alkeran ywerrerl-alhew-anem, pip ataperrelem-apeny. Apwert ilkwa ingkerrenhan akngelhenh, ingweram-angkwarr-anem aremerrenh apmer arrpanenh-itwew. Apmer ahern kwaty alay ampep-itwew ingkerrenhan rernem akngelhenh arpemar.

¹⁵ Akgerran atererrew-anem, rernemap anterrenh. Ingkerrenh anterrenh: artwa alkenh-rnem apmer arrpanenh-areny-rnem, artwa ahelengkw alkenh-rnem, man akgerr-akert-rnem, kapment-areny-rnem, ingwer-rnemewarl warrkerreyel-rnem, amentarl warrkerreyel-rnem-akerr. Rernemap anterrenh, irrtiyert-aylpeyew apwert-itwew intey-angketyarr-warl. ¹⁶ Rernemap arlkenh apwert-rnemew alakenh: "Aytneyew anantherr-warl, irrtiyert-akwerneyew weth-atherr-wety! Yanharl chair mwerr-angker ilkwitwew aneyel-wety irrtiyert-akwerneyew, ra arewerr! Yep-yep akely-wety-then irrtiyert-akwerneyew, rarl anewantherr ahelerreyel, atwewerr ipmew-antey! ¹⁷ Arltan rlengkw ayntem, Akngeyarl angkw, 'Aylak ingkerrenh court-emeleyen, rwewarl iwemel.' Anantherr nthakenh arrngert rtney-angenh ikwer-atherr-wety."

7

Rernem akgerr Akngey-wenh-rnem-warl rlwangkwarr ingkwerneyel, 144,000

¹ Ikwer-penhan atha arew antyerl-rnem ⁴ altyerr-itwel, rernemap rtnenherrenh ahern nhenh-itwew. Ingweran rtnenh akgerrakw, ingweran altwerlarl, ingweran ayerrerarl, ingweran antekerrarl. Rernemap arrngert rtnenh awer-wety, awer pwewerr ahern-warl, kwaty alay-warl-then arwerl-rnem-warl-then. ² Akngeyan angkw, "Awelhenh-arey! Atha arrenhingkerrenh ileyel, alheyew ahern-then kwaty-then apmweleyew." Antyerl ingwer-anem tyerrelhey-alhew akgerrakw-the, rap rwalep antwerrkenh. Rwalep ra Akngey iteth-wenharl. Antyerlan arlkew-anem antyerl ⁴ ingwer weth-rnemew, ³ "Alerl-tangkwel arringkerr mpwelhenh-arey! Rlwetangk-wel aningkerr warrkenh Akngey-wenh-rnem-warl ingkwerney. Ikwer-penhant arringkerr apmwelem ahern-then kwaty alay-then arwerl-rnem-thenan." ⁴ Ingwerentyel atyeng ilew, renh-rnem-warlarl ingkwerneyenh akgerr ingey, 144,000. Rernemanap artwamp Israel-wenh alerikwrnem 12-penh, awank-akerrarl anenh.

⁵ Judah-wenh-rneman 12,000 anenh, renh-rnem-warlarl ingkwernew rlwangkwarr,
 Reuben-wenh-rneman 12,000 anenh,
 Gad-wenh-rneman 12,000 anenh,
⁶ Asher-wenh-rneman 12,000 anenh,
 Naphtali-wenh-rneman 12,000 anenh,

Manasseh-wenh-rneman 12,000 anenh,
⁷ Simeon-wenh-rneman 12,000 anenh,
 Levi-wenh-rneman 12,000 anenh,
 Issachar-wenh-rneman 12,000 anenh,
⁸ Zebulun-wenh-rneman 12,000 anenh,
 Joseph-wenh-rneman 12,000 anenh,
 Benjamin-wenh-rneman 12,000 anenh.

Ya, renh-rnem-warl ingkerrenh alakenh ingkwerneyenh.

Akgerr apmer arrpanenh-areny

⁹ Ikwer-penhan athap arew, akgerr rtnenherrerl-alhenty. Akgerr innga. Nthekwern count-emeley-angenh, arrangkw. Apmer arrpanenh-areny; angka ingwerek-ingwer, irrpwerl-then arlter-then arrkay-then. Rernemap rtnenherrenh arrwekel-ampeny chair ilkwa atyetyart-wenh-itwew, arrwekel-ampeny chair yep-yep akely-itwew-then. Rernem arnkwa arlter-akert, waly-rnem antwerk-mel. ¹⁰ Rernemap aylelherrenh artewentyel alakenh-anem:

“Akngeyay! Ngant anyent aneyel chair ilkwa atyetyart-wenh-itwewan!
 Ntwhethenant yep-yep akelyel-thenant mpwelak anenhan-therrenh itethelem ipmewetyan!”

¹¹ Ampwa alkenh 24 weth-rnem-then atnwenth iteth 4 weth-rnem rernem rtnenherrenh chair arrerenty. Antyerl ingkerrenhan rtnenherrenh ikwer-itwew arrpemar, ampwernem-then atnwenth-rnem-then amperelelhemel. Rernemap kwenerrew-anem chair ilkwa atyetyart-wenh arrwekel-ampenyel, atnertel-ayeth ayntemel, nakemel Akngey alakenh:

¹² “Ya, Akngey anewantherrenh mwerr-angker! Ingkerrel anantherr renh nakemer!

Ra ingkerrenh iterl-areyel! Ra arawerrng rlterrk-akert!
 Ra ilek-ilek mwerr-angker mpwarew anewantherr ingkerrew!

Ingkerrenhel renh mwerr antwerl-anemer intem-antey aleth! Ya, arraty alakenh-anyem!”

¹³ Ampwa alkenh anyentel ayenh ayernew, “Arlter-akert yanh-rneman, ntwan apek renh-rnem iterl-areyel? Nthenh-areny-rnem rerneman?”

¹⁴ Atha tyernew, “Atha iterl-arey-angenh. Ntwant iterl-areyel.”

Ra angkew, “Ingwer-rnemelan rlterrk mpwarenh ikwer-rnem, atwemel renh-rnem, artewentyel pwarrk anthemel. Alakenhaymarl ayntenh-angkwarr, rerneman Akngey-wety

angkeperrey-angenh-antey. Rernem iterl-arenh-antey, yep-yep akely Akngey-wenh katy ilwewarl ikwer-rnem, arrnga thelemel. Rernem apmwangkwarr-tangkwel anenh, rernemap awelhew-anem yep-yep akely ikwer. Arrnga ikwerenhel ra apmwa ingkerrenh irrarlkwew ikwer-rnem-wety. Arnkwerneman mwerr-angker arlter-rnem ikwer-rnem-wenh, renh-rnemarl irrarlkwew arrnga ikwerenhel.
 15 Alakenhaym-wety:

Rernem rtnenherreyel arrwekel-ampeny chair ilkwa Akngey-wenh-itwel, warrkerremel ikwer arltel-then kwenyel-then tyaty ilkwa ikwerenh-itwew.

Ya, Akngeyan aneyel chair ilkwa ikwer-itwel, arntarnt-aremel ikwerenh-rnem, iwerl-alhey-angenh.
 16-17 Akngey-wenh yep-yep akely ra rtneyel chair ilkwa arrerenty.

Artwa yep-yepew-artey-apenyarlap ran.

Ra renh-rnem arntarnt-areyel, ayteng-akngemel kwaty mwerr-angkerarl anterreyelarl-angketyarr-angkwarr.

Kwaty renharl antywem-penh, itetharlap aleth-antey aneman.

Angayakw irrey-angenh, angkethakw irrey-angenh-anem, arrangkw-anem.

Itwernel ampey-angenh-anem, ampepenyel rwenperrey-angenh.

Akngeyel rantey-anem irrarlkeyenh anngerneman.

Rernem arrangkey-angenh anaynteyew intem-antey."

8

Anker-apeny namp 7-anem iylweyel

¹ Yep-yep akely ra antwerrkenh-antey pip ataperr renh. Rap iylwew anker-apeny anyent ingwer-anem pip ikwerthey, namp 7-anem. Akngerr akeleyterrew-anem irrwerl. Alerl rernem angkey-angenh akeleyt anew.

² Atha arew antyerl 7 ingwer-rnem-anem. Nhenh-rneman intem rtnenh Akngey-itwel arrwekel-ampeny. Ingwerentyel terampet anthew ikwer-rnem anyentam-anyent.

³⁻⁴ Apwert ilperr-ilperr gold-elarl artew ayntenh arrwekel-ampeny chair mwerr-angker atyetyart-wenh-itwew. Rernem rwa aperrk-tangkwel arrernew apwert ikwerwarl, rernemap irrkwa gold-penh thalt-apeny mwerr-angker intey-angkerinp aperrk-warl-anem arrernew, rap mwerr-angker intenh kwert-angkwarr. Antyerl ingweran aremerrey-alhew-anem, apwert ikwer-itwew

arrwekel-ampeny rtnerl-alhemel. Rap irrkwa gold-penh antwerrkenh. Ingwerentyel anthew thalt-apeny akngerr mwerr-angker inteyelarl, irrkwewarl-anem arrerneyew, aperrk-itwew arrtymel. Antyerlel irrkwa antwerrkew. Irrkwa ikwer-they-anem kwert itntenh Akngey-warl-athek.

Kwert mwerr-angker-anem itntew Akngey-warl-athek, raw inkwerelheyew. Akngey-wenh-rnemarl angkem ikwer-warl, irrkaty-angkwarr angka alpem ikwer-warl ikwer-rnem-they. Alakenh-anyem kwert-apeny angka ikwer-rnem-wenh alpem Akngey-warl.

⁵ Antyerl rap inew aperrk rwenp-rnem apwert ilperr-
ilperr ikwer-they, arrernemel irrkwa ikwer-warl. Irrkwa renh aperrk-akert iwew kwenel-athek ahern-warl. Arwapeny arwerlk angkew, awely-awely-anem arrkew, ahern arrewemel.

Antyerl-rnemel 4 terampet-rnem angelh-angelheleyel

⁶ Antyerl ⁷ rernem mpwelhenh, angelh-angelheleyew terampet. ⁷ Antyerl arrwekelenyel-tangkwel angelh-angelhelew terampet ikwerenh. Anamerl-antey ingwerentyel iyntwerelhelew aperrkwer, rwa, arrngethen, iwemel ahern-warl. Rwelan ampernew apmer ingwerentyant arwerl ingwerentyant-then. Rap antywer atherrkeny ampernew ingkerr.

⁸ Antyerl ingwerel-anem terampet ikwerenh angelh-angelhelew. Ingwerentyel anamerl-antey iwew apwert-apeny rwakert ilkwa kwaty alay-warl. Kwaty alay ingwer-ampenyarrnanganem irrew. ⁹ Kwaty alay-areny ingwer-rnemant ilwernerrew. Rtnwernem akngerr alhenh kwaty alay ikwer-itwew. Apwert ilkwel ra ngkweltyelew rtnwa ingwer-rneman. ¹⁰⁻¹¹ Antyerl ingwerel-anem terampet ikwerenh angelh-angelhelew. Anamerl-antey antyarr ilkwa aytnew alker irrwerl-they, itnan *Tyekerteley-angker*. Rwenp innga ra ampenh, rap atwew ilpay ingwer-rnem kwaty apeynt-then. Kwaty ingwer-ampenyarr tyekerterrew. Akngerran ilwernerrew kwaty ikwer-penh.

¹² Antyerl ingwerel-anemarl terampet ikwerenh angelh-angelhelew. Anamerl-antey atwemengkel artew ingkenyan anyent-ampeny. Alkant anyent-ampeny artew arrpemarl irrkaty-angkwarr. Ingkenyan atemwengk irreyelpew arlta ampepew-atety. Alkentan atemwengk irreyelpew ampepenyew-atety. Antyarr ingwer-rnemelan arrtyerney-angenh irrew.

¹³ Athap irrwerl itnywenew, irretyarl alkerelerrenh. Rap arlkenh alakenh artewentyel: "Pwertay! Pwertay! Pwertay! Ayengan amperrngerreyel arrewantherr ahern-areny-rnemay! Antyerl ingwer irrpety yanh-rnem-alew? Rernem-anemarl terampet-rnem angkelh-angkelheleyenh. Irrpety-inger ilek-ilek apmwa aynteyenh ahern-itwew!"

9

Antyerl nampa 5-el terampet angkelh-angkelheleyel

¹ Antyerl ingwerel-anem terampet ikwerenh angkelh-angkelhelew. Antyarr atha arew, alker-they aytenty ahern-warl. Rap artwapeny rtnew irrka intwer-ampenyel. [Irrka ikwer-itwewan Akngeyel inweng apmwernem akentem. Ingwer-ingweran ra renh-rnem iweyenh rwa ilkwewarl, aletharl ampeyel-warl.] Ampwal ilperr-ilperrel arriwan artew door-el-apeny. Ingwerentyel key anthew antyarr renh, door altywereleyew.

² Rarl altywerelelew, kwert ilkwa arlwar anew irrka ikwer-they, rwa ilkwethey-apeny. Kwertel ingkeny artew-anem. Alker atemwengk irreyelpew, nthakenh arey-angenh-anem. ³ Intelty akngerr tyerrelhew kwert ikwer-they, ahern-warl-anem atwarrerrew. Ingwerentyel renh-rnem rlterrkelew, akngerr atantheyew, atneth-akertel-apeny. ⁴ Antyerl angkwew ikwer-rnem, "Atherrk arlkwey-angenh, arwerl arlkwey-angenh, alperr-akerr arlkwey-angenh! Menty aney! Menty aney Akngey-wenh-rneman, rlwewarlarl ingkwernew-rneman! Ingwer-rnemant atanthenh-arey! ⁵ Nthakenh arrantherr renh-rnem atanthey-angenh ipmew, arrangkw. Arwa pwarrk anthem alkent-rnem 5-ew-atety." Apmwanem rernem awelhem, atneth-akertel atanthey-penh.

⁶ Ikwereng-arey rernem iterrem alakenh, "Pwarrkerreyel anantherr! Ilweyew-anem anantherr!" Arrangkwaw! Ilwey-angenh-antey. Rernem anerl-aneyenh, kwarnelherl-aneyenhant pwarrk inngy.

⁷ Intelty-rneman rtnenherrenh nantew-rnem-apeny. Rernem mpwelhenh, alheyew akngerrarl atwerrenh-warl. Ampwal mewekart-apeny atyetyart-wenh gold-penh-akert akapwert-itwew. Inngerran artwapeny. ⁸ Alta arlpenty arelh-apeny. Arntekan arreyip lion-apeny. ⁹ Arneltyan arlkwertel ayen-penhel artelhew irrtiyart-wety. Intelty-rnemarl alkerelerrew, aympelh-rnem arwerlk angkwew, nantew pakey-akert akngerr-apeny, atwerrenty-warlarl anterrenty, akngerrarl atwerreyel-warl anterrenty. ¹⁰ Rernemap atanthenh kantyel, atneth-akertel-apeny.

Alakenh rernem akngerr pwarrk anthew alkent 5-ew-atety. ¹¹ Antyerl anyent atyetyart ikwer-rnem intelty-rnemew anenh, rap irrka intwer kwert-akertew-artey anenh. Angka Hebrew-they renh itnewem *Abaddon*, angka Greek-theyan itnewem *Apollyon*-arl. Itna yanh-atherrel ileyel, *Altheney-anger Ingkerr*.

¹² Alakenh apmwa arrwekelenyan ayntem. Alerl-antey apmwa ingwer-atherr aynteyenh.

Antyerl namp 6-el terampet angelh-angelheleyel

¹³ Antyerl ingwerel-anem terampet ikwerenh angelh-angelhelew. Anamerl-antey ingwerenty atha awew angkenharl. Ran apwert ilperr-ilperr ikwer-they angkenh, Akngey-itwelarl arrwekel ayntenh. Apwert renhan gold-el artew, rap rewely 4 atnyenew. Rewely ikwer-rnem-they apek ra angkenh. ¹⁴ Rap angkew antyerl terampet-akert ikwer, "Ilpay yanh-itwew Euphrates-itwew antyerl 4 aneyel, arertnewarl. Renh-rnem tyarlewanem!" ¹⁵ Antyerl 4 rernem mpwelhenh arlta ikwerew, Akngeyelantarl iterl-areyew. Ra renh-rnem artwerelenh-tangkwele, rap renh-rnem alakenh ilenh, "Arnwarnelhenh-arey!" Arlta ikwerel, renh-rnemarl tyarlewewel, rernemap alhew, akngerr atweyew ipmew.

¹⁶⁻¹⁷ Athap altyerr-angkwarr-anem arew, artwa army-areny-rnem nantew-akert alhenh, akngerr innga. Nampan atha awew; 200,000,000-arlap ran. Artwa army-areny-rnemel atnyenew alkwert-rnem ayen-penh, arnelty artelheyew. Alkwert rernem rnter-rnter, blue one, yellow one. Nantew-rneman akapwert lion-apenyarl. Lherrm arrakert-they rlwemertnew, ikwakeng itntenh kwert yellow one. ¹⁸⁻¹⁹ Kanty rtnwem ahelengkw-rnem-apeny, tnhwaynteyew akngerr ipmew. Rtwem-rnemel rernem ingwer-rnem tnhwew ipmew. Nantew-rneman alhew apmer arrpanenh-warl, atweyew akngerr ipmew lherrmel kwertel-then.

²⁰ Ingwer-rnemanap ilwey-angenharl, arrangkw-antey. Rernemap Akngey-warl angkeperrey-angenh, weth-rnem iteth-anteyarl anew-rneman, arrangkw. Rernem angkenh-antey inweng apmwernemew. Ya, rernemap kwernerrenh-antey ampwal apmwernemew, rernemarl mpwarewew gold-penhew, thilp-penhew, bronze-penhew, apwert-penhew, arwerl-penhew. Ampwal apmwernemel nthakenh arey-angenh, nthakenh away-angenh, nthakenh alhey-angenh, arrangkw. ²¹ Rerneman apmwel-ayeth-antey anenh; ipmew ingwer-rnem atwenh, ingwer-rnem aylenh arntetyerreyew, mpwenyel alherlewenh, irrtyert-inenh ilek-ilek. Rernemap nyerrerrey-angenh, amperrngerremel

angkey-angenh ingwer-rnemew, angkepperrey-angenh
Akngey-warl-athek, arrangkw.

10

Antyerl ingwerelan pip ataperr antwerrkeyel

¹ Atha arew antyerl alkenh ingwer-anem altyerr-angkwarr, irrwerl-theyarl atwarrenhey-alhew. Kwen-payel renh artew, arnkwel-apeny. Mpwelarrel akapwert-angkwarr amperew. Inngerrarl itwern-apeny ampar-kenh. Arlaw atherran rwa lherrm-apeny. ² Rap pip ataperr antwerrkenh. Ingwerentyel arrwekel-antey pip renh arlpimpelew. Rarl rtney-alhew ahern-itwew, ingkety array-ampeny alay-itwewarl, ayleng-ampeny ahern artwerrety-itwew. ³ Rap atayel arlkenty iwew lion-apeny. Rarl arlkenty iwewel atha awew awely-awely angkenty-apeny. 7-inger ra angkew alakenh-anyem. ⁴ Awely-awely angkenty-penh, ayeng arrkernelhew, pip ineyew, angka ikwerenh ingkwerneyew ikwer-warl. Ingwerentyarlap angkewan irrwerl-they, "Menty ayntey! Angka ingkwerney-angenh, awely-awelyarl angkew 7-inger. Ingwerenty iley-angenh!"

⁵ Antyerl atyetyart rarl rtnenh alay-itwew ahern-itwew-then, rap irrwerlerrew itep array-angkwarr alker-warl-athek. ⁶ Rap angkew, "Awelhenh-arey ingkerrenh-antey! Akngey ran intem-antey aleth aneyel! Rap mpwarew alker, ahern, alay-then ilek-ilek. Innga atha ileyel, rarl aweyel-wety. Nthakenh ra arlengew-alenty mpwelhey-angenh, arrangkw! ⁷ Awank-akerr ra iterrew, "Nthakenh atha ilem ahern nhenhan, atharl mpwarewan?" Ranap akngerr iley-angenharl, rarl iterrenhan. Artwa angkakert-rnemant ilenhan ra. Aleyanap arrantherr ingkerrenhel iterl-areyenh, antyerl namp 7-elarl terampet ikwerenh angelh-angelheleyenhel."

⁸ Irrkaty wethan angkew atyeng arppemarl irrwerl-they, "Alha antyerl atyetyart ikwer-warl, alayelarl rtneyel-warl ahernel-then. Pip weth ineyew, rarl antwerrkeyel, pip arlpimp renh."

⁹ Ayengap alhew antyerl ikwer-warl, pip ikwer ayerneyew. Rap angkew atyeng, "Nhanteyaw! Pip nhenh ina! Arlkwanem renh! Arrakert-itwew antemarn-apeny arwerl ankerr-penh-antey. Atnert akey-angkerarlap ran." ¹⁰ Athap pip renh inemel arlkwew-anem, rarl ilanthew-angkwarr. Ya, inngarl antemarn-apeny arrkernew. Atharl arlkwew-penh, atnert ayenh akew. ¹¹ Ingwerenty atyeng angkew,

“Alha arrpemar, angka Akngey-akert ileyew ingkerrenhew, rernemaw iterl-areyew, nthakenharl irreyenh ikwer-rnemew. Atyetyart ilkwernemew-then ila. Akngerr apmer arrpanenh-itwew ila; angka ingwerek-ingwer, irrppwerl-then, arlter-then, arrkay-then.”

11

Angkakert atherr Akngey-wenh

¹ Ingwerentyel ayenh anthew arwerl arlpenty array ruler-apeny measure-emeleyew-arelh. Rap angkew, “Arwerl nhenh ina. Alha, aylpenha Akngey-wenh tyaty ilkwewarl. Arwerl measure-emeleyew-arelh akngerr-inger arrerna tyaty ikwer-angkwarr, ntwaw iterl-areyew, warl ilek-apenyarlap ran. Arlpenty apek, rtwety apek. Measure-emela irrkaty-angkwarr apwert yanh amperneyew-arelh. Ingwer-rneman rtenherreyel warl ikwer-itwew, nakemel Akngey-warl aylelherreyel. Arey renh-rnem count-emelemel. Akngerr apek, irrptyap apek. ² Yard yanh aketh-ampenyant mentyar, measure-emeley-angenh. Akngeyelan yard yanh anthew ingwer-rnemew, renh iterl-arey-angenh-rnemew. Ra anthew tawen Jerusalem-then ikwer-rnem, rernem atakeyew. Rernemap lthwemel alhaynterl-aneyenh apmer ikwer-itwew alkent 42-ew-atety. ³ Rernemar apmer ikwerel aremerrey-alhenty, atha angkakert atherr ikwer-rnemew thweneyenh, angka array atyenh ilaynteyew. Ratherrap ilerl-aneyenh alkent 42-ew-atety, arnkwa apmwel aylpemel amperrngerremel.” Alakenh-anyem ra angkew atyeng. ⁴ Angkakert Akngey-wenh weth-atherr ratherr intem-antey rnhem Akngey-itwew. Ran atyetyart aneyel ahern ingkerrenh-angkwarr. Ratherran arwerl olive atherr-apeny, ampwal arlpenty weth atherr lherrm-angketyarr-apeny. ⁵ Ingwer-rneman ilkelhey-angenh ikwer-atherr artewenty. Ingwerenty apek iterrem, renh-atherr atweyew-arrpantey, kel rwa lherrm arrakert ikwer-atherr-they tyerrelhem, ywerrelhelemel atwem. Ingwerentyel renh-atherr irrwernem, ratherrap renh-rnem ilwerl-athenemar. ⁶ Akngeyelan renh-atherr rlterrkelew, kwaty-then rntwey-angenhaleyew. Ratherrarl angka Akngey-wenh ilerl-apaynteyenheng-arey, kwatyanap rntwey-angenh, arrangkw arrpemar. Akngeyel renh-atherr rlterrkelew arrpemar, kwaty apmweleyew, kwatyan arrnganem irreyew. Ratherr ilkelhentyelan, apmwa ilek-ilek thweneyenh ahern-warl. ⁷ Alkent 42-ew-atety ratherr alherl-aneyenh, ilerl-apaynteyew angka Akngey-wenh.

Ikwer-penhan arraylenty anyent tyerrelhey-aynteyenh irrka irrkaty intwer ikwer-they, renh-atherr antwerrkeyew. Rap renh-atherr atweyenh ipmew-antey. ⁸ Rap ipma atherr iwerlelpeyenh iwerr ampep-itwew tawen ilkwa Jerusalem-itwew. Apmer ikwer-itwewan Jesus atwemel, arwerl iylopeyl-atherr-warl tywenew. Akngerrel apmer renh itnewem *Sodom, Egypt*-then. [Rernem iterlareyel, artwa apmwernem anenh apmer ikwer-atherr-itwew awank-akerr.] ⁹ Ya, ipma ratherr ayntaynteyenh arlta irrpetyew-atety ingwepenh-ingwerel-anem. Akgerranem apetyeyenh apmer arrpanenh-they, angka ingwerek-ingwer angkemel - irrpwerl-then, arlter-then, arrkay-then. Rernemap ipma renh-atherrenh atwew-areyenh, ingwernem-then artwereleyenh, akwernewerr. ¹⁰ Rernemap renh-atherr arerl-aneyenhel, rernemap inkwerelhemel angkerrerl-aneyenh alakenh, "Mwerr wenh! Wethatherr ipmanem! Ratherran pwarrk anthenh anewantherr, aleyan arrangkw-anemar!" Rernemap akarrakarrerreyenh, amern kwenty arlkweyew, ilek-ilek-then antherremel inkwerelhemel. ¹¹ Rernem alakenh irreyenh arlta irrpetyew-atety ingwepenh-ingwerel-anem, ratherrarl ipmantey aynterl-anerl-aneyenh.

Ikwer-penh Akngeyel ikwer-atherr rwarr anthew, ratherap itetherrenhey-alpew-anem anamerl-antey, rtnenhey-alpew-anem. Akngerrel arew, rernemap apateyelpew atererremel. ¹² Ratherr awew, ingwerenty atayel angkew ikwer-atherr irrwerl-they, "Apetyenh-atherr nhenh-warl!" Renh-atherr arlkarerreyel-rnemelan intwarew, ratherrarl irrwerl alpew kwenpay-angkwarr.

¹³ Ahernan artewenty innga arrewew-anem, iltepiltewelhew ingweram-angkwarr. Warl ingwerentyaman aytnew ngkweltyerremel. Akgerr ilwernerrew, 7,000 innga. Ingwerenty iteth-anteyarl anew, atererrew innga, rernemap Akngey nakew.

¹⁴ Alakenh-anyem apmwa ingwer-anem aynteyenh. Alerl-antey apmwa anyent ingweran aynteyenh.

Antyerl ingwerel-anem terampet namp 7 angelh-angelheleyel

¹⁵ Antyerl ingwerel-anem terampet ikwerenh angelh-angelhelew. Ingwer-rneman atayel angkerrenh irrwerl alakenh:

"Akngeyel Jesus Christ rlwanew.

Rlengan ratherr atyetyart ilkwanem anem ahern ingkerrew.

Akngey ran atyetyart aneyenh arawerrng rlterrk-akert intem-antey!”

¹⁶ Ampwa alkenh weth-rnem 24 rernem anenh-antey Akngey-itwew arrwekel-ampenyel chair ikwerenh-rnem-wenh-itwew. Rernemap kwenerrew-anem, atnertel-ayeth ayntemel, nakemel Akngey alakenh:

¹⁷ “Akngeyay, *Atyetyart Ilkwa Ingkerrenhew!* Anantherr ngenh nakem!

Nga arrwekeleny anenh, iteth-antey aneyel.

Aleyan nga atyetyart ilkwa aneyel arawerrng rlterrk-akert apmer arrpanenhew!

¹⁸ Ingwer-rnem ngkweng awelhey-angenh-rnem rernem ahelerrenh ngkweng.

Ngan ikwer-rnem ahelerrem-anem aley.

Rlengan arlta ntwā rlwanewarl, ipmernem iteth-eleyew,

renh-rnem ayerneyew-anem anyentel-anyentel.

Rlengan ntwā ilek-ilek mwerr-angker anthem angkakert ngkwenh-rnemew,

angka ngkwenharl ilenh awank-akerr.

Rlengan ntwā ilek-ilek mwerr-angker anthem ngkwenh-rnemew, akely-akelyew ilkwetyilkwew,

rernemarl ngkweng mwanty-antey awelhenh.

Aleyan nga awakelhem ingwer-rnemew, ngkwenh-rnemarl atwenhew ahern nhenh-itwew.

Ntwāp inngarl renh-rnem irrarlkemel atweyenh.”

Alakenh-anyem ampwa alkenh weth-rnem 24 angkew.

¹⁹ Ikwer-penhan ingwerentyel arriwan altywerelew Akngey-wenh tyaty ilkwitwew irrwerl. Arriw-angkwarr athap arew box impen Akngey-wenh. [Apwert ilperr-ilperr atherr angka Akngey-wenh angka rlterrk-rnem-akert 10 ayntenharl box ikwer-itwew.] Atharl arew box impen, awely-awelyan arrkemel angkew, ahernan arrewew, aperkwer aytnew irrwerl-they.

12

*Rtnwem ywarn arrkernelheyel,
arelh anyent antwerrkeyew*

¹ Ikwer-penhan ilengem ingwer-ikwer aremerrew tyak innga alker-itwew. Arelhanap ra, arelh anyent-anem alkerel anerl-anenty. Arnkwan ikwerenh itwern-apeny. Ra rnew alkent-itwew. Akapwert-itwew ampwal mwekart-apeny

mwerr-angker atyetyart-wenh antyarr 12-akert. ² Arelh irrepern ra arntetyarl awelhevarl artnenh. ³ Athap arew, ilengem ingwer-lkwer aremerrew tyak innganem alker-itwew. Rtnwem ahelengkwa-apeny rnter-rnter, ilkwa inngarlap ran, akapwert-rnem ampwal mwerr-angker 7 mwekart akely-apeny atyetyart-wenh-rnem-akert, rewely-rnem 10 arrpemar. ⁴ Rap kanty-anem akngelhenh ingweram-angkwarr, antyarr-rnem iwemel kantyel alker-the they ahern-war. Rap rtney-alhew arrwekel-ampeny arelh-itwew, ampa akely rakemel arlkweyew. ⁵ Arelhel away akely-anem atnyenew. Rtwemelanap nthakenh away renh rakey-angenh. Ingwerentyelan renh inew anamerl-antey, akngeynemel Akngey-warl-athek chair ilkwa ikwerenh-warl-then. Renhanap Akngeyelar. rlwanew, aneyew atyetyart ilkwa ahern ingkerrew. Rarl ilkwerreyenhel, rap ingkerr arntarnt-areyenh arawerrng rlterrk-akertel. ⁶ Arelh ran irrtiyert-anterrew ahern arlpaw-ampeny-war. Apmer ikwer-itwew Akngeyel alalewew ikwer arrwekel-antey, ra aynteyew. Akngey ikwer mpwelhenh, renh arntarnt-areyew. Ra arntarnt-arenh alkent 42-ew-atety.

⁷ Ikwer-penhan irrwerl-areny-rnem atwerrenh-anem. Antyerl alkenh itnan Michael ra yerl-alhew antyerl ikwerenh-rnem-akert, rtnwem ilkwa renh atweyew antyerl apmwernem-then. ⁸ Michael ikwerenh-rnemelan rtnwem ilkwa antengelemel atwew ikwerenh-rnem-then artewenty, renh-rnem irrwerl-the they irrentemel arleng intem-antey. ⁹ Ya, rernem rtnwem renh iwew kwenel-athek ahern-war. Ran arrwekeleny weth, arrenty alkenh. Itna ingweran *Satan*. Ran irrtiywalth, irrtiywerl-amperney-angker ingkerr ahern-itwew, rernem apmwel-ayeth anaynteyew. Michael antyerl ikwerenh-rnem-akertel renh iwew kwenel-athek, antyerl apmwernem-then.

¹⁰ Atha awew ingwerenty arlkew atayel irrwerl-the they alakenh:

“Akngeyan Atyetyart Ilkwa Ingkerrew!

Arawerrng rlterrk-akertel ra anenhantherrenh ithelem ipmewety.

Rap arrernew Alerikw Jesus Christ atyetyart arrpemar.

Arrenty alkenh Satan rtnehenh Akngey-itwel arrwekel-ampeny intem, ingwel itwernew, ayntarrp-ilemel Akngey-wenh-rnem irrtiywerremel.

Michael antyerl ikwerenh-rnem-akertelan

renh irrentew intem-antey arawerrng rlterrk-akertel.

¹¹ Akngey-wenh-rnem rernem arrenty Satan antengelew,

Jesus Christ Akngey-wenh yep-yep akely ra katy ilwew
ikwer-rnem,
arrnga thelemel arwerl iylpeyl-atherr-itwew.

Alakenh-anyem rernem arrenty Satan antengelew.

Ingwer-rneman ilkelhenh, renh-rnem atweyew ipmew-
antey.

Akngey-wenh-rnemelan angka innga ikwerenh ilayntenh,
ingwer-rnem-wety atererrey-angenh, arrangkw.

Alakenh arrpemarl rernem arrenty Satan renh antengelew.

¹² Alakenh-wety ayengan angkeyel arrewantherr irrwerl-
areny, 'Inkwerelhemel anaynteyew!'

Arrantherran ahern-areny-rnem alay-areny-rnem, ar-
rewantherr rlterrkarl aynteyenh.

Arrentyan atwarrew, aney-alpeyew arrewantherr-itwel!

Aleyan ra ahelerreyel artewenty innga, rarl iterl-areyel,
arлта ra arrer-anem irreyel, Akngeyelarl ikwer
arrngerteweyenh intem-antey."

¹³ Rtnwemelarl iterl-arew, Michael-elarl renh iwew
ahern-warl, rap iterrew, "Ya, atha arelh weth alwerney-
anem away akely-akert."

¹⁴ Ingwerentyelanap arelh
renh anthew aympehl atherr irrety ilkwepenh, raw
arikerelerreyew-away apmer ikwerenh-warl arlpaw-warl,
Akngeyelarl ikwer alalewew arrwekel-antey. Apmer ikwer-
itwew rtnwemel nthakenh renh antwerrkey-angenh, ar-
rangkw. Akngeyelas arelh renh arntarnt-arenh alkent
42-ew-atety.

¹⁵ Rtnweman ikwer arrkernelhenh ar-
rngerteweyew, mwerr-antey alkerelerrewerr. Ra rlk-
wetherrew kwaty akngerr arrakert-they atnyerr-apeny,
arelh renh akngeyew kwatyel.

¹⁶ Ahernanap altywererrew,
renh alpemeleyew. Kwaty rtnwemelarl rlkwetherrew,
ra altywer ikwer-angkwarr thelhelaw, arelh ra mwerr-
antey alkerelerrew-anem. ¹⁷ Rtnweman ahelerrew arelh
ikwer artewenty innga, rap alhew, ampa ikwerenh-rnem
atweyew, ampa aperlikw-rnem-then. Rerneman Akngey-
wenh angkewarl awelheyel-rnem, intem-antey angka Jesus-
akert ileyel-rnem ingwer-rnemew.

¹⁸ Rtnwem ran rtnenh arlwerengel kwaty alay impalth-
itwew.

13

*Arraylenty anyent aremerreyel
kwaty alay-they*

¹ Ikwer-penhan atha arraylenty arew, kwaty alay-theyarl tyerrelhey-ayntew. Ranap ingwer-ikwer-anem, rewely 10-akert akapwert 7-akert. Rewely 10 ikwer-rnem-itwew ampwal mwerr-angker mwekart atyetyart-wenh akely-apeny gold-penh 10 ayntew. Akapwert 7-itwew ingwerentyel ingkwernew angka apmwernem, Akngey arrkentalhelemel. ² Arlka atnwenth lipert-apeny, ingkelthel arlpenty arreylpakert bear-apeny. Arrakertan lion-apenyarl. Rtnweman angkew, "Atha ngenh rlwanem, atyeng warrkerreyew. Atha arawerrng atyenh ngenh anthem, ngenh rlterrkeleyew, ntwaw ilek-ilek mpwareyew. Ngap anem chair ilkwa atyenhel, ngap atyetyart anem ahern-itwew."

³ Athap arraylenty renh arenh, akapwert 7-akert. Akapwert anyentan kwerrm-akert, ayengap iterrew, "Ingwerentyelan renh ipmew atwew arrwekel-antey! Rap itetherrenhey-alpew!" Ingkerrel ahern-itwew arew, rernem apaterrew, awelhemel ikwerant-anem, rarl angkenhew. ⁴ Rernemap ingkerrenh kwernerrenh apal rtnwem ikwer, Akngey inggewarl-arrpantey, rtnwemel rarl arawerrng ikwerrenh anthew arraylenty ikwer. Rernem ingkerr kwernerrenh arraylenty ikwer-warl, nakemel alakenh, "Arraylenty ran rlterrk inngey ingwer-rnem-angkwarrarl! Nthakenh renh ingwerentyel ipmew atwey-angenh!"

⁵ Akngeyelan arraylenty tyarlewew, ra nakelhemel angkeyew, Akngey renh-then arrkentalheleyew. Rap renh tyarlewew, ra aneyew atyetyart alkent 42-ew-atety. ⁶ Arraylenty rap Akngey arrkentalhelew artewenty innga itna ikwerrenh-then. Rap Akngey-rnem arrkentalhelew, ikwerel-arleng aneyel-rnem-then. Rap apmer Akngey-wenh arrkentalhelew, rernemarl ingkerr anew-anenh irrwerl.

⁷ Ikwer-theyan arraylenty alhew, atwerreyew akngerr Akngey-wenh-rnem-then alkent 42-ew-atety, renh-rnem antengeleyew-atety. Nthakenh ingwerentyel artwereley-angenh. Akngeyel ran artwereley-angenh arrpemarlarl. Arraylenty ra atyetyart ingkerrenhew anenh; apmer arrpanenh-arenyew, angka arrpanenhew, irrpwerlew, arl-terew, arrkayew-then. ⁸ Ingkerr ahern-areny-rnem ikwer kwernerremel nakeyenh. Ingwerentyanap irrpetyap ikwer awelhey-angenh aneyenh, renh nakey-angenh. Itnan ikwer-rnem-wenh Akngey-wenh yep-yep akelyel ingkwernew arrwekel-antey pwek impen ikwerrenh-warl, rernemaw intem-antey aneyew. Ra itnernem ingkwernew awankakerr, rarl alker-then ahern-then mpwarey-angenhel-antey. Artwa ahelengkw-rnemel yep-yep akely atwew ipmew.

⁹ Iylpakert arrantherr! Awelhenh-arey mwanty!

¹⁰ Akngeyel rlwanew akngerr ikwerenh-rnem, renh-rnem akwerneyew tyayl-warl.

Inngarl ingwer-rnemel renh-rnem antwerrkem, akw-ernemel tyayl-warl.

Akngeyel rlwanew akngerr ikwerenh-rnem, renh-rnem atweyew ipmew napp arlpentyel.

Inngarl ingwer-rnemel renh-rnem akep-akalthem ipmew.

Alakenh-wety Akngey-wenh-rnem ikwer awelh-aynteyew, ipmelhey-angenh.

*Arraylenty ingwer-anemarl
tyerreltheyel ahern-they*

¹¹ Ikwer-they atha arraylenty ingwer-anem arew, ahern-theyarl tyerrelhew. Ingwer-ikwerarlap ran, rewely atherr-akert, yep-yep akely apeny. Rap atayel arlkenh rtnwem weth-apeny. ¹² Ra warrkerrenh arawerrng ilkwakert araylenty wethew alay-arenyew. Arawerrng ilkwakertel ra ahern-itwew pwerep-anthenh, kwener-aynteyew araylenty alay-arenyew, renh nakemel. Arraylenty alay-areny ranap kwerrm ilkwakert weth akapwert-itwew. ¹³ Rewely atherr-akert wethel tyakel ilek-ilek mpwarenh, akngerrrel araynteyew, rernemaw apateyew. Ra ilew, rwa apetyeyew alker-they ahern-warl. Inngarlap alakenh irrewan. ¹⁴ Akngeyel renh tyarleweyew, alakenh irreyew, arraylenty alay-arenyew warrkerreyew. Alakenhap ra ahern-areny akngerr irrtwyerl-ampernew, rernemaw iterreyew, alay-arenyan atyetyart ilkwew-arrpantey. Rap renh-rnem ilew, "Arwerl ilkwa arrpeyew-arrpantey, arraylenty weth alay-areny-apeny, kwerrm napp arlpenty-penh-akert!" Rernemap arwerl mpwarew rapeny. ¹⁵ Akngeyel ran tyarleweyew rewely atherr-akert weth, arwerl renh itetheleyew, ra angkeyew-anem. Rap renh-rnem ilew, "Arwerl ikwer-warl kwenerrenh-arey nakemel!" Ingwerentyanap apek kwenerrey-angenh arwerl ikwer. Kel arwerl ra ingwer-rnem ilanthenh, renh-rnem atweyew ipmew. ¹⁶ Rewely atherr-akertel warrkenh ikwerenh-rnem ilenh, ingkerrenh-antey amperneyew pwelek-apeny

itep arraty-angkwarr; rlwewarl apek. Renh-rneman alak-enh ampernem; ilkwernem, akely-rnem, man akngerr-akert-rnem, man-weny-rnem, warrkenh-rnem, atyetyart-rnem-akerr. ¹⁷ Rernemanap apek antheley-angenh, renh-rnem amperneyew. Kel nthakenh rernem ampwal-rnem payemeley-angenh, tharlemeley-angenh anem, arrangkw. Arraylenty arrwekeleny rewely 10-akert weth ra itna anyent-akert anenh. Itna ran namp ikwerenh ileyel. Kwerrm ampernentyan, itna arlkitwew ayntem intem-antey. ¹⁸ Artwa angwenhelap namp renh iterl-arem? Tyak inngant, iterreyew arraty. Nampa artwewenharlap ran, 666-arl.

14

Akngey-wenh yep-yep 144,000

ikwerenh-rnem-then

¹ Ikwer-penhan atha arew ingwer-angkwarr-anem altyerr-itwew. Akngey-wenh yep-yep akelyan rtnenh apwert ilkwa irrwerl-itwew. Apwertan itna Zion. Akngerr innga rtnenherrenh yep-yep ikwer-itwel, 144,000. Rlwitwew ingwerentyelan ingkwernew yep-yep-wenh itna Akngey ikwerenh-wenh itnethen. ² Athap ingwerenty angkerl-anenty-anem awew irrwerl-they. Atayel inngarlap ra angkewan, kwaty atnyerr-apeny, awely-awely ilkwapeny apek. Ayengan iterrew, "Mwerr-angker! Akngerr arrkenterrenty-apeny ampwal ketay-apeny!" ³ 144,000 weth-rnem ingkerrenh rtnenherrenh Akngey-wenh chair mwerr-angker atyetyart-wenh arrwekel-ampeny-itwew, atnwenh iteth weth-rnem 4-then ampwa alkenh 24 weth-rnem-akerr. 144,000 rernem aylelherrew arreyn ngwampeny ingwer-lkwer. Nthakenh ingwerentyak arreynew akaltyerrey-angenh. Rernemant iterl-arenh arreyen renh. Akngeyel renh-rnem ingwer-rnem-then ayerrpelew, ahern-they angkep akngey-alpeyew. Ra renh-rnem payemelew arrnga Jesus-wenhel. ⁴⁻⁵ 144,000 rerneman ingwer-itwew ayntey-angenh anewarterrem-apeny. Rernemap irrtwyerrey-angenh, apmwel-ayeth aney-angenh, arrangkw. Nthakenh ingwerentyakel renh-rnem ayntarpeley-angenh. Rernemap yep-yep akely renh apentenh ingweram-angkwarr. Akngeyel renh-rnem akngakew ahern-areny-rnem-they. Rap payemelemel ayerrpelew ikwer-atherr, Akngeyew yep-yep akelyew-then, rernemap mwerr-angkerarl ikwer-atherr-wenh, intem-antey.

Antyerl-rnem irrpety

⁶ Ikwer-penh atha arew antyerl ingwer-anem alkerelerrenharl. Ra angka mwerr-angker ilerl-apenh, angka rarl arraty innga intem-antey aneyel. Rap ahern-areny-rnemew ilerl-apenh, akngerr apmer arrpanenh-arenyew; angka ingwerek-ingwer angkeyel-rnemew, irrpwerlew-then arlterew-then arrkayew-then. ⁷ Rap atayel innga angkenh, "Akngey nakenh-arey arrantherr, kwenerremel, mwanty-antey awelhemel mwerr antwemel! Rlengkan ra apetyeyel, ingkerr rnkerneyew ayernemel. Renh nakenh-arey! Rant anyentel ilek-ilek mpwarew; alker, ahern, alay, kwaty alapeltharr-then!"

⁸ Antyerl namp 2-anem atha arew alkerelerrenharl. Rap angkerl-apenh, "Awelhenh-arey! Tawen Babylon-areny-rneman apmwa innga, rernemap ingkerr apmer arrpanenh-areny-rnem ilenh, 'Mwerr arrantherr apmwangkwar mpweny aynteyew ingwer-rnem-then.' Aleyan rernem arrangkw-anem ywerrelhelew. Ilek-ilek aytnew, apmer ra arlpaw-anem aynteyelpew. Tawen ilkwa weth Babylon arrangkw-anem!"

⁹⁻¹⁰ Ikwer-penhan atha antyerl namp 3-anem arew alkerelerrenharl. Atayel ra angkerl-apenh, "Pwertay! Akngeyan aley ahelerreyel-anem weth-rnemew, kwenerreyelarlew arraylenty wethew, arwerl wethew-then rapenyew-then. Akngey ran ahelerreyel ikwer-rnem, rernemarl anthelhew, rlwa amperneyew, itep apek. Ya, ra ahelerreyenh inngarl ikwer-rnem, renh-rnem iwemel rwe-warl kwert ikwakeng-warl. Rernemap pwarrkerreyenh artnemel artewenty. Antyerl Akngey-wenh-rnemel yep-yep akelyel-then rernem aytareyenh, rernemarl pwarrk artneyenh. ¹¹ Kwertan rwa ikwer-they intemarl arlwar anaynteyenh. Arltel ingwel-then rernem intem-antey art-nayntem pwarrk. Nthakenh ltyerrey-angenh, ankwayntey-angenh, arrangkw. Alakenhaym aynteyenh ikwer-rnem, rernemarl kwenerrenh arraylenty ikwer arwerl wethew-then rapenyew-then, rernemarl anthelhew, renh-rnem itna ikwerenh-akert amperneyew."

¹² Alakenh-wety Akngey-wenh-rneman ipmelhey-angenh anaynteyew, rernemarl ikwer awelh-ayntem, Jesus renh intem apent-ayntemel.

¹³ Ingwerenty-anem atha awew, irrwerl-they angkerl-anenty, "Alakenh ingkwerna pip-warl! 'Ingwer-rnem Jesus-arl apentenh-rnem, rernem iteth-tangkwel anenh ahern-itwew, rernemap ilwew-anem. Aleyanap rernem iteth aneyel inkwerelhemel!' "

Inweng Akngey-wenhel ran awew, rap tyernew, “Ya innga! Akngeyel iterl-areyel, rernem artewenty ikwer war-kerrenh. Rernem ltyerremel ikwer-itwel aney-alpeyenh intem-antey.”

*Akngeyel ingkerrenh-antey
rnkernemel ayerneyel*

¹⁴ Ikwer-they atha irrwerl itnywenew. Athap anyent ingweran arew, Artwa Inngarl Akngey-wenh-apeny-anem, anenharl kwenpay arlter-itwew. Akapwert-itwewan ampwal mwekart-apeny atyetyart-wenh gold-penh. Itepelan ra napp arlpenty amper-amper antwerrkew, arreylp innga. ¹⁵ Antyerl ingwer-anem tyerrelhenhey-alhew Akngey-wenh tyaty ilkwethey irrwerl. Rap atayel arlkew, wetharl anenhew kwenpayel, “Napp ngkwenh ina! Amern weytan ampeng-anem ahern-itwew. Alheyew akemel ingkerr akar-relemel.” ¹⁶ Rap amern akew, antyerlel ilew-angkwarrarl. Napp ikwerenhel ra anamerl-antey akew, akar-relew amern weyt-rnem. Amern weyt picture talk-arlap ran, akngerr-apeny.

¹⁷ Antyerl ingwer-anem tyerrelhenhey-alhew Akngey-wenh tyaty ilkwethey. Rap antwerrkew napp arreylp arlpenty amper-amper arrpemar.

¹⁸ Atha antyerl ingwer-anemar arew, rwarl arntarnt-arenh, apwert ilperr-ilperr-itwewarl ampenh. Apwert ikwer-they ra anperl-alhew, atayel arlkenhew antyerl napp-akertew, “Napp ngkwenh ina! Amern grapes-an ampeng-anem ahern-itwew. Alheyew akemel ingkerr akar-relemel.” ¹⁹ Rap alhew akeyew, antyerlel ilew-angkwarrarl. Napp ikwerenhel ra anamerl-antey akew, akar-relew amern grapes-rnem. Rap iwew irrka ilkwewarl, ingketyel-anem lth-waynteyew.

Grapes picture talk-arlap ran. Ran akngerr-apeny, weth Akngeyew awelhey-angenh-rnem-apeny. Ran ahelerreyel innganem ikwer-rnem. ²⁰ Irrka ra Jerusalem arrer-apeny. Rernem grapes lthwenh ikwer-itwew. Grapes-penh akarr thelheley-angenharl, arrangkw. Arrngarl raw! Arrnga ran ankalhenh ilpay intwer-itwew-apeny, nantew-wenh akapwertew-atety. Rap ankalhenh arleng-alenty, 300 kilometre-ew-atety.

15

Antyerl-rnem 7 apmwa anthey-angker-rnem

¹ Ikwer-theyan tyak ilkwa ingwer-ikwer-anem aremerrew alker-itwew. Athap apatemel itnyweneyelpew, antyerl-rnem 7 arew-anem apmwa anthey-angker-rnem. Akngeyan

ahelerreyel innga apmwernemew, rap anthew arawerrng 7 antyerl ikwer-rnem, antheyew apmwernem akngerrew. Apmwarl ipmelheyelpenyh-anem. Akngey ran ahelerrey-angenh-anem, arrangkw-anem. ² Athap arew glass-apeny-anem, ayntenharl arlperry irlwart innga kwaty-apeny, alay ilkwapeny. Kwaty alay ra amparrkenh rwa amperl-anenty-apeny. Akngerr innga rtnenherrenh alay impalth-itwew, weth-rnem rlterrkarl anew-rnem arraylenty weth-angkwarr, kwaty alay-they tyerrelhewarl. Rernem renh antengelew, kwenerrey-angenh ikwer. Ampwal weth rapeny apwert-penharl mpwarew, ikwer rernem kwenerrey-angenh arrpemar. Namp ikwerenh atnyeny-angenh rlwitwew itep-itwew-then, arrangkw, 666 wethey. Akngeyelan renh-rnem anthew ampwal ketay-apeny-rnem-anem. ³ Rernemap aylelherrenh Moses-wenh arreyn weth, angkakert Akngey-wenh awank-akerrarl anenh. Arreyn ingweran yep-yep akely-wenh rernem aylelherrenh arrpemar alakenh:

“Akngey ngant anyent rlterr arawerrng ilkwakert.

Ngan *Atyetyart Ilkwa Ingkerrenhew.*

Ilek-ilek mwerr-angker mpwaremel,

intem-antey arraty-angkwarr mpwarem.

Ngan atyetyart ilkwa aneyel apmer arrpanenhew!

⁴ Ingkerrenhel nakemer mwerr-angkwarr,

itna ngkwenh mwerr antwemel.

Ngant anyent mwerr-angker inngan.

Ngkweng mwanty awelhem,

ngkweng-warl-athek mwanty ilelhemel.

Akngerr apmer arrpanenh-arenyel areyenh,

ntwarl arraty-angkwarr mpwarem intem,

rernemap arleng-they apeyarr-alheyenh,

ngkweng-warl-athek kwenerreyew.”

⁵ Ikwer-they atha irrwerl itnywenew arrpemar. Akngey-wenh tyaty ilkwa rtnenh, arriwan altywerarl. Kwenan rtnenh kalikw impen Inkart-wenh, Akngey rarl ikwer-itwew aneyel. ⁶ Tyaty ilkwa ikwer-they antyerl weth-rnem 7 tyerrelhew, apmwa anthey-angker-rnem. Rernem arnkwa arlpenty-akert arlter innga. Arnelty-angkwarr ikwer-rnem-itwew pilt gold-penh amparrkew. ⁷ Atnwenth 4 iteth weth-rnem rtnenh-antey. Anyentelan irrkwa akely-rnem 7 gold-penh anthew antyerl 7 weth-rnemew apmwa anthey-angker-rnemew. Akngeyelan ngkwarl wayn-apeny-anem thelew irrkwa 7 ikwer-rnem-warl. Alakenh ra ahel inngarl irrewan. Rarlap ran, intemar aneyel, rap

ahelerrem innga akgerr apmwarnemew. ⁸ Kwert ilkwa tyerrelhew tyaty ilkwa ikwer-they, Akgney rarl anenh arawerrng ilkwakert. Nthakenh ingwerentyan aylpey-angenh tyaty-warl kwert-wety, arrangkw-antey. Alerl-antey ingwer-ingwerant rernem aylpayntem. Antyerl 7 weth-rnem-tangkwel ipmelhem, apmwarl anthem-penh.

16

*Antyerl-rnem 7-el apmwa
antheyneyel anyentel-anyentel*

¹ Ikwer-theyan atha awew, ingwerenty arlkenharl atayel innga tyaty ilkwitwew. Rap angkew antyerl 7 weth-rnemew, "Alhenh-arey arrantherr! Irrkwa 7 akngenh-arey wayn-apeny-akert. Thelenh-arey-anem ahern-warl! Alakenhan akgerr ahern-areny-rnemel iterl-arem, ayengarl ahelerrem innganem ikwer-rnem!"

² Antyerl namp 1-tangkwel alhew, theleyew irrkwa ikwerenh-they ahern-warl. Anamerl-antey akgerr-anem arntetyerreyelpew, tywen apmwa akgerr-akert pwarrkerremel. Rerneman akgerr weth-rnem namp arraylenty weth-wenh-akert. Kwerrman rernem atnyenew arkitwew namp-akert. Rernemap kwernerrem ampwal rapeny-warl apwert-penh-warl.

³ Antyerl namp 2-anemarl alhew, theleyew irrkwa ikwerenh-they kwaty alay-warl. Anamerl-antey alay arrnganem irreyelpew, rap ikwakeng inngarl intenharl, arrnga ra ipmewenh. Ilek-ilek kwaty alayel anenharl ilwernerrew.

⁴ Antyerl namp 3-anemarl alhew, theleyew irrkwa ikwerenh-they ilpay-rnem-warl ngenty-rnem-warl-then. Anamerl-antey kwaty arrnganem irreyelpew. ⁵ Antyerl ingweran angkew-anem. Ran kwaty ingkerrenh ahern-itwew arntarnt-arey-angker anenh. Atha renh awew, Akgneyew alakenh angkenty,

"Akgneyay, ngan arrwekeleny anenh, ahern nhenharl arnwarney-angenhel-antey.

Iteth nga aneyel, iteth nga anayntem intem-antey.

Ntwa anyentel mwerr-angker mpwarem, arraty ingkerrew mpwarem.

Apmwarnemewan nga awakelhew. ⁶ Apmwa weth-rnemelan Akgney-wenh-rnem atwew ipmew artwa angkakert ikwerenh-rnem-then arrngew-antey.

Alakenhan ntwa renh-rnem arrnganem anthew, rernem antyweyew.

Arraty-angkwarr ntwarl alakenh mpwarew!"

⁷ Athan ingwerenty-anem awew arlkewarl. Ra rtneuh apwert ilperr-ilperr-itwew, kwert mwerr-angkerarl arlwar anem-itwew. Apwert ra ayntenh arrwekel-ampeny chair mwerr-angker Akngey-wenh-itwew.

“Ya, Ingkart Akngey! Ngan *Atyetyart Ilkwa Ingkerrenhew!*

Ntwa apmwerneman atwem!

Alakenh-anyem ntwa apmelerr mwerr-angkwarr mp-warem,

intem-antey arraty-angkwarr iterremel!”

⁸ Antyerl namp 4-anemarl alhew, theleyew irrkwa ikwerenh-they itwern-warl. Anamerl-antey itwern rwenp innganem irreyelpew. Akngeyel ilew, ingkerrenh amperneyew, renh-rnemap ipmew atwey-angenh. ⁹ Rerneman ahelerrew innga, rwitwew ampemel. Rernemap Akngey apmwarl antwenh arrarletyel itemel, rarl ilek-ilek apmwa tyarlewenh. Rernemanap angkeperrey-angenh ikwer-warl, renh mwerr antwey-angenh, renh nakey-angenh, arrangkw.

¹⁰ Antyerl namp 5-anemarl alhew, theleyew irrkwa ikwerenh-they chair arraylenty weth-wenh-warl. Chair ikwer-itwew arraylenty ra anem atyetyart ilkwa akngerrwew. Apmeranap ikwerenh atemwengk-anem irreyelpew. Akngerran ikwerenh-rnem pwarrkerrenh artewentyel. Aleny rernem akwarlkelhenh pwarrk. ¹¹ Rernem ahelerremel Akngayan apmwa antwenh-antey, tywen-rnemarl pwarrkerrenh-antey. Rernemap angkeperrey-angenh-antey ikwer-warl-athek, apmwarl mpwarenh-penh, arrangkw.

¹² Antyerl namp 6-anemarl alhew, theleyew irrkwa ikwerenh-they ilpay ilkwewarl itna *Euphrates*. Anamerl-antey kwaty ankalhey-angenh irreyelpew, arlwerenganem artwerrety irreyelpew. Akngeyelan alakenh mpwarew, artwa atyetyart ilkwernemaw ahern artwerrety-angkwarran alheyew artwa army-areny-rnem-akert ikwer-angkwarr akngerrakw-they. ¹³ Atha inweng apmwernem irrpety-anem arew, perak-rnem-apeny rerneman. Ingweran tyerrelhew rtnwem weth-wenh arrakert-they, ingweran arraylenty weth-wenh arrakert-they, ingweran artwa angkakert-wenh arrakert-theyarl, wetharl irrtwyerremel ilenh. ¹⁴ Inweng apmwernemel ilek-ilek mpwarenh arawer-rng rltarrk-akertel. Rernemap alhew apmer arpanenh-warl ahern-itwew, atyetyart-rnem arlweleyew, rernemaw atwerreyew Akngey-then. Akngey ranap renh-rnem antengeleyen ingkerr.

¹⁵ Jesus rantey angkew-anem, “Awelhenh-arey arrantherr! Ayengan apetyeyenh anyelkelan, artwa irrtuert-awarr-apeny kwenyel! Ingwerenty apek atyek mpwelhem, arntarnt-arelhemel atyeng, rap inkwerelhem. Ra arnkwakert-apenyan mpwelhem, nyerrerrey-angenhel. Ingwerentyanap arnkweweny-apenyarl anerl-aneyenh, ingwer-rnemel renh-rnem arerl-aneyenh.”

¹⁶ Ikwer-penhan inweng apmwerneman irrpety perakapeny rernem arlkew atyetyart-rnemew army-areny-rnemew-then. Rernem renh-rnem ilanthew, akarr-akarrerreyew apmer anyent-itwew. Angka Hebrew-el apmer itna *Armageddon*.

¹⁷ Antyerl namp 7-anemarl alhew, theleyew irrkwa ikwerenh-they alker-warl. Anamerl-antey ingwerentyan atayel arlkew Akngey-wenh chair ilkwa mwerr-angker-they tyaty ilkwitwew alakenh, “Kel-antey! Ipmelhew-anem!”

¹⁸ Awely-awely-anem arrkew, atayel angkemel. Ahern arrewew artewenty innga, iltewelhew-anem. Ranap aleyant arrewew alakenh, ingwerentyelarl alakenh arey-angenh-antey. ¹⁹ Tawen ilkwa Babylon atakelhew, apwert-rneman arlperry ayntew. Tawen-rnem irrpety-anem ikwer-itwew aynteyelpew. Tawen ingwer-rnem-then apmer arrpanenh-itwew rerneman atakelhew arppemarl. Akngeyel iterl-arew, akngerr apmer ikwer-areny-rneman apmwangkwarr anenh, rap ahellerrew artewenty innga ikwer-rnem, renh-rnem ilwerl-athenew ipmew. ²⁰ Ahernan arrewenharl, akwerlp akely-rnem ampep-itwew alay-itwew rernem ingkerrenh aylperl-alhew-anem kwaty-warl ywerremel. Apwert ingkerr ywerrerrl-alhew. ²¹ Aperrkwer-rnem-anem aytnew alker irrwerl-they, awerr innga ayen-apeny. Ingkerrenhel atwew artwethen arelh-then, pwarrk ilkwa anthemel. Rernem ywarn iterrew, nthakenh irrem. Akngeyan rernem apmwa antwenh-antey, rarl renh-rnem alakenh atwew.

17

Arelh apmwethen arraylenty-then-akert

¹ Antyerl 7 weth-rnem rernem rtnenh-antey, irrkwa arltwernem antwerrkenh. Ingweran apetyew atyeng-warl, rap angkew, “Apetya atyeng-angkwarr! Atha ngkweng lwewarrerneyew arelh apmwa innga. Akngeyel renh ipmew atweyenh. Ran ilem tawen ilkwa Babylon, wetharl rtneyel ilpay kwaty-akert akngerr-itwew. Arelh ra ayntem apmwangkwarr artwa akngerr-itwew apmer arrpanenh-itwew, man ineyew. ² Atyetyart ilkwernem apmer arrpanenh-they apetyenh, ayntaynteyew ikwer-itwew,

rernemap apmwerrew rapeny-anem. Rernem apmwa anthelp-anthew arntety-apeny, akngerr ingkerr apmer arpanenhel apmwerrew-anem. Rernemap ilkelhew, alakenh irreyew intem-antey, wetharl ngkwarl antytwenty-apeny.”

³ Ikwer-penhan Inweng Akngey-wenh-anem atyeng-warl aylpenhey-alhew. Antyerl irrkaty ra ayenh akngew apmer artwerrety-ampeny-warl-anem. Apmer ikwer-itwew atha arelh arey-alhew, irrwerl anerl-anenty arraylenty rnter-rnter-itwew. Ranap akapwert 7-akert, rewely 10-akert. Arlkitwew angka apmwernem arlperry ingkwernew, Akngey arrkentelehel. ⁴ Arelh ra arnkwa mwerr-angker rnter-rnter-akert. Rap atnyenew apwert ilek-ilek mwerr-angker, nikeleth iylpew-arelh-then gold-penh. Irrkwa ra antwer-rkenh, gold-penh. Irrkwa ikwer-itwew ilek-ilek apmwa ingkerr, rarl mpwarenh. Artwa akngerr-itwew ra aynterl-apenh. ⁵ Ingwerentyel itna ingkwernew rlwewarl. Itna arlpentyarlap ran, alakenhap aynteyel:

“Ayengan tawen ilkwa Babylon.

Weth-rnemel akngerr-itwewarl aynterl-apem,
rernemap ayenh *amey* antwem.

Ilek-ilek apmwel-then ayenh *amey* antwem arrpemar.”

Itna ranap arrngertelengkwtangkwel aynteyel, nthakenh iterl-arey-angenh-anem.

⁶ Atha arew, arelh ran ngkwarl antytwenty-penh-apeny anenh, terangk. Ran Akngey-wenh-rnem intem-antey ipmew atwenh, angka Jesus-akertarl ilerl-apenh-rnem. Renh-rnem ipmew attwenty-penh rap inkwerelhenh-anem, terangk-apeny. Atharl renh arew, ayengap apateyelpew.

⁷ Antyerl angkew atyeng, “Ilekew nga apateyelpew? Ntwa arelh weth iterl-areyel arraylenty-then, akapwert 7-akert-itwew rewely 10-akert? Arelhan ikwer-itwel aneyel. Atha ngenh ilem, ntwa arraty-angkwarr iterl-areyew-away. Atha ngkweng anayntelem-anem arrngertelengkwenh. ⁸ Arraylenty ntwarl ngwamp arew, ra iteth-tangkwel anenh, rap ilwew-anem. Ntwa iterl-areyel, Akngeyel itnernem ikwerenh-rnem-wenh ingkwernew pwek ikwerenh-warl awank-akerr, ahern-then alkerthenarl arnwarney-angenhel-antey. Itna ingwer-rneman arrangkwarl. Rernemar arem arraylenty renh, rernemap apateyelpeny. Rernem angkerreyenh, ‘Pwertay! Arraylenty yanhan iteth-tangkwel anenh, rap ilwew-anem. Iteth-anemar irreyenh!’ Alakenh rernem angkerreyenh.

Ingwer-ingweran ra irrka intwer ikwer-they tyerrelheyen arppemarl angkep-antey. Akngeyelanap arraylenty renh ywerrelheleyen intem-antey-anemarl." Alakenhan antyerl angkew atyeng.

⁹ Antyerl ra atyeng ilew arppemarl arraylenty renh. "Nga apek tyak innga, ntwap iterl-arem angka nhenh? Akapwert 7-el ilem apwert 7, arelh rarl aneyelel. ¹⁰ Akapwert-rnemel ilem atyetyart 7 arppemarl. Atyetyart 5-an kel-antey ahaperew, ingweran atyetyart aneyel-antey apmer ikwerenh-itwew, ingweran alerl-anteyarl apetyem. Rarl atyetyart irreyenhel, ranap arleng-alenty aney-angenh, arrangkw. ¹¹ Atyetyart ingwer-anem aremerreyen, atyetyart 7 ingwer weth-rnem-apeny, atyetyart namp 8. Ran arraylenty weth, rarl iteth-tangkwel anenh, ilwew-anem ra. Akngeyelan renh ywerrelheleyen." Alakenhan antyerl angkew atyeng.

¹² Antyerl ra ilenh-antey atyeng arraylenty renh. "Rewely 10, ntwarl ngwamp arew, rernem ilem artwa ilkwa ingwer-rnem. Rerneman atyetyart aney-angenh-antey, alerl-antey. Ingwer-ingweran rernem anerl-aneyenh arraylenty weth-itwew, atyetyart anerl-aneyenh ingkerrew. Rernemap atyetyart arleng-alenty aney-angenh, arrangkw. Atyetyart rernem aneyenh arwa arrer-antey angath-antey, arlta anyentelant apek. ¹³ Rernem iterreyen, anyenterreyew, arraylenty renh rlterrkeleyew alakenh angkemel, 'Ngant anyent atyetyart ilkwanem aneyew ingkerrew. Anantherran ngkwengant awelhemarl.' ¹⁴ Atyetyart 10-then arraylenty weth-then rernem alheyen, yep-yep akelythen atwerreyew. Nthakenh yep-yep akely renh atwey-angenh ipmew, arrangkw. Rant anyent Ingkart, *Atyetyart Ilkwa Ingkerrenhew* aneyel. Rap renh-rnem ywerrelheleyen. Ikwerenh-rneman ikwer-itwel anerl-aneyenh. Ra renh-rnem rlwanew arrwekel-antey, rernemap renh apentem arraty-angkwarr." Alakenhan antyerl angkew atyeng.

¹⁵ Antyerlel atyeng ilew arelh apmwa renh. "Altyerr-angkwarr ntwaw arew apmer ilkwa, wetharl rtneyel ilpay kwaty-akert arrpanenh-itwew. Ilpay rernem ilem apmer arrpanenh-areny-rnem, angka ingwerek-ingwerarl angkemel. ¹⁶⁻¹⁷ Ntwaw iterl-areyel rewely 10 weth-rnem, atyetyart ilkwa 10 weth-rnem ilemarl? Kel Akngey ran atyetyart 10 weth-rnem arnew, rernem pweyterreyew, arraylenty rlterrkeleyew arawerrng ilkwakertel. Arrwekel Akngey iterrew arppemarl, alakenharl aynteyen. Arraylenty ran atyetyart aneyenh arlta ikwerew-atety, Akngeyelarl renh ywerrelheleyenhel. Alakenhan inngarl aynteyen, Akngeyelarl ilew arrwekel-antey. Rernem

pweyterreyenh arraylenty ikwer-warl, rernemap ilkelhey-angenh irreyenh arelh apmwa wethew, rernemap arlek-erremel renh atweyenh. Ilek-ilek mwerr-angker ineyenh ikwer-they, arnkwa lhelp-lhelemel. Nyerr-anthenty-penh rernem tyelk arlkweyenh, arlka iwemel rwewarl.

¹⁸ Arelh apmwa, ntwarl arew, ra ilem apmer ilkwa weth. Apmer ikwerew-artey ra atyetyart aneyenh atyetyart ingkerrew ahern-itwew." Alakenhan antyerl atyeng angkew.

18

Tawen ilkwa Babylon arrangkw-anemarl

¹ Ikwer-theyan atha antyerl ingwer-anem arew altyerr-angkwarr, irrwerl-theyarl atwarrenhey-alpenh arawerrng rlterrk-akert. Ran artewenty amparrkenh, lyenenty artyernew apmer arrpanenh-itwew ahern-itwew. ² Ra atayel arlkenh alakenh:

"Arrangkw-anem! Tawen ilkwa Babylon atakelhew!

Apmwamwan-rnemant aneyel-anem yanh-itwew:

inweng apmwerneman, arrenty-rnem, antyiper-rnem, thip irrpwerl-rnem-then.

Moses-an angkew, 'Yanh-lkwer arlkwey-angenh!'

³ Apmer yanh-areny-rnemel intem apmwel-ayeth mpwarenh.

Rernemap ayntenh ingwer-rnem-itwew apmwangkwarr.

Akngerr apmer arrpanenh-areny alhenh apmer yanh-warl, renh-rnem iwarrerneyew, apentemel apmwangkwarr.

Atyetyart apmer arrpanenh-areny alhenh apmer yanh-warl,

ilek-ilek apmwel-ayeth mpwareyew irrkaty-angkwarr.

Ingwer-rneman apmer arrpanenh-areny tharlemeley-angker rernem alhenh apmer yanh-warl,

ilek-ilek mwerr-angker tharlemeleyew ankety-rnemew, man akngerr inaynteyew ikwer-rnem-they.

Ingkerrenh arwengk-arwengk irrenh ngkwarl antyenty-penh-apeny."

⁴ Atha awew ingwerentyak-anem, irrwerl-theyarl arlkenty alakenh:

"Atyenh-rnemay! Awelhenh-arey atyeng!

Iwerl-alhenh-arey apmer apmwa yanh!

Anerl-aney-angenh apmwernem-itwew yanh.

Apmwangkwarr iwarrerney-angenh,

athan arrenhantherrenh atwewerr arrpemar,

irrkaty-angkwarr atha renh-rnem atweyenh-apeny
artewenty.

⁵ Rernem intem-antey apmwel-ayeth mpwarem,
apmwa weth mpwer tywenem-apeny alkerew-atety.
Akngeyelan renh-rnem iterl-areyel kanper,
rernemarl apmwel-ayeth mpwarem.

⁶ Rerneman arrenhantherrenh intem-antey irrwernenh.
Atwenh rerneman arrenhantherrenh artewenty,
artewenty inngarl renh-rnem-anemarl angkep-antey
atweyew!

Angkep atweyneyew artewenty innga apmwa yanh-rnem!

⁷ Rerneman ankety anenh, nakelhemel intem-antey.
Apwert akngerr-akert, arnkwa akngerr-akert,
ilek-ilek mwerr-angker-akert.

Rernem angkenh, 'Anantherr atyetyart aneyel akngerrew
apmer arrpanenhel.

Anantherr artnemel aney-angenh akertemwengk, ar-
rangkw.'

Kel arrantherran renh-rnem-anem awakelhemel
akertemwengk amperrgeleyew!

⁸ Tangkemel rernem angkenty-penh Akngeyel renh-rnem
anamerl-antey court-em-elemel artewenty atweyenh
arawerrng ilkwa ikwerenh-akertel.

Rernemap angayakwarl anerl-aneyenh akertemwengk,
pwarrkerreyenh arntety ilkwakert,
Rernemap ilwernerreyenh-anem.

Akngeyelan rwa thweneyenh apmer Babylon-warl,
rap amperl-aneyenh ywerreyew-atety."

Alakenhan antyerl ingwerentyak atyeng angkew.

⁹ Tawen yanh anperl-aneyenhel, kwert akngerr
arlwa anerl-aneyenh ikwer-they. Ingkerrenhelan areyenh.
Atyetyart apmer arrpanenh-areny-rnem rerneman apmer
yanh-warl alhenh, ilek-ilek apmwa mpwareyew. Rernemap
apmwangkwarr ayntenh ingwer-rnem-then apmer ikwer-
areny-rnem-itwew - apwert akngerr-akert, arnkwa
akngerr-akert, ilek-ilek mwerr-angker-akert. Rernemap
kwert areyenh, artnemel artewenty arrangkeyenh apmer
ikwerew, atyetyart yanh-rnem. ¹⁰ Arleng-they rernem
apmwa yanh arerl-aneyenh. Rernemap atererreyenh,
nthakenh arrer-apeny alhey-angenh, Akngeyelarl renh-
rnem arrtiyewerr arrpemar. Artewenty inngey rernem
artneyenh alakenh angkemel:

"Atyewey pwertay! Irrepern-rnem Babylon-areny-rnemay!
Ywerrelheleyenh ingkerrenh-antey!

Rernem anenh atyetyart-tangkwel, aleyan arrangkw-anemar!

Tawen ikwer-rnem-wenh ilkwa rlterrk anenh!

Artwa army-areny akngerrelan tawen renh arntarnt-arenh!

Aleyan Akngeyel anamerl-antey tawen renh ywerrelheleyen-anem!"

¹¹ "Tharlemeley-angker-rnem rernem-then arrangekeyenh tawen ikwerew arrpemar, iney-angker-rneman ingkerr-anemar ipma aneyel. Nthakenh man iney-angenh-anem, arrangkw-anem. ¹² Rernemap apateyelpeyenh, ayernerr-aynteyenh-anem, 'Angwenhel-aneman anewantherr-itwew gold, thilp, man ilek-ilek mwerr-angker-then ineyenh? Angwenhel-anem anewantherr-itwew ineyenhan arnkwa mwerr-angker, arwerl mwerr-angker intenty-then? Angwenhel-anem anewantherr-itwew ineyenhan ilek-ilek arwerl-penh, apwert-penh, ayen-penh-akerr? ¹³ Angwenhel-anem anewantherr-itwew ineyenhan ilek-ilek mwerr intenty alyerremwey-then, ngkwarl wayn, anter olive, pelaw-akerr? Angwenhel-anem anewantherr-itwew ineyenhan pwelek-rnem, yep-yep-rnem, nantew-rnem, pakey-akerr? Angwenhel-anem anewantherr-itwew ineyenhan irrepern-rnem, anantherrarl pwerep-anthenh, arwa arrangkwew warrkerreyew? Nthakenh ingwerentyel ilek-ilek iney-angenh-anem anewantherr-itwew, arrangkw-anem!' Alakenh iterr-aynteyenh tharlemeley-angker yanh-rnem.

¹⁴ Rernemap angkeyenh alakenh, 'Tawen Babylon-ay! Arrangkw-anem! Ngan apmer ilkwetangkwel anenh. Aleyanap ilek-ilek mwerr-angker ngkwenh-rnem arrangkw-anem. Nga ilek-ilekek ahenty anenh, rernemap arrangkw-arem. Man ngkwenh arrangkw-anem irrew. Nthakenh inenhey-alpey-angenh, arrangkw.' Alakenh-anyem rernem angkerl-aneyenh. ¹⁵ Rernemap man akngerr innga inenh, apmer ikwer-warlarl alhenh, ilek-ilek tharlemel-aynteyew. Arleng-they rernem arerl-aneyenh. Rernemap ater-erreyenh, nthakenh arrer-apeny alhey-angenh, Akngeyel renh-rnem arrtewerr arrpemar. Rernemap artneyenh artewenty inngey, ¹⁶ alakenh angkemel:

" 'Pwertay! Irrepern Babylon areny-rnem! Arrangkw-anem ingkerrenh-antey!

Tawen ikwer-rnem-wenh ilkwa inngarl anenh!

Arnkwa arlkeny-arlkeny-warl rernem aylpenh!

Arlkitwew ilek-ilek gold-penh arrernew apwert mwerr-angker-rnem-then!

17 Akngeyelanap ilek-ilek mwerr-angker anamerl-antey ywerrelhelew-anemar!'

"Akgerr ingwer-rneman kwaty alayel artarnpenhew rtnwangkwarr, man ineyew apmer arrpanenhel. Rernemap arleng-they arerl-aneyenh warrkenh ikwer-rnem-wenh-thenel. 18 Kwert rernem arerl-aneyenh, arlwar anerl-aneyenh rwa ilkwa ingethey apmer ikwer-itwew. Rernemap angkerrerl-aneyenh alakenh, 'Tawen ingwer-rneman tawen nhanyem-weny. Tawen nhenhan ilkwa ingwer-rnem-angkwarrarl.' 19 Rernemap akapwert-warl ahern arrerneyenh, rernemar! amperrngerreyenh apmer yanh-areny-rnemew, artewenty inngey artneyenh alakenh angkemel:

" 'Pwertay! Irrepern Babylon areny-rnem! Arrangkwanem ingkerrenh-antey!

Akgerr ingwer-rneman apmer ikwer-warl alhenh, kwaty alayel artarnpenhemel rtnwangkwarr, ilek-ilek tharlemeleyew, man inaynteyew tawen ikwer-areny-rnem-they.

Aleyan Akngeyel tawen renh ywerrelheleyelpew-anemar!'

20 Irrwerl-areny-rnem arrantherran inkwerelhenh-areyanem! Apmer apmwa yanh arrangkwanem!

Inkwerelhenh-areyanem Akngey-wenh-rnemay!
Inkwerelhenh-areyanem kwertengerl Jesus-wenh-rnemay!
Inkwerelhenh-areyanem artwa angkakert Akngey-wenh-rnemay!

Babylon areny-rnemelan arrenhantherrenh atwenh, pwarrk ilkwa anthemel.

Aleyanap Akngeyel renh-rnem angkep atwew irrkaty-angkwarr."

21 Ikwer-penhan antyerl ilkwel apwert ilkwa irrwerlelew, kwaty alay-warl-anem iwew. Rap angkew:

"Athap apwert ilkwa iwew kwaty alay-warl, raw ywerrey-alhewarl.

Kel alakenh Akngeyel tawen renh Babylon ahern-warl iweyenh,

ran arrangkwerreyelpenyh. Nthakenh arey-angenh-anem.

22 Angwenhel arreyen mwerr-angker aylelhey-angenh-anem apmer ikwer-itwew, arrangkwanem.

Angwenhel ketay-apeny inkwerelhemel pelayerrey-angenh-anemar!

Angwenhel terampet inkwerelhemel pelayerrey-angenh-anemar!

Arrangkwanem, akeleyt-anem.
 Angwenhel ampwal mwerr-angker-rnem nthakenh
 mpwarey-angenh-anem ikwer-itwew.
 Angwenhel-anem ntang athey-angenh amernew, arrangkwanem.
²³ Tawen ikwer-itwew angwenhel-anem lyenenty arrtiyey-
 angenh-anem.
 Artwernem-then arelh-rnem-then nthakenh itengerrey-
 angenh-anem.
 Apmer ikwer-areny-rnem tharlemeley-angker-rnem
 rernem tyak innga anenh.
 Ingwer-rnem apmer arrpanenh-areny-rnem renh-rnem
 nakenh.
 Ngangker-akert-rnemel ingwer-rnem irrtiyerl-ampernenh
 apmer yanh-itwew.
 Akgerr ingwer-rneman apmer arrpanenh-areny-rnem
 awelhenh ikwer-rnemew.
²⁴ Tawen Babylon-areny-rnemel ipmew renh-rnem atwenh
 artwa angkakert Akngey-wenh-rnem.
 Akngey-wenh-rnem ingkerrenh, akgerr ingwer-rnem-then
 rernem ipmew atwenh.
 Alakenh-anyem Akngeyel tawen Babylon ywerrelhelew-
 anem ikwer-areny-rnem-then.”

19

*Akngeyel tawen Babylon ywerrelhelenty-penh,
 irrwerl-areny-rnemel renh nakerl-aneyenh*

¹ Antyerl ilkwan angkenty-penh, atha akgerr innga
 awew irrwerl-itwew, ingkerrenh atayel arlkenty alakenh:

“Aleleweya! Akngey nakey anantherr!
 Rant anyentel anenhantherrenh itethelem ipmewety!
 Ranap mwerr-angker, ingwer-rnem-apeny-weny,
 itwern-apeny artyernemel!

Rant anyent arawerrng ilkwakert!
² Rant arraty-angkwarr ingkerrenhew apmelerr mpwarem,
 lipwel-antey ingkerrenh rnkernem ayernemel.
 Rap arelh apmwa renh arew,
 rarl ingwer-rnem ilanthenh apmwangkwar,
 akgerr ahern-areny-rnem apmwelemel,
 ingwer-rnem-itwew ayntaynteyew apmer arrpanenhel.
 Arelh yanhel Akngey-wenh-rnem ipmew-antey atwew.
 Akngeyelanap renh awakelhemel atwew-anemarl.”

³ Irrwerl-areny-rnem arlkew arrpemarl alakenh:

“Aleleweya! Akngey nakey anantherr!
 Rarl tawen yanh rwa ilkwel arrtyew.
 Kwert-rnem arlwar anayntem intem-antey.”

⁴ Ampwa alkenh weth-rnem 24 atnwenh iteth weth-rnem 4-then rernem ingkerrenh kwenerrew atnertel-ayeth, Akngey renh nakemel. Ran aleth anenh chair mwerr-angker ikwer-itwew. Rernemap arlkew alakenh:

“Amen! Akngey nakey anantherr! Aleleweya!”

⁵ Ikwer-penhan atha awew, ingwerentyarl arlkenty, rarl rtnenh chair mwerr-angker arrerenty. Ra alakenh arlkew:

“Akngey anewantherrenh nakey anantherr!
 Warrkenh ikwerenh-rnemel renh nakem, rernem ikwerarl
 mwanty awelhem, ikwer-warl-athek mwanty ilel-
 hemel.
 Ilkwernem, akely-rnem, rlterrk-rnem, rlterrk-weny-rnem-
 akerr;
 Ikwerenh-rnemel ingkerrenhel renh nakeyew!”

*Akngey-wenh yep-yep akely
 itengerreyel-anem*

⁶ Atha akngerr-anem awew, akngerr innga arlkalhelerrenh atayel innga. Awely-awely-apeny angkenh, kwaty anyerr anterreyel-apeny alyarnp inngy. Rernemap arlkalhelerrenh alakenh-anyem:

“Aleleweya! Akngey nakey anantherr!
 Ingkart Akngey *Atyetyart Ilkwa Ingkerrenhew*
 ran alkenh aneyel ingkerrew!

⁷ Renh inkwerelhemel nakey anantherr!
 Anantherr angkem ikwer, ‘Ngan ilkwarl, ingwer-rneman akelyarl!’

Akngey-wenh yep-yep akely itengerreyel-anem.
 Anewikw ikwerenh kel arnwarnelhew, mpwelheyel-anem ikwer.

⁸ Akngeyel arnkwa mwerr-angker ngwampeny anthew, ra aylpeyew.”

(Anantherr iterl-areyel, arnkwa yanh-rnemel warrk mwerr-angker anaynteleyel, Akngey-wenh-rnemelarl ikwer mpwarew.)

⁹ Antyerlan angkew atyeng, “Pip ngkwenh-warl angka nhenhan ingkwerna. ‘Akngey-wenh yep-yep akelyarl itengerreyenhel, akngerr ingwer-rneman akarrerreyen,

amern akngerr inkwerelhemel kwenty arlkweyew. Akngayan ikwerenh-rnem yangkelhew, akarrerreyew ingkerrenh-antey. Rernemap inkwerelhem ikwerew.' "Antyerl angkew arrpemarl atyeng, "Angka yanhan inngarl, Akngeyel ikwerenh-rnemew ileyel."

¹⁰ Athan awew, ayengap atnertel-ayeth kwenerrew arrwekel-ampeny antyerl-itwew. Ranap ayenh artwerelew, "Mentyaw! Alakenh kwenerrey-angenh! Ayenh nakey-angenh! Ayengan warrkenh Akngey-wenh ngapeny, ingwer-rnem angka Jesus-akertarl ileyel-rnem-apeny-then. Renhant nakaynteyew arrantherr!" Ingwerentyel angka Jesus-akert ilem, ra katy angkeyel Akngeyew arawerrng ilkwakert Inweng Mwerr-angker-wenh.

Artwa anyent nantew ntwarlker-akert

¹¹ Ikwer-penhan atha altyerr-angkwarr arew alker altywererrenty. Nantew ntwarlker-anem anamerl-antey aremerrey-alhew. Artwa anyent anerl-anenh ikwer-itwew. Akngerrrel renh itnewem *Akngey-wenh Inngarl Arraty Ikwer Iterreyel*. Ranap ingkerrenh areyel. Rernem mwerranty aneyel apek, arrangkw apek. Aheng-arey rap apmwerne-mant atwem. ¹² Annga atherran lherrm-apenyarl ampenh, akapwert-itwew mwekart mwerr-angker atyetyart-wenh akngerr. Arlkitwew ingkwernew itna ingwer-lkwer. Ingwer-rnemel itna iterl-arey-angenh; rant anyentel iterl-areyel. ¹³ Artwa nantew-arenyel arnkwa arlpenty-akert. Ingwerentyel arnkwa renh arrkngewarl-tangkwel pwerlp-arrernew. Itna ingweran *Angka Akngey-wenharl*. ¹⁴ Artwa army irrwerl-areny-rnem akngerrrel renh apentenh. Rerneman arnkwa ngwampeny arlter-akert-rnem. ¹⁵ Arrakert ikwerenh-they tyerrelhew napp arlpenty arreylp. Napp ikwer-akertelan rap apmwernem athenemel atwem apmer arrpanenh-areny-rnem. Ra atyetyart ikwer-rnem anerl-aneyenh. Awelhey-angenh-rneman ra atwem kerwep-akertelarl. Rap renh-rnem ipelipeleyenh, lthwenhemel grapes-apeny. Alakenh-anyem ra ingkerrenh ileyenh, "Akngey *Atyetyart Ilkwa Ingkerrenhew* ra ahellerreyel inngarl arrewantherr." ¹⁶ Itna ingweran iyleper anyent-itwew ingkwernew arnkwitwew-then. Itna ra

Atyetyart Ilkwa Ingkerrenhew.

¹⁷ Atha antyerl arew-anem, irrwerleng rtnenh ingkeny-itwew. Rap atayel arlkew thip-rnemew, alkererrenharl alker-itwew. "Apetyenh-arey arrantherr! Akarrerrenh-arey, aker-rnem arlkweyew, Akngeyelarl antheyel!

¹⁸ Apetyenh-arey, arlka ipmernem-wenh arlkweyew. Artwa nantew ntwarlker-arenyel renh-rnem ipmew-antey atweyenh; atyetyart-rnem, artwa ilkwernem army-areny-rnem, artwa ilkwa ingwer-rnem, nantew-rnem, nantew-artey-rnem-akerr. Rap ingkerr ingwer-rnem-then ipmew atweyenh arrpemarl; ingwer-rnem apmer arrpanenh-areny-rnem, atyetyart-rnem, warrkenh-rnem, ilkwernem, akely-rnem-akerr. Arrantherrap renh-rnem arlkwem!" Alakenh antyerl angkew thip-rnemew, rarl irrwerleng rtnenh ingkeny-itwew.

¹⁹ Ikwer-penhan atha arraylenty renh arew arrpemarl. Rarl rtnenh atyetyart apmer arrpanenh-areny-rnem-itwew. Artwa army-areny ikwer-rnem-wenh rernem rtnenherrenh arrpemarl. Rernemap artwa nantew ntwarlker-areny ikwer mpwelhenh ikwerenh-rnemew-then, ikwer-rnem-itwew atwerreyew.

²⁰ Artwa nantew ntwarlker-areny ra arraylenty renh antwerrkew. Artwa angkakert wethan, rarl irrtwyerremel ilenh, renhap antwerrkew arrpemarl. Rap ilek-ilek tyak katy arnwarnenh arraylenty ikwer arawerrng apmwakert. Alakenh-anyem ra akngerr irrtwyerremel ilenh, renh-rnemarl ampernew rlwangkwarr. Rernemap kwenerrenh ampwal apwert-penhew arraylenty-apeny. Artwa nantew ntwarlker-arenyel ra arraylenty artwa angkakert-then iwew iteth-anteyarl rwa ilkwewarl, kwert ikwakengarl intenharl. ²¹ Rap army-areny ikwer-rnem-wenh ipmew atwew nayp arlpenty-akertel, arrakert-they tyerrelheyelel. Thip weth-rnemel kwenty arlkwenh, tyelk arlkwemel.

20

*Arrenty ilkwa renhap arertneyel
aherrety 1,000-ew-atety*

¹ Ikwer-penhan atha altyerr-angkwarr arew antyerl anyent, irrwerl-theyarl kwenel-athek atwarrenty. Rap key antwerrkew irrka intwer ikwer. Itep ingwerel ra tyeyn awerr arlpenty antwerrkew. ² Athap arew-anem rtnwem arrwekeleny weth. Ran arrenty atyetyart itnan Satan. Antyerlel renh antwerrkew, renhap arrertnew tyeyn wethel. Antyerlel Satan renh arerteyenh arlengew-alenty, eherrety 1,000-ew-atety. ³ Antyerl rap rtnwem-anem iwew irrka intwer ikwer-warl, akentemel key-akertel artewenty inngey. Akententy nthakenh ingwerentyel altywereley-angenh eherrety 1,000-ew-atety, rtnwem ra tyerrelhewerr, ra apmer arrpanenh-areny-rnem irrtwyerremel ilayntewerr arrpemarl. Irrkitwew renh antwerrkenty-penh eherrety

1,000-ew-atety, antyerlel ra renh tyarleweyenh-anem alerl-antey.

⁴ Ikwer-penhan atha chair ilkwa mwerr-angker-rnem akngerr arew. Chair ikwer-rnem-itwew akngerr anew-anenh. Akngeyel arrwekel-antey ikwer-rnem anthew arawerrng ilkwa, ingwer-rnem court-emelel ayerneyew. Rernemarl iteth anenhel ahern-itwew, rernemap alhewer alhenh, angka Jesus-akert ilerl-apemel, angka Akngey-wenh-then awelhemel. Rernemap nthakenh kwernerrey-angenh arraylenty ikwer. Rernem kwernerrey-angenh ampwal ikwer-apeny mpwarewewarl. Nthakenh renh-rnem amperney-angenh rlwangkwarr itep-angkwarr-then. Ingwer-rneman arlkarerrenh ikwer-rnem-wety, angka ikwer-rnem-wenh awelhey-angenh, rernemap renh-rnem atwew ipmew-antey, akapwert akerl-alhemel. Akngeyelanap renh-rnem itetheleynew, rernemap ilkwa aney-alpew Jesus Christ-itwel aherrety 1,000-ew-atety. ⁵ Nhenh-rnem-mernt itetherrew. Ingwer-rneman awenng-itwewarl aynterl-aneyenh-antey aherrety 1,000-ew-atety. Akngeyelanap renh-rnem itetheleyenh-anem. ⁶ Arrwekeleny weth-rneman ilwewarl-penh-rneman rernem arraty inngarl aneyel, iteth-anem, rernemap irrngerney innga. Nthakenh rernem ilwey-angenh arrpemar. Nthakenh ingwer-rnemel renh-rnem iwey-angenh rwa ilkwewarl, arrangkw. Rernemap warrkerrerl-aneyenh Akngeyew Jesus Christ-ew-then aherrety 1,000-ew-atety, atyetyart-rnem anemel Jesus-itwel.

Arrenty Satan renhap iweyel rwa ilkwewarl

⁷ Jesus Christ ra atyetyart anerl-anenty-penh aherrety 1,000-ew-atety, antyerl rap arrenty Satan renh irrka in-twer ikwer-the y tyarleweyenh. ⁸ Rap irrkethey tyer-relheyenh, apmer arrpanenh-warl ingwer-rnem-anem irt-ywerremel ilerlap-aynteyew ahern nhenh-itwew. Ap-mer yanh-rnemel itna atherr-akert, Gog-then Magog-akert-then. Arrenty Satan-el renh-rnem akarreleyenh ingkerrenh-antey artewenty atwerreyew, artwa army-areny akngerr inngey, alperr-apeny. ⁹ Rernemap al-hew iwerr arrpanenh-angkwarr ahern nhenh-itwew, ap-mer Akngey-wenh-rnem-itwew aremerrey-alhemel, tawen ikwer-rnem-wenh-itwew-then. Apmer yanhewan Akngey artewenty ilkelheyel. Artwa army-areny-rnemamp-erelew Akngey-wenh-rnem, rernemap tawen ikwer-rnem-wenh-then amperew, atwerreyew ikwer-rnem-itwew. Akngeyelanap renh-rnem artwerelew, rap rwa thwenew irrwerl-the y, renh-rnem ywerrelheleyew. ¹⁰ Antyerlel

arrenty Satan iwew rwa ilkwewarl, kwert ikwanganl
intenh-warl. Rwa irrkaty-warl arraylenty-thenarl artwa
angkakert-then renh-atherrenhan iwew arrwekel-antey.
Artwa angkakert wetharl irrtwywerremel ilenh. Rernemap
artewenty inngey kwarnelh-aynteyenh, arrangk-aynteyenh
arhta arrpanenhel itwernew ankwarengel-then aleth-antey.

*Akngyelarl ingkerrenh-antey
ayernerl-aneyenh-akert*

¹¹ Ikwer-penhan atha altyerr-angkwarr arew chair
mwerr-angker ilkwa atyetyart-wenh, ntwarlkerarlap
ran. Akngey rarl anenh chair ikwer-itwew. Ikwer-wety
ahern-then alker-then anterrew, ywerrenhemel aleth-
antey. ¹²⁻¹³ Athap ingkerrenh-antey arew-anem, arrwekel-
antey ilwewarl ahern-itwew; ilkwernem-then, akely-rnem-
then, atyetyart-rnem-then warrkenh-rnem-then-akert.
Rernemap itetherrenhey-alpew-anem. Ingwer-rneman
ilwew kwaty alay-itwew arrwekel-antey, ingwer-rneman
aweng-itwewarl ayntenharl, ingwer-rneman ayntenh
apmer itnan *Ipmernem-angketyarr-itwewarl*. Rernemap
rtnenherrenh arrwekel-ampeny-itwew chair ilkwitwew.

Pwek akngerr ayntenh ikwer-itwew. Pwek ingwer-
rneman akentewarl, rernemanap angka akngerr-
akertarl ilew, rernemarl anenh-akertarl, ahern nhenh-
itwew. Akngyelap pwek ingwer-anemarl akentewew.
Pwek ranap impen ikwerenh, itna ikwerenh-rnem-wenh-
akertantarl. Rerneman iteth intemarl anerl-aneyenh.
Pwek-rnem arenty-penh Akngyel ingkerrenh ayernew
court-emelemel. Rernemap ingkerrenh-antey arrwekel-
itwew rtney-alhew chair ilkwitwew. Akngyel renh-
rnem-anem ayernew anyentarl-anyentarl, "Nthakenh ngan
anenh ahern nhenh-itwew?" ¹⁴⁻¹⁵ Akngyelap itna akngerr
ingwer-rneman arey-angenh pwek impen ikwerenh-itwew.
Renh-rnem ra iwew rwa ilkwewarl-anem. Alakenh-anyem
rernem atherr-inger ilwew. Arrkwikel-antey rernem kel
ilwew ahern-itwew.

Ra apmer itna *Ipmernem-angketyarr* iwew rwa ilkwewarl.
Rap apmer ikwerew-artey-then iwew rwewarl, ranap itna
Ipma.

21

Alker-then ahern-then rlungkeny-anem aneyel

¹ Ikwer-penhan atha arew altyerr-angkwarr alker-then
ahern-then rlungkeny. Alker awanken-y-then ahern
awanken-y-then ywerrew-anem. Kwaty alayan ywerrew
arppemarl. ² Athap Akngey-wenh tawen arew, Jerusalem,

rlengkeny-anem, amparrkenty-anem. Tawen ran irrwerlthey atwarrenhey-alpenh, mwerr-angkerarlap ran. Ranap arelh-malangk-apeny, yep-yep akely-itwewarl itengerrenh-apeny. ³ Ingwerenty-anem arlkew artewentyel inngey chair ilkwa ikwer-they,

“Rlengkan Akngey aneyel artwernem-then arelh-rnem-then-akert aleth-antey.

Rernemanap ikwerenh-rnem aneyel. Ran Akngey ikwer-rnem-wenh, rap renh-rnem arntarnt-areyel intem-antey.

⁴ Rap anngwely iparem annga ikwer-rnem-wenh-they. Nthakenh rernem ilwey-angenh-anem, arrangkw-anem.

Nthakenh rernem alpwely arrangkemel aney-angenh-anem, arrangkw-anem. Arlka kwarnelhey-angenh arntetyerrey-angenh, arrangkw-anem.

Ingkerrenhan ingwer-lkwer-anem, mwerr-angker innga. Ilek-ilek apmwa arrangkw-anem irreyenh.”

⁵ Akngey ra anenh-antey chair arlter ilkwa ikwer-itwew, rap angkew,

“Awelhenh-arey atyeng! Rlengkan atha ilek-ilek ngwampeny mpwarem, mwerr-angker-anem!”

Rap angkew atyeng arrpemar, “Angka nhenh ingkwerna pip-war, arraty inngeyarlap ran. Ingkerrenh angka ikwer awelheyew.” ⁶ Ra atyeng angkew arrpemar,

“Kel-antey! Irreyel-anem, ayengar, angkew-angkwarr. Ayengan arrwekel anenh, ayengap iteth intemarl anaynteyenh. Ingwerenty angkethakw apek, athap alhewer antheyenh kwaty mwerr-angker atyenh, kwaty ngenty atyenh. Kwaty ranap itetheley-angker, athap alhewer antheman. ⁷ Ingwerenty rlterrk apek rtnem arrenty-wenh-angkwarr-wety, rap inem kwaty mwerr-angker renh atyenh. Ayengan Akngey ikwerenh aneyenh, ranap aleraty atyenharl aneyenh. Alakenh.”

⁸ Ingwer-rnemanap arrangkwarl. Rernemap rwa ilkwel anerl-aneyenh, aletharl ampaynteyenh-itwew, ikwakel kwert intaynteyenh. Ingwer-rneman atererremelarl anenh. Rlterrkarl ayntenheng-arey rernem nyerrerrenh, ayenh apentewerr. Ingwer-rneman awelhey-angenhharl angka atyenhew, ingwer-rneman apmwangkwarrarl

anenh, ingwer-rnemelan akngerr ipmewarl atwenh. Ingwer-rneman apmwangkwar ayntenh akngerr ingwer-rnem-itwel. Ingwer-rnemelan pwenyey alyenh, arntety mpwarenh. Ingwer-rneman kwenerrenharl ampwal apwert-penh-rnemew arwerl-penh-rnemew-then. Ingwer-rneman irrtywerl-amperney-angker-rnemar. Athan ikwer-rnem-wenh-angkwarr irrwareyel. Nhenh-rnem ingkerrenh ilweyenh atherr-inger. Ahern-itwew-tangkwel rernem ilwew, rwa ilkwitwew-anem ilweyenh.

⁹ Ntwa apek antyerl weth-rnem 7 iterl-areyel irrkwernem 7-akert? Rernem thelew ilek-ilek apmwa ahern-war. Antyerl anyentan angkew atyeng, "Mpa! Atha ngenh arelh anyent lwewarrerneyew. Ran Akngey-wenh yep-yep akely-itwew itengerreyenh." ¹⁰ Inweng Akngey-wenhan atyeng-warl aylpenhey-alhew-anem. Antyerl rap ayenh akngew irrwerl apwert ilkwewarl. Rap ayenh tawen Akngey-wenh-antey Jerusalem lwewarrernew. Tawen rap atwarrenhey-alpenh Akngey-the y irrwerl-the y. ¹¹ Tawen ra artewenty amparrkenh lyenenty Akngey-wenh-akert, glass-arl rlkeyel-apeny itwernel, alakenh. ¹²⁻¹³ Wall ilkwa irrwerl innga arlpenty apwert-penhel tawen renh amperelew, keyt-rnem 12-akert. Ingwerentyel itna ingwerek-ingwer ingkwernew keyt ingkerrenh-itwew. Itnerneman 12-akertarl, amentew-ament rernemanap artwamp anyent-wenh alerikw-rnem, ikwer-renh-wenh altyernem-then. Artwamp itnan ikw-erenh Israel, awank-akerrarl anenh. Keyt ikwer-rnem-itwew anyentarl-anyentarl antyerl-rnem arntarnt-aremel rtnenh. Keyt-rneman alakenh rtnenh: akngerrakw-ampeny irrpty, antekerr-ampeny irrpty arrpemar, ayerrerr-ampeny irrpty arrpemar, altwerl-ampeny irrpty arrpemar. Alakenh. ¹⁴ Rernem wall renh artew apwert ilperr-ilperr ilkwernem 12-itwew. Apwert-rnemel wall antwerrkenh, ra aytnewerr. Apwert-rnem-itwew itnernem 12 ingkwernew, kwertengerl Jesus-wenh-rnem-then.

¹⁵ Antyerl irrkaty weth rarl atyeng angkenh, ra ampwal arlpenty antwerrkenh gold-penh ruler-apeny, ar-raty measure-emeleyew-arelh. Rap iterl-areyew, nthak-eh tawen ra rtnenh-angkwarrarl - ilkwa apek, akely apek. Keyt-rnem 12, wall arlpenty-then, ingkerrenh-antey ra measure-emeleyew. ¹⁶ Tawen ran square-apeny rtnenh, box ilkwapenyarlap ran. Antyerl ra ampwal measure-emeleyew-arelh akngerr-inger arrernew tawen ikwer-angkwarr. Alakenh ra akngerrakw-ampeny-tangkwel measure-emelew. Arlpentyarlap ran, 2,400 kilometres. Irrkaty-angkwarr ra antekerr-ampeny measure-emelew.

Arlpentyarlap ran, 2,400 kilometres arppemarl. Ayererrampeny arlpenty arppemarl, 2,400 kilometres. Altwerl-rampeny arlpenty arppemarl, 2,400 kilometres. Irrwerl-warl-athek-anem ra measure-emelew ahern-they irrkaty-angkwarr, 2,400 kilometres, irrwerl inngey. ¹⁷ Wall-anem ra ampep-itwew measure-emelew, arlpaw apek, tyet apekarl. 65 metres-arlap ran, arlpaw inngey. ¹⁸ Wall-an apwert mwerr-angker jasper-theyarl mpwarew. Tawen ranap mwerr-angker arppemarl, gold-penh mpwarew, glass-apeny arrtyernenh. ¹⁹⁻²⁰ Apwert ilperr-ilperr ilkwa 12 weth-rnem-itwew apwert akely ilek-ilek alkeny-alkeny ayntew, rainbow-apeny arrtyerneyel; atherrk-atherrk, alker-alker, arlter, rnter-rnter, arrkeyt-arrkeyt, irrpwerl-anem. ²¹ Keyt 12 weth-rneman rernem mwerr-angker arppemarl, apwert arlwa ntwarlker-penh mpwarew. Apwert ranap kwart-apeny itnan pearl. Keyt ingkerrenh mpwarew apwert arlter arlwa ingwerek-ingwer-penh, ilkwarlap rerneman. Keyt-angkwarran atha arew kwen-warl iwerr arlpaw-anem. Mwerr-angker arppemarl arlap ran, gold-penh mpwarew, glass-apeny arrtyernenh.

²² Apmer Akngey nakaynteyew-arelh atha arey-angenh-antey tawen ikwer-itwew, arrangkw. Inggart Akngey, Atyetyart Ilkwa Ingkerrenhew rantey tawen ikwer-itwew aneyel, yep-yep akely ikwerenh-then. Ratherrap ikwer-itwew aneyel aleth-antey, ingwer-rnemel renh-atherr alhewer-they nakaynteyew. ²³ Ingkeny-then alkent-then arrtyerney-angenh yanh-itwew. Akngey rantelap arrtyerneyelan, yep-yep akelyel-then arrtyerneyel rwel-apeny. ²⁴ Alakenh-anyem akngerrel apmer arrpanenh-areny-rnemel areyenh anaynt inngey, arraty-angkwarr alheyew. Atyetyart apmer arrpanenh-areny-rnemel man akngetyeyenh, ilek-ilek mwerr-angker-rnem-then apmer ikwer-warl. ²⁵ Itwernew-apeny aletharlap ran. Keyt 12 weth-rneman altywer aletharl ayntaynteyenh. Ingwer-rnemel nthakenh akentey-angenh. Apmer ilkwer-itwew nthakenh atemwengkerrey-angenh-anem. ²⁶ Akngerr inngel apmer arrpanenh-arenyel ilek-ilek mwerr-angker akngetyeyenh apmer ikwer-warl, man-then arnkwethen. ²⁷ Ampwal apmwerneman nthakenh akngetyey-angenh, arrangkw. Ilngem arrentyew perayerreyew-arelh nthakenh akngetyey-angenh, arrangkw. Apmwangkwarr aneyel-rnem-then irrtywerremel iley-angker-rnem-then rerneman nthakenh apmer ikwer-warl alhey-angenh, arrangkw. Akngey-wenh-rnemant alheyenh. Yep-yep akely ikwerenhel itnernem ingkwernew pwek ikwerenh-warl, itna ikwerenh-rnem-wenh-akertant.

Rerneman iteth intemarl anerl-aneyenh.

22

Ilpay itetheley-angker-akert

¹ Antyerlelan atyeng lwewarrernew-penh tawen rlungkeny Jerusalem, rap ilpay-anem lwewarrernew. Kwaty irlwartarlap ran, glass-apeny arrtuernenh. Kwaty ranap chair mwerr-angker Akngey-wenh-they anterrenh, yep-yep akely ikwerenh-they-then. Kwaty nhelan itethelem intem-antey. ² Iwerr arlpaw ayntenh tawen ampep-itwew. Iwerr ampep-itwewan kwaty anterrenh. Arwerl amern-akert-rnem lyapenh impalth atherr-itwew. Arwerl rerneman itetheley-angker arrpemar. Alkent arrpanenhel amern mwerr-angker-rnem ampengerrem arwerl ikwer-rnem-itwew, akngerrel arlkwaynteyew. Alperr arntety-penh mwerreleyew-arelh. Apmerr arrpanenh-areny-rnem apetyew, alperr renh-rnem ineyew. ³ Apmwangkwarr aneyel-rneman nthakenh apmer ikwerel aney-angenh, arrangkw. Akngeyelan renh-rnem artwereleyenh, rernem ikwer-itwew aney-alpewerr. Akngey-wenh-rnemant aney-alpeyenh, ikwer kwernerremel mwerr antwemel. Chair mwerr-angker weth, Akngey-wenh-then yep-yep akely-wenh-then, ra rtnaynteyenh ikwer-itwew. ⁴ Akngey-wenh-rnemel renh areyenh-anem arrer-they. Itna ikwerenh rlwitwew ingkwerneyenh. ⁵ Nthakenh atemwengkerrey-angenh tawen ikwer-itwew, arrangkw. Ikwer-areny-rnemel nthakenh ayernerrey-angenh alakenh, "Ay! Ilenger ingkeny tyerrelheyenh? Rwa mpwarey, anantherr areyew-awaty." Arrangkw, rernem alakenh ayernerrey-angenh. Akngey rant amentel arrtuerney-angker, lyenenty antheyenh aleth inngy. Ikwerenh-rneman ilkwa anerl-aneyenh ikwer-itwew intem-antey.

Jesus ranem apetyeyel

⁶ Antyerl ran angkew-anem atyeng, "Angka nhenhan ntwarl ngwangkant awew, arraty inngarlap ran. Angka ikwer awelh-aynteyew! Akngeyel awank-akerr artwa angkakert-rnem ilenh-apeny inweng ikwerenh-angkwarr, rernemaw arraty ingwer-rnem ilaynteyew-awaty. Kel alakenh-angkwarran atha ngenh-anem ileyel, ntwaw ikwerenh-rnem ileyew, nthakenharl arrwekelan aynteyenh." Alakenh-anyem antyerl atyeng angkew.

⁷ Jesus ran angkew-anem, "Awelhenh-arey atyeng! Ayengan ahern-warl alerl-antey atwarrerneyenh. Angka pwek

nhenh-arenyew iylpareth awelheyel-rnem rerneman irnngerneyarl anerl-aynteyenh. Angka Akngey-wenharlap ran!”

⁸ Ayengaw, John. Athap ingkerrenh ingkwernew, altyerr-angkwarrarl atha arew, angkernem-then atha awew. Ayeng atnertel-ayeth kwenerrew-anem, antyerl renh nakeyew, rarl ilek-ilek atyeng lwewarrernew. ⁹ Antyerl ranap angkew atyeng, “Mentyaw! Alakenh irrey-angenh! Nthakenh atyeng kwenerrey-angenh, arrangkw. Ayengan arwa warrkenh Akngey-wenh, ngapeny, artwa angkakert ikwerrenh-rnem-apeny. Ayeng ikwerrenh-rnem-apeny aneyel, angka pwek nhenh-arenyew awelheyelarl-apeny. Renhant nakaynteyew!”

¹⁰ Antyerlel ayenh ilew-anem alakenh, “Angka pwek nhenh-itwew Akngey-wenhan. Alakenh-anyem ra aynteyenh. Nthakenh angka renh irrtyert-akwerney-angenh, arrangkw. Angka alhewer ilerl-apaynteyew, ingwer-rnemel awaynteyew anaynt-antey. Arlta arrer-anemerreyel. ¹¹ Akgerran apmwangkwarr-antey anayntem. Kel menty renh-rnem tyarleweyew, apmwangkwarr-antey anayntem. Akgerran apmwangkwarr ayntayntem ingwer-rnem-itwew, nyerrerrey-angenharl. Kel menty renh-rnem tyarleweyew, alakenh irraynteyew arrpemar. Ingwer-rneman mwerr-rnemar anayntemar. Kel mwerr, menty rernem anayntey alakenh. Ingwer-rnemelan Akngey apent-ayntem arraty-angkwarrarl. Kel menty rernem anayntey alakenh arrpemar.”

¹² Jesus ranem angkew, “Ayenh aweyew! Ayengar atwarreyneyenharl ahern-warl alerl-anteyarl. Atha ingkerrenh-antey rnkerneyew, renh-rnem ayerneyew-anem. Athap mwanty-antey ayerneyew, nthakenharl rernem anenh ahern-itwew. Ingwer-rnemelan ayenh arraty-angkwarr apenteh, mwerr-angker mpwaremel. Kel ikwer-rnem atha mwerr-angker antheyew. Ingwer-rnemanap atyeng awelhey-angenharl, apmwangkwarrarl anenh. Kel ikwer-rnem atha apmwa antheyew. ¹³ Ayengan arrwekel anenh. Awank ayeng anenh, ahern nhenhan arnwarney-angenhel-antey. Ahern nhenh-then alker nhenh-then aleth-antey ywerrenheyenharl, ayengan iteth intemar anaynteyenh.” Alakenh Jesus-an atyeng angkew.

¹⁴ Arnkwa mwerr-angker ikwer-rnem-wenh lhewenty-penh-apeny, Jesus-ewarl awelheyel-rneman irrngerney aneyel. Rernemap arraty-anem aneyel ikwer-angkwarr. Ra renh-rnem tyarleweyenh, keyt-angkwarr tawen Jerusalem-warl aylpenheyew, intem-antey ikwer-itwew aney-alpeyew.

Rernemap alhewer alhem arwerl itetheley-angker-warl, amern ikwer-they arlkwaynteyew. ¹⁵ Ingwer-rnemanap arrangwarl, arengk-rnem-apenyarl. Ingwer-rnemelan pwentyel aylenh, arntety mpwarenharl. Ingwer-rneman apmwangkwarr ayntenh akngerr-itwewarl. Ingwer-rnemelan atwenh ipmew-anteyarl. Ingwer-rneman kwenerrenharl ilengem apmwamwam-rnemew apwert-penhew arwerl-penhew. Ingwer-rneman irrtwyerl-amperney-angker-rnemarl. Apmwa yanh-rneman nthakenh aylpenhey-angenh tawen ikwer-warl. Rernemap aketh-itwew anerl-aneyenh intem-antey.

¹⁶ "Ayengan Jesus, athap antyerl atyenh thwenew Christian arrewantherr-warl, angka nhenhan ilaynteyew. Ar-rantherr apmer 7 weth-rnem-itwew aneyel. Ayengan atyetyart David-wenh-anteyarl. Ayengap arenpeng, antyarr ilkwapeny, ingwepenharl tyerrelhem."

¹⁷ Inweng Mwerr-angker-then yep-yep akely-wenh anewikw-then ratherr angkem-anem, "Apetyenh-arey!" Angka nhenh aweyel-rneman angkem, "Apetyenh-arey!" Ingwerenty apek angkethakwerrem, ra alhewer apetyeyew, kwaty itetheley-angker antyweyew.

¹⁸ Mwanty-antey awelhenh-arey! Angka nhenhan Akngey-wenharl. Ran angka ingwer-wenh-wenyarl, ar-rangkw. Impenarlap ran. Nthakenh ingwerentyel angka nhenh ingwer-lkwereley-angenh. Nthakenh ingwerentyel angka ingwer-anem ikwer-itwew pweyteley-angenh, ar-rangkw. Ingwerentyel apek arrkernem, angka nhenhan ingwer-lkwereleyew, Akngeyelanap arntety anthem, pwek nhenh-itwewarl atha ingkwernew-apeny. ¹⁹ Nthakenh ingwerentyel angkernem iparey-angenh, arrangkw. Angka ingkerr-antey ilaynteyew. Ingwerentyel apek angkernem iparem, Akngeyelanap renh artwerelem, ra tawen mwerr-angker ikwer-warl alhewerr. Athan angka tawen ikwer-akert ilew pwek nhenh-angkwarr. Nthakenh ra alhey-angenh arwerl itetheley-angker-warl, amern arlkweyew, arrangkw.

²⁰ Jesus ranem angkew, "Angka nhenhan inngarl." Rap angkew arrpemar, "Ya, inngarl ayeng atwarrerneyenh ahern-warl alerl-antey."

Atharl John-el renh awew, alakenh angkenty, ayengap angkew, "Ya wenh, arratyarlap ran! Atyetyart Jesus-ay! Alerl apetya!"

²¹ Atha Atyetyart Jesus Christ ayern-ayntem, Akngey-wenh-rnem arntarnt-araynteyew intem-antey mwanty.

Kel-antey.